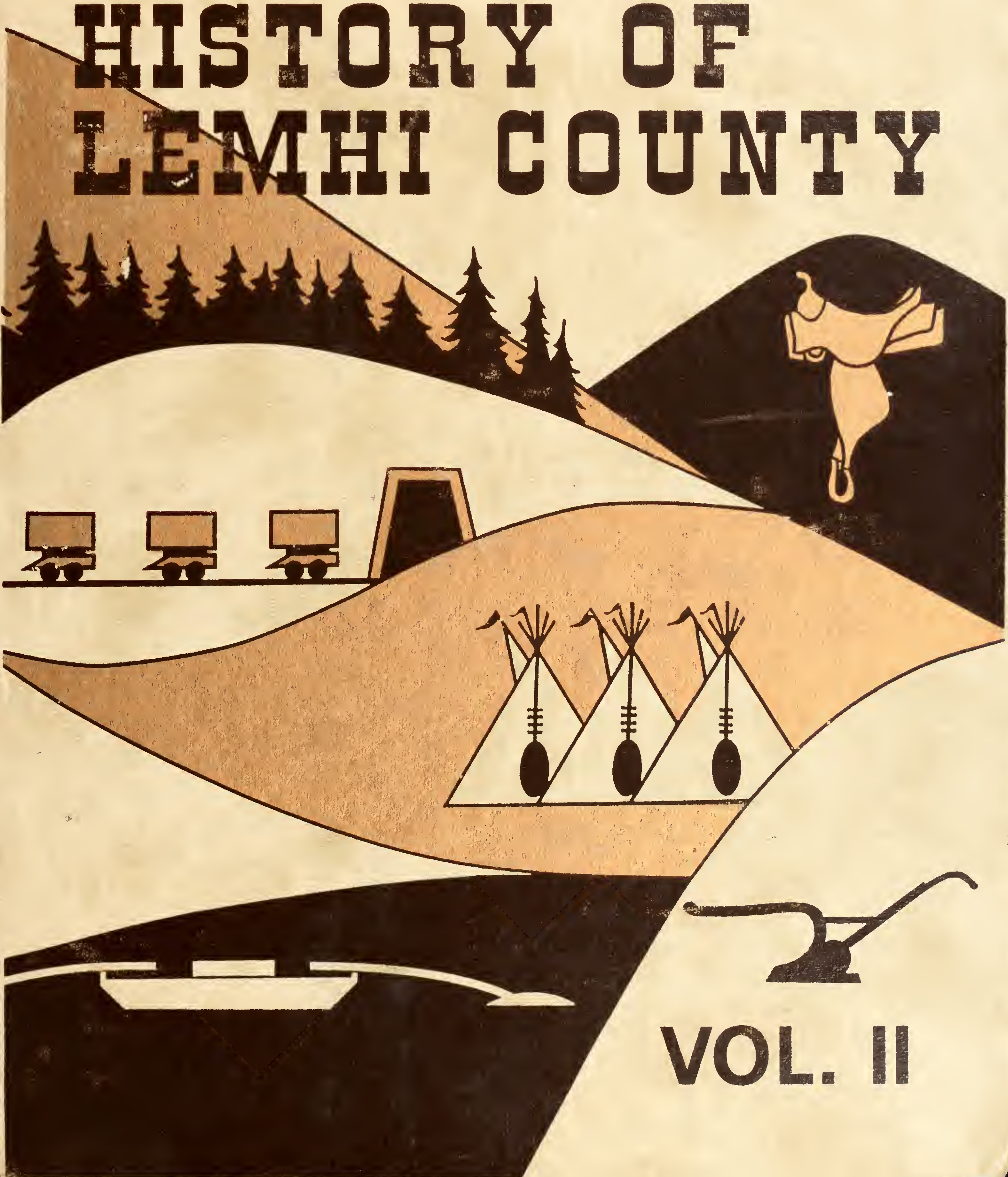
CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF LEMHI COUNTY

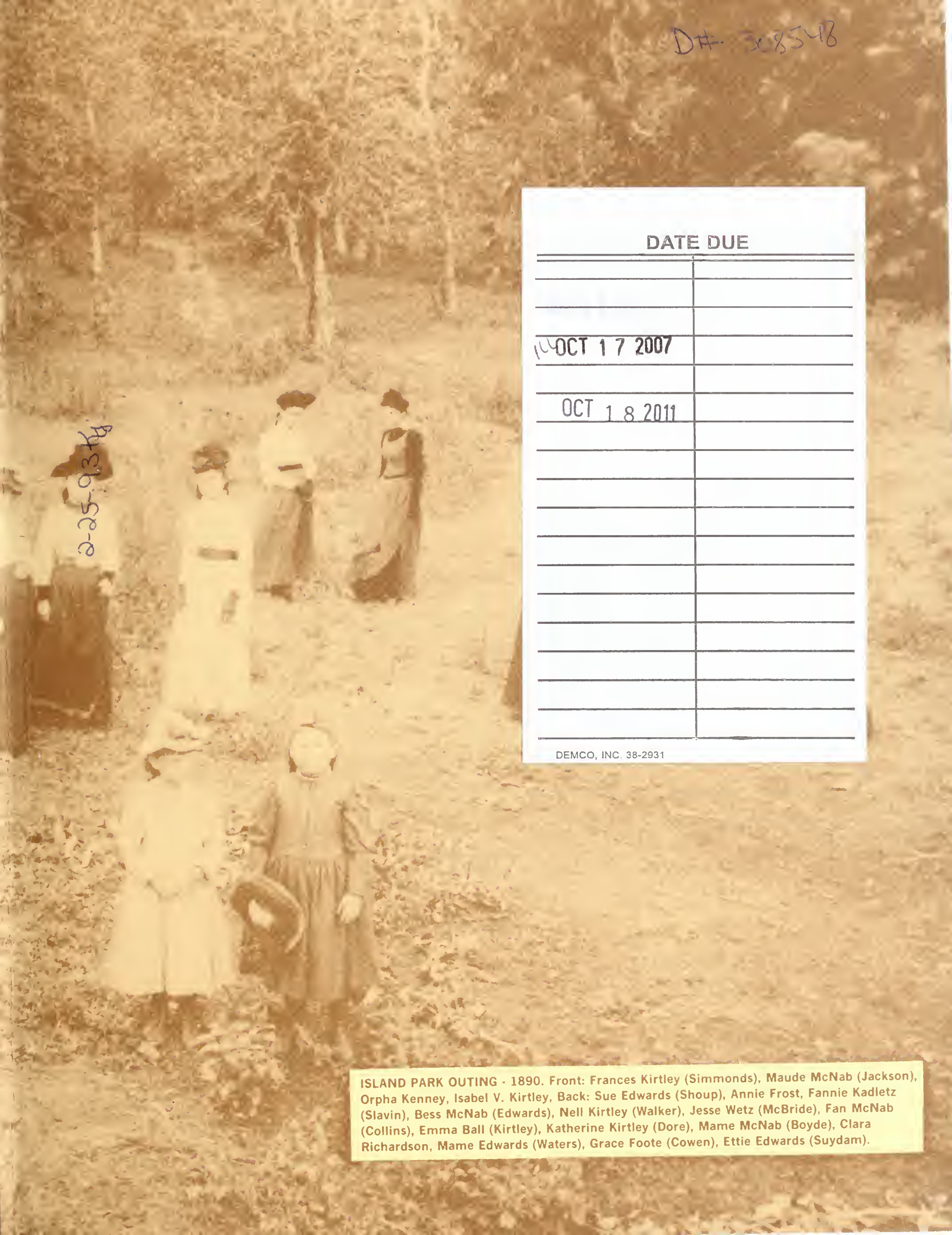


VOL. II

DAVID O. MCKAY LIBRARY
3 1404 00484 4947

DAVID O. McKAY LIBRARY
RICKS COLLEGE
REXBURG, IDAHO 83460-0405

D#- 308548



2-25-93 kg

DATE DUE

14 OCT 17 2007

OCT 18 2011

DEMCO, INC. 38-2931

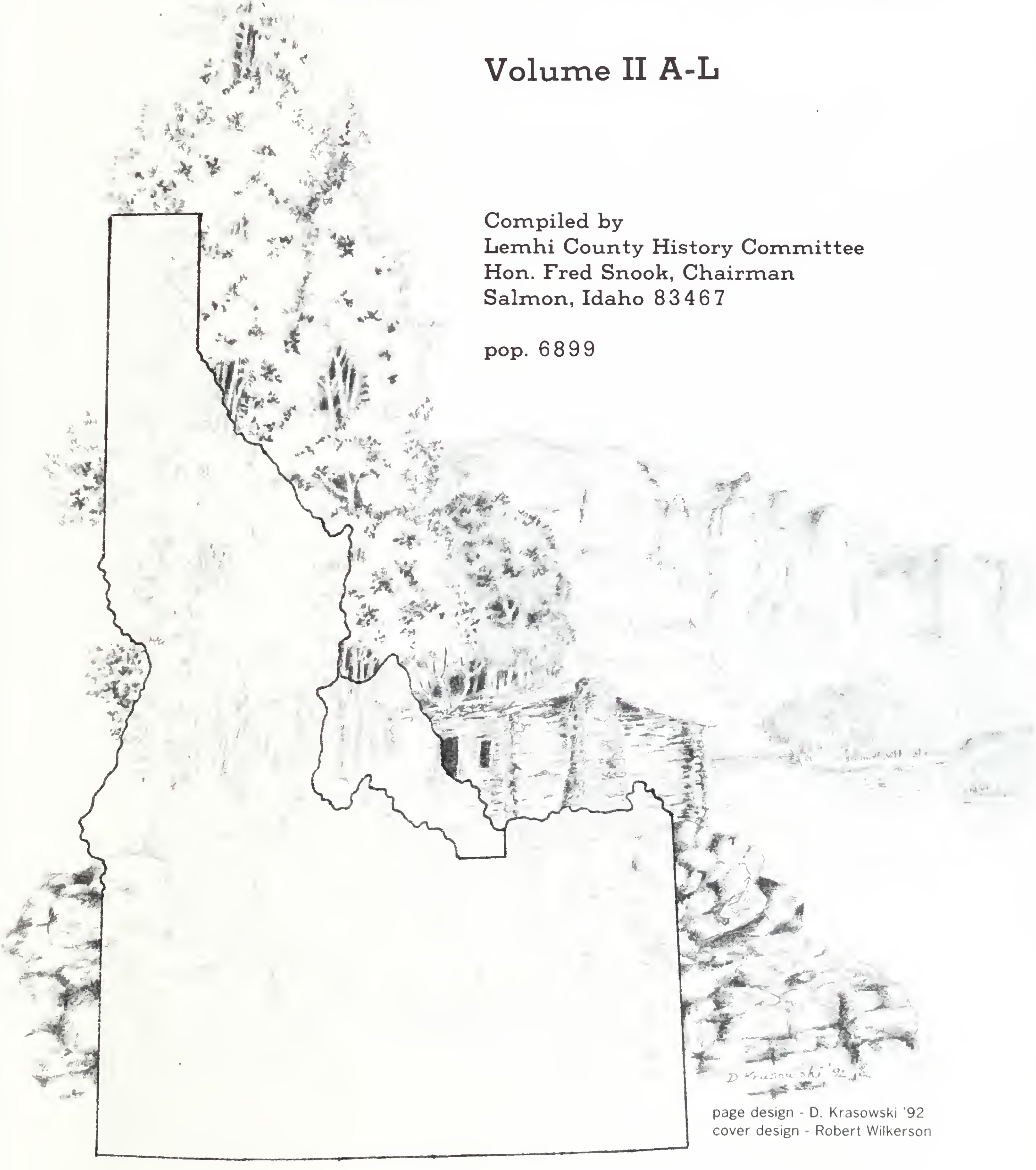
ISLAND PARK OUTING - 1890. Front: Frances Kirtley (Simmonds), Maude McNab (Jackson), Orpha Kenney, Isabel V. Kirtley, Back: Sue Edwards (Shoup), Annie Frost, Fannie Kadletz (Slavin), Bess McNab (Edwards), Nell Kirtley (Walker), Jesse Wetz (McBride), Fan McNab (Collins), Emma Ball (Kirtley), Katherine Kirtley (Dore), Mame McNab (Boyde), Clara Richardson, Mame Edwards (Waters), Grace Foote (Cowen), Ettie Edwards (Suydam).

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
Brigham Young University-Idaho

http://www.archive.org/details/centennialhistor00lemhv2

CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF LEMHI COUNTY, IDAHO

Volume II A-L



Compiled by
Lemhi County History Committee
Hon. Fred Snook, Chairman
Salmon, Idaho 83467

pop. 6899

page design - D. Krasowski '92
cover design - Robert Wilkerson

To order copies of this publication contact:
Judge Fred Snook
206 Courthouse Drive
Salmon, Idaho 83467

INTRODUCTION

by Shirley Parmenter
Family History Chairman

The Family History section of *The Centennial History of Lemhi County* contains a cross section of the men and women and their families who have lived in Lemhi County since before this county was formed. It was our hope that each and every family that ever lived here would be represented. While this biographical section can never be complete, the nearly 1,150 histories that were written by families reveal much about past and present living in Lemhi County.

Many people, too numerous to list, helped gather these stories. Neighbors called neighbors, and relatives if various families dug into the past to come up with the data needed to piece together and account of their families. Everyone helped, and without their help this book would not be possible.

Men and women came here in the early days by covered wagon, on foot, on horseback, later by train and then by the modern convenience of cars. Their families faced the Indians, endured the buffetings of nature and the elements, and went through all kinds of hardships while trying to establish their homes, schools, businesses and churches in this unique valley.

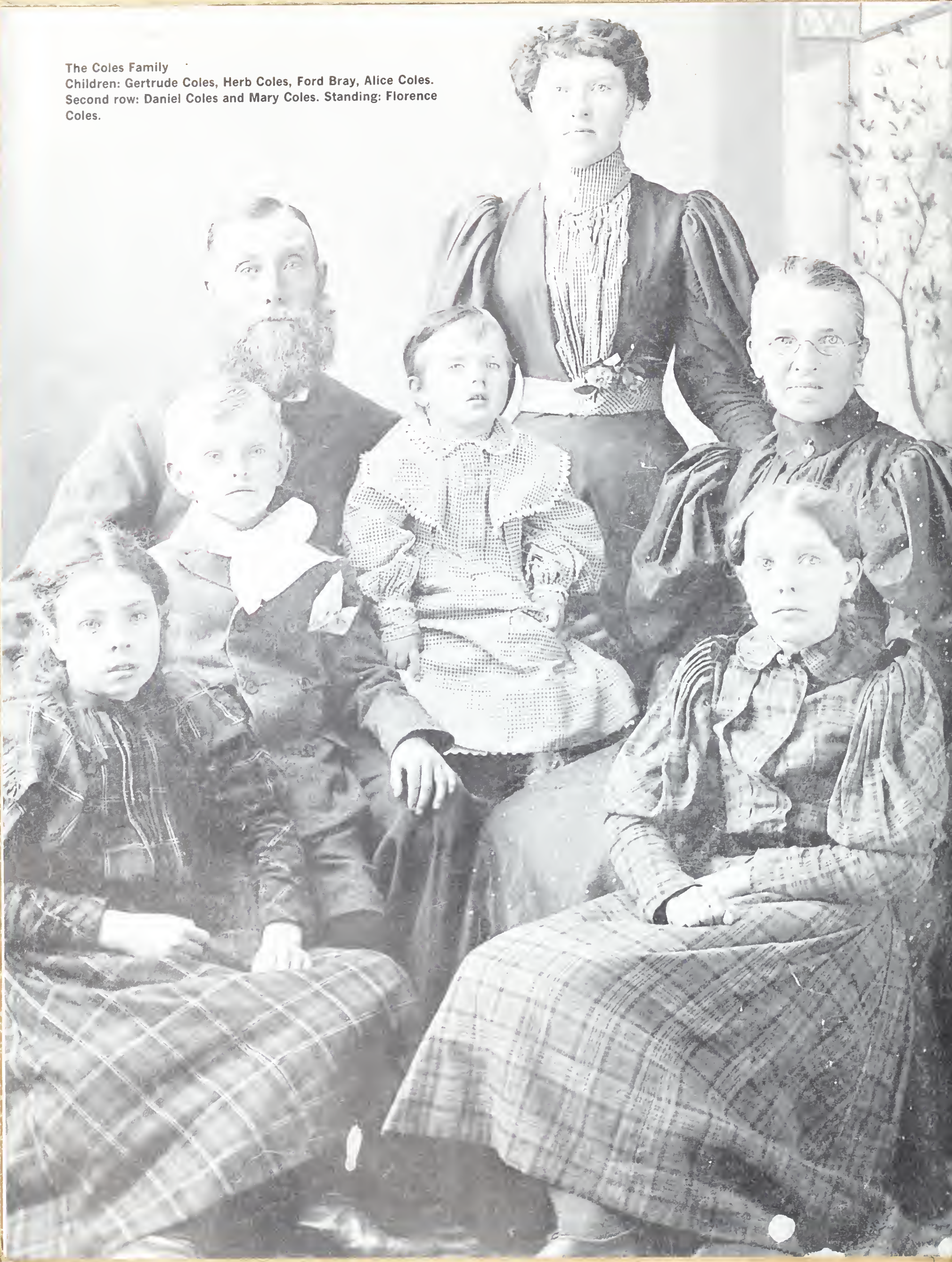
Many of the original pioneers came to find gold, decided to stay and their descendants remain here today. Some came to tame the land and settled down to raise cattle and sheep. Others looking for a better life after the "great depression" found the Salmon Valley a refuge.

While the family stories told are not as lengthy and detailed as we could desire, and probably not as "perfect" as the individual writers would have liked, they provide us with a wealth of varied and colorful detail about the lives of the Lemhi County pioneers; both early day and modern. From these stories a picture emerges telling what took place from the settlement of Fort Lemhi and the Gold Rush days to our lives now. At the beginning of this project many were hesitant to write personal accounts of their families, but with encouragement, write they did, and happily many "told it like it was." The writers of these family histories have, therefore, preserved for posterity a lasting account of the men and women who moved to Lemhi County for a better way of life.

Engraving minds forever are the photographs of relatives, friends, neighbors, and old-timers. The past can be relived each time we turn the pages of this book and view the familiar faces of friends and family.

Someone once said "He who doesn't know where he came from, knows very little about where he's going." It is good for us to reflect on past lives, to be able to better enjoy our modern day living. With a knowledge of the sacrifices these people made, we can more fully enjoy our own lives.

The Coles Family
Children: Gertrude Coles, Herb Coles, Ford Bray, Alice Coles. Second row: Daniel Coles and Mary Coles. Standing: Florence Coles.



LEMHI COUNTY
FAMILY HISTORIES

Volume II A - L
Volume III M - Z

and the Pahsimeroi

CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF LEMHI COUNTY

Table of Contents

Volume II

Abbott - Austin 1- 42
Baer - Bybee 43-153
Call -Cummings 154-219
*Riley B. Cooper .... Vol III, 900-901
Dahle - Dunkin 220-239
Edwards - Everett 240-258
Falen - Furness 256-277
Gable - Gwartney 278-315
Hade - Hyde 315-377
Ihle - Iverson 378-383
Jakovac - Jones 385-401
Kadletz - Kurry 402-433
Lake - Lyon 434-466

*Unable to place in proper alphabetical sequence.

Volume III

Mac Callum - Murdock 467-544
Neal - Nyborg 545-570
O'Connor - Ostrander 571-578
Padgham - Pyeatt 579-622
Quarles - Quarles 623-629
Rackham - Rusk 630-672
Sager - Swinyer 672-798
Tanner - Tracy 799-813
Udy - Usher 813-816
van Almelo - Vreeland 816-827
Waetzig - Wyant 827-885
Yakovac - Young 886-898
Ziegler - Zimmerman 898-900
Pahsimeroi Valley History 903-932

A

Edwin Korah Abbott

Edwin Korah Abbott, was born at Evansville, Indiana, January 12, 1866. He moved to Felicity, Ohio and completed high school there before attending the University of Ohio. He left college in his senior year and went to Monarch, Montana. There he began his career as a newspaper man.

Abbott formed a partnership with F.A. Preston and published the *Niehart Herald* at Niehart, Montana. In 1900 the partners came to Salmon and published a paper called the *Lemhi Herald*.

In 1901, E.K.(as his friends referred to him) was united in marriage to Miss Theo McPherson and to them was born, a daughter, Mary.

Sometime later, he dissolved his partnership and he carried on the newspaper business under the name of the *Salmon Herald*. In 1927 he sold the paper to Mrs. Evelyn Melvin. Mrs. Melvin was the publisher of *The Recorder* and the two papers were consolidated.

During Mr. Abbott's many years in the newspaper business, he constantly devoted his inexhaustible energy to the up-building of Lemhi county. The Salmon River country was very close to his heart and his own interests, particularly in a financial way, were secondary to the progress of the community that he dearly loved.

After disposing of the paper, E.K. devoted his time to the mining interest of the county. He refused to give up his journalistic work completely, and continued as correspondent for the *Butte Post, Salt Lake Tribune* and several mining journals. He also, represented the Associated Press in Salmon.

He was an active member of the mining committee of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce. He spent most of a year in creating a mineral display which was labeled "the best in the state." He had great faith in the mining potential of Lemhi County and was familiar with almost every prospect in the county. Prospectors from one end of the county to the other called him their friend and were always delighted when he visited their remote cabins.

At the time of his death in 1933 he was working with Vincent Schmittroth in a partnership devoted to promoting Lemhi County mines. His sudden death robbed him of his potential reward that was almost within his grasp, but his efforts assisted in making our natural resources known nationally.

E.K. was a member of the Knights and Ladies of Security Lodge. He was also a member of the Salmon Fire Department and served as department President for many years. He was very active in the Chamber of Commerce.

Mr. Abbott died suddenly at his home in August 1933. He was stricken with a heart attack or stroke without warning. He had been visiting, in his garden, with his partner, Vincent Schmittroth and then went inside to read the newspaper when stricken.

His funeral service was held at the Methodist Church with Reverend Dill presiding. Special music was provided by Mesdames Loula Carpenter, Zula Ward, and Miss Margaret Carl. Members of the Salmon Fire Department marched in procession to the church. The church could not contain the large number of mourners who came to pay their last respects. His body was laid to rest in the Salmon Cemetery.

E.K. Abbott was survived by his daughter Mary, by four sisters and many nephews and nieces. Mrs. Abbott preceded him in death several years before.
Taken from his obituary in *Recorder Herald*, August 30, 1933.

—Fred Snook

William Carl and Lola May Duffy Achenbach

Carl Achenbach was born in Dayton, Sheridan County, Wyoming on September 25, 1897, the son of Emanuel and Ellen Scott Achenbach. When Carl was twelve years old his family sold their ranch, put their belongings in a large covered wagon and headed west.

The first winter they spent in Rockford, Washington. After working all winter in a sawmill they ended up owing the company store. Emanuel worked for grain farmers poisoning gophers to pay the debt. Then they went to Armstead, Montana where Carl and his dad worked for three months putting up hay. His mother cooked for the crew for her own and the four other childrens' board.

Having heard of the beautiful Sawtooth Basin above Stanley in Idaho, they went there and filed on a homestead. The only way to travel in winter was by sled or on show shoes or skis. Carl made many trips over Galena Summit to Ketchum on skis with his dog sled.

At age twenty, in Hailey, William Carl Achenbach married Lola May Duffy, seventeen, born in Boise, September 25, 1900, whom he had met a few years earlier in Hagerman. They filed on a homestead near Alturus Lake, where fifty years later they celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary. Because of the long, cold winters, they spent only summers on their homestead.

The next several years, they lived in the 'lower country' as they called southern Idaho, where their children were born: Muriel, April 26, 1919; Gilbert, January 5, 1921; Vernon, September 22, 1927; Berkley, June 3, 1930.

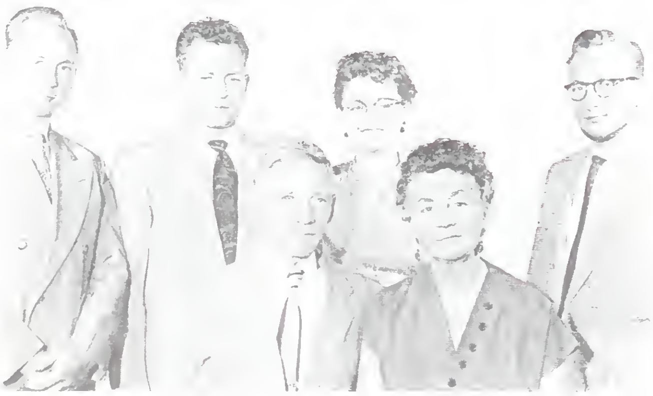
Carl started shearing sheep when he was twenty-seven, and over the years became one of the fastest and best at this most strenuous job of all skilled labor. His shearing career lasted from March through June for the next forty years. Carl and Lola bought a farm north of Jerome in 1928. When harvest time came, there was a nice crop of wheat. The year before wheat had sold for one dollar twenty a bushel, but this year had dropped to ten cents and was not enough to pay for the seed. In spite of this financial setback they had all of their children take music lessons.

Each year when Carl returned from shearing in Montana, he drove from Wisdom to Gibbonsville and on through Salmon. He liked the Salmon River country and decided he wanted to live there. So, in 1944, they sold their home in Jerome and bought a ranch on Fourth of July Creek. Their youngest son, Berk went to high school for four years and Vernon finished his senior year in Salmon.

Carl and Lola joined the Carmen Grange and enjoyed their many friends. Lola wrote poetry, and for one Grange program wrote a long poem about the masters of the Carmen Grange titled, *The Worthy Masterpiece.* When they sold their ranch, they lived for a few years in Leadore, then returned to Salmon where Carl built a brick house north of Salmon. Carl passed away August 3, 1983, and Lola on November 17, 1985.

Muriel, a retired teacher lives in Junction City, Oregon. Gilbert worked as a welder for the Hanford Nuclear Plant in Washington and lives in Kennewick. Vernon lives in Carson City Nevada, and for years was a musician in Harrah's Club at Lake Tahoe. He now has a water purification business. Berk lives in Monument, Colorado and has been with Allstate Insurance for years. After retirement, he started his own insurance business.

—Muriel Achenbach Walker



FRONT ROW: Carl and Lola BACK ROW: Vernon, Gilbert, Muriel, and Berkley Achenbach

John and Jennie Stinson Achord

John B. Achord was born in Illinois in March of 1864. Jennie Stinson was born November 13, 1870, to Sam and Eliza Stinson, who lived in Clay County, Iowa. In 1898, John and Jennie Stinson Achord came to Gibbonsville, on the North Fork of the Salmon River. They had five children: Otto, Oscar, Maude, Cecile, and Thaddeus.

John was a mining man, at one time owning and operating the Eureka, Aetna, and Cecil lodes, and the Anderson mill site on Lick Creek. He sold out for four thousand dollars in August of 1910.

When the road was being built up Dahlonega Creek and over into the Big Hole to Wisdom, Montana, John thought that the route up Moose Creek and over Lost Trail Pass would be a better way. However, that road came much later and John did not live to see it happen.

Otto worked on the construction of the Dahlonega Creek-Big Hole road. He is later listed in the 1910 census as a twenty-two year old gold miner at Leesburg, born in Kansas in August of 1888. He also helped build the Fourth- of-July tunnel out of Coeur d'Alene to Kellogg, which has since been filled in. He later went to Seaside, Oregon, and it was there that he died in 1942. Otto was married and had at least one child.

Oscar left Gibbonsville to work as a hoist-operator for the Hecla and Star mines at Burke, Idaho for several years. He was the father of two sons and two daughters. Maude married William (Bill) Gallagher and moved to Salmon. They had two sons and two daughters. Cecile married Jasper (Jack) Lyne and they lived in Salmon, with son Howard and two daughters, Clio, who married Everett Smith, and Deloris (Tommy) married Mr. Nolan. Cecile's second husband was Ray Wood, who was a carpenter by profession.

Thaddeus was born to John and Jennie at Gibbonsville on August 21, 1905. When his father died in December of 1922, after a long illness, Thad stayed on the ranch and helped his mother. Jennie Stinson Achord died at a Salmon Hospital in January of 1954. She was eighty-four years old and had finished out her life at the Gibbonsville ranch on the North Fork of the Salmon River.

—History Committee

Thaddeus and Vivian Pine Achord

Thaddeus Achord was born to John and Jennie Stinson Achord at Gibbonsville, August 21, 1905, the youngest of five children. When he was only seventeen years of age, his father died of a long illness and Thad stayed with his mother and helped her take care of the ranch.

Vivian Pine was born June 19, 1906, in Cripple Creek, Colorado, the daughter of Charles and Catherine Pine. She came to Gibbonsville to teach school. Here she met Thad Achord and they were married in Salmon, May 31, 1930. She also taught school in Salmon for two years, and served as a substitute teacher when needed.

Numerous cattle thefts in the twenties and thirties made it desirable to form the North Fork Cattle Association, and Thad was voted in as secretary in March, 1939. He also served as assistant registrar at Gibbonsville in 1940.

FRONT ROW: John, Clint, and Audrey Achord **MIDDLE ROW:** Thad and Vivian Pine Achord, Mrs. Stone and child **BACK ROW:** Oscar Achord, Ray and Cecile A. Wood, Jennie Achord, Maude A Gallagher

Three children were born to Thad and Vivian: Audrey, John, and Clinton. Audrey was born January 27, 1940, at Salmon. She married Dillard Fickle and they had three children: Gary, Annette, and Pamela. She died November 30, 1988, in Spokane, Washington.

John was born December 5, 1941, in Salmon, the first child to be born in Mrs. Gordon Neal's maternity home, which was situated in the Spahn residence on Main Street. John married Ciri Hansen and their children are Lanaya, Jolene, and Troy. They reside in Hermiston, Oregon and John's veterinary clinic is just over the state line, in Richland, Washington. Clinton was born June 22, 1944, also in Salmon. He married Blanche Conray and two boys, Dean and Thad were born to them. Clint adopted Blanche's daughter, Debbie. Clint works for the Bonneville Power Administration and lives in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

The Achords usually kept about three hundred beef cattle on the ranch, pasturing them out on Granite Mountain and Anderson Mountain during the summer months. The Rocking A brand that Thad and his father both used is now used by son Clint.

The Achords also milked twenty-two cows and sold the cream, which was picked up by the milk-truck and delivered to the creamery in Salmon. Young calves purchased in Hamilton were fed the left-over milk and later sold in Salmon.

Clint remembers what a task it was to milk any range cows who had lost their calves, and how much he hated doing it. All four feet sometimes had to be securely tied, and even then the milk was occasionally spilled. Those cows were fighters, he said! A few sheep were also kept on the ranch John and Clint once spotted a cougar in the hayloft and frightened it away. Was it interested in those sheep?

A great number of the beaver-slide derricks used in this area and in the Big Hole were built by Thad Achord. Some of them are still in use. The power lines were never extended to the ranch, but for a time a small light plant generated enough electricity for lighting.

Thad hauled the Drnjevic kids and his own to school for years. When conditions were favorable in the wintertime, the kids could coast nearly all the way to school on their sleighs, and Thad would bring them home afterwards. At times, they had to carry the sleds over the snowslides that blocked the road. A favorite winter sport was riding a pair of skis that were being pulled by a horse.

Vivian Pine Achord died February 12, 1952, at Fruitland. In about 1956, Thad moved his family to Post Falls, saying that he would like the warmer climate and a school that was not forty miles away. He died there August 9, 1963. Both he and Vivian are buried at Gibbonsville.

—History Committee

Bob and Opal Adams

Bob Adams and Opal Whittaker were married on January 25, 1941 in Salmon, Idaho. Following their marriage, they lived on a ranch at Cottom Lane until March of 1943 when they moved to what is now known as the Leadore Angus Ranch, two and one half miles south of Leadore. Their first son, Robert Chester Adams, was born December 16, 1942 in Dillon, Montana, and was three months old when they moved into a three room shack that had no electricity or plumbing.

Outside the shack was the only standing fence on the ranch. The milk cows that Bob and Opal took with them had to battle with the two feet of snow that was still on the ground in late March. Range horses that were accustomed to feeding in the area had to be chased out daily. It was a rather dismal beginning for the young ranchers.

Even though there was a tremendous amount of work to be done on this run down ranch they still found time to bring another son, Teddy Keith Adams, into the world on December 9, 1944.

Bob and Opal realized if they were going to succeed in making a living on their run down ranch, they would have to diversify the operation. Consequently, they milked cows and sold cream, raised sheep, cattle, horses and some crops. During the early years, while World War II was being fought, Bob and Opal raised flax, as it was selling for a good price. They also sold mustard seed from plants that grew wild on the ranch which was also used as a war commodity. When they harvested the flax and mustard they used a team of horses and a combine. Nearly all of the haying and farm work was done with horses until the late 1950's. The horse-drawn machinery utilized to harvest the crops in the early years of their ranching career still exists on the ranch today.

The year 1954, had more than its usual share of labor since that was the year Opal Fay was born on March 3. That was a great day for Opal as she finally had the daughter she had always wanted and the opportunity to sew little girls clothes. The clothes lasted longer on her little girl than her rambunctious boys.

Bob and Opal Whittaker Adams

Cattle have been the main source of income throughout the years for Bob and Opal. The ranch started out with only fifty head of cattle and only a few of those were registered Angus cows. Through dedication, goal setting and being good judges of cattle, they have developed one of the outstanding Angus herds in the Northwest.

Horses have always been and will continue to be a common sight on their ranch. They raise registered shires to use for pulling the wagon and sleigh loads of hay to feed the cattle in the winter They use saddle horses for moving the cattle to their various pastures.

Luxuries came slow to the small ranching community of Leadore. What many people took for granted and considered a necessity was not available to Bob and Opal. They did not have electricity until 1950, nor running water in the house until 1951. There was no bathroom until 1956 and no telephone until 1970. The ranch has changed a great deal over the last forty-eight years. A place which had only one standing fence now has at least twenty miles of it. All kinds of sophisticated machinery has taken the place of the horse drawn machines.

One of Bob's and Opal's career highlights came in 1982 when they were named to the Eastern Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame. Finally, after years of working side by side, they are now able to enjoy the fruits of their labor. They now can take time to enjoy six grandchildren and two great-grandchildren.

—Chet Adams

John and Mary Ann Lish Adams

John Henry Adams was born October 31, 1860 in La Morganshire, Wales, son of George Phillip and Sarah Ann Banem Adams. He came to the United States as an infant. He married Mary Ann Lish in Portage (Willard) Utah on January 9, 1883. She was born August 1863, in Magnolia, Iowa, the daughter of Henry Doctor Lish and Emily Allen. The couple lived in Idaho then Montana finally settling in Salmon, Idaho, in 1897.

Mr. Adams was a pioneer prospector of Lemhi County and one of the first to own or open some of the mines in the valley that helped to develop the county. Among these were The Harmony Mine (which he sold later to William Burrages) which is located on Withington Creek. The Gold Dyke on Carmen Creek; the WhiteHorse, on Kirtley Creek and others. He also owned and operated a ranch on Kirtley Creek before retiring to Salmon City. They owned a home on North St. Charles street.

Johnnie and son John were fiddlers and played for dances in the community. The names of the other members of the band are not known at this time. In

Mary Ann Lish and John Adams

1911 the newspaper advertised one of the dances at Carmen, a masquerade and the tickets sold for twenty-five cents each. John Henry Adams died from a serious kidney disease, April 26, 1927. His wife, Mary Ann Lish died April 16, 1933. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They had many children. Levina Adams, who was born in Malad, Idaho in 1883, was married three times. Her first marriage was to Edward Manfull in 1900; her second marriage was to Clement Banen Adams in 1908; her third was Orville Crippin in 1922. Orville worked for the State Highway Department and owned a rock shop in Salmon. John Henry Jr. was born in Malad, Idaho in 1885 and was married to Rose Matthews in 1924. He died in 1939. Rose Matthews Adams married John's cousin Judah Wells, Jr. who played the fiddle for dances. Clement Carlos Adams was born in 1887 in Missoula, Montana and married Amanda Hartley in 1910.

Bessie Adams, was born in 1896 in Dillon, Montana and married Ralph Hixon in 1915. Her second marriage was to Patrick O'Connell in January 3, 1929. He was a barber for years in Salmon. Ruby Adams was born in 1898 in Salmon and married Floyd Hixon in 1915. They lived on Geertson Creek. James Adams (Jimmy) was born in 1900 in Salmon and married in 1928 to Douglas Walker. He worked for the State Highway Department and lived in Salmon. Elda Adams was born in 1903 in Salmon and married Harold Reneau in 1922. They lived in Montana.

Pearl Adams was born in 1907 and married in 1924 to Frank Kerin. They both played music for dances. She played the piano and he played the drums. He also worked at the local Chevy garage as a mechanic. Sarah, Myrtle, Stella, and George all died young or before marriage.

—*Wilma Williams*

Ralston and Rachel Horner Adams

In 1862, John C. and Mary E. Miller Adams, grandparents of Ralston (Rollie), decided to go by wagon train from Illinois to Sierraville, California, spending the winter of 1862 in Virginia City, Nevada. It was during the time of the Civil War, some of John's family and friends were enlisting in the Northern Army. Many of the family were still in Ohio and Vermont where John's father had passed away in late 1844. John later sold his property in Vermont and moved to Illinois.

John and Mary had a total of ten children, four born in Illinios, and six born in Sierra County, California. Two of their children died in Illinois when only a few months old. They lost four children in California in 1869 to diptheria, two within one week. One fourteen month old died in 1872. Three born in California lived to an old age, one being Ralston's father, William A. Adams. At fourteen, William nearly lost both his hands due to a blast while loading a muzzle loading shotgun. He later attended business college, where he met and married Tina Garfielda Fowler, a teacher at the college.

Ralston, the youngest of eight children, was born December 20, 1921 in Quincy California having been schooled and reared in Plumas and Sierra Counties. He attended one year of college when World War II started. Ralston married Rachel Horner, March 17, 1943, while working at Sacramento Air Depot. Rachel was born in West Virginia, January 15, 1921, the youngest of three children. She was schooled in Ohio and California and attended the University of California for one year.

On July 2, 1943, Ralston joined the U.S. Air Force. He sailed from New York on the Queen Elizabeth on August 20, 1943 landing in Greenock, Scotland on August 25, 1943. Tina, Rollie's mother died August 26, 1943. Ralston spent the next eighteen and a half months at Base Air Depot No. 1, Burtonwood, England; most of it as assistant foreman in the machine shop where there were three shifts with over two hundred workers each shift.

On February 1945, T-Sargent Adams was chosen from B.A.D. #1, joining seven E.M.'s from other bases to fly to Massachusetts to study jet engines, then return to England to set up the bases for jet airplanes. Previously, our Air Force only had propeller planes. Then, on July 22, 1945, Ralston took a plane from Sacramento Air Base, and flew to New York to return to England.

The European Theater War was ending so he was kept in the U.S. and worked at the wind tunnel labs in Virginia. In December 1945, he was honorably discharged at Fort Meade, Maryland. He then worked as general Superintendent for a construction company in Sacramento.

HOME ON THE RANGE

Rachel Horner and Ralston (Rollie) Adams, April 9, 1977

In 1951, he purchased a ranch in Yacolt, Washington to establish a boy's ranch. The boy's ranch did not materialize, but he and Rachel kept foster boys for a number of years. Ralston sold this ranch in 1957 and purchased a 1,640 acre ranch at Cazadero, California, running cattle and sheep while logging and milling. Selling this in 1964, they moved to Idaho purchasing the old Ball Ranch at Tendoy, where Chief Tendoy had lived. They also bought the Pyeatt Ranches, one of which is on the Lemhi River and one on Agency Creek, which had once been the old Sharkey Ranch.

In 1965, Ralston helped organize the Lemhi County Farm Bureau, becoming its first president. The new organization had trouble obtaining an insurance salesman so Ralston went to Boise and got licensed in all four lines of insurance. He sold insurance from the ranch until a regular agent could be secured.

It seemed that most of the Lemhi Cattle ended up in feed lots in Nebraska and Iowa, so Ralston and Rachel spent a month holding meetings in that area to find what kind of feeders they preferred. Buyers mostly liked pre-conditioned BlackWhite faced feeders. For several years Ralston put together train loads of feeders shipped to the stockyards in Omaha, Nebraska. The last time a shipment was made, between Lemhi and Horse Prairie, the shipment consisted of fifty-five double-deck cattle cars, three engines and five cabooses. The owners of the cattle rode in the cabooses. The train went from Pocatello to Omaha, Nebraska in twenty-one hours. The streamliners were sidetracked for it. Shipping was terminated because freight rates got too high.

In 1970 Ralston sold the Ball Ranch to his son, Milton. In 1972 it was sold to the famous John B. Delorean when he was Vice-President of General Motors. Later in 1976 the Pyeatt Ranches were sold. The combination of these ranches had around four hundred head of range rights. The range ran from the ranches to the Continental Divide.

After selling the ranches, Ralston and Rachel developed the Sunset Heights Subdivision on a half section they owned eight miles south of Salmon where they now live. Ralston and Rachel had four children. The oldest, Milton (Shorty), was born January 23, 1944 in California, whom, due to the war, Rollie didn't see until Shorty was thirteen months old. On May 28, 1967, Shorty married Vickie Patton. Their two children are Milton Dean and Donna Dawn. Dean, a Marine, is now an Embassy Guard stationed in Quito, Ecuador. Donna is still at home. After attending college, Shorty served in the Army in Vietnam. Presently, he and Vickie live in Grantsville, Utah, working at Tooele Army Base. Shorty writes repair manuals on new equipment like the Abrams M-1 Tank. Vickie is secretary in the Commander's Office.

Karen, born June 24, 1947 in California, married Lawrence Johnson. Larry taught and coached in Salmon. He also coached in Dillon, Montana and is now a teacher and coach at Idaho Falls High School. They have four children. Charlene Rachel graduated from the University of Idaho on May 18, 1991. She has been accepted into law school. In 1989, she married Timothy Johnson, who is a third year chemical engineering student at U. Of Idaho.

Karen and Larry's second child is Jeanette Carol who is a third year student at Idaho State University, intending to graduate as a Physical Therapist. Third daughter is Deborah Sue, who is a first year student at University of Idaho. Fourth is Laura Ellen, who attends Skyline High School in Idaho Falls.

Rollie and Rachel's twin sons, Donald Terry and Ronald Gary, were born September 30, 1952 in Vancouver, Washington. Terry, after attending the University of Idaho, joined the U.S.A.F. He married Janette Eslick on April 13, 1973. Their two children are; Jason Lyle, now attending High School in Missoula, Montana, and Kimberly Joy, now attending school in Fredonia, Kansas where she lives with her mother. Terry purchased a wrecker yard in Salmon and is now establishing a wrecker service in Lolo, Montana where he lives with his present wife, Rebecca (Ellsworth) Adams whom he married December 31, 1990.

Ronald Gary, after attending Idaho State University, also joined the U.S.A.F. making it a career. He has over twenty years in the service and has been stationed in Hawaii, Sicily, Turkey, Germany and is next due for two years in England. At present he is a M/Sgt. and is also still an eligible bachelor.

Idaho, which celebrated it's one hundred year anniversary is a wonderful state to live and to raise children in. It is our humble opinion that some of the best citizens of these United States, both past and present live in Idaho.

—Ralston Adams

Lee and Emma Gravely Aikens

Lee Aikens was born in Pickins County, South Carolina in August 1875, the son of Archibald Aikens and Rosetta Hendricks Aikens. In 1913, he married Emma Sarah Gravely who was born on March 4, 1889, in Pickins County. She was the daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Gilstrap Gravely.

Lee and Emma Gravely Aikens

Clockwise: Varnie, Dorothy, Virgil, Stella Aikens

Lee and Emma Aikens left North Carolina and were in Dillon, Montana when their twin boys, Virgil Lee and Varnie Perry Aikens were born on September 14, 1914. They lived in Dillon for about a year before coming to Lemhi County in 1915, and at that time they bought a ranch on Boyle Creek from Verna Kellogg, the widow of Orson Kellogg. It was the first place above the fork on the North fork of Boyle Creek, and comprised approximately one hundred twenty acres.

On March 5, 1915, their first daughter, Dorothy, was born in Salmon and their second daughter, Stella Elizabeth, was born a year and a day later, on March 6, 1916. The children attended the Boyle Creek school and Mrs. Verna Kellogg was their teacher for a time and also Ardith Harger Young.

Lee had about fifty head of cows and also ran a small band of sheep for a while. He planted an orchard of pears, apples, cherries and plums just north of the house. Emma was a sought after midwife on the creek. As the boys grew, they helped with the ranch work. They had been told many times not to play with guns, but could not resist their father's 30/30. One time when their parents had gone to town, the twins, Virgil and Varnie, were sitting on their parents bed when the gun accidentally fired, putting a sizable hole in the bedroom floor. They covered the hole with a rug, but as soon as their mother came into the house she smelled the gun powder and they were in for it.

During prohibition days, it was said by some that Lee Aikens made the very best whiskey around. Mr. Viel said he trusted Lee's whiskey but not that made by some others. In time Lee acquired adjoining pieces of land and enlarged the ranch. He later sold about six or seven acres of the lower end to Erle Embley, who built a cabin and lived there for a while until he moved to Washington.

On June 2, 1935, Dorothy married Arlen Matthews who lived just down the Salmon River. Their children are Ralph, Roy and Arlene Matthews. Dorothy died in California. Stella married Eddie Silver of Salmon in 1937, and now lives in Burney, California. Their children are; Carl, Lea, Martha and Shirley. Virgil married Thelma Ankrum Shafner in 1944. He worked for some time in the uranium mines at Moab, Utah and died there in July 1966 of cancer. Varnie married Clover Williams, daughter of Mary and Harry Williams, in 1946. They make their home at Hayden Creek, south of Salmon. Varnie and Clover's children are David Aikens, who married Marva Webb, and Janet Aikens Whitson and Ann Aikens.

After a prolonged illness, Emma Aikens died on May 7, 1939, at her home on Boyle Creek. After her death, and with all the children living away from home, Lee decided to lease the ranch and went to stay in the little cabin built by Erle Embley, which was vacant at that time, on what had been the lower end of the Aikens Ranch. He died there on June 18, 1943. Both Lee and Emma Gravely Aikens are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Varnie Aikens

David and Elizabeth Anderson Ainsworth

Des Moines, Iowa was the birthplace of David Galt Ainsworth, who was born there September 18, 1905, the son of Samuel and Callie McCormick Ainsworth. He grew up and received his education in the Des Moines school system. He then attended Iowa State College, where he majored in Agricultural Journalism. He was employed in the newspaper business in Iowa in news reporting and advertising.

Elizabeth Anderson, born April 19, 1909 in Madison, Wisconsin, was the daughter of Curtis K. and Lena Fahner Anderson. When she was four years old, the family moved to Charles City, Iowa, where she attended school. She, too, then attended Iowa State College.

Elizabeth and David G. Ainsworth were married March 25, 1933, in Charles City and they made their home in Spirit Lake, Iowa for many years. While living there, David served for awhile in the Iowa State Legislature, and Elizabeth was active in community affairs. She served for a time as Worthy Matron of the Twilight Chapter of the Order of Eastern Star; was an avid golfer and was President of the Woman's Federated Club for two years. She also enjoyed fishing.

Dave and Elizabeth Ainsworth

In 1942, the Ainsworths moved to Washington, D.C., while David served in the U.S. Army and was stationed at the Pentagon. Later they returned to the family farm and operated it until 1952, when they entered into an automobile dealership.

The Ainsworths vacationed in the West in 1958, and decided to move to Salmon, Idaho and set up a radio station. KSRA Radio was the first broadcasting station in the Salmon River Country. It went on the air in 1959; the Ainsworths owned and operated it until 1969, at which time they sold the business and retired.

Dave Ainsworth was a member of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer in Salmon; a member of the Rotary Club, having served as president and completing a term as Rotary International District Governor, District 542, in 1972-1973; and was a Paul Harris Fellow in Rotary International.

He was a member of the Masonic Lodge 11, AF and AM; Twilight Lodge 829; AF and AM in Spirit

Lake, Iowa; Salmon Chapter 14 Royal Masons; Salmon Commandry 9; and Hugh Duncan Chapter 2, Order of Eastern Star. He belonged to the American Legion, LLoyd Shaw Post 67; Salmon Elk's Lodge 1620, BPOE; Phi Delta Theta Fraternity and Sigma Delta Chi, a professional fraternity.

Many things were of interest to Dave Ainsworth, especially the history of the area and the out-of-doors. He was appointed as Idaho representative and vicechairman of the National Lewis and Clark Trail Committee during the Eisenhower Administration; served officially in Outdoors, Unlimited, Inc.; was a member of the Idaho Historical Society; and was a member of the Historic Sites Review Board of Idaho. He was also a past president of the Idaho State Broadcaster's Associations.

Mrs. Ainsworth was interested in studying and raising a variety of orchids in her greenhouse. She traveled extensively with her husband after he was elected district governor of Rotary International in 1971. She, also, was an active member of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer, and a member of Hugh Duncan Chapter 2, Order of Eastern Star. Later, her health began to fail and she was confined to her home.

Death came to David G. Ainsworth at his home February 19, 1983, following a brief illness. Elizabeth continued to live in her home until her illness made it necessary for her to go to the hospital. She died at Steele Memorial Hospital, September 20, 1984. Both of the Ainsworths are buried in Salmon's City Cemetery.

—History Committee

Elizabeth Kirkham Albertson

Elizabeth Kirkham Albertson was born August 29, 1899 at the Katy Ranch at Tendoy. She was the daughter of Robert and Margaret Sharkey Kirkham. Beth attended the Sunfield School, Tendoy, and Salmon High School. She later became enrolled at Lewiston Normal School at Lewiston, Idaho and graduated from there. She also attended school in Pocatello, Idaho, Albion Normal, and then the Western Montana College in Dillon.

Beth began her teaching career at the Baker School in 1917 and then went to Challis and taught school there. Beth Kirkham met Clarence Burstedt and they were married June 19, 1922. Clarence died January 3, 1929 of pneumonia.

Elizabeth returned to Baker where she resumed teaching. On June 2, 1933, she married Paul Albertson in Pocatello, Idaho. She went to Patterson to teach school in 1940 and 1941 when Paul was working at the Ima Mine.

In 1942, she returned to the Salmon Schools and taught here for seventeen years. In 1971, she retired from teaching in the Challis and Salmon School Districts, after having taught forty-three years. Beth Kirkham Albertson was a member of the Professional Education Association, Rebekah Lodge at Dillon (Western Montana), and at Caldwell. Due to a broken hip, she didn't teach for two years. She died May 7, 1984 in Salmon after thirteen years of retirement.

—History Committee

Arthur Leslie and Margaret Coles Aldous

Les was born March 12, 1899 at Clyde, Idaho. He was the second son of William Henry Aldous and Julia Viola Quigley. He died February 7, 1974 and was buried at Salmon, Idaho. He was the brother of: William Henry (1894-1950), Roxie Egge (1990-1965), George E. "Ted" (1902-1970), Loice Loneta Brough/Bell (1906-1948), Bernice Victoria Bryant (1907-1958), Herbert Andrew (1911-1981), Robert James (1914-1978).

Les spent his younger days in Clyde, Idaho. He came to Salmon in 1920 and worked for Stuart and Brown. He married Margaret Elizabeth Coles December 3, 1923 in Salmon. She was the daughter of John Henry Coles and Fannie Margaret Long. John Coles came from Oxfordshire England in 1881 and to Lemhi County in 1889. He homesteaded the ranch that Arthur and Claire Aldous live on now, having received his Homestead papers in 1901. Margaret was born February 25, 1906 in Salmon, Idaho, and she died April 9, 1976 in Salmon. Margaret had a brother, John Daniel (1900-1916) and one sister, Emma May Coles Bennett, (1902-1043). Les and Margaret had three sons; Darrell Coles, (1924), Arthur Rollo (1926), Leslie Delbert "Scoop" (1928).

In Les' earlier life, he worked at various jobs. He did cat work for the Forest Service and assessment work on mining claims. He opened the road above Maxwell's house between Scarecrow and Queen Mines (Boogerville). He worked for different mining companies. Once he dug large test holes, by hand, up Kirtley Creek. When they were mining over in Moose Creek area, Margaret cooked for a crew at the camp located between Moose Creek and Dump Creek. Les also hauled ore for Howard Sims, from Shoefly Mine to the Mill at the head of Diamond Gulch. (The Mill is now at the Historical Museum in Boise,Idaho, donated by Marjorie Sims).

Les rode for the Cattleman Association over in the Moose Creek area. He and Margaret would carry a tent on the back of their horses. Margaret would ride with one of the boys sitting on a pillow; they would sleep wherever, sometimes at the Moose Creek Meadows and other times in the old Mullin cabin. While riding for Fred Kohl one summer, Les roped a wild heifer, with calf, using some of the milk for his family.

Les and his boys would drive their cattle to the Big Hole, over the old Gibbonsville road every spring. They would camp at various camp spots such as Wagonhammer, Delonegy (Dahlonega), Gibtown (Gibbonsville) and the 1120 Ranch. It would take three or four days. Their last cattle drive was in 1952.

The winter of 1949, they took their cattle to feed in the Bitterroots. Les was one of the truck drivers that released thirty husky elk on the game preserve on Panther Creek near the mouth of Deer Creek. The elk were transported from Mammoth Hot Springs in Yellowstone Park. The trip took seventeen and a half hours.

Margaret and Les Aldous

After Les and Margaret were married, they lived on the home ranch for awhile. In 1938, they went to Elk City and Les worked on a dredge boat. In 1939, they leased the Bank Ranch from her father and lived there till 1962. They moved up Carmen Creek on the Fred Rose Ranch (which is occupied by John and April Aldous now). They lived there until 1972 then returned to home ranch till their deaths. In their retirement years, they spent some of their winter months in Arizona and Mexico.

Les belonged to IOOF and Margaret to Anna Rebekah Lodge #14. Their children and grandchildren are as follows: Darrell and Joyce (Moultrie) and their children, Leslie Lorraine "Sockie" Walchli (1947), Danny Michael (1949): Arthur and Claire (Moultrie) and their children, Steven Arthur (1950-1950), Pamela Kit Helmandollar (1952), John Arthur (1953), Wendy Jo Jenkins (1955), Andrea Janette (1959): Leslie "Scoop" and Pat, and their children, Teresa Marie ; Six; Hudson (1953), Marlene Elizabeth Mahaffey, Musch (1955), Rodney Brent (1957-1975), and Leslie Kevin (1958).

—Mrs. "Scoop" Pat Aldous

Arthur Rollo and Claire Moultrie Aldous

Arthur Rollo Coles Aldous was born at the Rose Hospital on March 24, 1928 in Salmon, Idaho, the second son of Margaret Elizabeth Coles and Arthur Leslie Aldous. Arthur grew up in and around the Salmon area but mostly on his Grandfather Coles' two ranches located a couple of miles north of town.

Arthur spent much of his childhood and early adulthood riding the range and mountains with his father who rode for the Moose Creek Cattleman Association. During this time Arthur learned to love the mountain wilderness with its variety of wild animals, clear streams and wooded lands.

While Arthur was in grade school, he had to walk the two plus miles although sometimes he rode his horse. After he arrived at school, the horse would be turned loose to return home. At times other children, also on their way to school would catch and mount the animal and continue on their way.

When he was older, Arthur would often leave his gun at the ranch gate during the evening. He would leave for school in the morning, pick up the gun and go hunting instead of attending classes.

Arthur married Claire Lovisa Moultrie on June 20, 1949, in Jackson, Wyoming. Claire was born May 19, 1931 in Thayne, Wyoming. Arthur took his new wife to the Coles' home ranch where they raised their family of one son and three daughters. Stephen, their first child, born May 2, 1950, died shortly after birth. On April 16, 1952, their second child, Pamela Kit was born; followed by John Arthur on November 22, 1953; Wendy Jo on December 5, 1955; and Andrea Janette on October 4, 1959.

In the mid 1950's, Arthur bought a stock truck and an Idaho Public Utilities permit. Over the next few years, he purchased several more trucks and established A&M Truckline.

The truckline was not Arthur's only venture. In 1961, he bought the Rose Ranch on Carmen Creek where he raised Hereford cattle. Then in 1962, Arthur started raising potatoes which he continued to do for a number of years.

Arthur was an avid hunter and fisherman spending weeks in the mountains each fall. Even though he did not pack or guide for hire, people would travel from all over the United States to hunt with him.

Arthur had dreams of starting his own elk ranch. Although he thought and talked about it for many years, the dream never materialized into reality

Claire Moultrie Aldous, Arthur Rollo Coles Aldous

mostly due to the fact that he could not seem to find the right contacts. Twenty years of dreaming and planning went by before his efforts began to pay off. In 1975, Arthur bought a "Private Park Permit" from the Department of Fish and Game and two heifer calves from the Spokane Ranch in Wisdom, Montana. Throughout the next four years, he purchased nineteen head of elk. Within a few years the herd had increased to sixty-three head of elk. A "Commercial Game Farm Permit" was needed at this time in order to sell some of the herd. Over the next several years, Arthur reduced his herd to twenty-five head which he has maintained to date.

Due to poor health in 1985, Arthur became semi-retired. He and his wife, Claire, have divided their time between their home in Salmon and Alaska where they spend their summers fishing and hunting.

Of Arthur and Claire's four surviving children, John and Wendy have remained on the ranches in Salmon. Pamela and Andrea Janette live in Alaska with their families. To date, Arthur and Claire have nine grandchildren (two granddaughters deceased) and two greatgrandchildren.

—Pamela Helmandollar
—Claire Moultrie Aldous

Darrell Coles and Joyce Moultrie Aldous

Darrell Aldous was born September 29, 1924, at the home of his greatgrandmother, Mrs. John Long. He has spent his entire life in this area, with the exception of the years he was in the Navy during World War II.

He is the son of Leslie A. and Margaret Coles Aldous. He has two brothers, Arthur R. and Leslie D. (Scoop). In his early years, the family lived on the Coles ranch and also at the Coles home in town. Darrell spent a lot of time with his grandparents. He worked on the ranch, in the hayfields and helped with the cattle.

Darrell attended school in Salmon. In high school, he was a member of the wrestling team. He liked to visit at the Salmon Hot Springs, which was owned and operated by his uncle, Fred Brough. He spent many enjoyable hours there with his cousin F. Lowell Brough.

At the age of sixteen he was driving cattle trucks for Fred Rose. The Aldous's later bought the trucks and so a lot of time was spent driving. Due to World War II, he never finished his schooling. He entered the Navy on March 23, 1944, and took his boot camp training at Farragut, Idaho. After boot camp, he went by train to Solomons, Maryland for training on LCT-5's. From there he went by train to New Orleans, Louisiana for gunnery training on an LST-577. He went from New Orleans on the LST-577 through the Panama Canal to the Pacific Ocean.

The ship crossed the Equator and all who had not been before received their initiation. Darrell served on several different LCT's (Landing crafts) and saw a lot of the Pacific Islands, some of which were the New Hebredes, Solomons, the Philippines, and Hawaii. He was able to go ashore in China and spent several months in and out of Korea. He came back from overseas in May 1946 to San Francisco and

Joyce Moultrie Aldous and Darrell Coles Aldous

Treasure Island and from there went to Bremerton, Washington. He was discharged from the Navy at Bremerton on May 30, 1946. He came home to Salmon and to the ranch where he had grown up and was very happy to be back.

He met Joyce Moultrie at Lumley's drugstore where she was employed. The couple were married November 4, 1946. They had two children, Leslie Lorraine, born August 29, 1947, and Danny Michael, born May 14, 1949. They also have five grandchildren and one great-granddaughter.

They owned and operated the Bank Ranch until it was sold in 1972. They kept a few acres and their home and so still reside in the same place as they did when they were first married.

Their years together have been very busy. The ranch work was hard and Darrell began to have trouble with his back. At one time they were milking thirty-two cows as well as haying and taking care of the range cows. They also had a few sheep.

Picnicking was one of their favorite pastimes. Darrell's parents really loved it too and it became a regular family outing. Darrell liked to hunt and fish. He took time off every fall to go out and get his deer and elk. Williams Lake was a favorite fishing place. The fish were plentiful and delicious. The entire family would go to the lake and camp and fish.

One year he worked as a guide for Jack Becker. They camped and hunted in the Sweat Lake area and at Indian Creek. In 1972, he went to work for the Department of Fish and Game. Some of the winter months were spent vacationing in California and Arizona. In 1979, they took up square dancing which has been an enjoyable pastime. Darrell retired from the Fish and Game in 1989. He is now busy fishing, hunting, yard work, and enjoys going to the mountains on picnics and also for getting their winter supply of wood.

—*Joyce Aldous*

Leslie Delbert and Patricia Ann Aldous

Leslie Delbert "Scoop" was born June 9, 1928 in Salmon, Idaho. He was the third son of Arthur Leslie Aldous (1899-1974) and Margaret Elizabeth Coles (1906-1976). He has two brothers, Darrell Coles (1924), and Arthur Rollo (1926). Scoop spent most of his childhood on the Bank Ranch, two miles north of Salmon, on Highway 93. He graduated in 1946 from Salmon High School, and went one year to the University of Idaho in Moscow.

In March 1951, Scoop joined the U.S. Navy. After boot camp, he served in the Navy Air Force, in the reserved Squadron VF 154 which was phased out a year later and became Regular Navy Squadron VF 837. He made three cruises overseas, lasting nine months each. The ships he served on were the Antietam, the Princeton, and the Yorktown.

Leslie D. "Scoop" Aldous

When he was in the States he was stationed at Morret Field. He was entitled to wear the following service ribbons, National Defense, Korean Service, United Nations, China Service, Good Conduct, Navy Unit Citation, and Korean Presidential Unit Citation.

Scoop and Pat were married on May 28, 1952 in Salmon Idaho. Their first daughter, Teresa Marie was born June 6, 1953, Salmon and their second daughter, Marlene Elizabeth was born March 8, 1955. Later, on March 24, 1955, Scoop was discharged from the Navy. They were making their home on the Bank Ranch when their first son, Rodney Brent was born in 1957. A month later we moved on the Fred Rose Ranch up Carmen Creek (where John and April Aldous live now). On May 28, 1958, their second son was born, Kevin Leslie.

Scoop ranched there for four years, when on April 16, 1960, a fire destroyed their two story frame house. The blaze started from a defective wire in the wall. They moved a house from Cobalt, forging the Salmon River just below the Carmen Bridge then up the Carmen Road to the ranch.

Scoop and Pat lived there one more year and then left the ranch and moved to their brick home at 706 Sharkey St. Scoop went to work for John Long at City Pack which started him on his butchering career. He worked for City Pack for ten years, till it closed down. Scoop worked for the County for awhile and helped build some roads for Quinton Snook Sr.

Scoop and Pat traded their home on Sharkey Street for their present home and Meat Packing business at 1706-1 Mary Street. They operate Scoop's Meat Processing on a part- time basis. Scoop makes some of the best wild game salami in the world.

Other work Scoop did before living on Mary Street involved cutting logs for Columbia Helicopter. Later, he worked for the Champion Saw Mill at North Fork, Idaho. In 1979, he went to Alaska and worked for Gulf Timber at Icy Bay, driving heavy equipment for building roads. In 1980, Pat went with Scoop and cooked for the logging crew.

They came home to Salmon in November and opened up the shop for hunting season. The next May, Scoop went to work for Cyprus Thompson Mines at Clayton Idaho as a heavy equipment operator. Pat went to work at the Man Camp for Holleran Food Service, cooking till they closed and moved the camp.

Scoop is assistant supervisor now and will retire in 1993 from Cyprus. He is an avid sportsman, he loves to fish and to hunt. If their health holds , Pat and Scoop plan on doing a lot of both, and they will have lots of time to spend with their grandchildren which number five presently and one due in May of 1991. Teresa and Bill Six had Marie Bodel in 1981. Marlene and Steve Mahaffey had Stephen Brent, 1977, and Tara Jean in 1981. Marlene and Brad Musch had Amy Joanne in 1988. Kevin and Tracey Ellsworth Aldous had Heather Nichole in 1989 and are expecting in May.

Scoop and Pat have lived all of their lives in Lemhi Valley as many of their ancestors did, and they love their valley as much they imagine their ancestors did.

—Patricia Ann Aldous

Leslie Delbert "Scoop" and Patricia Ann Aldous

Robert Gary and Shawna Sager Aldous

Robert Gary Aldous was born in Salmon, Idaho to Bob and Eleanor Aldous on July 23, 1952. He attended all his school years in Salmon. As a boy his passion was to fish and to camp with his father. They spent endless hours on the riverbank together. His other love was sports. He played baseball and basketball almost non-stop. While a senior in high school, his team won the district championship and went on to take second in the State Championship in 1970.

Gary continued his education at Idaho State University at Pocatello. He played one year of college Basketball while there. In 1974, he received his Bachelor of Science degree in Secondary Education. In 1983, he received his Masters from Idaho State University.

Shawna Dell Sager Aldous was born in Salmon, Idaho to Bill and Maxine Crook Sager on June 11, 1954 Except for a few months of first grade, she attended school in Salmon. She loved living on the family ranch at Baker. She was a 4-H member for nine years, including being a Junior Leader. Being one of the only girls in the Baker area, she babysat most of the children there for many years. She enjoyed her high school years and loved people. She worked for the ASCS office as an aide for a year and also for a summer at the Court House in the County Agent's office. Shawna attended two years of college at Idaho State University and Ricks College.

Shawna married Gary Aldous in Salmon, on August 17, 1973 at the Salmon Stake Center. They moved to Pocatello, Idaho where they both attended Idaho State University. After Gary graduated from college, in 1974, they moved back to Salmon where Gary was employed as a math teacher in the High School and as an assistant coach in football and basketball. Shawna worked for the Blue Cross Veterinary Clinic until the birth of their first child, Rebecca Camille, on October 26, 1975. Lana Rochelle was born in Salmon on March 7, 1977.

After teaching in Salmon for three years, Gary got a teaching and coaching job in American Falls, Idaho. In 1983, Gary became head basketball coach at the High School. He coached his team to a district championship his first year, something that had not been done in seventeen years.

Shawna had a day care in her home so she could stay home with her two girls. Many days, one would find as many as twenty little ones running around the house. In 1981, Dustin Robert joined their family. He was born in Pocatello on July 23. Dustin is very active in all sports especially soccer. He enjoys school and makes friends easily. Becky is also active in sports, enjoying softball, volleyball, and basketball. As a freshman, she was named American Falls High School Athlete of the Month for January of 1991.

She was also freshman class Vice-President

Rochelle also is active. She enjoys softball and basketball and is co-editor of the Middle School Annual. When Becky was in the eighth grade and Rochelle was in the seventh grade, they were chosen Queen and Princess of the Valentine Dance.

—Robert Gary Aldous

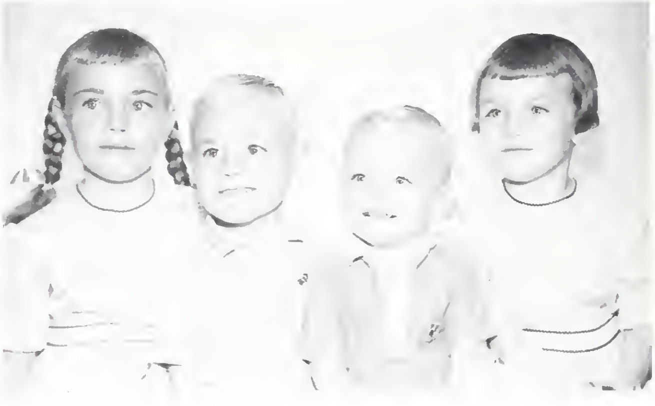
Rodney Brent Aldous

Rodney was the first son of Leslie "Scoop" and Patricia Ann Aldous. He was born on January 2, 1957 . At birth, his eyes were so big for his little face, he reminded us of a baby Hoot Owl. He lived in Salmon all his life. He graduated from Salmon High School in May 1975 having been a Boy Scout.

Rodney loved animals, small children, and was especially kind to older people. He enjoyed playing cards with them at Grange card parties. He loved to fish as much as his dad, and most always would catch his limit. When Rodney wasn't bowling on one of the men's bowling teams, you could always find him keeping score for one of the other teams.

He liked white cake best, and I spent a lot of time trying to put weight on him, for he was a tall *skinny* blue-eyed blond. When Rodney gave you his word, you could always depend on him. He had one younger brother, Leslie Kevin, born in 1958 and two older sisters, Teresa Marie born in 1953, and Marlene Elizabeth born in 1955.

Rodney Brent Aldous



Teresa, Rodney, Kevin, and Marlene Aldous

Rodney had been fishing the day he fell from the back of a pickup eight miles north of Salmon on U.S. 93, on June 23, 1975. He was loved and is missed everyday by his family and friends.

—Patricia Ann Aldous

William H. and Julia Quigley Aldous

William Henry Aldous was born January 31, 1867 in Huntsville, Weber County, Utah to Charles and Lucy Drake Aldous. His parents raised a large family of six boys and five girls.

"Hank" was a rancher all his life. In his teens, he worked in Downey, Idaho, and then in Montana. As a cowboy, he was a friend of Charles Russell, the famous western painter. In the 1880's, he homesteaded in Little Lost River Valley. His cattle numbered in the hundreds and he had over two hundred Appaloosa horses.

He met Julia Viola Quigley while she was working for the D.B. Hawley household. Henry and Julia were married on February 22, 1893 in Howe, Idaho. Their children were: William, Leslie, Roxy, George, Loice, Bernice, Herbert, and Robert.

Julia was a good manager and kept the accounts. Twice a year they traveled by team to Downey to purchase supplies and for visiting. Julia was known from afar with her fringed top buggy. The Aldous ranch was known for its hospitality. Mrs. Hawley came to visit and while there gave birth to baby Worth.

When William Jr. was a baby, Julia's mother, Almira Kyle, died during childbirth. The newborn daughter, Jeanette, was taken in and raised as their own. Kinship ties were maintained with Hank's cousins, including David Drake of Challis, Lidge Bingham of Blackfoot and Rose Faulert of Little Lost.

Following the birth of her last son, Julia contracted the measles and the flu. Both she and Robert died December 28, 1916. This was a bitter blow. Hank's oldest sister, Anna Sewell, and her husband Joe introduced his sister Isabelle to Hank and they were married. William Jr. went into the Army. The planning and management of the ranch declined and eventually, the Little Live Stock Co. acquired the ranch.

The family started to scatter. Roxie moved to Salmon and married. Loice went to the Sacred Heart Academy in Ogden for a year, then went to live with Jeanette Kyle Steele at May, Idaho. Loice followed Roxie to Salmon. Loice met and married Fred J. Brough, April 1, 1922. Bernice married Earl Bryant and moved to Baker, Oregon where they were joined by George (Ted) and Robert.

Hand and Isabelle moved to Marysville, California. they were joined in 1924 by Fred and Loice and their young son and were involved in gold mining. After a year they returned to Salmon. Hank divorced Isabelle in 1929. He lived at the Salmon Hot Springs with the Broughs for two or three years. Hank courted and married Katherina Bertsch of Arco. They lived in Baker,Oregon for a few years and returned to the lower ranch of the Hot Springs from 1934-1940. Hank and Katherina separated in 1939 and he moved in with Jim and Roxie Egge on the Shoup Ranch.

Hank had an even disposition, was never angry, and had a dry sense of humor. He was fond of his seven grandsons. At last a granddaughter, Charlotte, was born and she was the apple of his eye. Later five more grandsons and one more granddaughter were born.

Hank was a "consistent driver" always driving forty-five miles per hour. When his oldest grandson asked him why he always went so fast in town at the intersections, he replied "It was too dangerous to slow down and you had to get through the intersection!"

Julia Viola Quigley and William 'Hank' Aldous

His health began to decline. He had a dream of seeing a little black dog and if he waged his tail, he would recover and get well. This didn't happen and he died February 24, 1941 of myocarditis angina pectoris.

—Frederick Lowell Brough

Richard L. and Marilyn Monahan Alford

We are newcomers, having been here only a little more than twenty years. When Dick retired from the Navy in 1970, we decided to leave the overpopulated west coast behind and find a home somewhere in the mountains. After extensive travel in the intermountain region, we settled in Salmon on Tower Creek, buying the second place north of the fork.

At that time, there were only a few neighbors. Beth and Bob Dillon were at the mouth of the creek and had the only telephone. We really didn't miss having a phone, but it was nice to be able to use theirs occasionally. Half a mile below us were Doc and Louise Norton, and a mile above us were Ralph and Blanch Cottrell. They made us feel welcome. On the east fork were Ted and Maryanne Tudor, and at the head of that fork were Arch and Myrtle Marsing. All were wonderful neighbors and helped us enormously during our first years on the creek. We had much to learn about all those things that everyone but us seemed to know about. We spent a number of years remodeling the old house, which had been build about 1908 by Orsen H. Kellogg. Also, there was a good deal of fencing to be done, sagebrush to clear and a barn to build.

Judith Gay, our daughter, attended school in Salmon and Maridean Bromley made her feel at home in that first semester of sixth grade. After high school, she went on to receive her degree in nursing at Idaho State University. While there, she met her future husband Jerry Alexander Justice of Twin Falls. They were married on June 6, 1981 in an outdoor wedding at the ranch on Tower Creek. Their first child, Chase Justice, died at the age of fifteen months. With their two daughters, Gemma and Casandra, they now live in Clarkston, Michigan.

Marilyn's parents, Margaret and Edward Monahan, spent the last years of their lives with us in Salmon. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

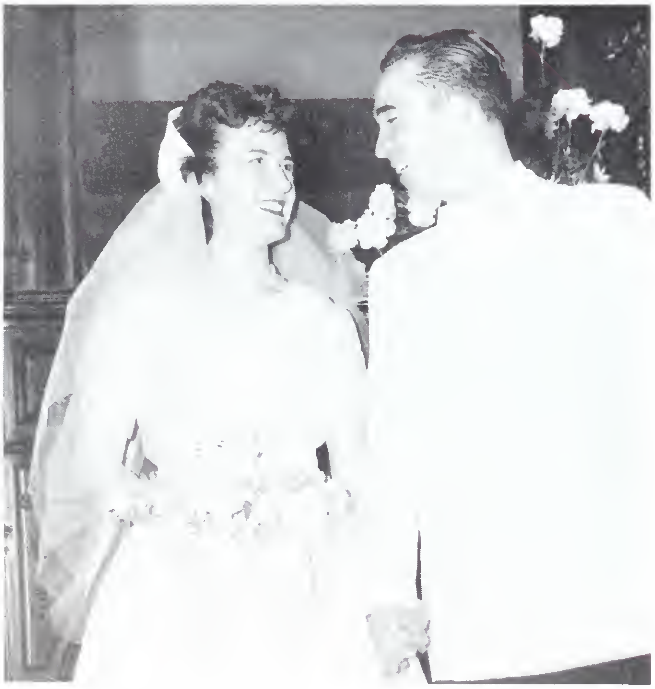
Richard Lindsay Alford was born May 7, 1926 in Medford, Oregon, the only son of Herbert Lindsay Alford and Bernice Winifred Crowson. Both of his parents came from pioneer families of Southern Oregon.

After graduating high school in Medford, Dick entered the Navy and under the V-12 program, attended Carrol College at Helena, Montana and the

University of Colorado at Boulder, where he received a Bachelor of Science degree and was commissioned an Ensign in 1948. In 1956, he received a Master of Science degree from the Naval Postgraduate School at Monterey, California.

During his naval career, he served as Commanding Officer of the USS Redhead AMS-34, the USS Brush DD-745, and served on numerous other ships at sea. He is the recipient of the Bronze Star, two navy Commendation Medals with combat distinguishing device, and the Meritorious Service Medal. In 1970, Dick retired from active duty with the rank of Commander. He is an avid golfer and designs and builds firearms in his spare time.

Marilyn Margaret Monahan, my full name, was born in San Pedro, California on January 13, 1931. My parents were Richard Hilton Wharton and Margaret Ida Turner. I legally took the name of my stepfather, Edward R. Monahan, before my marriage. I attended school in Los Angeles and Long Beach, California, and graduated from the Medical Assistants program of Long Beach City College, earning an Associate Degree.



Marilyn and Richard Alford

On April 2, 1952, we were married at Bayshore Congregational Church in Belmont Shore, California. Eight months after the wedding, Dick was serving in the Korean Theater in command of a Minesweeper. After a year and a half, he returned and we went to Monterey, California where he attended the Naval Post Graduate School. After six months on the east coast, we were once again in California, stationed at San Diego. Dick's ship went to sea a week before our daughter Judith Gay was born on September 22, 1959, at Coronado, California. He returned to see his daughter for the first time, six months later.

During the following years we lived in Albuquerque, New Mexico, and Japan before returning to California. While we were in Japan, Judy started school. There was no American kindergarten so she attended the "Cherry Blossom School", a Japanese kindergarten taught by Australian nuns. Needless to say there were some interesting language patterns and accents there. During our nearly three years in Japan the Vietnam War began and upon returning to California, Dick became Commanding Officer of a destroyer which served in Vietnam for quite some time.

During Dick's naval career, I was active in the Navy Relief Society, various Navy wives groups and was president of the Fleet Officers' Wives Club of Long Beach, California. Since coming to Salmon, I have worked as a volunteer at the Public Library and was a member of the board of directors of the Lemhi County Humane Society. I am a glass artist exhibiting in galleries throughout the west.

—Marilyn Alford

Jesse L. and Laura McQuade Allen

Jesse Lawrence Allen was born in Cedar Point, Idaho, November 20, 1916 to Thomas Park and Agnes Jensen Allen. Laura Ellen McQuade Allen was born in Ogden, Utah, April 16, 1926, to Joseph John and Claricy Louise Little McQuade.

Jesse attended school in Rexburg and Shelley, Idaho. Upon graduating from Shelley High School in May of 1935, he left, with his brother and sisters, for Salmon, Idaho where his father had a butcher shop in Pelton's store. Jesse was to work there at the store. In 1937, Jesse served a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints in Argentina.

In 1941, he joined the U. S. Air Force and saw action in Europe as a tail and ball turret gunner. Jesse was shot down twice, once landing in the Tyrrhenian Sea where he received a severe back injury that required many months of hospitalization.

While stationed in Denver, Colorado, he met and married Laura Ellen McQuade of Rawlins, Wyoming who was attending college in Denver at that time. They were married in Denver on April 26, 1945. This marriage was solemnized in the Logan, Utah Temple on May 24, 1945.

Upon his discharge from the military, they moved to Salmon, Idaho where Jesse worked with his father at Salmon Cold Storage as a butcher and meat cutter. He also worked in the cheese factory that was adjoining it. He did custom grain grinding and

FRONT ROW: Judy, Jesse, Laura, and Cheryl BACK ROW: Larry, Kent, Marva, Connie, and David Allen

also delivered ice from the ice plant to the homes and businesses of Salmon. The power was furnished by the "Mill Ditch" that took water from the Lemhi River down a flume and over a wheel. Auxiliary power was used in cases of emergency.

Jesse and Laura are the parents of seven children; Cheryl, Larry, Judy, Kent, Marva, Connie, and David. They attended school in Salmon and graduated from Salmon High School where they were active in school activities. They all attended Rick's college and Cheryl graduated from Hollywood Beauty School in Ogden, Utah. Larry graduated from Boise State University, Judy graduated from the University of Idaho, Kent from Brigham Young University and from the University of the Pacific Dental School in San Francisco. Marva and Connie graduated from Brigham Young University, and David from BYU and the University of Texas Medical Branch in Galveston, Texas.

In 1948, Jesse and Laura built their own meat processing plant and also a home on property they had purchased from Idaho Power. They operated this business for twenty years but, due to health problems, they had to close the business.

In 1956, they started raising mink. They started with twenty-five mink and built up to several hundred. At their first mink show they had the poorest mink shown, but with hard work and more knowledge, they later had the grand champion.

Jesse taught Seminary for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints for twenty-one years and was a substitute teacher for the high school teaching Spanish, English, Math and Shop.

Jesse and Laura have been active in Scouting. Jesse is an Eagle Scout and has received the Silver Beaver Award which is the highest honor bestowed on an adult leader. They are also active in their church and community serving in many leadership positions. They have been members of the American Legion and Auxiliary for over forty-four years and Jesse has served as Legion Commander. They like hunting, fishing, boating, and working in their woodshop. They enjoy gardening and their yards are always well kept and the flowers are beautiful. They enjoy living in beautiful Lemhi Valley. It is a wonderful place to make a home and to raise a family.

—Jesse and Laura Allen

Neal Allen

William Cornelius (Neal) Allen was born July 14, 1896 in Iosca County, Michigan, the son of Thomas and Martha Allen. He spent his early childhood there and attended school in Michigan. He enlisted in the service during World War I and served overseas. After his discharge he lived in Michigan, Alaska and Canada. He enlisted in the Army during World War II and served in the South Pacific.

He came to Lemhi County in the 1940's and prospected in the Moose Creek area. Neal had a large number of claims along Moose Creek. He had his "upper" summer home near Allen Creek and his small, winter cabin on lower Moose Creek.

Neal was a cantankerous fellow to strangers, but a good friend to those he knew. For several years there were complaints during hunting season that Neal had salted the Moose Creek Road with tacks.

He also had a cabin on the Salmon River near Horse Creek. Neal hated the Forest Service and had a bitter dispute over this cabin which was eventually burned by the Forest Service. Some say that once, Neal had a fight with a fellow along the river that resulted in Neal tying the other man up, and then turning him loose in a raft on the river. No one seems to know what then happened to the victim.

Neal was a physically strong fellow who loved to hunt and trap. Some called him " Cougar Allen" because of the large number of mountain lions he killed. One winter the paper reported he took something like seventeen lions during that winter.

Neal was married in his older years to a much younger lady. Problems arose and Neal decided the way to keep her from leaving the Moose Creek cabin was to take her shoes away, which he did. However, the young wife was determined and walked barefooted all the way out of Moose Creek, down the Stormy Peak Road to U.S. Highway 93 where she got a ride to town. She went directly to Fred Snook Sr.'s law office and filed for divorce. Fred Sr. was Neal's attorney and also Neal's mining partner on many of the Moose Creek claims, but he felt it was in both Neal's and the young lady's best interest that the divorce be completed, so he filed and obtained the divorce. Neal thanked Fred Sr. many times afterwards for undoing his mistake.

Neal was a social contradiction, he would be a mountain hermit living all by himself for many months, and then he would come to Salmon and spend some time socializing in the numerous bars and cafes. For many years he had no transportation and so he would often walk to town, when he came out of the mountains. Then he would purchase his supplies and make arrangements with someone to truck him back into Moose Creek. This was on the old Stormy Peak road before it was improved. A trip to Moose Creek then, was a several hour journey.

Neal died June 26, 1970 at his cabin on Moose Creek, under suspicious circumstances. He and a Don Dale were staying in the upper cabin. Dale reported to the Sheriff's office that Neal went to bed and when Neal didn't get up the next morning, Dale looked in his bedroom and found him dead of a gunshot wound to the head. Dale then walked to Leesburg and was brought to Salmon to notify authorities. Dale had an unfavorable background and left the area soon afterwards. On the other side of the coin, Neal had just returned from the Veterans' Hospital in Boise and was in failing health, so perhaps he simply wanted to return once more, to end his life at his beloved Moose Creek.

—Fred Snook

Stanley Joseph and Ila Cox Allen

Stanley Joseph Allen was born to Thomas P. and Agnes Allen on April 8, 1914, in Rexburg, Idaho. Stan started school at Cedar Point Elementary which was just a block from his home. School wasn't his idea of a good time, especially in the spring and fall when there were other things he'd rather be doing.

His older brother, Floyd, had a horse and taught Stan how to ride. Later, he was given a little black colt. Stan couldn't wait for it to grow up so he traded it for one he could ride. There was no job too big or too hard to do if he could ride his horse.

The family moved to Rexburg in 1923. Stan finished his grade school and freshman year there. Even though they lived in town, Stan had his horse. He liked basketball and football but was too small to play on the team. As a young man he liked to raise flowers and gardens. He still thinks corn is the best vegetable to raise and to eat.

Stan's family always went to church. He held offices in the church and was Boy Scout Leader for several years. No matter what he was doing, he always had time to help someone else.

Stan graduated from high school in Shelley, Idaho, on May 10, 1933. This was the day he met his first wife, Ila Cox. He took her home from the graduation dance. They dated often and said that the horse knew the way from Shelley to the Cox Ranch. Stan and Ila were married September 14, 1936. They moved to Salmon so Stan could help his dad in the meat market. Their first child, Bette, was born in her grandparent's house on October 27, 1938.

Their second child, Thomas, was born in Shelley on October 27, 1942. Lillian was born February 12, 1949, also at Shelley. About this time, Ila began to have problems. No doctor was able to do anything for her so Stan took her to Salt Lake City. The doctors there found the trouble. At this time she was also expecting their fourth child. The doctors wanted to take the baby but she wouldn't let them.

Stan came home, sold his cattle and left the children with his sisters and took Ila to Seattle to a clinic. They were there three months so Stan could learn how to take care of her. When they came home they gathered up their children and started a whole new way of life. The fourth baby was born May 27, 1950. She and the baby did fine and he was named William Cox Allen.

They came back to Salmon and Stan worked on a ranch and helped his dad with the meat market. The ranch work and the butchering became too much, so he sold the ranch and moved to town and went to work at the Salmon Meat Packing Company. He worked there until it closed.

Ila lived as an invalid for twenty-five years. Her last four years were spent in a nursing home in the L.D.S.Hospital. Two weeks after she passed away, her son Tom's little girl was drowned in a ditch in Provo, Utah. They brought her back to Salmon and she was buried close to her grandmother.

—Stanley Allen

Thomas Park and Agnes Jensen Allen

Thomas Park Allen was born in Provo, Utah on December 18, 1879 to Thomas William Frederick Allen and Martha Ellen Allen. Agnes Sophia Jensen Allen was born in Oak City, Utah on October 7, 1881 to Christian Hansen and Mary Anderson Jensen.

Thomas and Agnes grew up and attended school in Provo, Utah. Agnes completed high school and attended Brigham Young Academy for two years and received her teacher's certificate. Tom went to school only until he was fourteen years old. He then had to quit to work, but through self study he became an educated man.

On December 18, 1901, they were married in the Salt Lake Temple. They lived in Provo a few years and had two children, LaVon and Floyd. They then moved to Lovell, Wyoming where two more children were born, Shirley and Arvilia. Shirley, a son, died when he was just a small child. In 1910, they moved to Idaho and settled in the Rexburg and Shelley areas where the rest of their children were born, Afton, Stanley, Jesse, Lois, Eva, Paul, and Grace.

In May of 1935, they moved to Salmon, Idaho where Tom had a butcher shop in Pelton's store, located where B and B Market now stands. Following the sale of Pelton's store, Tom leased Salmon Cold Storage from Sam Wright and did custom meat cutting and butchering. He, also, had frozen food lockers for rent.

In 1948, he built his own meat processing plant and, with his sons, ran this business for over twenty years. While Tom was cutting meat, many of his friends would come and visit. Some of them were George Oliver, Big Mac Huls, Dick Pape, Tom Benedict and many others. Tom kept an old green rocking chair for them to sit on so they could be comfortable.

Tom held many civic and church positions. He was the first scout commissioner in the Salmon District from 1935 through 1039. He served on the school board from 1940 through 1946, and on the first hospital board in 1950. He received a statuette of scouting as an award for his many years service in scouting. Tom served many leadership positions in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints. He was Bishop of the Salmon Ward from 1938 through 1943. He was Patriarch of the Lost River Stake and then the Salmon River Stake from January until the time of this death at the age of eighty-nine on May 10, 1964.

Agnes was also active in community affairs. She worked with the Girl Scouts, in the Red Cross during the war, was a member of War Mother's, worked in P.T.A. and was on the election board for many years. May 19, 1964, she was chosen as Lemhi County 'Mother of the Year'.

Agnes gave birth to eleven children, all in her own home, and not until the time of her death, August 16, 1970, at the age of eighty-nine, was she ever admitted to a hospital.

Agnes and Tom Allen

They loved animals and always kept a calf, a milk cow or two, pigs, chickens and some times a horse. They loved to garden and their home and yards were always meat and clean, and their vegetable and flower gardens were a beautiful show place. Agnes always was a marvelous homemaker, cook, and seamstress.

Tom and Agnes had deep love and respect for each other, their parents, children and their fellow men. In each place they lived they were also loved and respected by all who knew them. They were always willing to "carry their load".

—History Committee

Bernard and Helen Young Allhands

Bernard Allhands was born October 7, 1886, in Watseka, Illinois near the family farm. He completed his formal education at Northwestern University in Chicago and began his banking experience as an employee of Oakland National Bank in Chicago.

He ventured to Spokane, Washington accepting employment with the Old National Bank of Spokane in 1909. He met and married Helen Young and two children were born in this union, Virginia, at Spokane and Kenneth at Yakima.

His first employment in Idaho in 1912 began as cashier of the Gilmore State Bank, Gilmore, Lemhi County, Idaho. He also established a dairy, delivering milk and water to the residents. The water was hauled by tank wagon from the mines nearby. In 1916, the bank was transferred to Leadore and the name changed to Lemhi Valley Bank. He served as president of this institution for a number of years and later entered the ranch and sheep business.

The sheep were wintered and lambed at the Leadore ranch sometimes trailing the band to Gibbonsville area for summer range. Later they were driven to Gilmore until the range dried up then pushed on to the Grizzley range for the summer.

The family resided at the Leadore TI Ranch until 1941 when Bernard traded the ranch for commercial property in Greeley, Colorado. Virginia had married Archie Young who distributed Raleigh products to homes in Lemhi County. They had two boys, Loren and Ronnie and settled in Caldwell, Idaho until her death in 1988. Kenneth married Eva Lee of Pocatello. They had one child, Glenda, who was born January 8, 1940. They moved to Denver where Kevin was born, March 8, 1958. Kenneth entered the military in 1944 and served with the First Infantry Division MP Company, in Europe. Glenda, her husband and son Stephen, residing in Denver. Kevin, his wife Lynn and daughter Andrea, reside in Phoenix, Arizona.

Bernard died on October 4, 1949, and Helen died in Montpelier, Idaho and is interred there. Kenneth and Eva retired in Alpine, Wyoming, November 1986.

—Kenneth Allhands

Frank Allison

My great uncle, Frank S. Allison, a pioneer miner, one of the first dude ranchers in this country and a resident of Lemhi County for thirty-eight years, died June 20, 1949 near the old Leacock Ranch on Panther Creek. Frank Allison was born in Sheridan, Iowa, in 1874, and lived there until the age of fourteen. From there, he went to Texas to work on a cattle ranch.

For the next several years, he did ranch work and mined, joining the gold rush to Alaska in 1896. After a year in the Klondike, he returned to the states going to Thunder Mountain where he operated a placer mine for three years.

In 1907, he took up homesteading at Myers Cove, which he called the Rams Horn Ranch. Shortly afterwards he discovered a mine on Silver Creek, known as the Allison Mine, which he operated till the time of this death. He was among the first to have a completely modern home in this section of the country From the Rams Horn Ranch, he operated one of the first dude ranches, and pioneered the dude ranch business.

Many celebrities from all over the United States were among his clients, including Zane Grey, who stayed at the ranch when gathering material for his book *Thunder Mountain.* Averil Harriman, who started Sun Valley Resort with Union Pacific Railroad, was one of his most repeated clients. He continued to operate the dude ranch for twenty years, selling it in 1939. He made his home at his mine until his death.

—Helen Maydole

Lester and Wanda Hancock Allred

Lester Hancock was raised in Cache Valley, near Logan, Utah. He went to work for the railroad in about 1907. He met Emerson Hill in Red Rock, Montana, and Emerson persuaded him to go to Salmon, Idaho, to work at the Queen of the Hills Mine. He later went to work for Peter Mckinney.

Otto met Frances Brueteguam in 1917, at the Mckinney ranch. Wanda Lucille Hancock was born to them March 14, 1918. The Hancocks moved to Leadore in late 1918, and Otto was employed by Thomas and Emma Yearian, up and down the Lemhi Valley, until 1925. Another daughter, Deon, had joined the family by then.

At that time, Otto went to work for Pete Vreeland on the Hawley Creek Ranch and Frances drove four miles night and morning in the old Ford to take her girls to school at Leadore.

In 1932, Otto bought the Forbes Ranch on Hawley Creek and the little family moved once more. They have many happy memories of those years.

Milford Allred was born in Spring City, Utah, September 11, 1889, the last of eleven children born to Sarah and David Allred. He came to Leadore as a young man and liked it so well there that he stayed.

Olive Reddington was born November 16, 1898, one of seven children born to John and Cora Shelley Reddington. She and Milford met at Leadore and were married in Salmon on December 15, 1914. Two children, Lester and Hazel, completed their family.

Milford was a 'master of all trades', working, as many men did during those hard times, at many kinds of jobs. These included ranch work, timbering, and State of Idaho road maintenance work. Milford died in June of 1968, and Olive passed away in October of 1979, both at Salmon, Idaho.

Lester Allred graduated from Leadore High School the spring of 1935, and Wanda Hancock graduated from Leadore in 1936. They were married on August 8, 1936. Lester and Wanda lived in Salmon until 1957. During this time, Lester worked for Sturmer

FRONT ROW: Wanda and Lester Allred celebrating their Golden Wedding Anniversary BACK ROW: Suzie, Sharon and Jim,

Truck Line, Chevrolet Garage, Pioneer Garage, and for a short while, the *Recorder-Herald*. Wanda was employed at Stevens' Drug for many years. The Allreds are the parents of two children, Sharon and Jim.

This young family moved to Idaho Falls in 1957, where Lester worked for J. Keller and Wanda was employed by the Clinical Laboratory and Medical Mart. Sharon is married and lives in Boise, Idaho. She is the mother of six children. Jim attended college in Pocatello and is now is an architect in Denver, Colorado. In 1968, he was chosen 'Small Business person of the Year' for the State of Colorado. Jim and his wife have four children.

Lester and Wanda celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary on August 8, 1986. Most of the family and many friends joined them in the celebration. They now have ten grandchildren and six great-grandchildren.

—Wanda Hancock Allred

Lucky Seven

Front: Pete, Keith, Barbara, Ken, Fidele, Steve, and Tom Amar standing

Fidele and Barbara Amar

In 1957, after a trip to Yellowstone Park, the Amars, Fidele, Barbara, and children, Steve, Ken, Keith and Tom drove through Salmon, Idaho on their way home and fell in love with the town. In March 1958, they moved from La Puente, California to Williams Lake and Lake Creek Ranch. Steve was in the second grade and Ken and Keith were in the first grade. They had to walk across a swinging foot bridge and wait at the road for the bus.

In those days, there was a very rough back road to get to the ranch and then up to Williams Lake. Most people parked across the river and crossed the foot bridge. They were met at the house and taken to the lake.

That first winter we bought Lost Trail Ski Area up on the Idaho/Montana border. It was much different from today. There was no power or water. The tow was a rope-tow powered by Flathead Ford V-8 engines and the pulleys were Model A wire spoke wheels. Ken, Keith and Steve learned to ski on wooden skis that had been left at the lodge. Tom learned a little later but had trouble with the rope tow. He had to wait until someone would pull the rope down so he could reach it. The slopes were groomed by side stepping up the hill.

In 1961, Pete was born and we left the Lake and the ski tow to raise potatoes on Briney Creek south of Salmon. The next few years potatoes were raised up and down the Salmon River. The cellar is still located at Elk Bend. In 1963, we bought a ranch at Ellis and all the boys worked with us on the World's Largest Foundation Russet Burbank Seed Potato Farm.

In 1965, a second ranch was bought in Challis making a total of twelve hundred acres of Foundation Seed Potatoes. We used Lucky 7 for our branded sacks. There were a lot of test plots put in for the University of Idaho. In 1969 and 1970, after graduating from Salmon High School Steve, Keith and Ken attended Idaho State University. The boys switched to the University of Idaho to graduate.

In the summers they returned to help us raise potatoes. One of the things we all enjoyed for recreation was to pile the whole family in our Land Rover along with lots of food and go hunting, fishing or just exploring. Then the ranch was home to all the family. Steve married Judy Allen. Keith married Sheryl Brog and Ken married Sally Gott. Tom followed his brothers to the University of Idaho. Pete spent his Junior year in High School in Norway as Rotary Exchange Student. He also attended the U of I at Moscow.

When Fidele passed away, the ranch dissolved and the family has gone various ways. Barbara continues to live in Salmon. Steve, Judy, Kevin, Jermey, and Andrea live in Meridian, Idaho where Steve is with New York Life. Ken, Sally, Mica and Nick live in Idaho Falls. Ken works as Fire Protection Engineer at the I.N.E.L. Keith, Sheryl, Kymberly, and Paul live in Salmon where they own and operate A.R.A.S. Heating and Cooling. Tom, Gretchen and Alex live in Challis. Tom works for Cypress Mines. Pete lives in San Diego, California and works for Home Depot.

—Barbara Amar

Keith and Sheryl Brog Amar

High school sweethearts, Keith and Sheryl Lyn Brog married on March 21, 1974. Keith's parents were Fidele F. and Barbara Jean Sproul Amar, his brothers were Steve, Ken, Tom and Pete. Sheryl's parents were Paul A. and Jean Marie Poe Brog. Her sisters were Kathy Eggers and Paula Brog. Keith graduated from college in 1974 and landed a job with Western Fare Service in Twin Falls. Sheryl continued her education until she graduated in 1976.

In January 1976, Sheryl was hired to start the Special Education Program in Salmon at the high school. In March 1976, Keith returned to Salmon to help with the family farm. He took over the responsibility for the fertilizer program and helped with the installation of wheel lines for sprinkling purposes on the farm in Ellis.

Keith and Sheryl became the proud parents of a baby girl, Kymberly Jean in March 1978. She was the first girl on the Amar side and the first grandchild on the Brog side. She was named after her grandmothers and her aunt.

They left the ranch that year. Keith worked that summer logging and ended the year helping with the paving of Salmon's Main Street. One day, a neighbor, Carol Barnett, asked Keith to take on his over flow of appliance work. This worked out so well that they started their own business working out of the home. They expanded the business to include refrigeration, commercial work, factory authorized service and heat pumps.

In 1980, Paul Ryan was born. Paul was named after Grandpa Brog, great grandfathers on both sides, and his uncle. With this new addition, Sheryl quit teaching.

Now the business had grown to the point that it became necessary to move it out of the home. In 1986 the Amar's purchased the building next to the forest service on Highway 93 North. The business was not the only thing changing.

Kymberly has been in two ballets, The Nutcracker and The Wizard of Oz, she has taken gymnastics, piano lessons, and dance. She's played on the Salmon Valley Cheese Softball Team and the volleyball team. She is Junior Princess in Job's Daughters. Even with this busy schedule, she has been able to maintain an A- Average in school.

Paul has played baseball, football, basketball, and wrestling. In Gymnastics, he placed second in the state meet. He was elected as Cub Scout of the Year for Teton Peaks Council. He completed all the activity badges for Cub Scouts and received the Arrow of Light.

Keith and Sheryl seem to find time to be involved with many community organizations. Sheryl is involved with Beta Sigma Phi, PTO, Softball Association, taking college credits, serving on the Salmon River Industrial Board, Chairman and Secretary for the Elks Pack 620, and Membership Chairman for the Idaho State Snowmobile Association and Secretary for the Local Snowmobile Club. Keith has coached Kym's softball team and co-coached Paul's football team. He is President of the local snowmobile club and Chairman for troop 620. He is also a member and has held offices in the Elks, the Masons, and the Rotary Club. He has been Cub Master for Pack 620, and Chairman for Planning and Zoning.

Living in Salmon, one needs to take full advantage of all the wonderful activities there are to do in this great area of ours. By mid-December, the Amars can be found on the weekend enjoying themselves snowmobiling or down hill skiing. As summer approaches, the snowmobiles and skis are put away and the motorcycles, 4-wheelers and ski boat complete with skis come out. With property at Williams Lake, you can fish, hike, ride bikes, ski and swim. Summer usually ends with a trip to Red Fish Lake. Fall always means a special hunting trip with all the Amar brothers.

Keith, Sheryl, Kymberly and Paul hope you can all find the time to enjoy this area as much as they have.

—Sheryl Brog Amar

Peter and Christina Peterson Amonson

Peter Amonson, (1839-1921) and Christina Peterson, (1849-1927) were both from Norway and were married in Chicago, Illinois, in March 1873. Peter first arrived in the Lemhi County area in 1867. He was a cobbler and set up shop in Salmon. During the gold mining activity in Leesburg, Peter had a ferry to take the miners across the Salmon River. Later, he freighted supplies and sold flour, beans, and bacon from his wagon.

In 1890, Peter and Christina moved to a ranch between Lemhi and Leadore, and with Mike Spahn, also bought the DC Ranch on the south side of the Lemhi River. They had busy ranches and the young men enjoyed Christina's cooking. After Peter's death, Christina moved back to Salmon. She had an Aladdin precut house built on Main Street, with the carpentry done by Mr. Bundy. The house is owned today by her grandson, Peter L. Amonson, of Portland, Oregon.

Peter and Christina Amonson had five children: Clara, Albert, Oscar, Anker, and Esther. Clara Amonson, (1874-1954), married Arthur Diggles, a mining engineer, who was a classmate of Herbert Hoover at Stanford University. Diggles and Hoover were partners and had mining ventures in Australia and China. Clara accompanied her husband, and returned to Salmon after his death. She taught school for many years in Idaho and Montana. Their daughter, Esther, died as a young woman.

Albert Amonson, (1875-1948) was married to Ida Stobie, (1895-1974), and they had two children, Wangleston and Jerrold. Albert had the Amonson-Pyeatt Men's Clothing Store in Salmon, with his brother-in-law, Bill Pyeatt, and also had mining interests.

Esther Amonson, (1882-1948), was married to Bill Pyeatt, (1872-1958), and they ran the drugstore in Salmon for many years in addition to the clothing store. They had no children.

Anker Amonson, (1880-1929), married Emma Webber, (1883-1976). Emma was a Seventh Day Adventist and came to Salmon where her sister, Bessie Randolph lived. Emma went to work at the Lemhi Indian Agency, managing the laundry and teaching music. Anker and Emma ranched on the Lemhi River, and he also worked a mine with Bill Pierce on McDevitt Creek. Emma and her sons, Edgar and Karl, later moved to Gladstone, Oregon, where Edgar still lives.

Oscar Amonson, (1878-1942), married Jane Leach, (1883-1974), of Parkersburg, West Virginia, on January 11, 1908. Jane had come to Salmon by stagecoach to visit her cousins, the McNabs, who had several daughters. Men's hair styles were long in those days and when Oscar asked Jane for a date, she said she would go to the party if he got a haircut. After visits across the country, they were married in New York City, with Jan's mother, Minerva Cooper Leach, and her brother, John Leach, in attendance. Oscar and Jane returned to Idaho to live at the DC Ranch. Later, they homesteaded adjacent land and built a log house where they raised two sons, John and Peter. Oscar was a warm, friendly person and always felt more comfortable with horses than with automobiles. He once pulled back on the wheel and shouted, 'Whoa,' when he wanted to stop the car.

Oscar and Jan's son, John C, Amonson, (1908-1988), known all his life as Sammy, married Marian Benedict in December, 1939. They have four children: Ann, John, Robert, and Russell. Sammy and Marian carried on at the ranch after Oscar's death. They added on to the original log house, remodeled the bunk house into a cookhouse and modernized the haying operations. Jane continued to live on the ranch until her death in 1974. Sammy and Marian retired in 1984 and their son John and his family are now managing the ranch.

Oscar and Jane's son, Peter L. Amonson, born in 1917, married Jean Simonson, born in 1920, in June 1941. Jean had come to Salmon with her aunt and uncle, Elsie and Floyd Godden. Floyd was a Supervisor with the US Forest Service. Before their marriage, Jean taught at the one room school at Lemhi, while Peter studied engineering at General Motors Tech. They moved to Portland, Oregon, during the war and worked at Kaiser Ship Yard where Peter taught welding and Jean taught nursery school. After the war, Peter was a mechanical engineer at Willamette Iron and Steel Company, Radar Pneumatics, and ESCO. He worked on Columbia River dam projects, nuclear and missile projects, and saw mill and paper mill installations. Peter and Jean have three sons: Eric, David, and Christopher, and live in the house that Peter built in 1949. Although Peter and Jean have lived away from Lemhi for almost fifty years, they still subscribe to the *Recorder-Herald* and like to keep up on the local news.

—Peter L. Amonson

Esmond and Nona Kaser Anders

I was born October 14, 1911, to Grace McDonald Anders and William H. Anders at Livingston, Montana. I was named Esmond Wesley, probably objected to the name at that time. One sister, two years older than I, and one brother, two years younger, made up all the family.

We lived near a little town called Emigrant. Emigrant is approximately half way between Livingston and Gardner, Montana, which is Montana's west entrance to Yellowstone National Park.

One of my earliest recollections was my dad taking his teams to the Park and driving coach throughout the tourist season. Cars were not allowed in Yellowstone at this time.

In 1917, we came to Lemhi County. I have been a resident of Lemhi County ever since. I started working for the Forest Service in 1930. I was lookout and smoke chaser for three years. In 1934, I started working for John Mckinney, a cattle and horse buyer. We handled horses by the hundreds through the 1930's. I liked working with cattle and horses better than any other work. I was most happy when breaking horses either saddle or draft.

Quite often there would be a funny incident happen when working with stock or at least a laugh on someone. In this case, a laugh on me. We went out one evening to get some cattle in, to load a truck. My horse was close (just breaking). John said he would get his horse. I just happened to mention it wouldn't be necessary, as his horse would be just in the way of my cow horse. The cattle were close, so I went out bare-back. The horse decided bare-back wasn't the way to corral cattle. It would have been all right, excepting, one of the fellows saw the fracas and the grass stains on my back. I got back on the horse and made a different arrangement and finally corralled the cattle bare-back luckily, right before John got out with his horse. It was a considerable time before the last was heard about the good cow horse.

I was married in Missoula, Montana, to Nona Marie Kaser. We raised three boys. Bob and Bill and their families live in Salmon. Jack and his family live in Hamilton, Montana. We lost Nona in 1978.

We farmed a few years for ourselves. In 1950, I started working for Sam McKinney. I was with Sam for thirty-two years. In 1982, I left the ranch and was caretaker of the Lemhi County Fair Grounds for eight years. April of 1990, I left the Fair Grounds and moved to Salmon. I now reside there.

—Esmond W. Anders

Dare and Emmeline Joyce Park Anderson

Dare Robert Anderson was born April 14, 1920, at Leadore, Idaho to John Robert Anderson and Emma Kathryn Petersen. Emmeline Joyce Park was born August 16, 1925, to George Albert Park and Kitty Lou Hardwick. She came to Lemhi County in 1938 with her parents when her father took the job of irrigating for Mrs. Yearian on Peterson Creek.

Dare worked on ranches in the Leadore area and with his father at the Silver Noon Mine in Gilmore in his early years. In February 1942, he was inducted into the Army Air Force where he served until September 25, 1945. He married Emmeline Joyce Park on August 22, 1945 in Salt Lake City, Utah. After his discharge, they moved back to Leadore where they made their home.

In 1946, they leased their home ranch from Dare's uncles, Bill and Albert Petersen. When Bill died, he left his share to Dare. They later purchased Albert's share. During this time, they purchased the Dana Walton ranch, the Alvin Gjettrup homestead, and ten acres of the Matt Damshak homestead in Big Eight Mile Canyon, while proving up on a hundred sixty acres of land adjacent to the home ranch by desert entry.

Dare and Joyce have four children: Russell D. was born December 21, 1946 in Idaho falls; Mary Ellen was born October 7, 1950 in Salmon Idaho; Albert D. was born December 27, 1952 in Salmon, Idaho; Kathern Lou was born October 24, 1954 in Salmon, Idaho.

The three oldest children have chosen careers away from Lemhi County. Kathy chose to remain in the Leadore area. She became a high school mathematics teacher. Her first year she taught in Salmon, but has since taught in the Leadore School. On May 28, 1977, she married Ralph L. McRea, a Leadore resident. They live on the Dana Walton Ranch and help with the ranch. They have two children; Elizabeth Ellen, born June 11, 1980 and George Terrance, born June 23, 1983. Both were born in Salmon, Idaho.

—Joyce Anderson

George and Mary Wallace Anderson

The man known for most of his life as George David Anderson was born Gregoria DeKelb in Latvia in 1833. After a career as a sailor, he came to the United States in 1856. Becoming afflicted with gold fever, in 1861, he took off for the West; Colorado, Arizona, Mexico, then Montana in time for the stampede to Alder Gulch. By 1866, George had found his way to Leesburg, staking claims on Arnett Creek.

That winter he and the Hull brothers built the first bridge over the river in Salmon City where the bridge today is located. In 1868, they sold the bridge, going to the White Pine country of Nevada. George and John Hull built and operated a toll road there.

Returning to Idaho, the partners again went to work on their claims on Arnett Creek. They also built an arrastra to crush the gold-bearing ore found there.

That winter George returned to Chicago where he and Mary Elizabeth Wallace, at seventeen, less than half his age, were married. Their home for the next five years was the cabin he had built beside the creek. Their sons, Percy, and George, later known as Gregor, were born there. They were followed in 1876 by Ida, the first of their five daughters.

The following summer, George, along with Ira Tingley, set out on a prospecting trip on the North fork of the Salmon River. While they were gone, word spread that the fleeing Nez Perce were headed into the Salmon River country.

Kind neighbors moved Mary and her small children to safety. The kids traveled by pack horse, George and baby Ida in one alforja, with Percy and the family dog on the other side. The family never returned to live on the creek.

The night of August 9, 1877, George and Ira were camped on what would be Gibbonsville, unaware of the Battle of the Big Hole taking place just across the mountain. The next day, George filed on the district's first quartz claims, which lay above a sparkling little creek flowing into Dahlonega, now known as Anderson Creek. Several of those claims were later sold to the ADM Company which built the big mill that dominated the town for so many years.

As word of the find spread, a sprawling town (with thirteen saloons!) now named Gibbonsville, sprang up. George Anderson was elected the first Mayor. In 1878, the Andersons' next daughter, Grace, was

This photo was labeled the 'Seven Devils'. FRONT ROW: Aura Anderson, Sadie Reese, Emma Skinner. BACK ROW: Grace Anderson, Edna White, Ida Anderson, Martha Taylor. August 22, 1899.

GIA photo

born. She was Gibbonsville's first white child. Aura followed in 1880, Myra in 1882, and lastly, Edna, in 1884. Like so many parents of that time, the Andersons lost three other children at birth or in infancy.

The boys became prospectors and miners like their father, also working at whatever jobs came to hand. Percy became a highly skilled raftsman on the Salmon River, recognized for his knowledge of the flora and fauna of the area. Gregor often worked as a packer, serving as such in the Spanish-American War. Both were active in the Democratic Party. Gregor at one time ran for the office of County Assessor. At the time of his death he was operating a mine at Shoup.

The girls, with the exception of Myra, taught in various schools in the valley, working their way through college. Myra and Wilford Hopkins of the Big hole were married shortly after she finished high school.

In the late eighties, George was injured in a cave-in, and henceforth walked with a cane. Nevertheless, he continued his mining activities, including operation of a double-bed arrastra. An 1894 article stated that three of his properties "had yielded more than $40,000 in sixteen years, by the primitive methods then in use".

George died in 1899, just short of his sixty-sixth birthday. Mary continued to live in Gibbonsville until moving to Boise where Aura was then working. Later she moved to the Wilford Hopkins home in Seattle where she died in 1927 at the age of seventy-four. She is buried next to her husband in the Gibbonsville Cemetery,, where Percy and Gregor also lie in peace.

No member of the George David Anderson family now lives in the Salmon River Valley. Percy never married, and Gregor's marriage (to Margaret, widow of Joe Bauer) came late in life. All the girls following marriage, lived the rest of their lives elsewhere.

—Rose Works Anderson

Henry Gourley and Elizabeth Anderson

Henry Gourley Anderson was born in Wanship, Utah, the ninth child in a family of thirteen. In January, 1910, accompanied by a seventeen year old nephew, Will Evans, he traveled to Lemhi County in a horse drawn bobsled, in search of land on which to establish a new home for his young family. He purchased one hundred sixty acres of Indian Reservation land at Sunfield, later renamed Tendoy; which adjoined property owned by a brother-in-law; Will's father. Henry managed the Evans land along with his own, running the two properties as one.

His wife, Elizabeth, and two small children, Kenneth and Margaret, joined him, after he was settled on the ranch. They arrived by stagecoach, traveling over Agency Creek Pass from Red Rock, Montana (which was changed after time to Armstead). The Andersons were later blessed with another daughter, Mary.

Mr. Anderson had been a sheep man for most of his life, so, it was not unusual that he invested in a band of sheep in Lemhi County, running them on open range during the summer months.

When Mrs. Anderson's sister Gwenfred (Mame) Jenkins lost her husband in a tragic accident; leaving her with two small boys to raise, the Anderson's suggested she and her children join them on the ranch. She gratefully accepted their offer, and as the three Anderson children and two Jenkins boys, Tom and Dave, grew, she helped with the many duties required to maintain a busy ranch and two growing families. The five children received their education at the Tendoy School and the Salmon High School.

In 1924, Kenneth married Hilda Williams and they built a small home on the Anderson Ranch. They have one daughter, Aloha Jean. Kenneth worked with his father for several years, until he and Hilda purchased property of their own; the homestead of Miss Mattie E. Head. They raised cattle, ranging them on Forest land in the summer and pasturing them on the ranch in the winter months. He also had a small band of sheep. In 1968, they sold the ranch and retired to Salmon.

Margaret and John Rand were married in 1936. They made their home in Salmon. Margaret was appointed Deputy County Treasurer and Tax Collector, in 1934, and in 1941, was elected County Treasurer, a position she held for two terms.

Mary married Floyd Pitzer in 1934. Floyd was employed by the Steve Mahaffey Ranch until June, 1948, when the Andersons decided to sell their property and retire to Salmon. Mary and Floyd then purchased the home ranch and the Evans property. They retired to a small acreage near Salmon in 1970.

Kenneth's daughter married William Perry in 1946. They are parents of four children; one daughter Billie Jean, and three sons, Bob, John, and Jim. All are married and have families, adding five grandchildren and four stepgrandchildren to the family tree.

In an afternoon's conversation with his grandson Bob, Kenneth commented that he "had lived at a very special time," for he doubted that many men have had the privilege of witnessing the changes in their lifetime that he himself had. He came into Lemhi County on a horse-drawn stagecoach, knew the man personally who owned the first automobile *and* the first airplane, in the county. He had seen a railroad come and go and with the aid of television, had watched a man land and walk on the moon *and* had participated in the growth of three new generations. "That", he said, "is first-hand progress".

—Aloha J. Perry

John and Emma Petersen Anderson

John Robert Anderson was born February 1890 to Otto Edward and Hilma Augusta Morrison Anderson, on the high seas as his parents were immigrating to the United States. They chose Duluth, Minnesota as his birthplace because that was their destination. The family later moved to Thornton, Idaho.

Bob, as he was called by family and friends, came to Lemhi County in 1904, and settled in the town of Bannister with his cousins, the Carlsons. He worked in the mines in Gilmore. On November 6, 1919, he married Emma Kathryn Petersen at Dillon, Montana. Emma was born in Darby, Montana on April 11, 1900.

Bob and Emma had four children; Dare Robert, born April 14, 1920; Ruth Hilma, born October 26, 1921; Russell Albert, born October 29, 1924, all born in Leadore, Idaho. Bobby Edward was born in Thornton, Idaho on February 14, 1927.

Bob worked at ranching around Leadore and at Thornton until Emma died at Thornton, Idaho on February 18, 1929. Members of Emma's family took the children and raised them. On October 8, 1943, Bob married Nina Alberta Christine Petersen, Emma's sister, in Dillon, Montana. Nina died on October 8, 1963 in Salmon, Idaho. Bob died November 11, 1965 in the Idaho Veteran's Hospital at Boise, Idaho.

Dare Robert married Joyce Park. They had four children; Russell D., Mary Ellen, Albert D., and Kathern Lue. Ruth Hilma married Linnis Smith June 25, 1942. They had five children; Grady Robert, Dick L., Dorothy Kathryn, Dan Petersen, and Kelly Ernest. Russell Albert was unmarried when he entered the Marine Corps in 1943 and served until May 11, 1945, when he died of wounds received in action on Okinawa. Bobby Edward married Doris Hill on

October 11, 1950. They had five children; Rocky Edward, Jeannie Lanette, Gary Leon, Ricky Clyde and Kyle John. Rocky died September 1, 1975 in Ohio. Bobby and Doris were later divorced.

—Anderson family

Leon Leroy Anderson

Leon Leroy 'Andy' Anderson is a very outgoing man. He and his family moved into the Lemhi country in 1938. They established a packing outfit at the mouth of Warm Springs Creek at Meyers Cove. Starting with ten to twelve head of horses for a pack string, their first job was to pack supplies for a forest fire on Little Bear Creek. His brothers Joe and Cy packed their horses for the first time with bread, eggs, and other goods to head for the fire, the story they told was one to remember.

Andy and Joe continued in the packing business and Joe soon went into the service in 1942. In the meantime, Andy purchased the old Max Oiler place on Silver Creek at the mouth of Ramshorn Creek at Meyers Cove in 1943. During that period, Andy met an old time river man, Dr. Frazier, and his party at the mouth of Loon Creek on the Middle Fork of the Salmon River.

Joe Anderson, Melba Anderson, Leon LeRoy Anderson

After his encounter with Dr. Frazier he then started to explore the boating business himself. He and his son, Ted, made a trip in the spring of 1945 in search of the body of a miner who had attempted to ford the river on a horse at Survey Creek. Later that same year, he and his wife Melba made a trip. Melba was one of the first women to float the Middle Fork of the Salmon.

Joe returned from the Service in 1946, to join Andy in the packing and boating business. They provided high mountain lake fishing, fall hunting, and river trips on the Middle Fork. They transported their equipment and guests by horse back from Meyers Cove down Camas Creek to the Tappan Ranch, a twenty-two mile horse back trip in all. Their guest list included such people as: Barry Goldwater and family, Twentieth Century Fox Movie Tone Short Subjects, Life Magazine, Saturday Evening Post, Jimmy Dean, Ted Trueblood and actor Ralph Bellamy.

Joe left the business in 1951, and Andy continued until the late 1960's. At that time, Andy left Meyers Cove and moved to Challis. He carried on with the boating business from Challis by flying his guests and equipment into back country airstrips along the river. Retiring from the boating in the early 1970's , Andy resides in Salmon River country, in Challis. His son Ted continues to make trips down the Middle Fork as manager for the forest Service. Andy is a charter member of the Idaho Outfitter and Guide Association and he also helped in organizing the Central Idaho Mining Association. Andy is a man with many accomplishments and a great love of the outdoors.

—Tami Rice

Ted and Phyllis Ebberts Anderson

Ted Leroy Anderson was born in Garfield, Utah in 1929. He first saw Lemhi County in 1938 when his father, Andy Anderson started an outfitting business at Meyers Cove in Lemhi County. He spent the summers at Meyers Cove with his mother and father at their camp on Warm Springs Creek at the Cove.

Ted attended Salmon High School in 1945 and 1946. During the summer of 1945 he and his father made a trip by boat down the Middle Fork of the Salmon in search of the body of a miner who had drowned at Survey Creek. Ted made his first trip as a boatman in 1946 at the age of seventeen. He attended Challis High School where he graduated in 1948. That fall he joined the Army and in December of that year married Phyllis Ebberts of Challis. In 1950, Ted returned from the service and later that fall, their son Michael was born.

Returning to Lemhi County in the Spring of 1951, he went to work for the Simplot Fluorspar Mine at

Ted Leroy Anderson

Meyers Cove, where he drove a truck and was a mill operator. The mill at the Fluorspar burnt down in 1953, and the mine closed. That summer, he worked for his father in the outfitting business and later went to work at the Cobalt Mine. After he left Cobalt, he moved to Challis and in the summer of 1963, he and Phyllis had a daughter, Tamra Jean.

He continued to assist his father in the boating business up until 1970. Ted worked at various jobs until he was employed by the Challis National Forest as Manager of the Middle Fork of the Salmon River. He is still managing the river at the time of this article.

—Anderson family

Alvin and Maud O'Conner Andrews

Alvin T. Andrews was born November 23, 1896 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of William S. and Julia Andrews. William S. Andrews was a long time resident of Lemhi County, owning both ranch and town properties.

Alvin T. Andrews had one brother, George Andrews and one half-brother, William Warner. Alvin spent his early life attending school in Salmon. As a young man he operated a freight line between Red Rock and Salmon.

On July 3, 1922, Alvin married Maud Esther O'Conner, daughter of Frank and Belle O'Connor of Forney, Idaho. They were married in Salmon by a local minister, W.T. Beatty.

Later, in 1922, William, Julia, Alvin and Maud Andrews traveled to Los Angeles, California, where Alvin learned the trade of plastering. He worked in Los Angeles only a short period of time before returning to Salmon to follow the plastering trade. Alvin also served as night policeman for the city of Salmon for several years.

He was a veteran of World War I, and was a member of LLoyd Shaw Post No. 67 for twenty-five years. Alvin and Maud were the parents of one daughter, Betty Maud Aldrich, who currently resides in Salmon. Betty is the mother of Rick Benedict of Las Vegas, Nevada and Roberta A. Slavin of Salmon.

—Roberta A. Slavin

Alvin T., Maude and Betty M. Andrews - 1924.

Boyd and Lorna Fullerton Andrews

Boyd Ernest Andrews was born June 29, 1931, in his paternal grandparents' house in Newdale, Idaho, the fourth child of Ernest M. and Fay Poulson Andrews. Boyd's parents were dry land farmers on land where the Teton Dam was located.

When Boyd was a baby, the family moved to Berniece, Idaho near Howe, Idaho. They were living at Berniece when Boyd's sister Goldie, age five, chopped off three of Boyd's toes (he was three) on a dare. His folks took him to Arco where his toes were sewn back on by a veterinarian. There was no doctor in Arco. Soon after the accident, they moved over the pass at the head of the valley to a ranch located near Goldburg in the Pahsimeroi Valley where they lived until Boyd was five.

After this, they moved to the Pines Ranch owned by Woods Livestock, where the children had to attend school at Hooper and May, Idaho. They lived there until 1942 when his folks bought the McDevitt Creek Ranch. Boyd was eleven years old at that time.

Boyd's father bought the McDevitt Creek Ranch near Tendoy from Art and Audrey Hodges who had been raising Cavalry Mount horses for the Army.

Boyd attended seventh and eighth grades at Tendoy School and freshman year at Salmon and high school at Leadore. When he got out of high school, he worked for his father until 1950. Boyd and Everett DeCora had a great time chasing wild horses that were on the range in the Muddy Creek-McDevitt Creek area.

Lorna Claire Fullerton Andrews was born August 20, 1932, in Frank R. Hall and Irene Ramey Hall's house in Salmon, her maternal grandparents.

She lived most of the time in Salmon and Challis until the age of five when the family moved to Salt Lake City, Utah and she attended kindergarten there. Then, the family moved back to Salmon and she attended first grade in the Legion Hall. Miss Hale was the teacher. Lorna attended second and third grades at Salmon, fourth and fifth at Challis, from there, moved to Salt Lake City again and went to sixth and seventh grades there. The family then moved to Park City Utah and she went to eighth and ninth there then moved back to Salmon for the completion of high school.

Lorna and Boyd met at a Halloween dance at the Lemhi Grange Hall and they were married April 11, 1950 at the courthouse in Salmon with Judge Donald Martin officiating.

They lived on Boyd's folks ranch until 1961 with Boyd working for and leasing his father's ranch during those eleven years and running their own ranch too.

Between 1951 and 1961 four children were born; Boyd Blaine , born July 22, 1951; April Valine, born April 23, 1954, (now Mrs. John Aldous; Cindy Lorna , born January 31, 1958 (now Mrs. Glenn Goulet); and Josh Ernest, born June 23, 1961.

In the early spring of 1956, they bought their present ranch from Mrs Flossie McDonald Smith and her son Dwight Smith, on Sandy Creek where Boyd and Lorna lived for that year before moving back to McDevitt Creek and leasing Boyd's father's ranch besides running their own.

The year 1963, they leased the Old Ball Ranch at the mouth of Agency Creek from Corliss and Margaret Ball Morphey. They lived there for that year, then moved back to Sandy Creek in 1964 where they lived until 1980 when they sold the ranch and moved to their property on the Lemhi River near Seventeen Mile. They lived there for ten years, then sold that property and moved back to the ranch on Sandy Creek in 1990 where they presently live.

Lorna and Boyd have six grandchildren: April has three children, Hillary Claire, John Arthur, and Jacob Andrew Aldous. Daughter Cindy has two children; Yvonne Nichole and Jeremy Joseph Goulet. Josh Aldous has one child, Joshua Dustin Andrews.

—Lorna Claire Fullerton Andrews

Edwin Truman and Josephine Andrews

My grandfather, Edwin Truman Andrews, came to Salmon, Idaho from New York with his wife, Josephine, in 1863. In Salmon, he joined the Andrews Mercantile Store which had been established by his father-in-law, W.H. Andrews. He operated Andrews Light and Power as well. Truman also ran a dairy and truck farm near Salmon. A brother-in-law, N.I. Andrews, signed the state's constitution in Boise in 1889 and also served in the capacity of director of the local bank.

Edwin and Josephine had one son, Frank Andrews, who was born in Salmon in 1875. Their oldest daughter, Margaretha, had died in childhood. Frank attended Northwestern University in Evanston, Illinois, and in 1898 served in the Spanish-American War in the Rough-riders under Teddy Roosevelt. Upon returning to Salmon from the war, he owned a livery stable and, later on, an ice cream parlor. He married Pearl Cockrell of Salmon in 1899. She was the daughter of Columbia Ann Lish Cockrell and Joseph Cockrell, one of the area's earliest freighters.

Joseph Cockrell will long be remembered for his innate kindness to others. In order to save the needy from embarrassment, he would wait until after nightfall then go to their homes with bundles of food, clothing, and what other supplies they required. One night, the night watchman even saw him carrying a mattress on his back down the street!

Pearl's sister, Cecil Cockrell, married Marion Mulkey in Salmon in 1900. Marion was the son of Eiljah and Alcina Mulkey. Elijah Mulkey was among those prospectors first to discover gold in the area in the mid-1800's. Marion and Cecil had one daughter, Karletta, who grew up on the old Mulkey Ranch.

Andrews Street in Salmon was named after the Andrews family. Daisy street was named after the daughter of N.I. Andrews. Frank and Pearl Andrews had four children from their marriage. They are Mrs. Mildred Cardwell, the late Edwin Andrews, Mrs. Gail Taylor, all of California, and Mrs. Marilyn Bernt of Mountain Home, Idaho.

I was born in Salmon in 1919. After attending the University of Idaho. I married Lawrence Bernt of Hammett in 1945. Over a span of forty years, I brought up six children on a river ranch near Glenns Ferry until my husband's death in 1988.

—Marilyn Andrews Bernt

Ernest and Fay Poulson Andrews

Ernest Andrews was born, in Twin Groves, Idaho on November 26, 1901 of English parents. He attended school in twin Groves and St Anthony, Idaho. While dry farming with his father in the Newdale area, Ernest went to the Poulson farm on business and met Fay, who was to become his wife. Fay Poulson Andrews was born of Danish parents, in Kilgore, Idaho on January 23, 1907.

On June 28, 1922, Ernest and Fay were married in St. Anthony. To this union, three sons: Rex, Gail, and Boyd, and two daughters Goldie and LaRee were born. Their first child, Rex was born in Teton, Idaho on September 3, 1923. Gail was born in Newdale, Idaho on May 12, 1927. Goldie was born in Newdale on December 29, 1928. The fourth child, Boyd was born in Newdale on June 29, 1931. They were all born at home. LaRee, the youngest, was born in an Idaho Falls hospital on July 22, 1941.

FRONT ROW: Ernest, LaRee, Fay BACK ROW: Rex, Boyd, Goldie, and Gail Andrews in 1945

Ernest and Fay Andrews, June 28, 1922

After their marriage, Ernest and Fay continued farming in the Newdale area. In 1929, they moved to a farm in Howe, Idaho. While living at Howe, Ernest had the misfortune of getting his hand in a buzz saw and losing his middle finger on his right hand. The stories about this missing finger continued to entertain many hired men and guests at the dinner table for years to come, along with many other stories that Ernest loved to tell.

After leaving Howe in 1935, the Andrews family moved to the Pahsimeroi Valley and operated the Wood Livestock Ranch. The Pahsimeroi River, which is the separating border for Lemhi and Custer Counties, ran through the middle of this ranch placing half in each county. Raising sheep and cattle on their large ranch required the help of hired men, because everything was done by hand and with horses. Farm work was hard and required long hours. However, when there was time to play, everyone enjoyed attending dances at May or Patterson. The family always had a good time visiting with neighbors and dancing.

In the fall of 1943, Ernest bought the Hodge Ranch at Tendoy, on McDevitt Creek, where they continued to farm and to raise sheep and cattle. By this time, Rex had married Mary and was helping with the ranch work. With hired help, Ernest was running three bands of sheep, one thousand to twelve hundred to a band, in Idaho and Centennial Valley in Montana. Fay worked as cook for the hired men with the help of a part-time cook and Goldie. Because she loved to be outside, Fay would take kitchen time off to mow or rake hay. She always raised a big garden, and would do garden work in the evening to relax.

In 1946, Ernest bought the Herb Spencer Ranch, which is seventeen miles out of Salmon on Highway 28. Rex and Mary lived there for many years before moving to the McDevitt ranch. All of Ernest and Fay's sons with their wives lived on and helped work the McDevitt Ranch and the 17 Mile Ranch. Gail and Louise purchased the Ranch at 17 Mile and continue to live there. Boyd and Lorna purchased the Smith Ranch on Sandy Creek, where they live.

In 1973, the McDevitt Creek Ranch was sold. Rex and Mary bought the Rulie Ziegler Ranch at 17 Mile, which is operated by their son Melvin. Ernest and Fay moved to an acreage at 17 Mile, and enjoy fishing in the summer and going to their Arizona home in the winter. Today, all of Ernest and Fay's children live in the 17 Mile area, except LaRee and Jerry dance who live in Pocatello.

Ernest passed away in December 1985, and Fay in June 1988. They were both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Goldie Jenson

Wilmoth and Viola Barrett Anglin

Wilmoth Charles "Bill" Anglin, son of Stella McRoy Ladd and Charles W. Ladd was born at his grandfather's logging camp near Memphis, Tennessee. His father was killed in an accident just before Bill was born. When he was two years old, his mother married Grover Franklin Anglin. Bill received much of his education in the oil fields of the South. An only child, he had a lonely life while his mother worked. So at age ten he delivered newspapers. The next year, he worked for Western Union and at age thirteen he started working in the oil fields.

Because he was large for his age it was easy for him to handle many different jobs. His dream was to move to Montana so he rode a freight train to Phoenix, Arizona and got a job as a pastry cook in a bakery. The boss liked him but in about a year he headed toward Montana. Along the way he herded sheep in Nevada and enjoyed the job. Necessity forced him to make shelters and shoes out of card board boxes and string. Often he associated with hoboes. From them he learned to survive.

When he was eighteen he was pulled off a freight train in Dillon, Montana and sent to work at the Poindexter and Orr Ranch. It proved to be the break of a lifetime! They encouraged him to finish his education. From then on, Dillon and all of Beaverhead County became his home. He worked on ranches in the Big Hole, Grasshopper, Horse Prairie, and the Centennial. In the winter months he often trapped and tended bar at Roselle's Bar at Armstead. During these years, he acquired the nickname "Tennessee".

June 6, 1940, Bill married Viola Barrett of Leadore. They moved to Challis where he tended bar and she worked as a telephone operator. After buying an interest in a bar at Burke, they moved there. Bill worked days in the mines and nights at the bar. Although business was good, they hated the daily rain so sold out and moved to Gilmore where Bill drove the Ore trucks and Vi worked at Daly's Boarding House. When World War II was declared the couple moved to Ogden, Utah. Bill was employed days at the Second Street Ammunition Depot and nights at the Club BAr. Viola went to school.

Next they moved to Butte, Montana where Bill worked in the mines and Viola took a business course. The mines closed so Bill got a job maintaining the State Highway at Leadore while Viola taught English and History at the high school.

Next, they purchased a home and a business at Wisdom, Montana. Business was great but after

Viola Barrett and Bill Anglin

working day and night for two and a half years, they sold and moved to Casper, Wyoming. Bill built government housing while Viola worked days for Salt Creek Freightways as a Settlement Accountant and attended night school. In June 1948, they purchased a half interest in the Tendoy Store. Viola became Postmaster and worked in the store. Bill worked on many ranches over Lemhi County and in many of the mines. He also worked for the Forest Service until he purchased an interest in a bar in Salmon which he later sold. After that he worked at Cobalt and Thompson Creek Mines until he broke his back in an accident there in 1959.

In 1961, the couple bought out their Tendoy Store partners and also purchased some acres on the Lemhi so Bill could raise sheep. He drove the school bus from Tendoy to Leadore until bone cancer caused him to retire. He bought a home in Salmon for their retirement but died before they could move there.

They are parents of two children. Iola married Wayne Else and has a daughter and two sons plus a foster daughter. She teaches school at Western Montana college, Dillon.

Kelly married Bonnie Falconer and has two sons and a daughter. He is Postmaster at Tendoy and assists with the store operation. Bill was a member of the Catholic Church, Elks Lodge, Lemhi Community Grange, several Unions and some school organizations.

He liked to read, hunt, fish, and to play poker!

—Viola B. Anglin

David and Nellie Ankrum and Niel and Mae Ankrum

David and Nellie Elliot Ankrum came to Idaho from Missouri in 1913. They settled in the Idaho Falls area where they worked at the Eastside Grocery Store delivering groceries. My father-in-law, Niel Ankrum, was about two years old when the family moved west. He was born on December 31, 1911 in Asbury, Missouri.

In 1927, they again moved and came to Salmon, Idaho. David and the older boys contracted to put up hay for the Shoup Ranch. They also leased the Geertson Creek Ranch for about two years.

In 1929, David and Nellie bought the home ranch on Sandy Creek. Their boys worked on the ranch until some left for military service or got married and started families of their own.

David and Nellie had eleven children: Wesley, Ruth, Carl, Niel, Noel, Glenn, Thelma, Bertha, Raymond, Mildred and Harold. Thelma, Mildred and Harold are still living. Mildred and Thelma reside in Las Vegas, Nevada and Harold in Billings, Montana.

Niel, David and Mae Ankrum

Niel married Ida Mae Hill on February 15, 1940. It was this same year that grandma, Nellie Ankrum, died and grandpa hired Niel to operate the ranch during the war years. After the war, Carl and Glenn came back and leased the ranch for about three years.

Grandpa, David Ankrum, died in Mesa, Arizona on April 19, 1947. Niel and Mae Ankrum had four children born to them: Allen, Darrow, LLoyd and Linda. Niel worked in the CCC Camps and for the Copper Queen Mine in the winters hauling wood.

In 1947, Niel and Mae went to work at the Steve Mahaffey Ranch. Niel worked there for ten years as ranch hand and foreman and Mae worked at the cookhouse for eight years. By this time (1951) the home ranch on Sandy Creek had been sold to Axel and Dorothy Sorenson.

In 1957, Niel leased the ranch from Axel with the option to buy. He bought the cattle but leased the ranch. In 1958, Niel and Mae then bought the Sandy Creek Ranch where they continued to live and raise their family. The boys were a great help with the ranch work. They grew crops of hay and grain and raised registered Angus cattle.

In 1970, the ranch was sold to Vern and Kathleen Hovren. Niel operated the ranch for them for one more year before moving to 17-Mile where he and Mae had built a new home. They brought thirty head of Angus cattle with them from the ranch and they kept them for several years until Niel's health failed. Niel and Mae lived at their 17-Mile home until Niel's death in October of 1986. Three of their four children are still living. Their daughter Linda passed away in November of 1984. Allen lives in Great Falls, Montana; Darrow lives in Ontario, Oregon and Lloyd lives in Salmon and works out of Fairbanks, Alaska.

Mae sold their 17-Mile home in 1988 and moved to Salmon where she now resides.

—*Sheila Ankrum*

Lloyd and Sheila Stokes Ankrum

Lloyd and I were both born in Salmon and except for college, military service and a short summer in 1968 in Billings, Montana, we have lived in Salmon all our lives.

Lloyd was born on August 6, 1943, the third son of Mae and Niel Ankrum. He was raised on the Mahaffey ranch and on the Sandy Creek Ranch. He received his schooling in the Leadore and Salmon schools.

I was born on a cold wintry day, December 14, 1941. My parents are Richard and Lila Stokes and I was the youngest of four children. I have two brothers and one sister. My father passed away March 2, 1988 after being stricken with cancer. My mother is still living in Salmon.

LLoyd and I were married on November 10, 1967 at the Salmon Idaho Stake Center of the LDS Church. Bishop Wilmer Rigby performed the ceremony. We spent our honeymoon in Jackson Hole, Wyoming and on the way there, we took the car (a convertible) to an automatic car wash to have the wedding goop washed off. As the brushes and water started around the car, water started coming in around the canvas top and sprayed us as we sat there.

We quickly grabbed a blanket from the back seat and held it up all around the car as the brushes continued around. We were laughing so hard. A lady was watching us from outside and from the look on her face, she must have thought we were crazy.

For six months, we lived in a trailer house on the Ankrum Ranch and LLoyd worked for his parents. We were there until June and then moved to Billings, Montana where LLoyd began driving truck. One day, I picked up our mail and there, among some other mail, was the letter we had dreaded might come. It started "Greetings!" That night, when Lloyd called, he said, "Guess what, we are snowed-in in Calgary." I said back to him, "Well, guess what else? You received your draft notice today."

LLoyd left for basic training at Fort Lewis that October. He took his AIT training at Fort Eustas, Virginia and served a tour of duty in Viet Nam where he was a helicopter mechanic and door gunner. In telling of some experiences, LLoyd said they were shot down or went down a total of seventeen times. In one story, LLoyd said, "We went down once in the Saigon River and I was the only one of about six people who could swim. Well, the rest learned how to swim in a hurry." LLoyd was honorably discharged from the army in 1970.

I had received a teaching certificate earlier in college so during LLoyd's military career I worked in the Salmon Schools in various positions. At different times I had taught Physical Education, Health, Math, Literature and taught Junior High Chorus. The neatest thing about teaching Chorus that year was when we put on an operetta called "Three Pink Leprechauns." One student, upon graduation from high school, wrote me a card thanking me for that experience and said it was the highlight of junior high for him. That pleased me a lot.

Our son, Shawn, was born on March 30, 1971 in Salmon. He received his schooling in the Salmon Schools and loved sports. He was very active in football and basketball. He was a good student as well as a strong athlete. In his senior year, he received the "Most Valuable Player" award in basketball from Coach Larry Gwartney.

Shawn married Julianne Lee on June 9, 1990, in

Lloyd and Sheila Stokes Ankrum

Great Falls, Montana. They live in Great Falls where both are working and Julianne is attending Cosmetology School.

Our daughter, Marcy, was born on May 10, 1973 in Salmon. She too received her schooling in the Salmon Schools. Marcy is a good student and athlete too and excels in volleyball, basketball and track. Their volleyball team won the district championship and were able to go to the State Tournament in Post Falls, Idaho. Marcy is active in her church work and is on the Seminary Council. She is a senior at Salmon High School and will graduate in May, 1991. She plans to attend college in the fall.

In 1974, we built a new home at 17-Mile, where we still reside. Lloyd has been living and working in Alaska since October 1989, but our home will always be in Salmon.

—Sheila Stokes Ankrum

Herbert and Charlotte Appleman

Herbert Manson Appleman was born December 13, 1932 and died October 21, 1983. Charlotte Jane Lindsay was born November 20, 1923 and she and Herbert married December 17, 1955 in Romeo, Michigan. Herbert graduated from Michigan State University in 1955 with a BA degree in Accounting. He also was in R.O.T.C. in college and received his commission upon graduation. When his time of active duty was over, he joined the Reserves. He was a Certified Public Accountant and Partner with Ernest and Whinney in Detroit, Michigan.

Jane graduated from Michigan State University with a degree in Medical Technology B.S. in 1955. She has worked in various hospitals and private labs and has her secondary teaching certificate from Wayne State University.

They have four children; Thomas Glenn, Richard Dale, James Eric and Susan Lynn, and three grandchildren, one boy and two girls.

—Frances Appleman

Ira R. and Ella Soule Appleman

Ella Gertrude Alicia Soule graduated from Salmon High School in the class of 1913, which had four graduates. She taught school in Carmen for several months, attended Lewiston College for two years, then taught at the Bridge School, Kirtley Creek Dredge School, Declo and Salmon.

Ella and Ira Royal Appleman, who was Superintendent of Schools in Salmon, were married in the Soule home on September 7, 1921. Robert Horace Appleman was born in Salmon on November 29, 1926. The family moved to Detroit, Michigan in early 1928 and Herbert Manson Appleman was born December 13, 1932. Ira was a science teacher. After Ira's death on October 11, 1955 Ella returned to college, evenings, while substitute teaching and received her degree. She taught first grade in Flat Rock, Michigan until November 1963 when she broke her right hip and wrist.

Ella Appleman

She recuperated at the home of Robert and Frances Appleman in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and in June of 1964 moved to Salmon and lived with her sister Carrie. After Carrie's death, on June 19, 1967, she continued to live in the family home in Salmon until her death July 29, 1990.

She was active in Faith Bible Chapel, P.E.O., Eastern Star, Senior Citizen's, attended Retired Teacher's Breakfasts, and was a member of the D.A.R.

Ella was well known for her sense of humor, her infectious giggle and her very loving and caring disposition. She never hesitated to go anywhere she could with family and friends.

—Frances Appleman

Robert and Frances Rillstone Appleman

Robert Horace Appleman was born November 29, 1926 and died January 18, 1988. Frances Alice Rillstone was born June 15, 1928. They were married October 28, 1950 in Detroit, Michigan. Bob graduated in 1950 from the University of Detroit with a Bachelor of Mechanical Engineering degree.

He worked for Ford Motor Company in Detroit, Michigan, General Electric in Cincinnati, Ohio, and Westinghouse Electric in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania until his retirement January 1, 1987. Bob enjoyed making home improvements and traveling with family and friends.

After business school graduation, Frances worked for Ford Motor Company in Detroit, Michigan as a secretary. She left in 1951 to have a family. In January 1967, she returned to Ford Motor Company in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania until retirement, January 1, 1989. They have two daughters, Darlene Ann and Cheryl Lynn and five grandchildren, three boys and two girls.

—Frances Appleman

Dale and C. Colleen Whiting Arave

Dale Arave was born in Jameston, Idaho, a small community three miles east of Shelley, Idaho, on September 13, 1929. His parents are Jamestown A. Arave and Mary Louise Anderson Arave. He was the first born of seven sons and three daughters. He attended eight grades of school in Jameston and two years of high school in Shelley. His growing up years were during the depression and World War II, also the mechanization of the farms got well under way during this time. He spent his early years in school, swimming in Sand Creek, riding horses, and working for local farmers.

In 1945, the family moved to Salmon, Idaho, to work on a ranch located on Geertson Creek seven miles southeast of Salmon. High school was completed in Salmon and there he met Carol Colleen Whiting, who lived on a neighboring ranch. Colleen was born in Pocatello, Idaho, the daughter of Ralph and Irene Whiting. She was born into a family of seven girls and three boys. Her family moved to Salmon when she was only six weeks old. She grew up in the Salmon area, attending schools there.

Dale and Colleen were married in 1948. They made their home on the ranch at Geertson Creek. Dale had attended college at Utah State Agriculture College in Logan, Utah, in 1947, but returned to the ranch to live.

Gordon, Janet, Tom and Kim were born in Salmon in the next few years. The family worked the ranch and were active in the L.D.S. Church in the Salmon Stake, Lemhi Ward. Recreation consisted of church activities, a movie occasionally, and some fishing and hunting and working with their horses. Dale began rodeoing some to augment their income.

In the spring of 1956, the Arave family moved to Seventy Mile House, British Columbia, Canada, where they bought a cattle ranch along with Colleen's brother, Clint Whiting. They lived there until the fall of 1958 when they sold out and moved back to Salmon. The years in Canada were enjoyable even though there were few conveniences for wives and families. After moving back to Salmon, their last son Brent, was born in 1959.

In 1961, Dale decided to go into the contracting business and moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho. In 1964 they bought and moved to their present home in Blackfoot.

Dale has worked in the contracting business and the real estate business since moving to Blackfoot. They have bought and sold a number of farms and ranches in the neighboring counties and built a lot of homes. Church activity has always been a part of the family life.

Dale was elected to the Board of County Commissioners in November 1978 and has served on that board since taking office in January, 1979. Colleen has also been involved in community affairs, serving on the Christmas Tree Fantasy Committee since it started, and many other community projects.

All of the Arave children are married and have families of their own and live in the area except Janet, who lives in Arco. Dale and Colleen have twenty-six grandchildren. The years have brought many changes, many challenges and many rewards. They have always tried to make their influence in the community a positive one and will continue to do so.

—Dale Arave

Lyman and Louise Arave

Lyman and Louise Arave came from Shelley, Idaho to the Salmon area in 1945 with their children; Dale, Ralph, Neal, Mae, Christine, LaRae and Keith. They settled on the John McKinney place on Geertson Creek. They worked, played and lived in this wonderful land. They ranched and raised cattle. The Araves were respected, loved and enjoyed by everyone. They were very active in community affairs, many picnics were held at the ranch.

At the time they arrived, there was a school house on Geertson Creek, but school was not held there. The Araves were instrumental in bringing school back to the area.

They also spearheaded the building of the road from Geertson Creek School out to Highway 28. John Burgraff gave the ground and the ranchers along the creek cleared the brush and trees off, and the county graded it.

The family participated in Posse, rodeos and all community and civic functions. Lyman was on the Board of Directors for the Farmers' Home Administration. Louise participated in the community with rug weaving lessons, making mattresses, and helping with the sick.

They were also very active in church activities and did much to further the establishment of the Baker Ward of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints.

They rallied members from all up and down the valley. At first they met in different homes but finally (after many box socials and fund raising activities), they bought the old post office and store at Baker and made it into a church house.

Lyman served in the Bishopric of the Baker Ward and Louise served as the Relief Society President. Later, she also served as Stake Relief Society President in Salmon.

While at Geertson Creek two more sons,twins, were born, Larry and Gary. At the time there was not a hospital closer than Idaho Falls and they were born at home. Gary only lived a few hours.

When our country issued a call to arms, Ralph and later Neal responded by volunteering in the Army. Ralph eventually served in Austria. Neal served in the U.S. Calvary. It was the only calvary still active in the United States.

The Arave's said they thoroughly enjoyed the years they spent in the Salmon area, "They were some of the happiest and most productive years of our lives spent among very special people and friends."

In 1955, they moved to British Columbia, where they lived for four years, then they moved back to Shelley. Keith was killed in a horse racing accident in Montpelier, Idaho in 1964. Lyman passed away February 28, 1991 at the age of eighty-four. Louise still resides in Shelley, Idaho.

—Louise Arave

Lyman and Louise Arave

Leonard Guy and Marjorie Arfmann

Leonard Guy and Marjorie Ruth Arfmann moved to Salmon, Idaho, in February of 1966. Leonard, a previous J.C. Penny manager in New Castle, Wyoming, decided it was time to be his own boss. He opened up a family department store on Main Street in Salmon in the old J.C. Penney building that existed there. They named their store the M&L V-Store, a family department store that carried women's, children's and men's clothing. They also had a domestic and fabric department, shoes and work clothes.

Marge, daughter of Frank and Letetia Peterson, was born November 6, 1910 in the state of Minnesota. She had only one sister, Fran Ramalle, who resides in Stillwater, Minnesota.

Len, son of Hermina and Mr. Arfmann, is the oldest of seven children. His brothers, Merl and Bud, and his sisters, Eve, Betty, Vie and Vera, grew up on a family farm in Marshall, Minnesota. Len graduated from high school in June, 1936, and married Marge on June 30, 1938.

He joined the Navy and served his country for two years while writing letters back home to Marge. They had their first child in the Navy. Their son, Bruce Lee, was born February 14, 1947 in Brookings, South Dakota. Loren Ray was born January 31, 1952, in Harvey North Dakota. Linda Kay, was born August 17, 1954, in New Castle, Wyoming; followed five years later by a baby sister, Karen Sue, born September 11, 1959 in New Castle, Wyoming.

Leonard, a Rotarian, merchant and father, served his family and his community well. He was very energetic and believed in the principle, "When the going gets tough, the tough get going". Because of his family business, and due to Marge's sudden illness with Rheumatoid Arthritis, he learned well the principle of love and service. He also enjoys making breads and pies, and he believes in keeping physically fit by walking and eating proper foods.

Marge has enjoyed being involved in civic organizations, investment clubs and loved playing bridge with their bridge groups on weekends. When they bought the store, she did the buying for the ladies, childrens, and fabric departments. Marge and Len were active members of the Methodist Church.

Loren and Erlene Arfmann bought the family business in 1978. The business started in the old J.C. Penney building and in 1972 moved across the street to the old Saveway building. Four years later the name was changed to Arfmann's Four Seasons.

After turning over the rest of the business, Marge and Len moved to Lake Montezuma, Arizona, where they bought property and a home on a golf course. On June 30, 1988, they celebrated their fiftieth Wedding Anniversary at the club house in Lake Montezuma, at which their entire family was able to

FRONT ROW: Ruth Ann, Marge, Linda **BACK ROW:** Loren, Bruce, Karen Sue and Len Arfmann

attend and many of their friends. The following family picture was taken during the celebration.

Their family was of great importance to them and they spent a lot of time with their children working and going on weekend outings. The highlight of their lives is when the family gets together for special occasions such as holidays or family reunions. Their children are listed below, from oldest to youngest, with their spouses, children and where they live now.

Ruth Ann married Herman Assmus and now resides in Salt Lake City, Utah. Their children are Keri Lynn and Tyler John. Bruce Lee married Elaine Jones and they are now living in Denver, Colorado. Their children are Tracy, Brian and Kelly. Loren Ray married Erlene Infanger and they now reside in Salmon, Idaho. Their children are Jayson, Lori, Ryan, Amy and Chace. Linda Kay married Les Edward (son of Eugene and Vivian Edward of Salmon) and they reside in Kemmerer, Wyoming. Their children are Stacey and Justin. Karen Sue married Jim Walker (son of Buck and Sue Walker of Salmon) and now reside in Salt Lake City, Utah. Their child's name is Geoffrey.

—Sharon Infanger

Loren and Erlene Infanger Arfmann

Loren Ray and Erlene Infanger Arfmann first met in Salmon High School. Over the years their relationship developed into a friendship that would last for a long time. After graduation from high school, Loren and Erlene attended college. Erlene graduated from Brigham Young University with a BS in Physical Education. Loren graduated from Idaho State University with a BS in Accounting.

Loren and Erlene were married August 11, 1973, and continued with their college educations while attending ISU in Pocatello. Their first son and daughter, Jayson and Lori, were born during these years at college.

In 1976, Loren and Erlene moved back to Salmon, Idaho, to help with the Arfmann family business. In 1978, they bought the business from Marge and Len Arfmann and continue to operate the business as a second generation owner.

In April of 1991, Arfmann's Four Seasons celebrated its twenty-fifth Anniversary Sale, celebrating and reminiscing about the many years of service and success operating in the Salmon Valley area.

Since moving back to Salmon in 1976 three more children were born; Ryan, Amy and Chace. All five Arfmann children were delivered in Steele Memorial Hospital with the help of Dr. Walt Blackadar and Dr. Boyd Simmons.

Loren, Erlene, and their family are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints. They both have been active civically. Loren has acted as president of Salmon Valley Chamber of Commerce, served on the zoning board and announces high school sports from KSRA Radio.

—Erlene Infanger Arfmann

Edward Thorndike Ashworth

Edward Thorndike Ashworth was born July 22, 1907 in Payette, Idaho, the son of Reverend Thomas and Ella Leaning Ashworth. He graduated from Payette High School and in 1929 was appointed to the United States Military Academy at West Point, New York, He graduated from West Point in 1933.

Two of his brothers were also appointed to the military academies, one to West Point and one to Annapolis.

His father later moved to Butte, Montana where he served his church for many years.

After graduation, Ed, married Edna Adeline Groebler of New York City. For the next thirty years the couple lived in various military posts throughout the country, including the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii.

In 1963, they moved to Carmel, California and lived there for seven years. In 1970 they moved to Federal Way, Washington where they lived until moving to Salmon in 1975.

They purchased a small ranch near Salmon where they made their retirement home. Ed was retired as a Colonel of the U.S. Army.

He had served in Alaska during World War II involved in the Japanese action there. His brother Lt. Thomas Ashworth Jr. lost his life in the Pacific while leading a fighter group off the Carrier U.S.S. Enterprise. His other brother, Robert L. advanced to the rank of General in the U.S. Army while his third brother, Geoffrey, followed their father by becoming a minister.

Ed and Edna had one son, Edward T. Ashworth Jr. of Carmel, California.

They later sold their ranch and bought a beautiful home overlooking the Lemhi Valley at Thomas Estates. Edna passed away in 1984 following a lengthy illness.

Ed married Suzanne Figley in 1984 at Salmon. They continued to reside in Salmon until his death.

Colonel Ashworth was a perfect gentleman, very cultured, polite with a high regard for every other person's feelings. He looked after every detail in all his actions. A deeply religious man, he was a very active member of the Church of the Redeemer, Episcopal Church in Salmon. Despite his age, he would always volunteer for physical activities. It was always a delight to visit with him.

At one point in his career, the Colonel had the opportunity to serve as the aid for General Eisenhower. This was after World War II, just before Eisenhower would enter politics.

The Colonel was an active member of the Salmon Elks Lodge and the Lloyd Shaw American Legion Post.

Ed passed away September 24, 1990 at his residence in Salmon. His funeral was held in the Church of the Redeemer with Past Exhalted Rulers from the Salmon Elks Lodge serving as pallbearers. He was buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

Although Colonel Ashworth only lived in Lemhi County for fifteen years, his humor, good judgement and joy of life will be missed. We could use more people like him.

—Fred Snook

Grover and Lilly Annie Cross Atkin

Grover Cleveland Atkin was born January 24, 1889 in Lenox, Iowa. He came to Idaho right after World War I. He lived in Idaho Falls and in some parts of Montana. He was a strong member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-DaySaints. He met Lilly Annie Cross one day in the Salt Lake Temple in 1926. He knew she was his eternal partner. They had a long courtship. He told her he would be back in thirty days and they would be married.

He later moved to Leadore, Idaho. He ran a saw mill. He cut all of the railroad ties for the railroad coming into Lemhi County. He later moved to the Al Kone place in Baker, Idaho. He then went to Charlie Bear's place in 1933. He bought the Emerson Hill Ranch ten miles up the Salmon River in Lemhi County. There he ran a ranch. He was on that place for fourteen years.

Grover Cleveland Atkins and Lilly Annie Cross

This ranch had eight hundred and ninety acres. Four hundred eighty was his and the rest leased land. He raised sheep, hogs, and cattle. He used to do a lot of sheep sheering. He was an auctioneer. He sold lots of livestock, machinery and ranches over the auction block, as he used to say. He ran a thrashing machine. He did a lot of custom plowing when times got rough. They left Lemhi County, Idaho in 1946 and moved to Logan, Utah where they remained until 1961. Lilly spent her remaining twenty-one years near and with her family in Box Elder County, Utah.

Grover and Lilly had two sons. Fredrick Alexander was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho May 3, 1927 and passed away September 1989. George Cross was born November 11, 1928. He now lives in Garland, Utah. Grover and Lilly have six grand-kids, ten step grand-kids, and twenty-five great-grand-kids. All hold the Atkin name.

—George C. Atkin

—W. V. Brigham arrived from Boston, Tuesday. He left Thursday morning for Leesburg where he has extensive mining interests.

Dave and Diane Sorenson Austin

Dave was born May 21, 1934, in Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. The son of Bertha Maye Ross and William Charles Austin, he was named William David after his father. The oldest of four children, Dave learned early to be responsible and work hard.

He lived in many places while growing up, including Oregon, Washington, Montana, and Idaho. After his parents were divorced he gravitated to Salmon where he lived with his aunt and uncle, Axel and Dorothy Sorensen. They became second parents to him and through their influence he stayed in school, graduating from Salmon High in 1954, the year he met his future wife.

Diane was born August 4, 1939, in Salmon. The daughter of Edmond 'J' Bill and Mary Catherine Sorensen, the second of four children. Named Barbara Diane, (Barbara at the wish of her mother's brother), she was born and raised a Salmonite and has spent her entire life in this peaceful valley.

Hers was a pleasant childhood, spent in work and play. As a child she and her brother and sisters spent many hours helping in the store. She has fond memories of stocking shelves. Her Dad would bring out a cart load of groceries for her and her brother and sisters to stock. They would work quickly, trying to get everything stocked before another cart load could be brought out. Almost always the kids won the race. It was only after many years that Diane decided her dad had used this ploy to turn the work into play.

They also spent many hours bagging the bulk candy and nuts and putting the tax stamps on cigarettes, which at that time had to be done by hand. When the work was finished there was time for play. There were many empty cardboard boxes in which to build houses and tunnels. There was the empty grocery cart and string with which to haul their "stagecoach" back and forth up the back room aisle. Sometimes roller skating was allowed and often there were treats of ice cream.

There also was work on the 'Island Farm', picking berries and weeding and washing produce. When Diane was fifteen, she met Dave. It was almost love at first sight, and Dave and Diane were married October 12, 1956, after a courtship of a year and a half. Shortly after the birth of their first daughter, Carey Diane, born August 14, 1957, they moved to a ranch twenty-five miles north of Salmon to try their hand at farming. After two years they sold the milk cows and moved back to town to the 'Island Farm'. They later bought the place from Edmond and still live there, where they raised turkeys and chickens to sell in Saveway Market.

Dave went to work for his father-in-law in the grocery store, (eventually buying into the business) where he put to good use his love of people. Diane stayed at home to feed the chickens and take care of their children. Their second daughter, Sheri Diane, was born December 31, 1962, a few months before Dave became a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints.

On their eighth wedding anniversary, they gave to each other a unique present, their first son, Billy David, born October 12, 1964. Before the birth of their second son, Edmond James, born April 9, 1966, Dave and Diane were sealed for "all time and eternity" in the Idaho Falls Temple, at least becoming married in the eyes of her father.

Between the birth of their last daughter, Catherine Marie, born May 28, 1968, and the birth of their last son, Donald Coleman, born August 5, 1971, they built on to their home to accommodate their growing family. Dave did most of the work himself, the rest of the family helping as they could.

In 1973, tragedy struck when Diane's father suffered a massive stroke, nearly losing his life. Life changed for the entire family. Diane went to work parttime to help fill the gap left by Edmond's forced retirement. Carey, already working in the store, was followed by the other children as they became old enough.

The years passed quickly for Dave and Diane. There was work and fun and soon the realization that the family would one day grow, marry and increase. After their first daughter was married, they again felt the need for more room and built on to their house a second time, allowing each child to have their own bedroom, (even Carey),. Again they did the work themselves, only this time Billy and James and even four-year-old Donny were big enough to help.

Although large for just the two of them, their house is filled to overflowing when all the children and grandchildren gather. Carey, married August 26, 1976, to Norman Reed Howell, has five children: Tami Lyn, born October 22, 1977; Norman Daniel, born August 27, 1982; David Coleman, born November 28, 1980, Kimberly, born October 9, 1982, and Michael, born December 15, 1985. Sheri, married June 8, 1985 to Thomas Herman, has two children; Thomas J., born March 30, 1986. and Julie, born August 11, 1988. James married to Kimberly Hogan April 11, 1990, has one son, Brendon, born July 22, 1990. Cathy, married to Gary Wheeler, June 30, 1989, has one daughter, Samantha, born February 4, 1991. (Billy and Donny are still looking.)

Dave and Diane have lived thirty of their thirty-four years together in their home by the river. They have enjoyed every minute of watching their children grow and mature. At various times they have had each of their married children living at home for a short period of time. Now that all six children are grown and living in their own homes, they are enjoying the solitude and companionship of being alone.

They love the valley they live in and expect to spend the rest of their lives living close to the beautiful mountains that surround Salmon. They love the people and feel they are fortunate in these troubled times to have this isolated place in which to live. Dave has a secret desire to retire to their house on the river and spend his days fishing. Diane has a secret desire (partially fulfilled in 1990 when her first book, *Green Light Selling*—co-authored with Don Aspromonte—was published) to retire and spend all her time writing. They both thank God every day for their blessings, the most treasured of which is their family.

—Diane Sorenson Austin

Matt Austin Family

During the Great Depression of the late 1930's the Matthias and Lovina Austin family of seven lived in Juniper, a farming community in extreme southern Idaho. There they ran a dry farm trying to grow wheat and livestock. The federal government classified their farm as marginal land and offered them assistance to relocate in an area with more favorable conditions.

Matt, as he was called, and his father, Philo Austin, liked the Salmon River country and thus decided to move to that area. Matt bought a small farm up the Lemhi River, just above Baker, where they spent the first winter. His father bought a ranch on Hayden Creek.

A year later, Matt located a small farm just south of Salmon called the Jackovac Place where there was better hay ground and more feed for a few dairy cows he had purchased form Mr. Goodman in Baker. They stayed only one year before moving to Hayden Creek to help his parents, Philo and Elizabeth, on their ranch.

It was during the three years on this ranch that the three older children attended a one room school house. The one teacher taught all children (about fifteen or twenty), in the first through the eighth grades. While the family lived on Hayden Creek Hyrum came to join them, They family enjoyed their experiences and were able to get ahead somewhat financially.

In 1940, and four hundred acre ranch came for sale two miles north of Salmon which appeared to be what Matt and his brother-in-law Earl Stokes was looking for. They debated for a considerable time whether they could pay for it or if they would lose everything by running such a chance. If my information is correct, it was priced at about $12,000 dollars which to them was a lot of money. They both felt good about the opportunities and thus bought the property and then divided it into two equal parcels. Nola came into the family as the happy bubbling caboose while living on this farm. A couple of years later Matt again agreed to divide his farm into two equal parcels with his brother Myrthus Austin. Myrthus still owns and lives in the home he built to house his family.

FRONT ROW: Erma, Veda, Hyrum, Harriet BACK ROW: Joseph, Lovina (mother), Nola, Matthias (father), Melva Austin

Matt and his family lived on this property until many of the children grew up and got married or left home for other opportunities. Harriet married Art Black prior to finishing high school but Melva, Joseph, and Erma all graduated from Salmon High School. Mother, Lovina Ruth Larkin Austin, passed away in December 1952, leaving the family in remorse. Matt was re-married to DuRell Patten in the spring of 1953, and they stayed in Salmon for one more year before selling and moving back to Logan, Utah, where both Matt and DuRell were raised. Prior to their moving, Erma married Frank Anderson from Salmon.

Veda, Hyrum, and Nola finished school in Cache Valley and the rest of the family married after the family had moved from the area. Salmon is still very important to the Matt Austin family and they have many fond memories of their life there. The thing that means so much to them is the wonderful friends they had while there. Their standards in life were formed in this beautiful valley by the example of so many stable solid people.

—Austin family

Myrthus and Lucille Lee Austin

Myrthus Austin was born at Lewiston, Utah, September 26, 1909. He was the son of Philo and Elizabeth Waddoups Austin, who were the parents of eleven children, Myrthus being number ten. Four of the children died before Myrthus was born during a measles and typhoid epidemic. the family lived at Juniper, Idaho prior to moving to Lemhi, County, and it was here and Logan, Utah, where he received his schooling. In 1936, the family left Juniper and moved to the Salmon area . Philo bought a ranch at Lemhi and his three married sons, Matthias, Clarence and Rulon located their home near Baker. Myrthus was serving a mission in North Dakota at this time but completed it in March of 1937, and then joined his father at Lemhi. He spent the summer and winter here and the next spring moved to Darby, Montana with his brothers Clarence and Rulon. They farmed in Darby three summers then returned to Salmon.

While living at Darby, Myrthus met his future wife Lucille Lee of St. Ignatious, Montana, and they started dating. Due to the long distance between the two towns he would spend a few days with the Lee family when coming to visit. They enjoyed dancing and other social activities. After Myrthus moved to Lemhi, their time together was limited, so, much of their courtship was through correspondence. In April of 1941, Myrthus took Lucille to Lemhi to his parents' golden wedding celebration and while she was there they became engaged and planned a June wedding. They were married June 25, 1941, at Cardston, Alberta, Canada. Myrthus' parents and sister Mina Stokes, and Lucilles' parents spent their first summer at Lemhi, moving to Salmon in the fall. Myrthus purchased half of his brother Matthias' ranch which was one mile north along Highway 93. There was no house or buildings on this property so Myrthus hired help to get out logs and build a log house. They planted an orchard, berries and a garden, they also had cattle, horses, sheep and a few chickens which took care of most of their needs. It was here their children were born and grew up, and as the need for more room occurred, the house was added on to.

The Austin's were blessed with seven children, four sons and three daughters. Lee was born May 14, 1943; Carlo November 30, 1943; Rosilee, August 31, 1945; Joan, February 17, 1948; John, November 11, 1950; Ronnie, October 18, 1953; and James (Jim), 1958. The children all grew up here and graduated from Salmon High School except Joan who went her senior year in Ogden, Utah; and Rosilee in Vancouver, Washington. Lee was killed in an industrial accident at Lewiston, Utah in 1963.

Myrthus milks a few cows, has raised sheep, pigs and buffalo. Of all of these ventures, the buffalo provided the greatest challenge and made life interesting. It required a lot of fence building and repairing. Many times they broke away and it was a merry chase to get them back. We finally found electric fences worked the best. Now they are gone, they miss the good old steaks and roasts. They were the best.

FRONT ROW: James Austin **MIDDLE ROW:** John and Ronnie Austin, Lucile Lee Austine **BACK ROW:** Myrthus Austin, Rosilee Austin Waite, Carol Austin, Jeffery, Joan Austin Victor

Farm life is a busy life with long hours and hard work but it is a good life. We love this beautiful valley and the wonderful people who live here. There have been many changes over the years. Homes now cover the countryside.

—Lucille Lee Austin

Philo and Elizabeth Austin

During the year 1936, Philo Austin, his wife Elizabeth and three of their sons and their families moved from Juniper, Idaho to the Salmon and Lemhi Valley. Philo was born in Centerville, Utah and his wife Elizabeth at Lewiston, Utah. Philo taught school at Dayton, Idaho, served as County Clerk at Logan, Utah and then went to Juniper where he taught school and dry-farmed.

On the ranch Philo purchased at Lemhi was a flour mill which he planned to put into operation. He hired help to get the mill into running order, bought grain, flour sacks and what was needed to mill flour and cereals. They named it the Lemhi Milling Company and chose the Eagle as the brand name of the flour. They milled high quality hard wheat flour and cereals, but due to the high cost of operation, it didn't work out so it was abandoned.

In 1937, another son Myrthus came to help his father on the ranch. Myrthus remained there for one year then he and two of his brothers Clarence and Rulon moved to Darby, Montana where they farmed for three summers. Matthias moved to Lemhi to help his father but later purchased a ranch with his brother-in-law Earl Stokes. This ranch was North of Salmon and was known as the Railroad Ranch. Matthias moved to his ranch at Salmon and his three brothers moved back to Salmon. Rulon caught cold while driving cattle from Darby to Salmon and it later turned into pneumonia. He was taken to Blackfoot and spent some time in the hospital but he never recovered. He passed away July 4, 1941.

While living at Darby Myrthus met Lucille Lee of St. Ignatius, Montana, whom he later married. Their first summer was spent at Lemhi where Myrthus helped his brother Clarence run the ranch. Clarence's wife developed a health problem and needed medical help so they moved to Logan, Utah. In the fall, Philo sold the ranch and they all moved to Salmon. Myrthus purchased half of his brother Matthias' ranch which is home to this day. There were no buildings on Myrthus' land so they lived in part of his brothers house until he could build.

Philo and Elizabeth lived with their sons for some time then purchased a house on the bar. This was not to be their home long, as Elizabeth suffered a slight stroke and they moved to Logan, Utah. Elizabeth passed away in 1948 after which Philo remained in Utah, but spent part of the time visiting with his family in Salmon. Besides his two sons, Matthias and Myrthus, he had one daughter Mina Stokes who lived in Salmon too.

Philo was a very energetic man and did lots of walking and even at eightyseven, could outwalk many. In August 1953, Philo was struck by a car and killed while visiting in Salmon. Matthias' wife died of cancer and he moved to Utah, and Mina Stokes died of cancer leaving Myrthus, the only one left in Salmon of the original Austin family.

Philo and Elizabeth left quite a posterity. There are still many grandchildren and great-grandchildren living in the area who have done much for the community.

—Lucille Lee Austin

FRONT: Philo Austin, Elizabeth Austin, Matthias Austin **BACK:** Leila Austin Nelson, Myrthus Austin, Clarence Austin, Elmina Austin Stokes

Frank and Margaret Martin Baer

Frank Baer was born in 1865 in South Bend, Indiana. His father was said to have been an architect. Frank came to Lemhi County in 1884 at the age of nineteen and was a government employee in charge of the Agency herd at that time. Sometime shortly after 1900 he settled on a ranch on the north fork of Boyle Creek, now Tower Creek. He applied for the patent on that homestead tract as a single man. According to his description the ranch lay at the point where the Boyle Creek wagon road turns toward Fourth of July Creek, and between the ranches of Daniel Mulcihy and H. O. Billings.

On April 16, 1906 Frank Baer and Mrs. Margaret Martin, a widow, were married in Dillon, Montana. Margaret Embley Martin was born August 28, 1869 in Mendon, Michigan. She married Daniel G. Martin and a son, Donald, was born to them on February 18, 1895. Sometime in 1901 Daniel G. Martin died. Following his death, probably in about 1906, Mrs. Martin and her son came to Lemhi County.

After their marriage Frank and Margaret Baer and young Donald Martin lived on the Boyle Creek ranch and apparently Frank enjoyed doing some prospecting in addition to ranching. There is a story about a "lost Boyle Creek mine" that may or may not be true. It was said that Frank Baer had found what he thought to be a good mining site on a ridge to the south of the fork of the creek. He started a tunnel there and left his tools in it while he went to town. He never returned and the site has never been located.

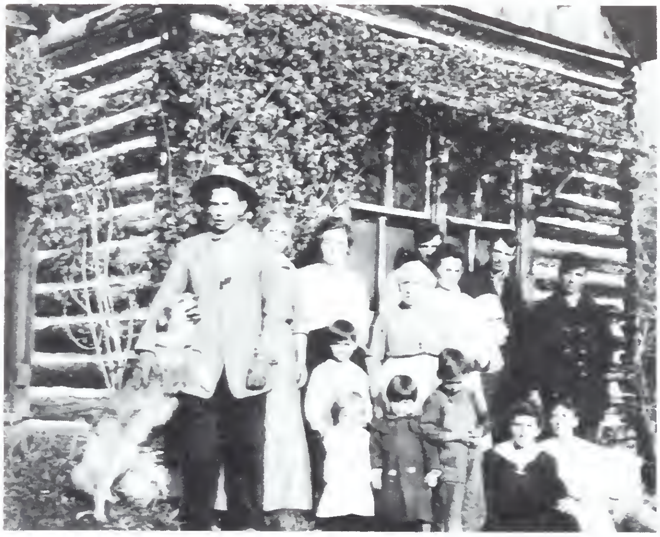
Frank Baer died at the age of forty-three at the Kenney Hospital in Salmon, on July 14, 1908. He died from complications following pneumonia. His obituary described him as highly thought of, honest and industrious. It said he left a good ranch, a hundred head of cattle and a bank account, all to his widow.

In October 1910 Margaret Baer was granted the patent on the 120 acre ranch. The ranch was later sold to her sister, Mrs. Verna Kellogg and John and Frances Kellogg Jewett. At about that same time Mrs. Baer bought the ranch at the top of the east fork from her brother Erle Embley. She and her son Donald Martin lived there until he went into the Army in 1917. He returned to live on the ranch for many years.

At one time Mrs. Baer was cooking for more than twenty people at the Pope Shenon Mine and Irene Smith Bolander remembers being her helper. She later ran the Lemhi Hotel in Salmon.

Margaret Embley Martin Baer died in January of 1946 at the Rose Hospital in Salmon. She was seventy-six years old.

—History Committee



Baer homestead cabin on Boyle Creek - 1915
FRONT: James Kellogg, three Embley children, Verna Kellogg and Louella Hamilton. BACK: Donald Martin, Margaret Baer, Frances Kellogg, Liza Embley (mother of Margaret Baer, Verna Kellogg, Erle Embley and Louella Hamilton), Erle Embley, Lula Thornburg Embley and baby, Guy Hamilton, David Kellogg.

Darrel and Caroline Rice Bagley

Darrel Bagley was born in December 1926 in Colorado, to Arthur and Alice Bagley. He was raised on the Eastern Colorado Sandhills Ranch in Wray, Colorado, which was homesteaded by his family.

He served in the U. S. Army during World War II. In 1944, after returning from the service he leased his parents ranch. He and Caroline Ruth Rice were married in 1946. Two children were born to them; Larry in 1946, and Diann in 1949. Near the end of 1958 they moved to the western part of the state. While there, Darrel was active in the community, serving as President of the local Cattlemen's Association, Chairman of the County Fair Board, a 4-H leader and started the Little Britches Rodeo Program. The children were active in 4-H and rodeo. Diann won several awards in the Little Britches Program.

They moved to Idaho in 1969, when they purchased the Mahaffey Homestead, the Carlson Ranch and the Anderson Ranch in Tendoy, Idaho.

Darrel and Caroline Ruth were later divorced and she returned to Colorado.

Darrel purchased the Ralph Lawrence Ranch in 1974. That year he and Traudy Zoppoth were married and moved to the Lawrence place. They ran a five hundred head cow-calf operation and also raised registered Quarter Horses. A large sale barn was built and for several years they held an annual horse sale.

The Bagleys enjoyed their horses and were actively involved in 4-H and Rodeo events. They invited the young people of the community to have many events in their arena.

Darrel worked under a handicap, much to the amazement of his associates. In 1960, he was dynamiting an ice jam out of the river near his home. An accident took off both his hands. He was fitted with hooks which he learned to use very efficiently. He learned to write, drive, work the horses and many other things formerly taken as a matter of fact.

In 1978, Darrel sold the Anderson ranch to his daughter Diann and husband, Joe Caywood. He sold the Carlson Ranch to his son Larry and wife Eleen. Later he purchased the Ball Ranch which was nearby.

Darrel and Traudy decided in 1989 to sell out and relocated on a ranch in Nebraska.

—History Committee

Anna Bahm

My great grandfather, Anton Bahm and my great grandmother, Anna Bahm, came to America from Steinberg, Austria with five children. Anton died and my great grandmother later married Herman Frederick Carl. They had two children. Several of the children of both families made their homes in Lemhi County.

The Carls owned and operated the "Cottage House and Livery Stable" in Gibbonsville in the 1800's, probably in the 1980's or early 1990's. Carl was also a shoemaker. He had a log cabin which served as a shoe shop where he not only made shoes but repaired them and possibly other leather goods such as harnesses. The cabin was situated beside the main house and remnants were left as late as 1922. The main house is still being lived in although it has been remodeled. Herman Frederick Carl was born on January 16, 1841 and died in 1917. Anna Bahm Carl was born on February 28, 1841 and died in 1931. Both are buried in Gibbonsville Cemetery.

—Estella Gae Heidt

Redwine & Boyd . . .

LAWYERS.

Will attend to all legal business promptly and carefully.

Office Second Story Front, Shoup Blk.

Salmon City, Idaho.

Anna Bahm

My grandmother, Anna Bahm, married Christian Dellen and they had three children; Magdeline (Lena), Frederick and Mae Hazel. Frederick was drowned in the Middle Fork on May 26, 1904. Chris Dellen was a miner in Gibbonsville and a vocalist. Mae was born in Gibbonsville on March 3, 1893. Chris Dellen died March 23, 1916. In 1918 Anna Bahm Dellen married Otto Silken. They settled in Salmon, Idaho and Otto was a custodian for an elementary school in Salmon for many years.

Otto died on December 31, 1937 and Grandma Silken died on January 30, 1954. Both are buried in Challis, Idaho.

My grandmother was a very lovely person who never said a bad word about anyone. She was a hard worker and a very good cook. I remember when she had a boarding house in Bonanza, Idaho and I loved to sleep in her featherbed. Grandma Silken took care of Great Grandma Carl (Anna Bahm Carl), with the help of her brother Dan Bahm, until Grandma Carl's death in Salmon.

Grandma Silken spent her last days in Challis, Idaho, living with her granddaughter, Helen Burstedt and her husband Adrian.

Fred Carl and his daughter Margaret, Dan Bahm and his daughter Frances, all made their homes in Salmon, Idaho.

—Estella Gae Heidt

Emma Tranter Baird

Emma Tranter Baird was born in Wombourne, England in 1878, the daughter of Joseph and Hannah Hall Tranter. Her mother died when she was very young and her father brought her to the United States. She lived part time with his sister Sarah Adams until she was old enough to be with her father and her sister Elizabeth.

She married James Stevenson Baird in Goldfield, Nevada, where he worked in the mines. Due to ill health, black lung, they went to Twin Falls, Idaho and homesteaded a small farm. Jim died at Twin Falls leaving Emma with five young children. Her father, Joseph, came to live with them. Emma worked at various practical nursing and housekeeping jobs to help support her family and later as a live-in housekeeper when her children were on their own.

She came to the Lemhi Valley in 1942 and lived with Jim and Marian Mahoney in Salmon. Jim built her a small apartment, next to their house in Salmon, where she lived until she died in 1964 at the age of eighty-six years.

—Michael Mahoney

Baker

The first of my ancestors arrived in Lemhi County in 1915, when Charles William Baker purchased six hundred forty acres on Lee Creek from Gus Mulkey. C. W. and his wife, Sarah, had six children; Erwin, Alice, John, Emma, Jim and Gene. The family moved in 1915, with teams and wagons, from Lewisville, Idaho where they had lived since 1898. They had moved there from Union Fort, Utah where C. W. was born in 1867.

Bad luck plagued the Bakers from the start. Their house burned down and the cattle they bought were infected with Bang's disease and lost their calves. C. W. would rather dig in the side of a mountain, looking for "the pot of gold", than to ranch or farm. Sarah "didn't want her daughters marrying cow punchers", so in 1916, after only one year in Lemhi County, the Baker family sold their ranch to the parents of the late Floyd Whittaker and returned to Jefferson County.

Their older daughter, Alice, was courted during the short time they were in Lemhi County by the late Tom Benedict, who later became one of Lemhi County's more successful businessmen. As it turned out, none of Sarah's daughters "married well", but they did marry often.

In February, 1934, C. W. and Sarah's son Erwin, his wife Gladys and two sons, William N. Baker and Newton E. Baker, moved to Kirtley Creek where they leased one hundred twenty acres from the late Bessie O'Connell. As it was still in the depression days, their income was quite meager. They milked cows and sold the cream to the creamery where Salmon Valley Cheese is located today. A case of twelve dozen eggs bought eighty-four cents worth of groceries, but no cash. As I recall, we lived as well as anyone else in the area.

Erwin and Gladys Baker - 1931

Newt and I both attended the Kirtley Creek School, and our enrollment made fifty pupils with one teacher handling all eight grades. She also built the fire in the winter and did her own janitorial work. It's somewhat different today.

In November, 1940 the Baker family moved again, the final time for my parents, Erwin and Gladys, settling on one hundred sixty acres on Poison Creek. I was in the tenth grade in Salmon High School when we moved to Poison Creek. The following March I decided I had learned enough, so terminated my formal education at the tender age of thirteen years.

After moving to Poison Creek the first order of business was for Erwin to go to the timber and get enough logs for a house. The timber was three miles away and the trail only wide enough for one horse. He got enough logs for a four room cabin, twenty-four by thirty feet, and had it laid up to the square by February 1, 1941.

My brother, Newt, had helped for a short time before he joined the Navy in January 1941. This pretty well ended Newt's residency in Lemhi County. Except for short visits he never returned. He spent four years in the Navy, receiving a medical discharge in 1945. He joined the Merchant Marine that same year and spent some ten years in that service. In 1973 Newt died and is buried in Ontario, California.

The family still made our grocery money from milking cows for the next couple of years. This seemed to be a losing proposition, so for the next nineteen years we went into the sheep business. This venture proved fairly successful. The family lived well and was able to purchase the one hundred sixty acres in the Fall of 1946. One of the reasons for the success of the sheep operation was that the main herder, Bill, worked cheap. Uncle Sam called me in the Fall of 1945 and kept me for some sixteen months, ten of them in Pusan, Korea. After getting my discharge from the Army I returned to the Poison Creek Ranch, not much older, but considerably wiser. Considering the Army and Korea, herding sheep wasn't all that bad.

Of the original Bakers who came to Lemhi County in 1915 and 1934, only two survive. Gene, C. W. and Sarah's youngest son, lives in Ontario, California. That leaves me, Erwin's youngest son, as the other survivor. Erwin died in 1974 and Gladys two years earlier.

It was a half century last November since the Bakers first moved to Poison Creek. A barbecue was organized by the family and some one hundred twenty persons arrived to take part in the festivities. Furnishing the music was the band of Pinto Bennett, a friend of my youngest son, Bob.

The Bakers haven't left much of a mark in Lemhi County, I will admit, however, I have been blessed with two fine sons. William Thomas Baker, CPA, who lives in Post Falls, Idaho, with his two sons, Andrew Thomas and Russell Wayne Baker. Robert Erwin Baker, CPA, who lives in Salmon with three children, William Robert Baker, Charles Edward Baker and Jeana Lee.

At the present time, my faithful wife, Beverly, and I reside in the original log house built in 1940 and 1941. How long we will be able to survive the elements in such primitive surroundings, no one knows, and we'll worry about it when the time comes.

—William N. (Bill) Baker

Erwin Baker

William N. Baker

William N. Baker was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho, the second son of Erwin and Gladys Hallford Baker, on July 24, 1927. their older son Newton E. Baker, was born in Boise, Idaho on February 1, 1923.

Bill, as he was known for most of his life, came to Lemhi County on February 14, 1934. The family settled on Kirtley Creek on a leased acreage and both Newt and Bill attended the Kirtley Creek School. Times were hard, for it was the depression years and a living was about all anyone could expect. The Bakers were "hard-up", but never really knew it, for everyone else was also.

After several years on Kirtley Creek, with a severe lack of water, Erwin had a chance to move to Poison Creek where fresh and numerous springs ran throughout the year. This was a very attractive situation with one exception - how to get Bill to school. Newt had joined the Navy and was no longer at home. Through good friends, Bill was "farmed out" during the week, attended school in Salmon and came home on week- ends. This worked for a while, but wasn't very feasible. So, at thirteen, in his sophomore year, he quit school, ending his formal education, but not the learning process.

Home was, for Bill, the place he belonged to; he loved and admired his parents, the things they had done and what they were working for. They were, to him, what all parents should be, irreplaceable, competent, trustworthy and someone you could always depend on and look up to.

Raising cattle didn't seem to work, for it's a steep and unforgiving country, but they tried for several years. Then the opportunity arose to buy sheep. The "woolies" worked out well, Bill is still a great baby-sitter, for they survive where cattle starve.

In 1945 Uncle Sam saw fit to put Bill in the Army and he served from September 1945 to February 1947. After ten months in Pusan, Korea, being a poor old "country kid" seemed a very good deal.

Returning to help his folks on the ranch, tending the sheep, he decided to try the timber business for a couple of years. This is a very seasonable business and wasn't as profitable as he had hoped, so he went back to the ranch and all the hard work that had to be done.

About this time, as it happens to all "young bucks", Bill walked the hills to Salmon and he will have to tell that story!

In 1950 he went to work for a construction company working on the power line that brought the present power to Salmon. He spent time in Wolf Point, Montana, also Dillon and two weeks in Wyoming. The wages weren't great, $1.25 an hour, but he made it up to $1.60 and came home with some money!

He married Olena McDonald on July 5, 1953 and they had two sons, William Thomas and Robert Erwin Baker. Tom was born March 10, 1954 and Bob on August 26, 1956.

Working wasn't new to Bill and he worked at Idaho Forest Products, service stations and tending bar to

Sheriff Bill Baker with burglar's vehicle - May 1957

support his young family, helping his aging parents on the ranch whenever he was needed, which was quite often.

The decision to go into law enforcement came and he was appointed deputy to Jim Egge in January 1954. Then he decided, maybe it was a childhood calling, to run for Lemhi County Sheriff. He campaigned the whole county with one oversight; the small town of Gilmore with seven votes. Those seven were what he lacked to win the election!

Experience is a dear teacher and in 1956 Bill made sure he covered the whole county and was elected to the office. Throughout the years, even though it was a two year term, until 1964, he won each election with very little problem. The wages were poor and the dedication. The places hiked, bodies recovered from the river and wrecks, along with the people dealt with throughout the years, would fill a very large book.

Bill applied to the FBI in 1963 for appointment to the Academy and was accepted if he could pass a GED test, as he never graduated from high school. The test was passed quite easily and he attended the Academy from March to June of 1964. This was quite an honor as there were only two sessions a year with one candidate from Idaho and Montana combined for each session. In a class of ninety-two, Bill gained the firearms proficiency award for being the best shot in his class. Even though there were many who didn't know where Idaho was, they found out we weren't the "hicks" we were thought to be.

On October 21, 1965, one of the most harrowing experiences of his life took place. He picked up a hitch-hiker, not knowing the man was an escapee from a California prison. The fellow had a hidden twenty-two automatic pistol and got the drop on Bill. He wanted to go to Montana and with a gun in your ribs, you pretty well go along. Through quite a lot of maneuvering and intelligence, he ran the car off the road and managed to flag down a passer-by to get back to North Fork where he called other law enforcement officers. These calls informed him he had encountered a man wanted by the FBI. Agents of the FBI were sent in from Butte, Boise, Idaho Falls and Bozeman. Whomever was stationed in the Idaho and Montana region was called in to the area. After five days of hunting in the Lost Trail area for the fugitive, he was killed by an FBI agent at Twin Creeks.

The years rolled on and election after election; some with opposition and some without. Then after twenty-eight years, he received more votes than ever before, but still wasn't elected.

Bill was criticized, by some, for the problems with young people. He believed, as his very good friend, Bill Lewis did, that you could do more with them, trying to understand them, than to "law" them. It must have worked, for they are still friends and he spoke at their graduations in 1973 and 1974.

According to when the retirement system was initiated into Lemhi County, retirement should have been available in 1981. Bill found himself short of enough years, so ran for another term.

Two exceptionally good men served with Bill; Glenn Munkres for nineteen years, and Brett Barsalou for fourteen years. Glenn never had any law enforcement training, but knew people and the

Sheriff Bill Baker - Grand Marshall of Parade - July 1988 county like the back of his hand. Brett used the common sense that is so necessary to good law enforcement. Throughout the thirty-two years as Sheriff, Bill felt he was there to serve the people and although there were some who thought he was a servant, other, in the majority, appreciated his efforts all through the years.

Quite a few years before retirement, a very good friend, Elmer Hutchison, sat outside the cabin and said, "Sure is peaceable", so in 1989 we retired to "Baker's Peaceable Acres".

One of these years, perhaps Bill will write the story. This is a very small portion of the thirty-two years as Sheriff of Lemhi County.

One of the "Good Guys", and often told he really looked like a sheriff, Bill still stands six feet four inches and is "The Tall Man".

—*Beverly Bean Baker*

Joe and Ann Baldree

It was November of 1968 that we made the move to Salmon from Blackfoot, Idaho. Joe had been working so very much in this area: would make the trip almost every week because the demand was continuous. He set up an office in July of 1968 in the old Cavaness Building on Main Street with Marlene Williams as his receptionist. We both absolutely enjoyed knowing and working with Marlene. She was a real joy and so very friendly.

We were married in June of 1956. By putting his five children, Edward, Faye, Shannon, Tim and Phil with my three children, Brent, Bart and Richard, the total came to eight. Then we had Suzanne and Jeff, making a total of ten. My, what a neat family this has always been. We have been totally blessed. Coming to Salmon were Rich, Suzie and Jeff, while Bart stayed in Blackfoot to finish his Senior year in high school and all the rest of our family had left the roost.

When we moved here we lived in the old Matthews home on Highway 93 North. We had a lot of fun that first summer while living there. We had the usual flood, had to wade out and the Search and Rescue really did support and help us. We learned of white raspberries for the first time. We had a little pasture for our animals, a big barn with a sign for the local swimming pool. We had a lot of family visit us while we were there.

We knew by 1969 that we wanted to stay in Salmon. I have to admit that I enjoy the "No wind, Florida of Idaho" weather. We bought our home here on Williams Creek Road in 1969, which is on Williams Creek, with cold running water going right through our property. We have made the statement that we have the most beautiful property in Lemhi County. We have sincerely enjoyed where we live, even though it is a long way from where we work, almost each day of our lives. One thing Joe and I have been able to do is work, but we have had to learn to play. As our children have gotten on their own, they have shown us that they have known "how to play" and this has helped us a great deal.

Our children Bart, Rich, and Suzie have lived here with their families, and have tried to make a living, but it has just been too hard and so have moved on to other areas.

At this time we have nine children (losing Jeff in 1978), thirty-seven grandchildren and eight great grandchildren. Our complaint is that we just don't see our family enough.

We are somewhat stressed at this time because of the Gulf War, as the news of it is in front of us all the time. Our son Tim is over there, and Brent's oldest son, Nick, is on his way over. Thank the Lord that we have the great faith that we do in knowing that no matter what, all will be alright. Tim tells us that the LDS Church is very active over in the area he is at in Arabia and is so greatful for it.

We have absolutely loved our home in Salmon. Jeff was killed in 1978 and was buried here so of course this keeps us here even more. Even though none of our children live here anymore they all still consider this their home, and say to us, "Surely you would never leave Salmon, this is our home". We absolutely love it here.

—*Joe and Ann Baldree*

Seth Atwood Ball

Born in 1839, to Thomas H. and Melinda Ann Manfull Ball, eight year old Seth Ball's covered wagon trip west, with his family, must have been a grand adventure. He traveled from his birthplace, Pleasnat Hill, Minnesota, with his parents, grandparents, aunts, uncles and his two sisters; Ella, age eleven and Emma, age four. They arrived in Idaho Territory in 1877.

At age nineteen seth married Margaret Stobie and began a business of supplying Leesburg miners with beef on the hoof. During one supply trip to Leesburg, Seth encountered a distressed miner who had been shot by claim jumpers. Seth wrapped the wounded man completely in blankets and rode toward Salmon City. Along the trail he met the suspected bushwhackers. In answer to their inquiries, he explained that he was transporting a sick Chinaman to town. He then spurred his way past them and on to Salmon.

Seth later owned a livery stable in Salmon and lived in the large frame home that still stands next to the back road near Geertson Creek. He also lived in what is now known as the Shady Nook.

After the turn of the century Seth was appointed Deputy Sheriff, but apparently tired of chasing the occasional horse thief and turned to ranching. In about 1909 he traded the livery stable to Charley Snook in exchange for the Indian Reservation land Charley had recently acquired when Tendoy's band was relocated to Fort Hall. The land was located at the mouth of Agency Creek canyon and the fine ranch the Balls built there was to remain in family ownership until 1965.

Seth and Margaret Ball had four sons, Guy, Ernest, Don and Tom; and three daughters, Estelle (Carpenter), Elizabeth (Pattee) and Margaret (Morphey). The youngest, Margaret, was born at the ranch on Agency Creek.

Seth, a prominent sheep rancher, served as an officer in the Wool Growers Association and was an active member of the Masonic Lodge. His skill with animals did not transfer to the automobile. His Studebaker often failed to make the turn in route to the Tendoy Post Office and ended up in Joe Pattee's field.

In his latter years the ranch was operated by his son Don, and after Don's death it was purchased by his son-in-law, Corliss Morphey. Seth died on the ranch in 1952 at the age of eighty three.

—*Jim Morphey*

Thomas H. and Melinda Manfull Ball

Thomas Ball was born in 1839 in Hanover, Ohio, most probably to a shoemaker, Thomas Ball and his wife Margaret. Her lived his early life in Carole County, Ohio, settling later in Augusta, Ohio with his brother, Seth, where they plied their leather trades as a saddler and a shoemaker respectively. There, at age twenty-one, Thomas met and married sixteen year old Melinda Ann Manfull. Her parents were English Immigrants and her father, Charles, was a carpenter.

The Ball's first years were difficult. Their first child, Stephen, died at age one while Thomas was away serving with the Union Army during the Civil War. After the war they migrated with the Manfull family to Pleasant Hill, Minnesota and resided there for eleven years. Two daughters, Ella and Emma, and a son Seth Atwood Ball, were born in Pleasant Hill.

In 1877 the Ball and Manfull families loaded their belongings into covered wagons and traveled west to Idaho Territory, settling for good in Lemhi County. In Salmon City Thomas began his harness making business. Two more daughters were added to the family, Mabel and Josephine. The family lived across the street from the present Lemhi County Courthouse.

Mr Ball's harness shop was a favorite stopping off place for ranchers' children on visits to the city. A granddaughter, Elizabeth, once explained to her classmates that her grandfather "peddled a machine that made nickels, which he would pull out of your ears".

Thomas Ball was a member of the Civil War Veterans group, GAR McPherson Post three. He died of cancer at age sixty-six and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—*Jim Morphey*

SEATED: Thomas H. Ball, Emma, Ella, Mabel, Josephine, Melinda Manfull Ball **STANDING:** Seth Atwood Ball

Isaac Ballengee

My Uncle Ike, known as "Blind Ike", was a man who saw more in a world of darkness than most people see in a lifetime with perfect vision. He was a small man, about five feet three inches tall, but a giant in his love for his fellow man. He was wise beyond his limited formal education and had a tremendous sense of humor and a wit that made him a person people enjoyed knowing. In spite of the difficulties of his own world he helped many people with encouragement, advice or sometimes a meal and a few dollars to buy food for their children.

Isaac Ballengee was born in San Luis Obispo, California in July 1879, the seventh of the eight children of Samuel Hans Irelan Ballengee and Jane Williams, a full blooded Umatilla Indian. When civilization came too near, the family moved to Northern California and spent a short time in the Grass Valley area. Again, it became too crowded for Ike's father, a Kentucky mountain man, and they set off for Oregon in 1892 and then on the "Old Oregon Trail", but heading east instead of west. As they traveled each child was given a job according to his abilities. Louisa, seven years older than Ike, was the best cook, the other girls took care of the camp, gathered wood and fetched water. Stonewall and his brother Jim hunted and trapped and Ike tended the herd of cattle and horses; which was to be his downfall. One day, while rounding up a stray calf, his horse slipped and rolled on him. The accident caused an injury to the optic nerve and over the next few years he gradually went blind. By this time the family was living in Lemhi County.

Most of the time Uncle Ike, Aunt Susan and one of their nephews, who drove the old Model T Ford Touring car for them, lived on Slate Creek, near Lucille, Idaho. Ike gave chiropractic treatments to clients from Whitebird to Riggins, and he often travelled to Lewiston to work with Dr. M. S. Fite and Dr. Masters. They were both chiropractors and taught him the finer points of the trade. Dr. Fite said Ike had the most sensitive hands he had ever seen and credited this to his loss of sight, thereby creating a greater sense of touch.

After a few years, the whole family packed up and returned to Lemhi County, living on Boyle Creek (now Tower Creek), Fourth of July Creek, Carmen Creek and finally on the Buckhorn Ranch Between North Fork and Gibbonsville, where I joined them in the spring of 1933. I learned to drive and took Uncle Ike on his rounds to treat people with chiropractic manipulations, hot packs and message. His desire to help others drove him to learn more and improve his skills. He shared his talents with many people, treating sprained knees, ankles, backs, sore muscles, headaches, etc. His pay was sometimes a chicken, a few eggs, produce, or just a heartfelt, "Thanks". He never refused a person in need.

Ike's sister Susan dedicated her life to caring for her blind brother, never marrying. They enjoyed simple things, among which was an evening of music. Ike would pull out the old "Lion Head" violin and some times Susan would play her guitar or accordian. Both were self taught and never read a note of music. Ike said he was a fiddler - you had to have an education to be a violinist. They often played for dances at the old Fourth of July schoolhouse.

A Carlin boy, Isaac "Ike" Ballengee and Susan Ballengee

Ike lived at the Silbaugh Home in Salmon during his last few years. On December 10, 1958 he died at the age of seventy-nine. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—*Irv Faling*

Samuel Hance Irlan Ballengee

Born in the mountains of Kentucky in June of 1826, Samuel Ballengee, was a hunter and trapper before he came to the West. For a time he lived in Missouri where he said he knew the James boys, but never joined in any of their exploits. After leaving Missouri he shipped out on a merchant vessel and sailed around the horn, eventually to San Francisco. From there he headed for the Oregon Territory where he met Jane Williams, a full blooded Umatilla Indian, born near Salem, Oregon in December of 1843. They married and returned to California where their first child Ellen Ballengee was born in July 1864 at Mission San Luis Obispo, California. In July 1869 Margaret was born, and in August 1870, a son, Stonewall Jackson Ballengee was born. Then came Nancy in October 1872, Louisa in December 1874, Susan in August 1876, Isaac in July 1879 and James in October 1880. All were born in California in the San Luis Obispo area.

Always seeking the outposts of civilization the family camped in remote areas and when the nearest neighbor was less than a days walk away, it was time to move on. Thus it was that they left the San Luis Obispo area and settled for a time in Grass Valley California. In 1892 they moved their camp to Oregon for some time, before beginning their reverse trek on the Oregon Trail, eventually coming to Idaho in 1897. Since Samuel Ballengee is said to have been an avid reader and particularly well informed in history, it is thought that the tales of Lewis and Clark perhaps inspired him to settle in Idaho, the wildest of country at the time.

The family made their home in the canyon of the Salmon River at first. They never maintained what most people would call a real home, and camped wherever their fancy led them, living in Indian fashion. In 1900 they were living on the East fork of Boyle Creek about two miles above the fork of the creek. A small family cemetery remains there today with a stone inscribed "Ballengee Family". There was once a small cabin also, but nothing is left of it. They lived in various places after that and some of the children married and had children of their own, but the family remained close knit.

Margaret became Margaret Whipple and had a son named James. Nancy married David W. Thornburg on August 19, 1904 and they had a son, Dan Thornburg. Louisa married James Huffman on April 3, 1899 and later Mr. Faling. They had four sons, Joseph, Floyd, Clarence and Irving Faling. Ellen Ballangee died in June 1905 after a long illness and is buried in the family cemetery at Boyle Creek, now Tower Creek. Susan never married, preferring to look after her brother, Ike, who was blind. Stonewall and James never married. James died in California in about 1946. Stonewall died in Salmon in 1956. Isaac died in Salmon in 1958.

Samuel Ballengee was living at North Fork in September of 1916, his wife Jane having died some years before. They were devoted to each other for as long as she lived and she is buried in the Ballengee Cemetery on Tower Creek. He remained remarkably active to the end of his life, doing odd jobs for the people around North Fork. At the age of ninety Samuel Ballengee died at North Fork on October 3, 1916.

—Irv Faling

Stonewall Jackson Ballengee

He was nearly seventy-seven years old when he returned to Lemhi County and surrendered to the law. After twenty-eight years of living as a fugitive, he was granted a full pardon by the Governor and lived out most of the remainder of his life in a small cabin in the mountains near Salmon.

Born in San Luis Obispo, California in August 1870, Stonewall Ballengee was the son of Kentuckian Samuel Hance Irelan Ballengee and Jane Williams, a full blood Umatilla Indian from Oregon. The family first came to Lemhi County in 1897 and lived on Boyle Creek in 1900.

It was August of 1916 when Stonewall shot young Vivian Hovey at Sage Creek, down the Salmon River. The forty-six years old Stonewall had settled on a piece of land there about three years previously, and had fenced an area that included his garden. When the Hovey brothers attempted to drive their father's cattle through to their summer range, he stopped them at the gate. Twenty-one year old Vivian Hovey was determined to go through, as they had done the previous year when Ballangee had not been there to stop them. Also present were Isaac and Susan Ballengee, a brother and sister, who testified that Stonewall told Hovey he could not run the stock through his garden and meadow. Three times, he told Hovey to keep his hand off his gun. Hovey was angry, and calling Ballengee an insulting name, started to draw his rifle from the scabbard. Ballengee fired his rifle from the hip and Vivian Hovey fell dead from his horse, a bullet through his right eye. Stonewall, seemingly, disappeared into the mountains.

Sheriff Stroud and Deputy Ferrill Terry and a posse persued him for three days, while at night, Susan and Ike Ballengee stole out of the cabin to take food to Stonewall, who was nearby. Preparing for a long seige, they collected a supply of Cayene Pepper to cover their tracks from the expected blood hounds. On the fourth day Stonewall was taken into custody after he gave himself up to his brother Jim and Ed Allen the Forest Ranger at Indianola. In fact, he said he would have surrendered to Sheriff Stroud, whom he respected, if he had known that it was Stroud who was riding a horse Stonewall recognized as one of the Hovey's horses.

On October 19, 1916 Stonewall Ballengee was convicted of voluntary manslaughter, and was sentenced to from five to ten years at Boise State Penitentiary. He told a reporter that it would be hard to be confined, having lived all his life in the open.

Joseph Faling, Isaac "Blind Ike" Ballengee, Stonewall Jackson Ballengee.

Stonewall was a model prisoner and was a trustee working on a nearby farm when he and fellow prisoner Frank Harp "left without giving their intended address", as the *Idaho Recorder* put it. The untold story is that during World War I a rumor circulated in the prison that prisoners would be conscripted and sent to the front lines without any training. Stonewall later told his nephew that he'd had all of the killing that he ever wanted and would only take up a gun in self defense or for food. He said he wasn't mad at anybody and didn't know anything about the war; and so he left.

As was suspected, he went to the mountains he loved and knew so well. He met up with his brother Jim somewhere in the mountains and they traveled, mostly on foot, on a very long trek over the old

Oregon trail. They finally settled in the vicinity of Grass Valley, California, where they lived off the land, hunting and trapping, in the remote back country. For many years members of the family in Idaho would make brief, secretive trips to visit them.

Jim Ballengee died in California in 1946 or 1947 and it was then that Stonewall decided to return to Salmon and turn himself in. He received a full pardon.

Stonewall Ballengee died on September 9, 1956 at the Silbaugh Home where he had lived since 1953. He is burried in the Potters Field section of Salmon Cemetery.

—Irv Faling
—History Committee

Barnett

George Barnett, born May 27, 1828, and Mary Ann Matthews, born June 30, 1831, were both natives of Steeple Ashton, Wiltshire, England and were married in 1850. To them were born five children, all in Wiltshire, England. The family came to the United States and arrived in Pleasant View, Weber County, Utah around the end of 1864. Mary Matthews Barnett had died at Blade Butte, Wyoming, enroute to Utah, On October 14, 1864, leaving a husband and five children.

The eldest of the children was Lorenzo Alma Barnett who was born August 8, 1851 in England. On October 5, 1874 he married Mary Ellen Wade. Lorenzo and Mary had seven children: Henry, Art, Dan, Ellen, Will, Lucy and Wren. Henry, Art, Dan, Ellen and Will later lived in Lemhi County, ranching on property that they homesteaded in the Hayden Creek Basin. Headstones for most of these people can be found in the older section of the Salmon Cemetery.

Lorenzo and Mary Barnett moved their family from Utah to Fort Lemhi in about 1885, and ranched there. Their son Henry attended school at Fort Lemhi and it had been said that his mother taught school on the reservation, teaching both Indian and white children. In 1911 Henry Barnett married Pearl Elliot.

Pearl Elliot was a mail order bride from Portland, Oregon and Henry drove to Armstead, Montana with a horse and buggy to meet her when she arrived by train. Henry and Pearl had one daughter, Blanche Elmira Barnett, born on February 6, 1913. Blanche was born at Tendoy, in a log cabin on what was later the Mahaffey ranch. The cabin has recently been torn down.

Blanche grew up and attended school at Tendoy. Henry and Pearl later divorced and Blanche spent some of her younger years between Tendoy and Portland, Oregon, where her mother lived. Later Blanche worked in Utah and then in California at Lockheed Aircraft During World War II. She married Clifford Gayle Fisher in 1931 in Los Angeles, California and to them was born one son, Larry C.

Two unidentified women, Mary Ellen Wade Barnett & Lorenzo Barnett - Ca. 1890

Fisher, on July 31, 1933. On September 20, 1942 Blanche married Ralph Cottrell.

Ralph and Blanche came to Salmon in 1945, buying a ranch with her father, Henry Barnett, on Boyle Creek (Tower Creek). The one hundred sixty acres was originally homesteaded by Margaret Baer in 1911. Ralph and Blanche later bought Henry's share of the ranch, living there until Blanche's death in 1978. They raised cattle, hay, gardened and raise chickens. They lived in the old log house that had been built with the original homestead. It had two rooms with a bedroom that was later added on. There was no running water; it was carried from Boyle Creek. In the late 1950's a well was dug and water put into the house and also electricity in 1949 or 1950. Much of their food came from Blanche's garden, which she canned, along with fruit from the orchard, wild game, chickens that were butchered as needed, cows were milked and they had their own eggs.

Larry went to grade school at the Boyle Creek School and can remember many a cold winter morning when they were up early to feed, before he walked the two and a half miles to school.

In 1958 Larry married Karel James, daughter of Gordon and Alice Kohl James. Larry worked for the Bureau of Public Roads, the family living in four different states following road jobs until the children were of school age. At that time they returned to Salmon. Three children were born to Larry and Karel: Ronald Fisher, who has a daughter named Lisa; Kristina Fisher, who married Jason Lynch and has two boys, Jason and Patrick; and Jeffrey Fisher, who died in 1984.

—Karel Fisher

Arthur Herbert and Ann Josephine DeCora Barnett

Arthur "Art" Herbert Barnett Sr. was born on May 11, 1877 in Hooper, Utah. He was the son of Lorenzo Alma Barnett and Mary Ellen Wade. He came to Lemhi Valley when he was nine years old.

Art owned a three hundred twenty acre ranch in Tendoy, Idaho. It was located on the Indian reservation. He ranched there and raised his family. He was well respected in the neighborhood. He loved horses and especially loved to race them when he was young. A favorite entertainment was for he and his neighbors to race their horses against the Indians.

In later years he always tried to keep a horse or two around that he could take to the Lemhi County Fair races. He was known as one of the best irrigators in the Valley, and the neighbors said that he could make water run uphill.

Arthur H. Barnett Sr. & Anna DeCora Barnett

Arthur Barnett Sr. married Anna Josephine DeCora on July 16, 1916. She was the daughter of Charles V DeCora and Amanda Jones. To this union four children were born: Arthur Herbert Jr., December 4, 1918; Mary Amanda, December 18, 1920; Berna Mae, July 9, 1923; and Ethelyn Anna, Ocotber 9, 1925. Arthur and Anna were later divorced.

Arthur Jr. married Lila Stroud; Mary married Charles Byrne, and their children were Charles A. Jr., Sharon and Kathy; Berna Mae married Leon Wadsworth and they have two daughters, Beverly and Shirley; Ethelyn married Willie R. Marcum and had a daughter Cheryl, who married Richard Kauer.

Anna later married D. R. Stevens and a daughter, Donna Rae, was born to them. Anna died April 18, 1965 in Salem, Oregon. She is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Art died in Portland, Oregon on December 18, 1971 at the age of ninety-four. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Lila Driver

ROCKY MOUNTAIN LODGE NO. 5.

I. O. O. F.

Regular meetings every Saturday night at 8 o'clock at their hall, in Salmon City, until further notice.

W. H. BUCHANNAN, N. G.
R. R. DODGE, Secretary.

Arthur Herbert and Lila Stroud Barnett

Arthur Herbert Barnett Jr. was born on December 4, 1918 at Tendoy, Idaho. He was the son of Arthur H. Barnett Sr. and Ann J. DeCora.

Herb attended Tendoy Elementary School in Tendoy, Idaho and one year of High School in Salmon, Idaho.

He married Lila Pearl Stroud in Salmon December 14, 1940. Lila is the daughter of Glenn A. Stroud and Lora Pearl Cork. To this union three daughters were born: Darlene Pearl on December 29, 1941, Dixie Lea on September 1945, and Wendy Jo on October 18, 1954.

Herbert was born in the house on the ranch which he bought in 1945 from his father. He lived his whole life in this house. He loved his horses and cattle. He loved to ride the range with his neighbors and care for the cattle out in the hills. He was an all around cowboy. He could ride 'em or rope 'em, and broke his own horses. He loved to hunt and fish. He was an excellent dancer. He was loved by all his friends and neighbors, and was always ready and willing to help any of them. He was held in high esteem by all who knew him.

Herbert worked around the neighborhood and ran his own ranch. He was a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He served as Master of the Lemhi Grange for several years and was Master of the Pomona Grange for several years. He was Deputy for Idaho State Grange also.

Lila Pearl Stroud Barnett & Arthur Herbert Barnett Jr

A daughter, Darlene, married Don Nelson on July 30, 1965. They have three sons: Verdon, Dustin, and Clifton. Verdon is in the Navy on the nuclear ship the USS Nimitz. Dustin and Clifton are still in school.

Dixie is married to Steven Jenkins and they have two children: Ross H Campbell Jr and Kristal Lea Duval.

Wendy Jo is married to Sam Warren and has a daughter Brandy Jo Kunkel.

Herbert Barnett Jr died on May 15, 1979 at Salmon, Idaho of cancer. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Lila is presently living in Twin Falls, Idaho and she does the bookkeeping for the Kimberly Senior Center there.

—Lila Driver

Robert G. Barningham riding Ernie, a saddle mule.

Robert B. Barningham

Robert G. Barningham was born on December 20, 1958 in Pocatello, and was raised at Shady Cove, Oregon. He graduated in the top ten percent of his high school class at Eagle Point in 1977.

He worked as a chef in Oregon and at Western Electric in Boise. In the summer of 1983 he went to Merritts Guide School and then returned to Boise where he was hired by Bud Lesley of Eakin Ridge Outfitters as a guide and packer for the fall season. Afterward he went back to Boise and was again hired for the next fall. He left again and came back in the spring, working full time, year round and has been here ever since.

Bob is considered by many to be one of the top guides in the state of Idaho. He has served a past president of the Salmon River Longears Club, is on a city pool league, is an avid bowhunter and fisherman. He likes to hunt and fish, anywhere, anytime of the year.

Bob is a member of the Idaho Outfitters and Guides Association, the Salmon River Chapter of Outfitters and Guides, and the Salmon River Longears Association.

—Robert G Barningham
—Gayla Leslie

John, Alexander and George Barrack

John Barrack was born on January 5, 1842 in Drumoak, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, the son of Alexander Barrack and Margaret Watson. He came to America at the age of twenty-one and stayed with his uncle in Illinois for some time, then crossed the plains to Utah in 1864. He was engaged in freighting to Oregon and later to Alder Gulch, Montana. He came to Leesburg, Idaho in 1866 and located placer claims on Napias Creek. He constructed the first whip saw pit for sawing lumber for mining purposes.

George Barrack, a brother of John Barrack was born June 15, 1849. Alexander (Sandy) Barrack, another brother, was born in August of 1845. George and Alexander were associated with John in his business of farming, milling flour, freighting and mining for some time. In 1897 George went to Alaska and was well known in mining affairs. He married Ella Bell. George died in Seattle, Washington in 1920.

Alexander was well known in Salmon. He owned a planing mill and machine shop on Main Street. About the year 1900, he moved his mill and machine shop to Alaska and later died of pneumonia at Fairbanks, Alaska in 1915.

John Barrack, in about 1872, built a flour mill to grind wheat. It was the first mill built with the exception of one of a similar kind built by the Mormons at Fort Lemhi in 1857. Within a few years John Barrack erected the Barrack flour mill which was up to date in every way and was able to grind all the wheat raised in Lemhi Valley during the next twenty years. It was destroyed by fire in 1895, causing a great financial loss to him. John Barrack was truly a pioneer in industry. He built the first two flour mills. He brought to the county the first threshing machine and many other things including the first steam engine and farm machinery.

In 1897 John Barrack left Salmon after going broke by paying high interest and getting a low price for his cattle. He worked his way on a steamer to Alaska as a firemen. While in Alaska he endured many hardships and difficulties. In Fairbanks, he opened the first blacksmith shop. It was later to be known as Samps Hardware Company. In the year 1907 he was elected Mayor of Fairbanks in a hotly contested election. At that time Fairbanks was a city of ten thousand.

John Barrack was married in 1883 to Josephine Johnson, sister to Isaac Johnson, a well known pioneer of Lemhi County and a Civil War veteran. They had two children, James E. Barrack and Alta Barrack Burnam, who after years of sickness passed away at Monroe, California in 1919.

John Barrack's Josie kept living on the ranch about eight miles up the Lemhi River from Salmon, for several years. Mrs Barrack kept a home for the indigent. This ranch was homesteaded by John Barrack shortly after he came to Lemhi County. Mrs. Josie Barrack moved to Salmon after leaving the ranch. She lived alone the last twenty years. Her son, James E. Barrack was well known in Salmon and a native of Lemhi County. He moved to Alaska in the year 1900. He mined in the Klondike and later moved to Fairbanks, where he was well known in mining and business circles. He was the first commercial shipper of automobiles to the interior of Alaska and helped in the establishment of commercial aviation to the remote parts of the territory. The James Barrack family owned controlling interest in the Bank of Alaska. His wife's name was Ruth. He died in Seattle, Washington.

John Barrack died in an unavoidable automobile accident in Azusa, California on May 26, 1928. Josephine Barrack died at the home in Salmon on December 29, 1946.

William Barrack and Barbara Barrack McNicoll were also their brother and sister.

—LaVonne J. Bartschi

William and Grace Barrack

William Barrack was born in Drumoak, Aberdeenshire, Scotland on March 7, 1852 and died in Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho on January 28, 1889. He was the son of Alexander Barrack and Margaret Watson. He learned the stone cutting trade when a mere lad, and in 1872 worked in the Dix Island granite works, cutting stone for he New York Post Office Building. In 1875 he returned to Scotland where he remained only a few months. He returned to America to become one of her citizens. This time he landed in San Francisco, California. Here he obtained work on the Brokers Exchange Building.

In 1876 he came to Lemhi County and in 1877 went to Ogden, Utah, to meet Miss Grace Grant Gill, who came from his old home in Scotland. They were married in Ogden, July 19, 1877. He returned with his bride to Salmon City at the time of the Nez Perce Indian outbreak, and narrowly escaped being massacred on Birch Creek by those Indians. He settled on a ranch twenty miles north of Salmon City, where he lived at the time of his death. William Barrack left a wife and three daughters; Margaret, Grace and Dora. He also left four brothers and four sisters and many friends to mourn him. His obituary said that "Consumption made him its victim. For three years he has not been able to work. His heroic wife has during these years, not only administered to his comfort, but amid difficulties known only to herself maintained the family. His funeral took place on February 1, 1889 in the M E Church under the auspices of the Lemhi Lodge #11 A F and A M of which he was an honored member. The funeral was one of the largest ever witnessed in the county."

Grace Grant Gill Barrack was born in Newhills, Aberdeenshire, Scotland on March 28, 1849, the daughter of William Gill and Jean Duncan. After the death of William Barrack, she married Thomas Harvey. She died in Salmon, Idaho on February 14, 1896.

William and Grace Barrack had three daughters. The eldest was Margaret Watson Barrack, born February 25, 1881 in Salmon. Whe married Charles Barrett Jenson on December 12, 1900. He died May 31, 1943. They had three children; Alice Blanche, Edward Charles and Walter Barrett. She died on July 31, 1963 in Challis, Idaho where she had lived since being married.

Grace Georgina Barrack was born January 28, 1883 in Salmon and married Williwm Kesl in Salmon on August 20, 1903. Grace died July 9, 1905 leaving one small son, Thomas Kesl.

Dora Barrack was born in Salmon on august 28, 1885. She married Louis Mower and had four children; Clara, George, Rodney and Eunice. Dora died in San Jose, California on August 28, 1953, where she is buried next to her second husband, Rodger Brasseur, who died in 1957.

—LaVonne Jenson Bartschi

Michael and Irene K. Barrett

Michael Francis Barrett was born in St. Cloud, Minnesota on February 21, 1893, the son of Mike and Mary Carroll Barrett. At an early age he moved with his family to Sisseton, South Dakota where he received much of his education. At age seventeen, he lost his left arm below the elbow in a corn shredder accident, but went on to graduate from Austin, Minnesota College. He married his school sweetheart, Irene Kimball, daughter of Jake and Lydia Kimball. After teaching in Minnesota and South Dakota, the couple moved to Gull Lake, Saskatchewan where Mike learned the mortician trade. Their first child, Evelyn, was born there. They returned to the United States at the beginning of World War I. Mike farmed and continued to teach school. His jobs took him to New Castle and Casper, Wyoming; Phoenix, Arizona; and to Rupert and Pocatello, Idaho.

Mike Barrett - age 18 & Irene Kimball Barrett - age 18

The Pocatello-Lemhi Mining Company and C. N. Friday brought the Barretts to Leadore in 1926. Mike developed a great interest in and knowledge of rock formations and mining and promoted that industry. By that time they had six children; Evelyn, Vivian, Viola, LeRoy, and the twins, Calvin and Melvin. Frances, the youngest, was born at Junction in 1928. Today she lives near Gillette, Wyoming. All the others are retired and live in Lemhi County.

Mike purchased a ranch on Timber Creek and one on Tex Creek. He also created extra jobs to provide for his family. He built an ice pond and sold blocks of ice. He cut timber and sold cord wood and poles. He served many years as water master for the Lemhi River and tributaries and was respected for his knowledge and fairness. Mike served as Constable and maintained law and order at Leadore. For several years, he was foreman of the State Highways 28 and 29 and successfully maintained them. When the Bureau of Land Management was first organized, Mike was in charge of range allotments.

Being civic minded, Mike participated in the betterment of the community and the schools. He served as school trustee and clerk for over twenty years. Through his efforts Leadore School had the longest school bus route in the United States, enabling students from Baker, Sandy Creek, Tendoy and up the Lemhi to attend high school. This got Leadore School out of debt, improved the faculty and the academic and athletic programs and the school rating. For over twenty years Mike presented the diplomas to the graduates.

During the depression he was administrator of the Public Welfare allotment, the Works Projects Administration and the National Youth Administration at Leadore. During this time he supervised the remodeling of the school building, constructing pillars which braced the outer walls and installed bath rooms and the furnace.

At many of the community functions and memorials Mike served as Master of Ceremonies. He and Clara Proulx chartered the Leadore Grange and Mike served as Master. He was Senior Judge for many years on the election board and he received a citation from President Eisenhower for helping to bring television to the area. He surveyed and was instrumental in starting the Magic Valley-Salmon Falls Reservoir Project.

The Barretts believed in the Golden Rule. They cared for the living, sat with the sick, and buried the dead. Mike dug the graves for many years with pick, shovel and dynamite. He also made arrangements at the County Poor Farm for the sick and helpless. An extra plate was always set at the Barrett table to accomodate anyone who might stop by.

Mike was a member of the Catholic Church, the Knights of Columbus, the Leadore Grange, the Casper Eagles and Elks and many organizations. He was honest, ambitious, dependable, intelligent and a born leader.

Irene Kimball Barrett was a beautiful wife, mother, neighbor and citizen. She instilled in her children a love of music and the arts. She played for many dances while her husband called the Square Dances and Virginia Reels. Their home was a happy place and the welcome mat was always out.

—The Barrett Family

Barrow Family

George Barrow was born in England around 1850 and was a butcher by trade. He arrived in Lemhi County, Idaho after first emigrating to Canada. His first wife ran a boarding house at Nicholia and he furnished work horses for the mines at Nicholia and Gilmore. In 1895 George married Anna Mary Olstead at Metlen's House in Dillon, Montana. Anna Mary was from a family of twelve in Red Wing, Minnesota and had come west to Montana. She was working at the Metlen house when she and George met and married. George and Anna Mary ranched on the U Bar, south of Leadore, raising horses and cattle. George continued to sell horses to the mines in the area and purchased only the best draft stallions. He sold butchered beef to the merchants in Salmon and took a wagon load to sell twice a year, bringing back with him a six months supply of staples for the ranch.

George and Anna Mary had four children; George, Mary or Marie, Ruth Purcella, named for the Purcells, and Florence. The Barrows eventually sold one hundred sixty acres of the U Bar to George Smith and the two families grew up together. Winters in the upper Lemhi were so severe that sometimes the children attended summer school, but Ruth told of a time when their "school bus", a sheep wagon with sleigh runners and complete with stove, got lost in a blizzard and didn't get the children home until daylight the next day. At one time George Barrow, Claude Benson, George Yearian, N. F. Carlson and Rock Vezina were trustees of the school at Bannister.

George developed heart trouble, so he, Anna Mary and their young daughters spent several months in California about 1910 or 1911, leaving young George in charge at the U Bar. George Barrow subsequently died there and is buried at the Rosedale Cemetery in Los Angeles, California.

Young George Barrow married Florence Vezina and had two daughters, Rosealie and Ann. George was killed in Leadore in 1941. Florence and her daughters still maintain the Barrow home in Clark Addition in Leadore. Marie married Oscar Carlson and had four children; Ella, Ruth, Fred and Arlene. The Carlsons moved to Twin Bridges, Montana in the early 1940's. Ruth married Henry Benson and had six children. Florence married Emil Burch and had

George Barrow, Leadore

Anna Mary Olstead Barrow

five children, making their home in Spokane, Washington.

Anna Mary survived her husband by several years and died in the early 1930's. The U Bar, still a vital and productive ranching operation, is now owned by James Whittaker.

—Elnora Isley

Owen Levern Barrus

Owen Levern "Dad" Barrus was born March 21, 1878 in Grantsville, Utah. He was the son of Owen Henry Barrus and Olive Deseret McBride. He was married first to Frances Maude Cooke.

Frances Maude Cook came to the United States from London, England at the age of four. Her parents, George Cook and Sarah Port, settles in Grantsville, Utah for a few years and then went to Oakley, Idaho. It was here that she met and married Owen Barrus. She had nine children: Sarah Henrietta, George Golden, Olive Myrtle, Hamilton LaVern, Garnet, Ross Alma, Owen Max, Earl E. and Baby Barrus. who died at birth. In May of 1922 Frances Maude died and was buried in Burley, Idaho beside their five sons.

O. L. Barrus left Burley at this time and moved to Grantsville, Utah where he met and married Elsie Johnson on August 25, 1925 in Salt Lake City, Utah. To this union two children were born: A son, Jay, who lived to be ten years old; and a daughter, Elsie Noreen, now married to Paul Pollei.

O. L. Barrus and his wife, Elsie, arrived in Salmon to make their home about 1930. Dad Barrus, as he was called, followed the painting trade. Later he entered into Real Estate and the last year of his life he was affiliated with F. W. Moultrie in his office. He was a Justice of the Peace. He was active in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He was on the Stake Sunday School Board, Stake High Priest Quorum Committeeman, Superviser of Ward Teaching, Tenor soloist in the Stake Choir and a Choir Leader.

Owen Lavern Barrus died after a short illness on January 7, 1947 in Salmon, Idaho and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Noreen Pollei

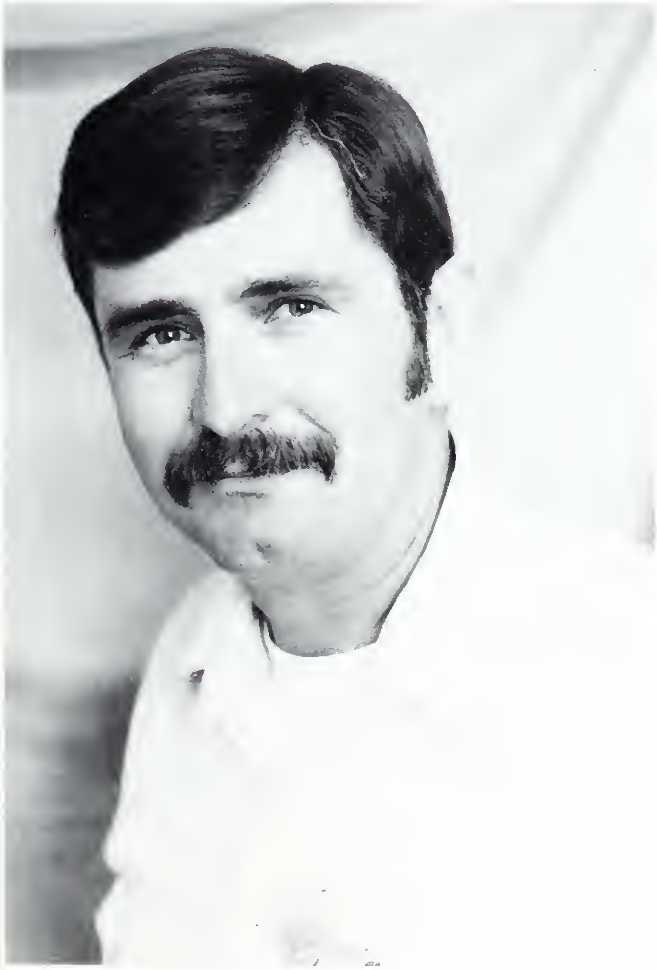
FRONT: Hamilton Barrus, "Dad" Barrus, Gloria Barrus. BACK: Golden, Maude, Sarah Barrus.

Brett S. and Donna Barker Barsalou

Brett S. Barsalou was born January 9, 1949 in Salmon, to Frank S. Barsalou and Isabelle J. Bartlett. He attended public schools in Salmon and graduated from high school in 1967. Following graduation he went to Seattle, Washington where he was employed by the Boeing Aircraft Company. He was on the production crew of the first 747 Jumbo Jet. Brett returned to Idaho in 1968 to attend Idaho State University. In November of 1968 he enlisted in the U. S. Army and was stationed in Fort Lewis, Washington and Fort Sill, Oklahoma where he trained as an artilleryman. Brett served two combat tours in Vietnam. After returning home from the Army he returned to Idaho State University where he majored in education.

In November 1972 Brett went to work for the Salmon Police Department as a patrol officer. He was promoted to Sergeant in 1973 and graduated from the Idaho Peace Officers Training Academy. At the time he was the youngest police sergeant in the state of Idaho, at age twenty-four. In 1974 he served as acting chief of police for a short time. In August 1974 Brett accepted the Deputy Sheriff position under long time Lemhi County Sheriff, William N. Baker. During 1976 Brett was granted a leave of absence to attend Lewis & Clark State College where he earned a degree in Criminal Justice. He returned to his Deputy Sheriff duties in January of 1977.

During the summer of 1977 Brett met Donna L. Barker of Butte Montana. Brett and Donna, known as "Squeak", were married in Butte on August 24, 1978.



Brett S. Barsalou

Donna Lee Barker was born in Helena, Montana on September 21, 1960. She is the daughter of David Lee and Nancy Ann Carver Barker of Butte, Montana. Donna went to public schools in Butte and graduated high school in 1978. Donna was active in 4-H, rodeo club and swim team all through high school. After moving to Salmon in 1978 Squeak went to work for Dr. Cope at the Blue Cross Vet Clinic where she worked for almost three years.

Brett and Squeak's first daughter, Tessa Kristine, was born April 10, 1981. Tessa is a good student in school. She enjoys reading, drawing and riding horses. A second daughter, Rebecca Leighanne Barsalou was born on May 13, 1983. Becky is also an excellent student and she too enjoys reading, drawing, and riding. Squeak has been an active leader in 4-H, leading Horse 4-H and leather craft.

In 1984 Squeak started working part time for the Sheriff's office doing drivers licenses and dispatching. In January of 1988 she went to work for the Lemhi County Clerk, working part time in the Lemhi County Welfare office and part time in the Clerk's office until October 1990 when she went to work for Lemhi County Agent Robert R. Loucks, where she is currently employed.

Brett has been active in the U. S. Army reserve since 1979. He currently hold the rank of Sergeant First Class. Brett and Squeak and the girls enjoy camping, fishing, hunting and biking. Squeak and the girls are active with the horse 4-H and do a lot of trail riding on their horses.

—Donna L. Barsalou

Sylvester J. and Evelyn Kennedy Bartlett

About 1911 the Bartlett family first entered Lemhi County, arriving by wagon via the Birch Creek road. They homesteaded on Withington Creek. Sylvester J. Bartlett, later known as Vet, was fourteen years of age. Born in Salida, Colorado in 1897, he was the son of Thomas and Josephine Bartlett.

When Vet's father, mother, and family moved on to Oregon, Vet remained in Lemhi County. He worked on ranches, as a mechanic at Peppettis garage, drove stage over to Leesburg for Monte Calwell, and worked for the Forest Service.

He met Evelyn Kennedy Roads in Leesburg and they were married in 1920. Eva, as mother was known, was born Evelyn Kennedy, in Leadville, Colorado in 1892. She had four children by a previous marriage. Ella, a niece that she was raising, Beulah, Bernice and Ralph Roads. The family was complete with the birth of the following children. Bob, Merle, twins, Isabelle and Annabelle, Bud, Nancy and Shirley.

During the lean years of the late 1920's, the family moved to Saint Helens, Oregon, searching for work. It was here that Isabelle and Annabelle were born. With not much work in that area, the family returned to Salmon.

I remember Dad telling us that many days he would drag a load of fire wood from Pollard Creek with horses to Fred Viels store and trade it for he next days food for the family. The depression years were seen by many Lemhi County citizens.

Vet worked on various jobs; the mine at Maires Cove, the dredge on Hughes Creek and he started working for Lemhi County ion 1936. The family moved to Portland, Oregon in 1942 where Vet worked as a welder in a ship yard, and moved back to Salmon in 1943. In 1944 he was named County Road Supervisor and held this position until he retired in 1956. Bud, who had worked for the road department fore eight years was named Road Supervisor when Vet retired and still holds this position. Vet, Bud, Merle and Steve have a combined total of service to the Lemhi County Road Department of ninety-eight years. Vet, thirty years; Bud forty-three years; Merle, fifteen years; and Steve, ten years. The Bartlett family has been an integral part of the development of transportation within the boundaries of Lemhi County.

Nancy, Isabelle, Anabelle, Shirley, Carole and Bud still live in Salmon, Lemhi County, with their respective families. Ella, 1907-1959, married Antone Anderson and after Antone's death she married Max Oyler. They had no children. Beulah, 1913-1979, married Shorty Carver, lived in Butte, Montana and had two girls, Nancy and Betty. She is buried in Butte. Bernice, 1918-1989, married Leo Gilbert and had four children: Jim, Adele, Pat, and Norman. She is buried at Pocatello. Ralph, 1915-1973, married Dorothy Nichols and had one daughter, Carol. He later married Mary Adams and had one son, Fred. Ralph served twenty years in the U. S. Air Force and is buried in Salmon. Bob, 1921-1963, married Gloria Cozad and had three children; Robin, Mike, and Roxine. Bob served in the U. S. Army and is buried at Salmon. Merle, 1926-1981, married Carole Pyeatt and they had three children; Bill, Susy, and Merle Lynn. Merle served in the US Navy and is buried at Salmon. Isabelle married Frank Barsalou and had one child, Brett. Annabelle Married Jack Weigand and had two children; Terry and Sandy. Bud married Maxine Hurley and had two children; Cathy and Steve. Nancy married Jack McFrederick and had four children; Rick, Candice, Mark and Jeff. Shirley married Dallas Olson and had four children; Bob, Jerry, Lenice and Kenny.

Sylvester J. Vet Bartlett & Eva Bartlett

—Bud Bartlett

Ralph Porter and Afton Jenson Bartschi

Ralph Porter Bartschi was born in Georgetown, Idaho, February 21, 1932, the second son of John C. Bartschi and Marguerite Porter Bartschi. He went to school in Georgetown and Montpelier High School. In the summers he worked on various farms and in the strawberry fields. He enrolled in Pharmacy School in 1950 at Pocatello, Idaho, graduating in 1954 as a Registered Pharmacist.

Afton LaVonne Jenson was born in Challis, Idaho, the daughter of Walter B. and Ethel Howell Jenson. She has two brothers, Charles (Chuck) and Warren Walter Jenson. Her father was employed by the Forest Service and ran the equipment that laid the road bed from Indianola to Ebenezer Bar and from Panther Creek to Forney. His catapiller was the first vehicle sent over to test the newly completed bridge at Cove Creek. He later owned Jenson Oil Company in Challis, Idaho.

LaVonne and Ralph met at Idaho State College and were married June 12, 1953. After graduating from college they moved to Roosevelt, Utah. Later they moved to Logan, Utah, where their twin sons, Kevin R. and Kent J., were born on September 16, 1955.

On October I, 1956, they moved to Salmon, Idaho where they purchased Stevens' Drug Store from Dwight Stevens. It was located east of the

McPherson Building. They also bought their first home on the corner of St. Charles and Lena Street.

On December 2, 1956, their third child, Nola Jean, was born at Steele Memorial Hospital. Ralph worked long hours to makea asuccess of his business, which still went by the name of Stevens' Drug Store, while LaVonne was home caring for the fmaily. On May 10, 1961 their fourth child, Kari Diane, was born, making the family complete.

They were active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, held offices in the J. C.'s and J. C- ettes, the Chamber of Commerce and were involved in other community affairs. Ralph was chairman of the Cancer Drive for several years. Everything was going great and they felt like Salmon would always be their home.

On July 25, 1962 they left on their first vacation in six years, to the Worlds Fair being held in Seattle, Washington. On their second night away the telephone rang, and the caller told them that half a city block of Salmon was on fire and it included the drug store. By the time they could return home, all that was standing was an empty burned out shell. Not only was Stevens' Drug Store gone, but a blacksmith shop, a geology office, the Fire Station, the Silver Spur Bar and the Elks Hall had been destroyed. Years later they would find out the fire was caused by arson - not premeditated, but carelessness on the part of four teen-age boys.

The fire was a hard blow for them, but they decided to rebuild their business and bought a building farther down Main Street, took in a partner, John Wilmer Rigby, and started over in "Ralph's Pharmacy". This partnership lasted three years, with the Rigbys deciding to buy out Ralph's share of the store. Ralph moved his family to Meridian, Idaho in 1965.

Ralph has been a Pharmacuetical Representative for Burrough's Wellcome Company for the past twenty-five years, and they still make their home in Meridian.

Kevin married Julia Ann Anderson on January 2, 1981. They have three children. Kent married Elizabeth C. Smith on August 9, 1979. They had one son and were later divorced. Nola Jean married John D. Kelly on August 11, 1977 and they have three sons. Kari Diane married David W. Christensen on January 8, 1982. They have four Chioldren. Kevin and Julia live in Boise, Idaho; Kari and Dave have a home in Meridian, Idaho; Nola and John live in Littleton, Colorado; and Kent has made his home in Denver, Colorado.

—LaVonne J. Bartschi

Albert and Ida Bliler Bates

Albert Bates was born in Hastings, Nebraska in 1886, and his wife Ida Geneva Bliler Bates was born in Bridger Canyon, Montana in 1890. They came to Salmon from the Shields River country in the fall of 1919.

Also in the party were Billy Lewis, Bob Snyder, Bessie and Bill Kilorne and their children Lesly and Marty.

They had all been employed that summer building a road into Yellowstone Park. They came to Salmon, hoping to get a start with the money they had accumulated.

Albert was a very hard worker, and always seemed able to find work. Their first summer was spent at the Goldstone Mine up Pratte Creek. Ida cooked for the crew, and Albert slaved from dawn to dark. The machinery had to be hauled in by mule train and assembled. Instead of wages they received worthless mining stock. In the winter Albert drove the school bus. The bus was unheated and one bitterly cold day, he put a kerosene heater inside. When they reached the schoolhouse, the children's faces were a black as tar from the exhaust of that heater.

When Albert and Ida came to Salmon they had three girls; Geneva Alberta, Nelly Lillian, and June Iola. Two more girls were born to Ida at Salmon; Phyllis Jane and Billie Rae.

Ida seldom went anywhere, but she was a very friendly person and an excellent cook. It was a rare meal we ever sat down to that didn't include someone who just happened to be there at mealtime. She seemed always to have room for one more. In the winter, girls who had to come into town to go to school, would often stay with us. The O'Connor girls from Forney, the Hull girls; we always had a full happy house.

Albert worked as a game warden for a while. He carried a cream can with Dolly Varden fingerlings up to Williams Lake to get them started there.

In 1922 Ida and her daughter, June, were riding in a truck that was hauling cement, when the road gave away and the truck turned over in Cronk's Canyon. Ida's sister, Bessie Kilorne was killed, June's leg was broken, and Ida was badly hurt. For the rest of her life pieces of cement periodically worked out of the skin of her forehead.

Much of his life Albert worked in the timber. He would haul the wood down in pole length, then cut it up with a circular saw. In March 1932, he had a crew working up a pile of wood. The saw cracked and disintegrated, cutting a large slice from the side of his head. He recovered enough to put up hay that summer and haul wood the next winter, but in June of 1933 he died as a result of that accident. Ida lived only three years after his death, and succumbed to cancer in 1936.

The place Albert purchased, high on the Bar, is still in the family.

—Bates Family

Clara Ann Holbrook Currier Bates

Clara was born to John and Elizabeth Holbrook on March 4, 1863 in Utah. She died on March 4, 1942 in Salmon, Idaho on her seventy-ninth birthday.

When Clara was two years old and the family was still in Utah, she wandered away from camp. Family and friends searched for her for days and were about to give up hope when a young teacher, Mary Tibbets, dreamed that she saw the girl by a stream. Mary told her brother, and he said, "We have looked everywhere a child could be". Mary replied, "I am going anyway". Though doubtful, Mary's two brothers searched with her and sure enough, they found Clara about ten miles from camp. They had to cross a swift stream to reach her and it has always been a mystery as to how the little girl got there. Her bare feet were full of cactus spines and cuts. Dirty, exhausted and starving, she was barely alive.

Clara married Charles Currier in 1880. The first of their three children was Maude, who married Jim Manfull and had twelve children. The first three and the last two of Maude's children died at birth. The couple raised Lawrence, Clarence, Fern, Steve, twins Pearl and Merle, and Delmar. In the 1920's they left Salmon in a covered wagon and went to Orofino. Later they traveled to Medford, Oregon. Maude died in 1928.

Clara and Charles Currier's second daughter, Myrtle, married Arthur Withington and they had four children; Vera, Fayle, Vernon and Alvin. One child died at birth.

Columbus Bates & Clara Ann Bates

The Currier's son Fredrick married Martha Richardson and they had Ruth, Hazel and Walter. They also moved to Oregon.

Clara and Charles lived on a ranch on Mulkey Creek and they also hauled freight to Salmon from Corinne, Utah and Red Rock, Montana. She drove one of the wagons. They separated in 1894, and on December 12, 1896 Clara married Columbus Bates.

Columbus Bates was born in Nobel County, Ohio in 1853. His father was Joseph Bates and his mother was Millie Arches Bates, born in Scotland.

When Clara's mother died, Clara inherited part of the original homestead. She and Columbus lived there for most of their lives. He was a bricklayer and stone mason. He worked on many chimneys and buildings in Salmon. They raised a large garden, and had all kinds of fruits and berries to store and eat. Also, they had one cow, chickens and raised a couple of pigs. They were never rich, but they always enjoyed life and had plenty to eat as well as a warm place to live.

Clara and Columbus had one child, Edna Irene. She married Cady L. Gaver in 1917, and in 1920 their daughter, Wanda Gaver (Pern), was born. Cady died in 1928 and in 1930 Edna married Ernest Gutzman. Their son, Ernest Bates Gutzman, was born in 1932.

When the banks went broke here in 1929, the Bates lost money in both. The Citizens National did pay off most of the money and started over as the First National Bank, but the Pioneer Bank didn't. My Grandmother always said they were luckier than a lot of people. They still had their land and their health. On holidays their home was always filled with children, grandchildren and other relatives and friends. I can never remember by grandparents turning anyone away because there wasn't room at tht table or a place to sleep.

Clara was a midwife, and many of her grandchildren and nieces and nephews were born in her home. Both Columbus and Clara were kind and generous people as well as wonderful grandparents.

—*Wanda R. Pern*

Harry and Martha C. Bates

The date that Harry Bates came from England to America is unknown, but he homesteaded a ranch in Lemhi County in 1903. The ranch was near Goldberg on Big Creek in the Pahsimeroi Valley. He lived there fourteen years before moving to May, Idaho.

Harry was born March 11, 1863 at Atherstone, England, the son of John and Mary Thomas Bates. He came from a family of thirteen. His older brother, Charles, came to America in 1857 settling first in Ohio and then in Kansas. Others followed later, and his brother Thomas settled in New Zealand. They were members of the Episcopal Church.

On February 4, 1897 Harry Bates married Martha Cairns at Bevier, Missouri and they lived there two years. Martha was a native of Armadale, Scotland. She was born on January 22, 1877, the daughter of William and Margaret Simpson Cairns. When Martha was eleven years old the family came to America. She went to school in Scotland, and Huntsville, Missouri.

Harry's occupation was ranching, but whenever farm work permitted he worked at the Ima Mine in Patterson, taking care of the electric plant. He was something of an inventor. Once after he had shot one of many antelope that visited their grain fields, he kept one foot and part of the leg, bound it in a right angle and hung it to dry. During the winter he took a straight branch of Mountain Mahogany from Patterson Creek, scorched, polished and oiled it to a high finish, and riveted the two together with a shotgun shell. This walking stick was much used and has been in the family ever since.

He was a loner, but loved his family. The grandchildren recall how he heated rocks from the creek in the oven, placing them in the buggy to keep their feet warm while on the way to school. Harry worked a short time in the garage at May until health compelled him to cease work. He became bedridden for thirteen years and Martha cared for him.

They were members of the May Grange. Grandma Bates was a good cook and whenever threshing crews came she fried chicken and made ice cream. She had a large feather bed that the grandchildren loved to play on, even though they promised not to.

Harry Bates died on April 15, 1942 and Grandma Bates moved to Salmon, living with daughter Margaret until her death on November 8, 1961. They are both buried at May, Idaho.

They had two children who grew up in the Pahsimeroi Valley attending school at Goldberg. Margaret A. Bates born February 8, 1898 at Bevier, Missouri married Theodore A. Barsalou in 1915 at Salmon. They had seven children: Theodore J., Zelma, Ralph, Fern, Frank, Harry and Dale.

Harry Cairns Bates, was born October 26, 1899 in Salt Lake City, Utah. He married Alverta (Peggy) Lish, the daughter of Peter and Eloise Harris Lish, on October 16, 1920 at Challis. Harry and Alverta had five children: Ellen, born 1921, married Allen Moore in 1939 at Salmon. Thelda, born 1922, married Gail Banta, then Arnold Sullivan and had five children. Merlin died young. Donald, born 1930, married Dixie Temple and had three children. Margaret (Butch), born 1932, married Clyde Lee and had six children.

Harry Cairns worked the ranch, Ima Mine and sawmill at Patterson until he was divorced in 1946 and then worked at Cobalt. In 1949 he moved to Weimer, California working in a sanitarium until 1966. He then moved to Moab, Utah. On September 25, 1955 he married an old friend, Hazel Arehart, at Reno, Nevada. She was the daughter of Edgar and Blanch Quigley of Salmon. Harry did yard work until he was eighty and died on October 25, 1989. Hazel died December 12, 1989 and both are buried at Moab, Utah.

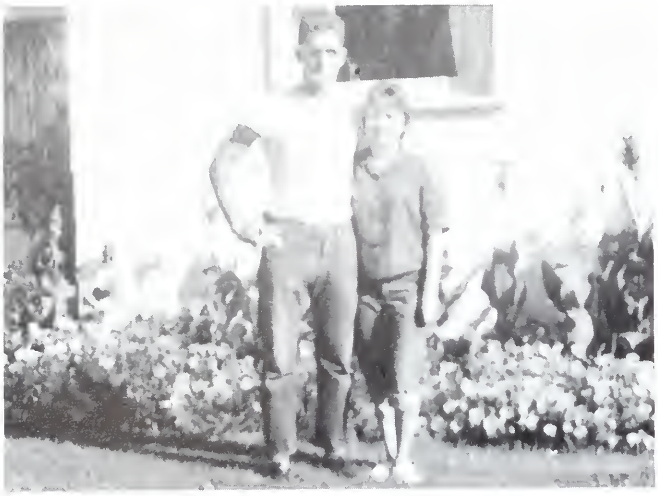
Clockwise: Harry Bates Sr., Margaret Bates, Martha Cairns Bates and Harry Bates Jr.

—*Wilma Williams*

William and Afton Baumert

On December 7, 1943 I went into the Navy, enlisting in Salt Lak City, Utah, where I was born. I made a lot of friends while in the Navy, especially one, Bruce Chaffin. He told me a lot about Salmon, a little town between two mountains, and the beauty of Lemhi County.

After my discharge on December 8, 1945, I went back to Salt Lake City, where my family lived, and went to work as a plumber. One evening after work, I received a telegram asking me to call Bruce that evening if I wanted a Job in Salmon. Bruce said there was a job opening in a hardeware store. I told him I would talk it over with my wife, Afton, and call him back. Afton said, "Let's go!" The next morning I was on my way to Salmon. Bruce introduced me to Milt Havemann and Frank Havemann. Milt told me of my duties. This was in May of 1946. I told Milt if I didn't like the job, I would come right out and tell him. And if he didn't like the way I worked, he would tell me. I was at Havemann Hardware for fourteen years.



Gene and Cathy Baumert

When we arrived in Salmon there were no houses for rent, except one. Charlie Goff had a one room log cabin with a dirt roof, no water inside and the toilet was outside. I sent for my wife and five year old son, Gene, the first part of June. We really had a lot of fun living in this cabin.

After three days at the hardware store, Frank asked me if I really wanted to learn the hardware business and I said, "Yes Sir". He told me to get a screwdriver and a pair of pliers. We walked up Main Street to the Caveness Store. Frank told me to go upstairs and lean out the window and take out all the tacks that held up the canvas of the awning. He said not to drop any tacks on the sidewalk. After the old awning was down, we tacked in the new one. After it was on, he told me to come on down and crank it up. It worked perfect. After we were all done, we walked back to the store, and on the way I was wondering if this was the way to learn the hardware business. Frank was a wonderful person.

Bill and Afton Baumert - 1965

I quit the hardware store in 1960 and went to work for the Bureau of Land Management, where I retired in June of 1976. Ed Jones was the District Manager. He was transferred here the same time I went to work there. Paul Albertson was our Improvement Foreman. I worked with harry Holgate, Jock Cutler, Charlie Kesl, Jack Wornick, Harvey Hokanson and Roy Crain.

My son Gene, was born in Salt Lake City in the Holy Cross Hospital on May 11, 1941. My daughter, Cathy, was born in Salmon in the Stein Maternity Home on Jun 5, 1948. Dr. Mulder was our doctor and he was a great man.

My wife, Afton, was a wonderful person and wonderful mother. She kept the family close together, which we still are today. When Gene and Cathy got married, I gained another daughter, Karen Jones Baumert and another son, Rick Wright. We've had a good life in Lemhi County and I've made a lot of friends, and I hope they accepted me as a friend. I've lived in Salt Lake City, Utah; Portland, Oregon; Las Vegas, Nevada and traveled in Europe, Alaska and some of the South Pacific islands, but wouldn't trade all of these for Lemhi County.

—*William Baumert*

G. C. Baxter

G. C. Baxter, better known as Dale Baxter, was born in Emmett, Idaho on September 30, 1937, the son of Glenn and Mable Baxter. Most of his younger life was spent in the Boise Valley where he attended schools, including Boise High School. While working as a river guide for Sulphur Creek Ranch on the Middle Fork of the Salmon River from 1952 to 1958, he visited Salmon many times. In 1959 he moved to the Salmon area where he started working as a river and hunting guide for Don L. Smith of North Fork. It was that year that he met Patricia Ann Cotton Sharp, daughter of Earl and Francis Sharp. Dale and Patti married and had four children. Abby Louise, who late married Leonard Larson; Leslie Allen Baxter, who married Kathy Davis; Tammy Rae, and Angela Audrey, who remain single at this writing. All four children are living in the Salmon area at this time.

From 1959 until 1970, Dale and Patti were involved in several different occupations, including the operation of the Maverick Gas Station and a trucking business moving mobile homes. They moved to Dillon, Montana for two years, where they operated the Dillon Trailer Sales. From Dillon they moved to Twin Falls where Dale worked as a bus and truck driver until moving back to Salmon in 1968. Upon returning to Salmon, Dale worked for the Intermountain Lumber Company until a back injury forced him to find other employment.

In 1971 Dale and Patti started the House of Bargains as a second hand store. They carried all types of used merchandise, including antiques. Their first store was located in the old John Deere building on the corner of Opal and Main Streets. This building, with its contents, was completely destroyed by fire in 1975. Immediately after the fire the store was moved to 504 Main Street and continued to function as a second hand store. Dale became an auctioneer in 1976 and held all types of auctions throughout Salmon and Idaho. In 1978 Dale purchased the Old Alaskan Cold Storage building at 300 Shoup Street. After obtaining this building, many changes were made in the business. Carpet and floor coverings were the first additions, then over the next years Dale added new furniture and appliances, and phased out all second hand merchandise. At the time of this writing the House of Bargains continues to operate with six employees and is a full line flooring and furniture outlet.

Dale and Patti were divorced in February 1980 and both remained as Salmon residents. Both are still single with Patti working for the Country store and Dale continuing to operate the House of Bargains. Several grandchildren have been added to the Dale Baxter family, including Jennifer Davis, Mindy Larson and the latest addition of Chelsea Ann Baxter. Dale has always enjoyed the Salmon area with its great outdoors, the fishing and hunting, and according to him, only one thing is missing, a grandson. Maybe one of the Baxter children will read and oblige.

—Dale Baxter

Charlie Beach

Charlie Beach was born in Winona County, Minnesota, November 11, 1878 and came to this area in 1898. He worked at various jobs, driving teams at construction and freighting operations. He was one of the last of the stage coach drivers of the Red Rock Line. He made his last trip in 1909.

Driving a team of horses or mules was an art in the days before mechanization and Charlie rated among the top drivers with Hilliard Grieber, Ferril Terry and others of that caliber.

From the time of the Leesburg gold rush in 1886 until the beginning of the Gilmore and Pittsburgh railroad, most of the freight, and practically all of the passengers coming into this country, came in from Red Rock, Montana, over the high Bitterroot range and the rolling foothills. Passengers, mail and some freight came over on the four or six horse stage coaches, while the heavier and larger items were brought over by freight wagons. The trip from Red Rock to Salmon, or vice versa, was seventy-one miles of rough traveling with by far the longest part of the trip either up or down, and very little on the level. The route went up the Lemhi River from Salmon to Tendoy, where it turned up Agency Creek, through the Lewis and Clark Pass into Montana.

In October of 1889, the fare for a family and four hundred pounds of baggage was twenty-seven dollars from Gibbonsville to Red Rock; from Gibbonsville to Salt Lake City the fare was sixty-one dollars. Some of the advertising for the stage stated: "Quickest time and lowest rates guaranteed to the following points: Salmon City, Gibbonsville, Shoup, Indian Creek, Leesburg, Yellow Jacket, Challis, Bayhorse, Clayton, Bonanza, Custer, the gold fields of Silver Creek, Singiser and Stanley Basin, and the copper fields of the Blackbird and Big Creek districts."

Charlie Beach, Dan Chase's sister, Dan Chase

After the railroad reached Salmon and put the stage line out of business, Charlie Beach found employment elsewhere. He worked for some of the better known ranchers of the time: Snook, Shoup, and Peter McKinney, to name but a few. Rumor has it that he once trailed a bunch of cattle into the Thunder Mountain district for Peter McKinney.

He was one of Captain Guleke's survey crew that surveyed the route for the proposed railroad through the Salmon River Canyon to Riggins, and he drove a team of horses for the Yellow Jacket mines. Probably his longest period of employment was as a prison guard at the State Penitentiary at Boise for approximately twenty years. John W. Snook was the warden there during some of that twenty years. Charlie was married for a while and a baby boy was born to him and his wife, but she left Charlie and Salmon, taking the baby with her. Apparently she then married a man named Rankin, and Charlie's son went by that name.

Charlie lived out his last years in Salmon and loved to talk over the old days with his friends. He was in his late eighties when he died and he is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Doris Brown

Andrew Jackson and Annis Burwell Bean

Andrew Jackson Bean was born on the Bean Ranch in Centennial Valley, Montana on February 13, 1900, the son of Milton and Henrietta Sprague Bean. He was the tenth of twleve children born to them. His childhood, schooling and young manhood were spent there and hard work was a way of life. He had a very natural ability with horses and worked as a cowboy from the age of twelve.

He attended school, when at all possible, and had more common sense than most of us will ever have. "Jack" courted a pretty little maiden, Annis M Burwell, and they were married on February 22, 1921. When they went to Idaho Falls on the train to be married, he on crutches, he had twelve cents in his pocket and bought twelve cents worth of candy for Annis.

They returned to the Salmon Valley, and on January 29, 1925 a daughter, Helen, was born. On December 25, 1927 another daughter, "the Christmas Kid" - Norma, was born. On November 2, 1930, their last child, Beverly, was born.

Knowing that the "cowboy life" he loved so well, would not support a family, Jack moved to Dillon, Montana in 1936. He went to work for John Walters at the Dodge and Plymouth Agency and traded his two and a half inch, underslung heels, cowboy boots for Florsheim shoes; and a four inch brim Stetson for a dress hat. Wise for his time, he was a good car salesman and said, "I just changed modes of transportation". Always looking for advancement, Jack took a better offer from Fred Woodside at the Montana Auto Supply and started selling Chevrolets and Buicks.

Then in 1938 he, along with Carl and Eddie Papetti, bought the Four Star Garage and started selling Chevrolets in Lemhi County. The A-Z Ranch and Pet Center is now at that location.

When World War II broke out, Jack, being the oldest partner, stayed to run the Valley Chevrolet and, due to ill health, sold out in 1945. Idleness was not his way of life, and in 1946, he purchased the school buses. He and Annis both drove and worked together, as they had all through their married life. Also, in 1946 they bought eighteen acres on the edge of town and milked sixteen head of cows, morning and evening, while driving and maintaining the buses.

In the meantime, their daughters grew up, attended Salmon schools and married. Helen married Eli Smith in 1943 and they had five children: Jack, Jim, Jayne, Judy and Jerry. Norma married Roswell Perry in 1945 and they had three children: Richard, Donald and Vyckie Sue. Beverly married Lloyd Gott in 1950 and they had five children: John, Linda, Steven, Blaine and Sally.

Though it was not the normal occupation for a woman at that time, Annis was a very congenial and excellent driver. She was awarded a certificate from the Idaho Department of Law Enforcement in 1949, and another for the best school bus driver in Idaho from the Onieda Bus Corporation in 1956. Driving a million miles with no accidents! I'm sure that there are still a lot of "kids" in Lemhi County who rode with Jack or Annis. After Jack's death on October 2, 1955, Annis continued to run the school buses until she was forced to sell them in 1966.

Annis still resides in Salmon, is nearing eighty-seven years of age, has thirteen grandchildren, twenty-seven great grandchildren, and five great great grandchildren. She has been a worker, a stayer, and an enlightenment all of her life. Without people like Jack and Annis, this country and the county would have suffered greatly.

"Hats off" to those who worked so hard for our lives to be so much better, whoever they were, whatever their names. We are Americans because of these fantastic people who were our ancestors.

—Beverly Bean Gott Baker

Jack and Annis Bean - 1944

Becker

The Becker's ancestors were originally from England, the first Beckers coming to Lemhi County from the Utah area around the turn of the century. Jerry and Harry Becker, brothers, owned and operated a ranch up Carmen Creek, now the McFarland ranch, and raised sheep and cattle. Their brother, Jack Becker, came to Lemhi County to work for them in 1918 when he was sixteen years old. He herded sheep in the Moose Creek country.

The two older brothers sold out to the McFarlands and Jack went out on his own. The depression meant that there was little work, so he made his living rounding up and selling wild horses around Leadore.

Jack Becker got into the Bar business by chance. There was a twenty-one game in a little bar in Leadore. Jack had two dollars in his pocket and by the end of the night he had won half interest in the bar. The next day his new partner went to jail for selling "moonshine". By the time his thirty days were up, Jack had made enough money to buy him out.

Later Jack came to Salmon to work for Dee Matlock at the Owl Club and in 1935, bought him out.

In January 1942 Jack Becker married Rosie Demick and in July of that year he went into the U S Army. His son, Jerry, was born in April 1943 and was nine months old before Jack saw him.

After he returned from the Army, Jack and Rosie bought a house located where the Town Pump now stands. The area was called the "Cabbage Patch" and was the edge of the City limits. Later they bought a house across from the Brooklyn School, which the family still owns.

In 1950 Jack bought a string of pack mules and packing equipment, beginning an outfitting business. At one time he had over a hundred head of stock, six hunting areas and owned the Indian Creek Guest Ranch. Everything but the Owl Club was sold in 1958.

Jack and Rosie's son, Jerry, graduated high school in 1961, then went to college. About a year and a half later he moved to Las Vegas, Nevada. There he met his high school sweetheart, Marta Bieri, and they were married. After their daughter, Geraldine, was born in 1964, they returned to Salmon to help Rose and Jack at the Owl Club. Marta had a teaching job and Jerry tended bar. Two more daughters were born; Becky in 1967, and Natalie in 1968.

Jerry and Marta bought the Owl Club from Jack and Rose and have spent the last twenty-six years managing the business. Marta helps Jerry with the business, but has been dedicated to her family and the teaching profession. Both are involved with community activities. Jerry has been a volunteer fireman for the last ten years and Marta is a member of several teaching organizations.

Jerry and Marta's daughter, Geraldine, graduated high school in 1983 and attended Idaho State University, graduating with high honors in 1989. She married Don Moore and their son, Charlie Jack, was born in 1989. They live on a twenty acre farm at North Fork, Idaho and Geraldine is a Special Education teacher employed by the Salmon School District.

Becky married Edward Turner. Their daughters are: Krystal Rose, born 1984;, and Marta Rebecca, born 1985. The family lives in Dell, Montana.

Natalie graduated from Salmon High in 1987 where she was involved in volleyball, track and band. In 1986 she reigned as Honored Queen of Jobs Daughters. Presently, she is attending Idaho State University on a Steele Reese Foundation scholarship, majoring in Health Physics, and graduating in spring of 1992.

Beckers have been in Lemhi County for the past ninety-one years. Each generation has worked hard to make a contribution to this beautiful area. Their family continues to live and make history in this Salmon River Valley.

—Marta Becker

Elsie VanIdour Caples Beers

Elsie Beers, born Elsie Flora VanIdour, in Carterville, Missouri in 1890, was the daughter of Isabella and Izaac Henry VanIdour. She was raised in Joplin, Missouri. After graduating from teacher's college in Warrensburg, she went to Colorado to teach. After one year, she came to Challis, where she taught for a few years before marrying, in 1916 James Caples, a mining engineer, also from Missouri. He was partner with Arch Herndon in the assay office in Salmon.

Elsie and James Caples lived at Blackbird Creek in the Panther Creek or Big Creek area, where Mr. Caples was the manager of the Blackbird-Cobalt Mine, owned by Haines- Stellite Mining Company. Two boys were born to this couple; James Watts Caples and Van Reed Caples.

The mine, located about seven miles up Blackbird Creek, was principally a cobalt mine, but it also produced gold and silver. The vein was rich, but the demand for cobalt was reduced after World War I. In later years, when Howe Sound developed the Blackbird Mine, they located the diggings one mile further up the creek, where it eventually proved out. The ore had been in the original mine - the main lead was just that much farther and deeper in the mountain. So, when referring to the Blackbird Mine, the dates are necessary - prior to 1919 the mine was located approximately eight miles from the junction of Big Creek, and after 1960 the Blackbird - eventually Cobalt Mine - was located near the head of Blackbird Creek, in the Salmon River Mountains, eight plus miles up Blackbird Creek from Panther Creek.

In 1919, when the boys were one and two years old, Mr. Caples died. After working the books and closing the records, Mrs. Caples moved to Salmon, with a year's stop-over in Bayhorse, where she cooked for the miners' boarding house.

While teaching school at Brooklyn in Salmon, Elsie Caples married Talmage Ormsby "Ormy" Beers. This was in 1922. Mr. Beers, with P. G. Putnam as partner, owned and managed the Rexall Drug Store; eventually Mr. Beers bought out his partner.

In 1946 Mr. Beers sold the drug store to Gordon Wolf and Roy Durand, and moved to Los Angeles, where he and Elsie lived until 1975. when they returned to Salmon, Idaho. Ormy died in 1974 and Elsie in 1978.

Elsie Beers was very active in community affairs in Salmon and Lemhi County, and was tireless in her volunteerism for good will causes. During World War II she was in charge of the Local Red Cross, and through them, managed to help send many needed items to the soldiers overseas; bandages, wool socks, scarves, etc. She handled emergencies between families of service men and the Armed Services, such as a death in the family.

Elsie was also active in her church, singing for many years in the Episcopal choir. She was a member of the Elks Auxiliary and the Rotary Anns. She also found time to write a character sketch of her friend and neighbor, Belle O'Connor, which was used as a basis for a drama given at the Centennial Readers' Theater.

Nell Crenshaw, Jimmie Caples and Elsie Caples in 1919 at the Blackbird Mine

Elsie's two sons, Jim and Van, were both educated in Salmon and both graduated from the University of Idaho. James "Jim" resides in Salmon and Van in Seattle, Washington. Van remains unmarried. Jim married Phyllis Rand and they have two daughters; Kit, of Denver, Colorado and Chris Ocamica, of Boise, Idaho. Chris and her husband, Richard, have a daughter, Michelle.

People now residing in Lemhi County might pause and wonder how the area would have progressed, had not Missouri been so generous in sharing her worthy sons and daughters with so many sections of Eastern Idaho.

—Phyllis Rand Caples

Charles and Martha Bell

In September of 1922 Charles and Martha Bell with their two sons, Carlos and Frederick, moved from Wisdom, Montana to Lemhi County, settling in upper Gibbonsville. They had purchased three lots, each with a house on it. The first winter was spent in one of the houses and the next summer the middle house was demolished and the other two were moved together. Four years later a new roof and front porch were put on and the present Bell house is the result of that labor.

Charles was a master harness maker. He had a shop in Wisdom and occasionally would open one in Salmon during the winter. He went from ranch to ranch in the Big Hole and Lemhi County to repair harness and saddles as needed. He also engaged in some mining in Gibbonsville.

Since Charles was away from home a great deal, the task of keeping the home and rearing the boys fell on Martha's shoulders. She took good care of her boys, raised a very large garden, kept two or three cows, a pig or two and a flock of chickens. She also had the most beautiful flower garden in town. Nearly every year Charles and Martha would drive to Missoula, Montana to purchase staples that they couldn't raise at home. They were always generous with their bounty and many people received of it over the years.

Carlos and Frederick went to school in Gibbonsville through the eighth grade. Carlos went to school in Seattle, Washington for four years and Fred went to school in Salmon. Both worked in the mines in Gibbonsville, and also worked in the timber.

Carlos married in 1936 and moved to the Mother Lode Country in Northern California, where he worked in the mines. He returned to Gibbonsville in 1938 and worked in the harness business with his father until 1939 when he moved to Mullan, Idaho.

Martha and Charles Bell and son Fred Bell - 1936

In 1940 he moved to Southern California and worked in the aircraft industry. Carlos had two daughters, DeAnna and Kathryn who reside in Chicago. He passed away in October 1972 at Costa Mesa, California at age fifty-nine.

Fred worked in the mines in Gibbonsville and Mullan, Idaho. He entered the Naval service when war came and served in the South Pacific. There was a war time marriage that didn't last and he remarried, living in Southern California where he and his wife reared a son and three daughters. He is the proud grandparent of thirty-three grandchildren. Fred worked as a commercial driver until a back injury stopped his driving. He then opened a carpet installation and cleaning business. In 1979 Fred moved to Tucson, Arizona where he now resides as a retiree.

Charles Bell was accidentally killed in October 1943 when he fell from moving pick up truck. He was nearly seventy years old at the time.

Martha remained in Gibbonsville until death claimed her. She passed away in October of 1964, twenty-one years to the day after her husband died.

—Fred Bell

Harvey Victor Bell

Harvey V. Bell, the eldest child of Victor Bell and Lena Burggraf, was born in 1904 at Roberts, Idaho. In about 1909 he moved with his family to Lemhi County where they settled on Sandy Creek. The families were sheepmen. When Harvey was fourteen his father died with the flu while back East selling sheep.

In 1943 Harvey married Lois Aldous at Baker, Oregon. Lois was the fifthe child of William Henry Alodous and Julia Viola Quigley. She was born September 19, 1906 at Clyde, Idaho. In 1922 she was married to Frederick Brough. They had two sons, Lowell and Carlyle, but were later divorced.

Harvey and Lois moved to Alaska in about 1944, where they raised sheep. A son, Harvey C. Bell was born in 1948. Lois suffered complications from the birth and on May 12, 1948 she died in Baker, Oregon. She was buried in Blackfoot, Idaho.

In 1950 Harvey came back to Lemhi County. He has always enjoyed raising and working with good horses and did some recing at the Lemhi fairgrounds. Today he still works with his horses. Lois too enjoyed horses and was a member of the Salmonettes, a ladies riding club.

Their son, Harvey C. Bell, is a pilot for American Airlines.

—Harvey Bell

Lois Aldous Bell and Harvey Bell - 1946

Olney D. Bell

O. D. Bell was a prominent citizen of the Roberts community, formerly Market Lake. He and his brother Assa James Bell were partners in a large farm there, known as the Blue Bell. In 1907 O. D. Bell sold out to Frank Shepperd.

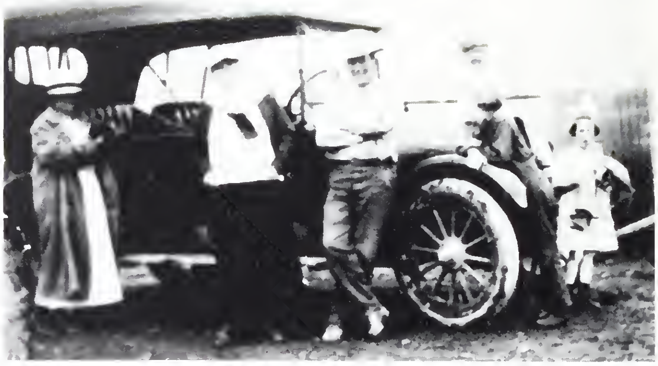
He became interested in politics and served as the G. O. P. Representative for the first Idaho Leislature representing the old Fremont County, now Madison and Jefferson Counties, during 1905 and 1906.

Olney Bell married Ethel Payne and they were the parents of one child, Victor Bell. The family came to Lemhi County in about 1909 and settled on Sandy Creek. They were involved in a sheep raising project with Jim Melton and the Alaska Basin Land and Livestock Company.

O D Bell suffered a stroke in his later years, but still worked in his garden. He was a very good gardener and was able to raise great tasting watermelon on Sandy Creek.

—Harvey Bell

Olney D. Bell - State Representative - 1905 & 1906



Mrs. Jim Mahaffey, Marie Mahaffey, Victor Bell and children - 1918 at Tendoy's grave

Victor Bell

Victor Bell was the only child of Olney D Bell and Ethel Payne Bell. In 1902 he married Lena Burggraf at Roberts, Idaho, formerly Market Lake. For a while he taught school at Birch Creek, north of Mud Lake, Idaho. Victor and Lena were the parents of four children: Harvey Victor Bell, who married Lois Aldous and lives in Tendoy; Lucille Bell, who married a Swanson and lives in Ogden, Utah; Marion Bell, who married a Hoover and lives in Balckfoot, Idaho; and Richard, who never married.

Victor, Lena and family came to Lemhi County about 1909 when Victor's father, Olney D. Bell and Jim Melton settled on Sandy Creek. They had a sheep ranching operation.

In 1918 Victor and some of his associates took some of their sheep back East to sell. While there Victor Bell contracted the flu, during the flu epidemic, and died.

—Fred Bell

Claud Frederick and Mary LaVerne Peelman Beller

Both LaVerne Peelman and Claud Beller had homesteads at Simpson, Montana, forty miles north of Havre, before they were married in 1916. My older sister and brother, Grace and Orin, were born at Simpson, Montana on the homesteads. My father carried mail between Havre and Simpson and he also was a constable. Years of draught drove them to abondon the homesteads in 1927 and move to Victor, Montana, in the Bitterroot Valley. There they ran a dairy herd, raised beans for the cannery, and sold strawberries and apples to the local people.

I, Bernice Beller, was born in 1928; which curtailed by mother's activities for a while. The depression hit in 1929 and we gave up possessions one by one in order to survive. The car went first and we traveled by horse and buggy again. The dairy herd went next when they contracted brucelosis, and we then had to buy our milk from a neighbor. My little brother, Florin, was born in February 1931. Then the diseases set in. We had measles, mumps, whooping cough, scarlet fever, ear aches, etc. The only medicine my mother ever had was aspirin, Watkins' Mentholatum, Liniment and Petro-carbo salve.

We had some fun times, though. Parlor games, music, and ladies clubs kept us interested, along with country parties, dances, picnics, huckleberrying and trips to sunday school and church in a road cart or on horseback. Fishing, hiking, swimming and work kept the young people busy. Chokecherry jam became year round table fare and bartering became a daily way of life. I wore bib overalls and loved them. The pockets held at least a dozen Whitney Crabapples.

My older brother, Orin, became a basketball and football star, and my sister, Grace, went to business school and got a job. My little brother, Florin, entered a talent show as "Popeye" and won. The Bitterroot Valley became infested with wood ticks carrying spotted fever and after several deaths, the government set up a Spotted Fever Lab in Hamilton, Montana.

We began to recover from the depression, but my father became ill and was even diagnosed a having cancer. Looking for a way to provide a living other than farming, my father moved the family to Salmon, Idaho in February 1941. He worked a Watkins territory in Idaho consisiting of Lemhi, Butte and Custer Counties. It took six weeks to cover this route. My sister, Grace, married Eugene Tiffany and lived in Montana and my older brother, Orin, was working his way through college at Bozeman, Montana. My mother and I worked at local grocery stores. This came naturally to my mother since she had worked for some time for F. A. Buttrey in his first store at Havre, Montana.

In 1943 Orin graduated from college and was inducted into the Army six weeks later. He died in 1944 in France, leaving a bride from Mississippi behind. The war is a memory of rationed shoes, gas, meat, sugar, etc. Tires were almost impossible to get and nylons were scarce a hens teeth. Most of all I remember the sadness when each "Missing in Action" report came. We all died a little each time. My mother and father became faithful members of the War Mothers and the American Legion.

My younger brother, Florin, worked at a service station and then at Mc Pherson's Dry Goods, the same store his sons now manage. I married Roy Motichka who was from North Fork, Idaho and we had three children. Roy has retired from the Caldwell Post Office and I acquired an Art Degree from Boise State University.

My father, Claude Beller, worked for several years as yardman for a Salmon sawmill and then spent his later years as janitor for Idaho First National Bank. He died in 1975 and my mother LaVerne Beller died in 1976. They have eight living grandchildren, fourteen great grandchildren and five great great grandchildren.

—Bernice Beller Motichka

Florin and Mitzi S. Beller

Florin Claud Beller was born February 13, 1931 in Hamilton, Montana, the son of Claud Frederick Beller and Mary LaVerne Beller. Florin and his family moved to Salmon from Montana in 1940.

Olive Barbara "Mitzi" Beller was born January 16, 1932 in Dillon, Montana, the daughter of Kenneth Robert Swift and Margaret Katherine Kuntz. When Mitzi was a month old she traveled to Salmon with her family on the old Northern Pacific train line. Mitzi's paternal great grandparnets, the Stephen Manful family, homesteaded a ranch east of Salmon around 1875.

Mitzi and Florin enjoyed a carefree childhood growing up in Salmon. In 1945 Mitzi's parents divorced and she lived with her paternal grandmother, Olive Hardman.

Florin graduated from Salmon High School in 1949 and started working at McPherson Dry Goods in Salmon. On February 14, 1950 Mitzi and Florin were married and in May of 1950 Mitzi graduated from Salmon High School. Two sons were born to them: Kenneth Frederick Beller in 1950 and stephen Floren Beller in 1953.

After Paul McPherson's death in 1952, Myra McPherson chose to continue the business and Florin later became a partner with Mrs. McPherson.

In February 1958 the first Junior Chamber of Commerce was formed in Salmon. Florin was the first president. In November 1958 a community survey was conducted for a number one community development project by the Jaycees. The result of the survey was the construction of a Lemhi County Historical Museum. In a joint effort on the part of the Eagles Lodge donating the site in exchange for the basement of the building, the delp and encouragement of the Lemhi County Historical Society, and many, many fund raising activities the museum was dedicated in 1963. Florin was the Jaycee president four of those five years. The Salmon Jaycees received a National Award for their number one project and Florin flew to Detroit, Michigan to accept it.

In 1962 Florin and Mitzi bought a forty eight acre ranch four miles south of Salmon. Included in the purchase was twelve head of registered Angus cows. Ken and Steve were active in 4-H, Mitzi was a 4-H

Mitzi and Florin Beller

leader and also was a leader of the 4-H horse club called the Rancho Kids. In a few short years Florin and Mitzi improved and developed their Angus herd and were well known in the Idaho State Angus association, selling cattle in the State Sales. Ken and Steve were active in high school sports and later Steve in college football, and Florin and Mitzi traveled thousands of miles to games. In 1968 the couple sold the ranch and bought their present home in Salmon. Florin was president of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce in 1970.

Myra McPherson retired from the store in 1972 and Mitzi started working in the store. In 1974 the Western Auto Building was purchased and the adjoining wall was removed to create a large new fabric, domestic and gift department.

Ken married Virginia Paulet of Sandpoint, Idaho in August of 1972 after graduating from the University of Idaho. They have one son, Justin Kenneth, born in 1974.

Steve married Diane Lee of Idaho Falls, Idaho in June of 1976 after graduating from Idaho State University. They have one son, Michael Brent, born in 1985.

In 1981 McPherson's built its first branch store in Challis, Idaho.

In 1982, Florin and Mitzi became inactive in the store and Ken and Steve took over the management of McPherson's. Florin and Mitzi were able to pursue a lifelong dream of training and running Thoroughbred race horses. Since 1986 they have been racing their horses primarily in Phoenix, Arizona, winning dozens of races including several prestigious stakes races. Florin and Mitzi plan on continuing their racing business at Phoenix in the winter months and spending their summers at home in Salmon.

—Florin and Mitzi Beller

Charles and Denise Bender

Charles "Chuck" Edward Bender was born April 6, 1949 in Garden City, Kansas to Edward Lee and Llewyn Eileen March Bender. He was the first of two children. Chuck lived in Kansas until age nine when the family moved to Inglewood, California. He attended Oak Street Elementary School and graduated from Inglewood High School in 1967. He participated in many activities while in high school, including football, student government and theater organizations. He continued his education on a football scholarship to Idaho State University in Pocatello, Idaho and graduated in 1971 with a B. A. He married Nancy Fenwick on August 7, 1977 and they had two children: Nicole Jean, born April 11, 1975 and Eric Edward, born May 25, 1977. They were later divorced.

When Chuck graduated from college he worked for Intermountain Beverage Company and worked his

Chuck and Denise Bender - August 1986

way up in the thirteen years to General Manager. In the summer of 1985, the owners decided to retire and Chuck moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho where he began working for Bonneville Distributors as General Manager.

That same summer, Chuck met Denise Marie Brisbois Shipley.

Denise was born August 17, 1948 in Pocatello, Idaho, the third of six children born to Clyde and Rose Crnkovich Brisbois. Denise attended St Anthony's Catholic School in Pocatello and was in the first class to go all eight years, as the school opened its doors the year she entered first grade.

In 1962, Denise attended St Gertrude's Academy in Cottonwood, Idaho with the intention of joining the convent. She lived with Jim and Betty Gehring and loved her time with their family. In 1963 she attended her first public school. Highland High School in Pocatello opened its doors for the first time and again, the Class of 1966, her graduating class, was the first class to complete all three years in this new school.

After high school, Denise married Ronald Duane Shipley in Pocatello and three sons were born to their marriage: James Darren, born December 10, 1966, Shaun Michael, born June 24, 1968, and Derek (Bear) Richard, born November 13, 1972. They were later divorced.

Denise was an exercise enthusiast and taught aerobic dance classes at a health club in Pocatello, where she met Chuck Bender, a member of her class. Their friendship grew and on January 11, 1986 they married. They lived in Idaho Falls and one day Chuck came home from work from Bonneville Distributors and said if he ever had the opportunity he would love to live in Salmon, Idaho. He said it was "God's country". That opportunity came all too soon. In September that same year, Chuck and Denise moved to Salmon and opened their own business, Bender Beverage Company, and rolled up their sleeves to begin making a living. Denise helped in the office, worked for Total Fitness Center, the only prerequisite to their moving, and she immediately rounded up nearly forty men in the community willing to try aerobic dance. You name the person and I'm sure he was in the class.

In the meantime, Chuck and his employee, K. V. Felker, were the brains and brawn of their company. His thirteen years experience was paying off.

After almost five years, the company remains a viable member of the local business community.

Denise became involved in the community by serving on the Board of Chamber of Commerce, St Charles Catholic Church Parish Council, co-president of the American Cancer Society and in May of 1988 she began working at the Lemhi County Courthouse in Magistrate Court and worked with Judge Fred Snook and Laura (Betty) Morton.

In 1989, Chuck and Denise bought ten acres of land just north of Salmon and made the decision they would like to continue living their lives together in Salmon.

The summer of 1990, Chuck's son, Erik, decided to move to Salmon from Boise. James and Shaun live in Pocatello where they are attending Idaho State University. Bear graduates from Highland High School the spring of 1991 and plans to attend Boise State University on a full-ride football scholarship.

Chuck and Denise have a granddaughter, Jordan Joy Shipley, born October 12, 1987 in Pocatello. She is the daughter of Shaun Shipley and Joy Jensen Shipley.

—Denise M. Brisbois Bender

Benedict

In 1881, at age twenty-three, Ernest Richard Benedict came by train to Idaho Territory. He was a partner in a sheep operation in the Big Hole in Montana and at the time there were only three families in the basin. In 1887 Ernest arrived at Carmen Creek. He bought out the Davis Brothers Ranch and married a young widow, Jessie Palmer McCloud, in 1895. Jessie had come with her family from Colorado and gone by flat boat down to Pine Creek.

They started a dairy with thirty-five milk cows. In order to be near a doctor, Jessie moved into Salmon a month before their first child Thomas Richard Benedict, was born in 1896. The next baby, Frances Sarah, was born at the ranch, arriving before the doctor did. Ernest, seeing that he could handle the job, delivered the remaining ten children born to them: Russell Levi, 1900; Edith Iona, 1902; Robert Ernest, 1904; Lillie Elizabeth, 1906; Rosalie Alice, 1908; Jessie May, 1910; Marian Alice, 1912; Helen Ruth, 1914; Elizabeth Joy, 1915; and John Edward, 1917. Rosalie and Elizabeth died as infants.

In 1901 Ernest bought the Birdseye Ranch on the Big Flats, selling it two years later and moving to Gibbonsville.

In 1908 they bought the 3W Ranch from Wilson, Walker and Wood in the Leadore area. The eleven hundred acre cattle ranch had originally been acquired from the government by Mr. Hawkinsmith. That winter the Gilmore and Pittsburg Railroad laid tracks through the ranch. In 1911 Ernest built a bunkhouse and started a school in it for his children. The next year John Reddington, Morris Cottom and Ernest Benedict organized School District Number 29 and had a school built at Cottom Lane. Frances was one of the last teachers before it closed in 1920.

Ernest brought the first Aberdeen Angus cattle into the Lemhi Valley from the Centennial Valley in 1916 and in 1926 bought a flock of Rambouillet sheep, crossed them with Lincolns, and produced a strain called Columbias. They sold the sheep, around a thousand head of ewes, in 1938.

Spring of 1929 saw the Benedicts moving into their new home, the largest private residence made of logs in the state at that time.

Sons, Russell and Bob bought the Gilbert Yearian Ranch in 1930. Marian and Helen Benedict bought the Lemhi Merc from Mrs. Murphy in 1937.

Ernest Benedict died in 1942. By this time other places had been acquired, bringing the total acreage to around five thousand acres from the original eleven hundred acre ranch, Ernest's first purchase. During the same time the cattle herd had been increased from the small herd that Ernest drove up from Carmen to around a thousand head of cattle over one year of age.

Jessie died in 1945 and in 1947 most of the land and cattle were sold with Russell retaining the Yearian Ranch and one hundred seventy-five head of cattle.

Ernest's younger brother John had been operating a meat market in Gilmore. Upon his sudden death from an attack of appendicitis, Tom took over the management of his uncle's shop until the closing of the mines, a few years later, signalled the end of Gilmore. Tom then started a trucking business between Salmon and points south and east. Thomas R. Benedict married Ruby Jewett in 1918 and Richard was born to them. After their divorce, he married Maude McClaskey in 1931 and Ralph was born to them. By this time the truckline was a flourishing business and they branched out into other areas. Over the years they started a stage line, a bakery, a car agency, wholesale gas station, lumber yard and a furniture store. Tom died in 1987.

Frances married Floyd Owen in 1923 and Audrey and Karen were born to them. Floyd homesteaded up Cow Creek and then bought a hardware store in Shelley. Floyd Owen died in 1966.

Russell moved to the Gib Yearian Ranch after selling the home place. He married Margaret Priess in 1958. They moved to Salmon when they retired. Russell died in 1984.

Edith married Oscar Ellis in 1921 and Don and Dorothy were born to them. They were later divorced and she married Howard Call in 1939. They ranched on Hayden Creek until retiring and moving to Salmon.

Lillie began teaching in 1923 and continued her career until 1970. She married Charles Swinyer in 1927. They lived in Boise until returning to the Lemhi Valley in 1942. They ran the Lemhi Merc for

Ernest R. and Jessie Palmer McCloud Benedict and family five years and then bought the Joe Murphey Ranch. They later moved to Salmon and Charles died in 1979.

Jessie married Taylor Mahaffey in 1936. Martha and Barbara were born to them. They ranched up Hayden Creek before buying the Cottom Ranch. Upon retirement they moved to Salmon. Jessie died in 1977 and Taylor in 1982.

Marian married John Carleton "Sammy" Amonson in 1939. Anne, John, Bob and Russ were born to them. She and Helen owned the Lemhi Merc for forty-six years before selling it in 1983. She and Sammy ran the Amonson Ranch, where John and Judy now live. Sammy died in 1988. Marian now lives on the original Amonson Ranch, which had been in the family since 1890.

Helen married Bill Brown in 1940 and Janet and Betty were born to them. In 1944 they bought a ranch up Hayden Creek and sold it in 1950, moving back to the Merc. Bill died in 1962. Helen now lives on the old road a quarter mile south of the Merc.

John spent two and a half years in the Navy during World War II, in the South Pacific. He married Jean Spencer in 1945. Lahrie, John S., and Howard Roscoe were born to them. An accident claimed Rocky's life at two and a half years. They bought a ranch in Canada in 1951 and in the following years, have expanded their holdings. Their sons run the ranch and they now enjoy retirement.

—Marian Amonson

Richard and Bernice Moore Benedict

Bernice Moore Benedict, Roy Moore, Athena Dunn, Jessie Roth and Ray Moore.

Bernice Moore Benedict graduated from nurses' training in 1946 at Pocatello General Hospital. During these World War II years the hospital was losing R. N.s to the Army, resulting in new students being trained for responsible positions as soon as possible.

I returned to Salmon to work in Dr. Goggins hospital. This structure was moved, in 1970, to a location twelve miles south of Salmon and is known as the Grey House.

During this time I accompanied Dr. Goggins to Gibbonsville, where there had been a shooting in a tavern. One man had been killed and before the evening was over three more individuals had been wounded - two of them would eventually die.

I married Richard Benedict on January 27, 1947 in the First Congregational Church in Pocatello. We lived in Pocatello for a short time where I worked as the three to eleven o'clock Supervisor of the hospital. Richard worked for Garretts Freight Line, where he had been employed before serving in the Army in Japan, during World War II.

We returned to Salmon, Richard operated his own truck and I worked at the Boatman-McGee Hospital, formerly Goggin's Hospital. During this time Harry Beyers, of Leadore was brought in with a gunshot wound to the abdomen. We operated on him with full recovery. I mention this in part because the success of major surgery done at the time (1949) was due solely to the doctors expertise and TLC.

I worked as County School Nurse for seven years, 1949 to 1956, working relief at Steele Memorial Hospital during summers and vacations. After consolidation of the schools, I worked at Steele Memorial Hospital until 1963. We moved to Dillon, Montana and I worked at Garrett Hospital, while Richard worked for Bair's Service Station. After one year we moved to Idaho Falls and were there for one year for Bair. I did special duty at the Sacred Heart Hospital.

In 1969 we moved to Cobalt and operated the Panther Creek Inn and Dick worked for the mine. We loved Cobalt and liked the people there. We had many experiences, some exciting and some sad.

While at Cobalt, the mine superintendent, Marion Casper, was underground on his last day, advising several miners, one of whom was Bill Blood, about the danger of this particular area. A huge slab of rock fell and crushed Casper and nearly took Bill Blood also. I was taken to the mine and underground to see if there was anything that could be done. I'm sure he was killed instantly. Only an incident of this magnitude could have persuaded me to go underground.

We returned to Salmon in October of 1969 and I was employed as Surgery Supervisor. I worked in that capacity until my retirement in April 1990.

I can't conclude my years at Steele Memorial without giving well deserved accolades to Dr. Walt Blackadar. He served our hospital and community with love and incredible skill. Limited space prevents me from listing the accomplishments of this doctor. He was acutely missed and mourned at his untimely death.

Richard and I have two daughters: Lynne Benedict was born in 1948 in Pocatello; Hope Benedict was born in Salmon in 1960. Our grandson Richard was born in Salmon in 1968.

Lynne graduated from Boise State University and lives at Boise with her son Richard. Hope is in Eugene, Oregon getting a PhD in U. S. History.

E. Richard Benedict, the son of Richard Benedict and Betty Aldrick, was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho in 1941 and is a dealer in Las Vegas.

Our grandson, Richard, sings with his group, "Crossfire", and performs in various towns in Idaho and Oregon.

Richard Sr. is retired but does prospecting for his own amusement and does occasional heavy equipment work.

—Bernice Moore Benedict
—Roy Moore

Herbert N. and Eliza Jane Benham

Herbert N. Benham and his wife Eliza Jane moved to Lemhi County, Idaho from Bozeman, Montana and 1919 with their children Joe, Jessie, Herbert and Peggy.

Herb had always worked in the timber business. He had an opportunity to trade that business for a ranch on Fourth of July Creek, and so he traded, sight unseen. He and Eliza raised a "truck garden" and berries which he delivered to customers in Salmon, twenty-two miles away. In winter, Herb, attired in a bear skin coat for warmth, delivered wood by bobsled, to Salmon. At that time there was just a one way road with turn outs from Fourth of July Creek to Salmon.

He traded the Fourth of July Creek property to Jack Bowman for his fifteen acres on the Big Flat. The family continued raising garden produce and berries. It was here that Jessie met and married Arthur Niemann.

Herbert Benham, Eliza Benham, Jessie and Art Niemann

In a few years, Herb sold the Big Flat acreage, and in 1926, bought a larger ranch four miles up the Lemhi. The next purchase was Allen Merritt and Walt Vardon's dairy business, which was the start of his dairy career. A heavy late spring snow storm, which bent the budded lilac bushes nearly to the ground, almost ruined that career before it was underway. Friendly neighbors provided hay to assist the family through the crises. This ranch was later sold and the family's next move was in 1929, when eighty acres, two miles south of Salmon were purchased. Herb rented an eighty acre parcel, connected on the north to the one he had bought, and then finally, purchased that piece also. A dairy herd was established. In 1946, he sold the ranch and the dairy to Merle and Ileta Hoffman. It is the present home of Roy and Sharon Hoffman and sons.

Mr. and Mrs. Benham relocated to the Boise Valley to be near their daughter, Jessie, but eventually returned to Salmon to retire.

"Granny" as she was affectionately called, always raised a very productive garden and her yard was filled with beautiful flowers.

Eliza Jane Benham preceded her husband in death on April 22, 1968 and Herbert N. Benham passed away on September 13, 1971.

—Peggy Parson

George E. and Mary Sutton Benjamin

It is not known when the first Benjamin came to America. Supposedly, George's grandfather fought in the Revolutionary War, but this is not documented. George E. Benjamin was born in South Bend, Indiana on July 4, 1845. I don't know how many members there were in this family, whether they accompanied him to Oregon or what date he went to Oregon. George E. served with the Oregon Unit during the Civil War. After his discharge he made his way to Nebraska where he married Mary Jane Sutton on April 6, 1870.

Mary Jane Sutton was born in Elizabeth, Ohio on April 6, 1848. Nothing is known about the size of her family; when they left Ohio; or when they settled in Nebraska.

George and Mary had eleven children. Several were born in Nebraska. One baby, a twin to John died at birth, and a daughter, Rose, passed away at age sixteen. The others lived long lives.

George, Mary and the older children traveled on the Oregon Trail bound for Oregon. They left the Trail at Fort Hall. They took up a homestead near the present State Hospital in Blackfoot and later sold the land to the hospital. The youngest four or five children were born in Blackfoot.

Wilson and Bertha Benjamin's wedding

On April 4, 1895 George, Mary and their five children loaded a wagon with possessions and, driving their livestock, headed for Salmon, Idaho. They had to haul water for the livestock until they could get to Root Hog, near the Twin Buttes. There they could buy enough water until they could reach the Lost River. They travelled up the Little Lost River Valley and over into the Pahsimeroi Valley. The road down the Salmon River was steep and narrow and Mary made the kids get out and walk over the bad spots. At that time the road went up above Cronks Canyon. The trip took twenty-six days and not a drop of rain fell during the entire trip.

The first place they lived was eight miles up the Salmon River. Where the main channel runs today, was then a slough. They planted a large garden on the island.

All of the children who came to Salmon with George and Mary, were born in Blackfoot; with the possible exception of John.

John Benjamin lived in Salmon for several years. He was a Spanish American War Veteran. He and his wife, Martha, had six children. He spent his last years at the State Soldiers Home in Boise and a hospital in Pasco, Washington.

George W. Benjamin and his wife, Ivie, had three daughters. He was a butcher and ran a butcher shop in Salmon for many years. He also worked with the CCC's and was a clerk at the hotel.

Wilson "Wils" Benjamin and his wife Bertha owned a ranch up the Salmon River. They had two sons and a daughter. Prior to his marriage he worked for the Forest Service on a survey crew in the Middle Fork and lower Salmon River areas. He also worked at the Indian Agency Store. He enjoyed his work and always got along well with the Indians. He learned to speak their language and was concerned with the Indian's plight.

Julia Benjamin left Salmon and spent her adult life in California. She had one son.

Raymond Benjamin ranched up the Lemhi for a number of years. He and his wife, Ava, had two daughters. The family moved to California. He spent his later years in Washington.

George E. Benjamin and Mary Benjamin spent their last years in California to be near their daughters. George passed away on September 8, 1922 and Mary passed away on January 17, 1935.

—*Rose Mary Hocking*

George W. and Ivie Brown Benjamin

George W. Benjamin was born on April 1, 1884 in Blackfoot, Idaho and was one of eleven children. His parents were George E. and Mary Sutton Benjamin. The family moved to Salmon, Idaho in April of 1895. In September of 1907 George and Ivie Brown were married.

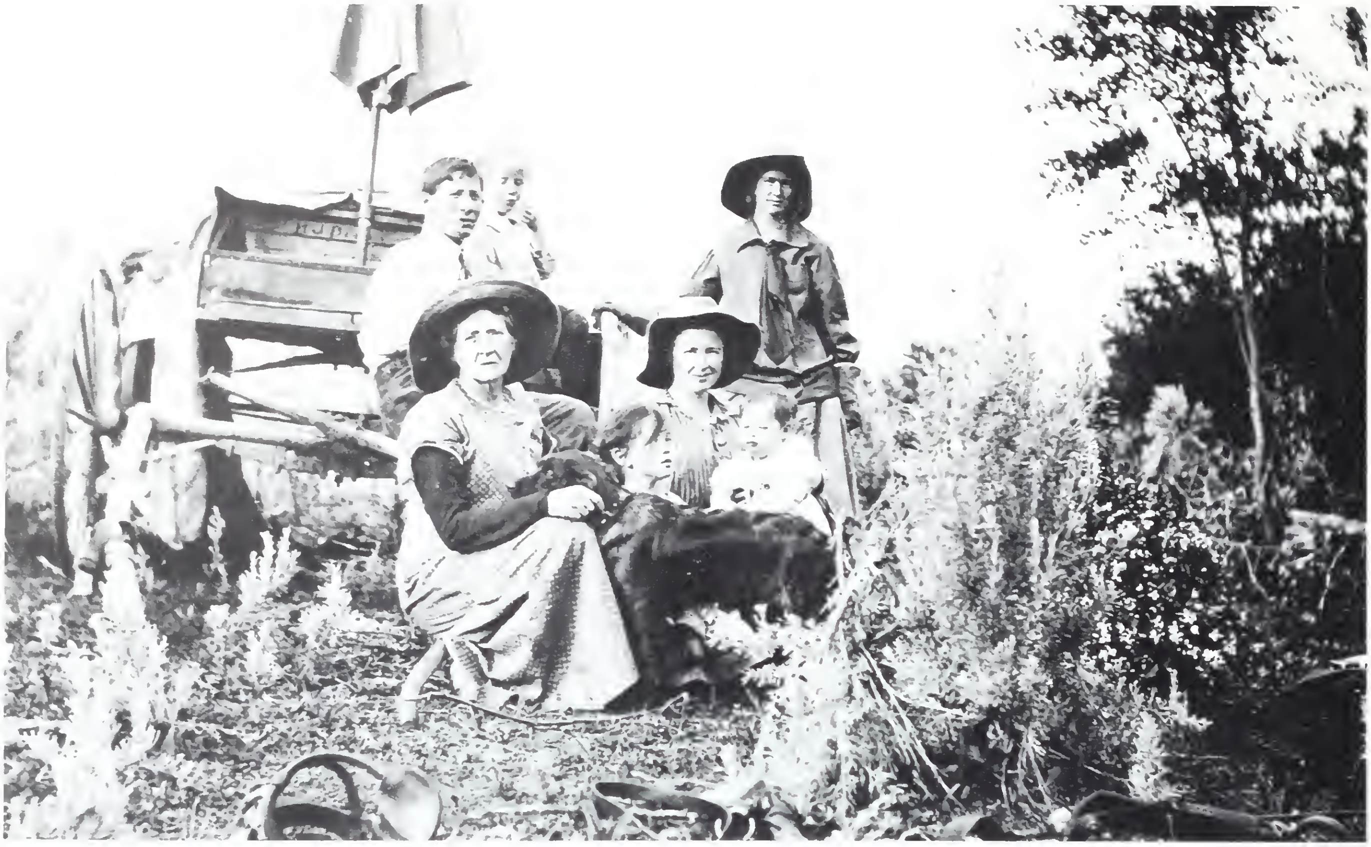
Ivie Brown was born on December 25, 1887 in Salmon, Idaho, the daughter of William Brown and Nellie Estelle Kenney. She was the granddaughter of George Alexander Kenney who was the first Indian Agency Doctor in Lemhi County. Ivie grew up in Salmon and attended Salmon schools and also St. Margaret's Episcopal Academy in Boise. George and Ivie were the parents of three children; Clarice , Virginia and Carrie.

George was a butcher by trade and owned meat markets in Blackfoot, Gilmore, and Salmon during his active lifetime. His partner was John McKinney. He was also a foreman during the 1930's for the CCC Corps, and played an important role in the construction of the rock wall "holding up" the bar hill in Salmon. He also worked for the Herndon Hotel.

George loved gardening and landscaping and kept busy with this hobby. The flowers and garden of his and Ivie's home, presently the Methodist parsonage, was one of the most beautiful in Salmon. This home and the present Gwartney home, west of the County Court House, were both built by the Brown family.

Ivie was active in the Episcopal Church, the Episcopal Guild, the Garden Club and the Rebekah Lodge. She passed away on April 17, 1950 in Salmon, Idaho.

After Ivie's death George married Cleo Barr, a long-time friend. In 1956 they moved to Oceanside, California. Cleo died in 1958, and George then married Juda, a Danish woman. They met in Missoula, married there and then moved to Oceanside, California. In 1964 they returned to Salmon and lived with George's daughter and son-in-law, Virginia and Al LaMaire. Juda passed away shortly after their return from California.



Another family picnic - 1913 Front: Nell Kenney Brown Gahan, Clarice Benjamin -age 5, unknown - Ivie's sister ?, Carrie Benjamin - age 1 Back: George Benjamin, Virginia Benjamin - age 3, Ivie Brown Benjamin

George W. Benjamin died in Salmon, Idaho on June 2, 1969. This writer remembers her grandfather as very tall, always smoking a pipe, and his language was "somewhat colorful", to say the least! He loved cats and kids, and he called each cat by the same name, John Thomas. I also rememeber that Grandpa was afraid to be alone. He said that as a child he was put into a barn in the dark. He and all the family loved to go on picnics. The women would cook for days getting ready to head for the woods. The family also hunted, fished, picked huckleberries, and just enjoyed the mountains together. George loved to go on the hunting trips, but had "buck fever" so badly that rarely did he succeed in bringing home any game. His skills as a butcher were unequaled, however, and he always processed the game for the family members and that sustained everyone through hard times.

There will never be a more colorful character than George Benjamin. In the book, *Lookout Wife*, he is mentioned several times. His gardens, landscaping and "unique" language will be remembered for generations to come.

—Judith M. Seeger Hallett
—Sharon D. Tipton

Lucille Peterson Benson Benjamin

I joined the family of Ira and Julia Dunn Peterson on March 3, 1917. I was number six. There were Ruth, James, Russell, Iris and Vernal. When I was five years old we moved to Paris, Idaho. My father's mail route was up the Utah border to Laketown at Bear Lake.

Two more brothers joined the family: Fay L. Peterson and Earl, who died of meningitis at the age of eighteen months. I graduated from the eighth grade at Paris, then we moved to Montpelier where my father was in the car business and was a rancher.

I graduated from Montpelier in May of 1935 and left the following day for beauty school in Utah. I arrived in Salmon in January, 1936, having finished school at the Ex-cel-cis School of Beauty in Salt Lake City, Utah. Lila Lee, who owned a beauty shop in Salmon had called my school and asked for an operator, and I was given the opportunity to come to Salmon. The stagecoach driver let me out at Lila Lee's Beauty Shop and they welcomed me with open arms. Lila Lee and Margaret Pyeatt were the operators and I started work the next morning. I have counted my blessings for having the opportunity to live and work in this beautiful country.

The clientele at Lilas was wonderful. Some women that I remember were Clio Bellamy, Cassie Starr, Loula Carpenter, Mrs Floyd Goodell, Mrs. Kester Soule, Mrs. George Benjamin, Mrs. Ned Smith, Rose Demick Becker, Hazel McFrederick and Sarah Andrews.

Many ladies had Marcels: waves made with curling irons that were heated in electric stoves. I did lots of finger waving, and wave clamps helped to make the waves deeper and hold longer. Permanents were given with quite heavy equipment. The hair was rolled and stretched on heavy rods and clamped into locks, keeping the roll tight. Then they were heated with electric heaters that were clamped on the rolled hair over a pad that was wet with a solution to set the curl. The prices were low compared with today.

I married Lev Benson on May 12, 1937. We moved to Leadore and lived on the old Benson Ranch. On August 24, 1938 our daughter Sandra Norine was born. We moved back to Salmon in 1940 and I again went to work for Lila Lee.

In 1948 Lev went to work for the Calera Mining Company at Cobalt. The only housing there was the bunk houses for the men, so Sandra and I stayed in Salmon. In 1950 the mining company made loans available for the employees to build houses. About fifty families built homes, helping one another after work and on weekends. We built a garage and lived in it for two summers while building our home.

They built a schoolhouse at Cobalt, and Sandra was in the first graduating class of the eighth grade with Nita Greig, Sharon Miller, Milford Schofield, Frank Wiederrick and Gary Greig.

There was a recreation hall where many found their lives filled with dancing, bowling, and card parties. There was a skating rink in the winter and fishing in the summer. I worked in the post office when it became a third class post office and loved it.

Lila Lee (at phone), Lucille Peterson and Margaret Pyeatt (operators) - January 1936

My daughter, Sandra, married Clair Thornock from Challis, Idaho on February 7, 1957 at our home in Cobalt. They had two daughters, DeAnna and Norine. Sandra passed away on May 30, 1970 and is buried in Republic, Washington, their home place.

When the mine shut down we moved our house to Salmon to 110 Kay Street and I still live there. Lev Passed away May 30, 1966.

I married Ed Benjamin on June 21, 1967. In the past twenty-four years we have built onto our house and enjoyed many good friendships. Ed owned the Discount Tire Shop on the corner of Main and Challis Streets and maintained a good business. He sold it and retired in 1988.

—Lucille Benjamin

Wilson E. and Bertha Huffman Benjamin

Wilson "Wils" was born on December 25, 1885 at Blackfoot, Idaho, the ninth child of George and Mary Sutton Benjamin. He came to Lemhi County in 1895 with the family. Wils attended the Lincoln School in Salmon, completing all courses offered. On December 6, 1916 he married Bertha Huffman.

Bertha was born in Peterton, Kansas on October 2, 1888. She was the second child of Albert and Mary Huffman. She also attended the Lincoln School in Salmon and graduated from high school in Dillon, Montana in 1909.

Wils, in 1915, had purchased a homestead from Homer Y. (Smokey) Harris, that was located on Deer Creek up the River. The same year Wils took up a two hundred acre desert claim. Bertha and Wils raised cattle, garden produce and hay. He sold garden produce, door to door, in the Challis area during the Depression.

Three children were born to Wils and Bertha. Edward was born at home on October 31. Carlos was born at the Schultz Ranch on October 19, 1922 and Rose Mary was born at the Rose Hospital (now the Shady Nook Inn) on March 5, 1931. In the winter of 1931 the river gorged and took out the bridge and Bertha went to town six weeks early, to be sure that she would have medical care for her delivery.

The first years the couple lived on the ranch, there wasn't a bridge across the river. They used a boat or a team and wagon to ford the river. It was during that time that Bertha was bitten by a rattlesnake. Wils was helping a neighbor, but Bertha had a telephone and was able to get help. Dave Schultz swam the river to get the boat and took her over to the road where someone furnished a car to take her to the doctor.

The boys, Edward and Carlos, joined in a partnership with their dad in operating the ranch after they finished their schooling. All three kids attended the Iron Creek School. Ed went to California for his first year of high school. He graduated from Challis High School in 1937 where he was active in sports.

Carlos graduated from Challis High School in 1941 and was active in wrestling. He attended college in Pocatello for one year. He joined the Marine Corp during World War II. He was wounded at Iwo Jima. After his discharge he attended and graduated from the University of Idaho in 1949.

Rose graduated from Salmon High School in 1949. She attended Idaho State and University of Idaho, graduating in 1953.

Edward, Rose and Carlos Benjamin New Years Day 1942

The ranch was sold in 1952. Bertha's health was the deciding factor. The next few years Wils and Bertha lived in Montana, Northern Idaho and Washington. On August 14, 1956 Bertha gave up her long battle with cancer in Grandview, Washington.

Shortly after Bertha's death, Wils moved to Oroville, California and lived there about ten years. He died of cancer on January 26, 1966. Both Bertha and Wils were returned to Salmon, Idaho for burial.

After the ranch was sold, Ed worked in heavy equipment construction. He owned and operated the Discount Tire Store for many years. He sold the business and retired at age seventy. He married Lucille Benson in June 1967. Ed has always enjoyed hunting and fishing. He is the only family member still living in Lemhi County.

Carlos went to Washington where he worked as a salesman, ran a service station, worked in a steel mill and on the Alaskan pipeline. He married Ardis DeJong in 1961 and they have two daughters and one granddaughter.

Rose married Thomas A. Hocking of Howe on September 10, 1952. She and Tom lived in Moscow for four years and in 1956 they moved to Illinois. Tom went to work for International Harvester and Rose became a Junior High math teacher. They have four children and ten grandchildren. They are now retired.

—Rose Mary Benjamin Hocking

Johnnie Jewel Bennett

Johnnie Jewel Bennett was born November 2, 1903 in Dykes Missouri, the son of Andrew Theodore and Mary Emily Kelly Bennett.

He came to Salmon, Idaho with his parents and sister Jessie Emily and brother Ralph Ray in 1910. In 1913 another sister, Mata Carrie, joined the family. He was educated in the Salmon schools. In 1924 he married Emma May Coles, daughter of John Henry and Fannie Margaret Long Coles. They made their home in Salmon until 1936 when the family moved to the Coles Ranch north of Salmon and lived there until 1945.

To this union four children were born: Elaine Leanna, Ardelle Burdette, Barbara Jean and Johnny Raymond.

Front: Barbara Bennett Back: Elaine Bennett, Johnny Bennett, Johnnie J. Bennett, Ardella Bennett

In 1943 Johnnie's wife May passed away. He married Emma Loyed Bacus in 1945 at Deer Lodge, Montana.

He purchased the Bennett Transfer from his father in 1945 and operated it until 1949 when he sold it. At this time he was appointed Salmon City Water Superintendent and City Foreman and held this position for five years as well as Chief of the Salmon Volunteer Fire Department until the time of his death in 1954.

All of Johnnies's children are living in or near Salmon. Elaine Burch has three Children; Ronald Devon Burch, Arla Areva Boots and James Lee Burch and also six grandchildren.

Ardelle Demick has one daughter, Julie May Demick and one grandson.

Barbara Westfall has four sons; Michael Anthony Westfall, John Shane Westfall, Jeffrey Dean Westfall, Timothy Joe Westfall and fifteen grandchildren.

Johnny Bennett has three children; John Fredrick Bennett and Michael James Bennett, twins, and Susan Joyce Bennett and two granddaughters.

—Barbara Bennett Westfall

Ralph Ray and Marie Lindskog Bennett

Ralph Ray Bennett was born on September 21, 1909 at Bado, Missouri. He was the son of Andrew Theodore (Dorie) Bennett and Mary Emily Kelly. His brother was John Jewel Bennett, and his sisters were Jessie Emily (Guimont) and Mata Carrie (Mulkey).As a young man Ray worked for his father at the Bannett Transfer Company and the Texaco Company. He later owned the Club Pool Hall, once located where McPherson's mens department is now, later it was moved down on the next block beside Quality Motors. It closed and went out of business in 1954. For seven years Ray worked for Walter Harris at the IGA Store. During World War II Ray served in the U. S. Army from December 18, 1942 until November 9, 1945. He received the European Theatre ribbon, three overseas bars, the Victory Medal, Good Conduct Medal and American Theatre ribbon.

Ray married Margaret Carl and they were divorced. Ray later married Marie Charlotte Lindskog on December 3, 1949 at Deer Lodge, Montana, he became the stepfather of Marie's four children, Terry, Pat, Juanita and Boyd. He was loved and respected; they could always go to him for help and advice.

Terry and Vontella Foster Wheeler's children are Tony Ray, Teena Marie, Terry Lavare, Tammy Lillian and Tauny Lorraine.

Pat and Scoop Aldous' children are Teresa Marie, Marlene Elizabeth, Rodney Brent and Leslie Kevin.

Ralph Ray Bennett and Marie Lindskog Bennett

Juanita and Bob Charlton's children are Ray Roy Thompson, Cindy Kay, Frank, and Robert Kent.

Boyd and Eileen Yeager's children are Tiffany, Amy Elizabeth, Stacie LaDawn, Jennifer, and Amanda Jean.

Marie Lindskog was born on July 15, 1915 at Moore, Idaho, the daughter of John Sivorene Lindskog and Annie Kirstene Jeppesen. She had five brothers; Golden J. Knudson, Leonard P. Knudson, John J. Lindskog, Orion E. Lindskog and Harvey O. Lindskog. She had one sister, Annie Grace Blood. Marie was twelve years old when her father died, leaving her mother with five children to raise. She had to quit school in order to help out. When Marie was young, she worked very hard to help her mother and also after marriage, raising her own four children. It was not until she married Ray that her life became easier.

When Ray and Marie were raising their family, they lived on Hope Street. Due to lack of employment, they rented their home and moved to Mammoth Lakes, California, where Ray operated a grader for the County. Ray's health failed and forced him to retire a little earlier than he had planned.

When Ray retired in 1972 they moved back to Lemhi County where they both grew up. They bought a piece of property from Marie's cousin Buzz Jeppesen on Fourth of July Creek. There they had a new trailer home installed on the property and put in a beautiful yard. They raised some of the most beautiful flowers on the creek and lived there until their deaths.

Marie loved a good man, loved to dance, and loved to have a good time. Ray, who passed away on February 21, 1977, was one of the world's best Grandpas and was loved by all his grandchildren. They had thirty-one great grandchildren. Marie Bennett passed away on August 23, 1990.

—Pat Aldous

Front: Claude H. Benson, Henry W. Benson, Nora Yearian Benson
Back: Ida Benson, Levin Benson-circa 1902

Claude H. and Nora Yearian Benson

Claude Henderson Benson, born in Union, Oregon on April 15, 1871, arrived in Lemhi County, Idaho in June 1889 and settled in the old town of Junction near the present location of Leadore. Family history has it that he helped drive a herd of horses into the valley from Oregon, searching for good ranch land and a good life; he found both. The Benson Ranch in the upper Lemhi is still a viable, productive range today; unique, in that there is a very large natural spring on the property.

Claude Benson married Nora Yearian on April 2, 1893 and they made their home on the ranch on the upper Lemhi. Nora E. Yearian, daughter of Henry Wells Yearian and Mary F. Yearian, was born in Galatia, Illinois on September 27, 1875 and came with her parents to Lemhi County in March 1886, settling in Junction.

Four children were born to Claude and Nora Benson; Levin, Ida, Henry Wells, November 11,1898, and Violet, November 23, 1910. They instilled a love of music in their children and young Henry "Hank", with his fiddle, was much in demand at dances up and down the Lemhi. Violet, also known as Babe, played the piano. The Benson family had one of the first gramophones in the valley.

Levin Benson married, and he and his wife Lucille had a daughter, Sandra Benson, now deceased.

Ida Benson married Charles Noble. Their three children were Glenn; Don, who is still living in Leadore; and Mary Lou Noble.

Henry "Hank" Wells Benson married Ruth P. Barrow and their six children were Claude Henry, Betty Lenore, Ernestine Violet "Tina", Mary Ann, Elnora Ruth "Nornie", and George Barrow Benson.

Violet "Babe" married Everett "Hap" Denny. They had no children, and Hap still lives in Salmon.

Claude Henderson Benson and Nora Yearian Benson died within six months of each other. Their daughter Violet postponed her marriage to Everett Denny for two years to care for her mother. Claude died in the summer of 1933 and Nora the next winter, in 1934.

—Elnora Isley
—Mary Ann Cooper

Henry Wells and Ruth Barrow Benson

Henry Wells "Hank" Benson, one of the four children of Claude Henderson Benson and Nora E. Yearian, was born on November 11, 1898 in Lemhi County, Idaho. Henry attended the University of Idaho at Moscow and was a member of the student army during the first World War. He and Ruth Purcella Barrow grew up on neighboring ranches in the Leadore area. The Benson ranch was the "Quarter Circle Eleven", and the Barrow Ranch was the "U Bar". On June 29, 1921 Henry married Ruth Purcella Barrow in Dillon, Montana. They eloped, making the round trip from Leadore to Dillon on the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad. Story has it that on the return trip Hank stepped off the train at one of the switch backs and picked a wild flower bouquet for his new bride and had no trouble getting back on the train at the next switch back. The G & P was notoriously slow! Henry and Ruth's honeymoon was a camping trip up under Gunsight Peak, a Leadore landmark, and they got snowed on.

Ruth, the daughter of George Barrow and Anna Mary Olstead, had one brother, George, who married Florence Vezina. She had a sister, Marie who married Oscar Carlson; and a sister Florence, (Jimmy or Aunt Jim), who was married several times, one husband was Emil Burch.

Henry and Ruth Benson's six children were: Claude Henry, born March 13, 1922; Betty Lenore, born February 12, 1924; Ernestine Violet "Tina", born February 6, 1927; Mary Ann, born January 19, 1932; Elnora Ruth "Nornie", born March 14, 1935; and George Barrow, born July 13, 1938.

Henry and Ruth ranched in the Leadore area, but after Claude and Betty started to school the family spent winters in the Benson home in Clark Addition at Leadore. During the depression in the 1930's, Henry worked in the mines at Gilmore and on construction of the "new road" up Railroad Canyon to Armstead, Montana; anything to keep food on the table for his growing family. Claude and Betty graduated from Leadore High School.

In the spring of 1941 Henry bought the Smoke

House from Fred Viel and moved the family to Salmon for that summer. In the fall, Betty was to enroll as a freshman at the University of Montana in Missoula, so Ruth and the children went to Missoula for the school year. When World War II was declared in December of that year, young Claude joined the Navy and fought in the South Pacific for four years. He served aboard the repair ship, USS Vestal. Ruth and the children spent the winters in Missoula until after Mary Ann had graduated from high school in 1949. Tina had also graduated from Missoula High School.

Henry's business prospered during the war years and he eventually purchased the Hughes Creek Sawmill and the Motel DeLuxe. The Hughes Creek Mill burned to the ground about a year after he bought it, so he bought the old Railroad Depot in Salmon and re-built the Benson Sawmill around it. At one point in the early 1950's Hank Benson was the largest private employer in Lemhi County. Henry sold the Benson Sawmill to Intermountain Lumber in 1952. The Smoke House continued to prosper even after local option gambling was taken out in the early 1950's.

Henry Benson about 1940

FRONT: Elnora, Ruth, George, Henry Benson
BACK: Betty, Ernestine, Mary Ann Benson

Henry had moved Ruth and their two youngest children back to Salmon in 1948. Nornie graduated from Salmon High School in 1954 and George in 1956; both attended the University of Idaho.

Henry Benson was renowned in the late 1950's and early 1960's as a small bore precision rifleman. He was selected for the 1964 Olympics in Munich, West Germany, but elected not to attend. One of his good friends was sent in his stead, borrowed Henry's best rifle, and together they won a Gold Medal! Henry was known to his shooting friends as "Mr. 1600" because, at one point in his career, he held the record for the most 1600 possibles, a perfect aggregate score. He was a lifetime member of the National Rifleman's Association and a member of their board of directors. He was well known for his generosity in helping young, talented small bore shooters.

Henry's son Claude Benson married Josephine Drnjevic in 1948 and worked with his father in the logging business. He and Josephine moved to Horseshoe Bend, Idaho in the mid 1950's. They had no children. Claude was killed in a truck accident in 1969.

Betty Benson married three times, but had no children. She returned to Salmon in 1968 where she operated Betty's Gift and Floral. She died as Betty Dunn in Arizona in October of 1990.

Ernestine married Jim St. Amour while living in Missoula, Montana and has never lived in Salmon since her marriage. Tina and Jim had a son, Mark, and were later divorced. She then married Fred Rutledge and they had a son, Fred.

Mary Ann married Ronald Lee Cooper of Boyle Creek (Tower Creek) and they have lived in Anchorage, Alaska since 1956. They have three children: Dianne Marie, born April 4, 1951; Jeffrey Alan, born August 12, 1952; and Michael John, born May 24, 1954. Dianne married Lawrence Michael Valasquez and they have two daughters; Maria and Michele. Jeffrey married Cynthia Kozak of Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada. Michael married Deborah Davidson of Rupert, Idaho, and they have four children: Angela, Ryan, Brenda and Kevin, twins.

Elnora "Nornie" married Mike Isley, son of Bob and Rose Isley of Salmon in 1956. Their three children were: Leslie, Michael and Bettina. They were later divorced.

George married Linda King of Iowa. They live in Anchorage and have four children: Braden, Kirk, Nate, and Tara.

Henry "Hank" Wells Benson died in April of 1967 and Ruth Barrow Benson died in September of 1985.

—Elnora Isley
—Mary Ann Cooper

Scott and Mary Ramey Benton

Scott Alan Benton was born on January 10, 1955, in Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, Idaho. He is the oldest of three children born to Victor C. and Jeannette Erickson Benton. Scott attended grade school at Pioneer Elementary School. He began working in electronics in 1966 at C.R.T.V. and Electric in Salmon and continued until 1973, when he graduated from Salmon High School. He also worked at KSRA Radio prior to high school graduation. Scott studied Electronics Engineering at Ricks College in 1974. He received a First Class Radio/Telephone license in 1975 after attending the Hoskins School of Broadcasting in Boise, Idaho. He returned to KSRA and also repaired local television translators until he began working at Lemhi Telephone Company (now Century Telephone of Idaho) in April of 1977. He joined the Salmon Volunteer Fire Department in 1979.

FRONT: Joshua MIDDLE: Jonathan , Mary BACK: Scott

Scott met Mary Gwen Ramey in 1977. She is the youngest of five children born to Ernest K. and Eleanor Gwynne Lambert Ramey. She was born in Burley, Idaho , July 9, 1958, but was raised in Rupert, Idaho, until her parents moved to Salmon in 1975. Mary graduated from Salmon High School in 1975. Her parents later moved to Pocatello, Idaho.

Scott and Mary were married June 17, 1978, following her graduation from Ricks College.

Mary has always enjoyed sewing. What began as a hobby, has now developed into a flourishing business with many customers for whom she sews on a regular basis.

Scott and Mary have two sons: Jonathan Alan, born January 7, 1982, and Joshua Eric, born December 13, 1984.

—Jean Benton

Victor Calvin and Jeannette Errickson Benton

Victor Calvin Benton was born February 29, 1920, in North Woodstock, New Hampshire. His father was Irving Wilfred Benton, who was born in New Hampshire on October 2, 1876. His mother, Eleanor Adelaide Williamson, was born in Troy, New York, July 8, 1887.

Jeannette Errickson was born on August 9, 1925, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Her father was Walter Burr Errickson, born is Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, June 23, 1892. Her mother was Elizabeth Anne Maier, born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on August 23, 1897.

Vic Benton was a country boy from North Woodstock, New Hampshire, serving in the United States Army during World War II, when he was introduced to Jean Errickson, a city girl from Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, by his cousin, who was also her best friend. They dated whenever he got a furlough and they corresponded until after the war ended. After returning from overseas, he went back to New Hampshire but they continued to write and phone each other. They wanted to marry, but couldn't decide whether he should move to Philadelphia, or whether she should move to New Hampshire. They finally decided Vic would move to

FRONT ROW: Vicki and Mark BACK ROW: Scott, Jean and Vic

Philadelphia. They were married on September 14, 1946. Vic got a job in a lumber yard and Jean continued to work at her job with the Pennsylvania Railroad. They decided to build their own home in the suburbs and in 1948, when their rented house was sold, they moved into their unfinished house.

In 1954, after several trips to Idaho to visit Jean's mother and step-father, Betty and Maynard Leslie, they decided to move west. They sold their home, bought a new car and headed for Salmon. Vic went to work at Lemhi Lumber and they started their family.

In 1966, when their youngest son started school, Jean went to work at Herndon Insurance Agency. After 31 years at the lumber yard, Vic retired in 1985; and after 22 years in the insurance business, Jean retired in 1988. To celebrate their retirement, they took a six week trip by train to Florida and the east coast to visit relatives and friends they had not seen for 25 years.

Vic likes to fish and ski. Jean is a Hospice volunteer and enjoys gardening and needlework. They both enjoy walking and biking.

They have three grown children; Scott, who lives in Salmon, Vicki who lives in Challis, and Mark who lives in Montpelier. They have four grandchildren; Jonathan and Joshua Benton and Ashley and Becky Armbruster.

—Jean Benton

Isabelle Berridge

In 1915 my mother left Banks, Oregon and came to Idaho, where my dad was. I was one year old. Mom and Dad did not get along; so she left him and married Ross Ferris.

The government turned some Indian land loose and a lot of young men from Michigan took up homesteads. Among them was my Dad, Jud Berridge, Ross Ferris, Clyde and Dolph Tillotson. Ross built a two-room house on his land. In later years, two more rooms were added. We were poor people. It took quite a little time to put things together. Ross worked for neighbors part time to get a team and cows. Mom wanted a horse. Frank Schultz had one and she washed clothes to pay for the horse. She cost forty dollars and Mom got fifty cents per washing. We ate venison, sage hens, rabbits and fish. Mom always raised a big garden and canned a lot for winter. Ross also trapped coyotes and muskrats in the winter. Mrs. Yearian gave us bum lambs in the spring and they paid for our clothes. Mom raised turkeys to pay the taxes. They sold eggs and cream to buy groceries.

I went to school at the D.C. School. There were sixteen to eighteen kids in eight grades. I rode a horse a mile to school. In the winter when it got below zero my feet would be numb and I would fall down when I got off the horse. I was the only one who did not have a sibling in school; so I fought a lot—the copper-toed shoes made good ammunition.

Many children had to ride or walk miles to school. The Sims children walked four miles and they were always on time. We had dances at the school and people came from miles around. I graduated from school in 1927. Monte Dole graduated with me. He was killed by lightning four years later.

I was the first one from the district to go to high school. What a surprise Salmon was! Electric lights, sidewalks, radios and telephone; but no plumbing. Still the out-house and a bath in the laundry on Saturday night. I never had a bath in a real tub and did not live where there was water in the house until after I was married.

I graduated from high school in 1932. We had three classrooms, a science laboratory, and a study hall. There were about one hundred children in four classes. Our class was the largest class to graduate at the time. There were thirty two of us.

When I finished high school I had two choices; get married or stay home and farm. I chose to marry Everett Hill in 1932. He died in 1935. I was left with a baby and no job. I went to work for some of the better fixed ladies for twenty five cents an hour. I sure scrubbed a lot of floors on my hands and knees. One woman would not let me eat with them but would feed me well when they were through.

In 1941 I married Archie England and spent the next two summers in the Middlefork area following the sheep. In 1942 we went to Pocatello and Archie worked for the railroad. I worked for the army until the end of the war.

Then we farmed for awhile and later moved to Emmett, Idaho, where we raised our family of three children and have stayed twenty nine years. We will celebrate fifty years together this year.

—Isabelle Berridge Hill England

Fred S. and Mary BeVan

Fred BeVan Sr. was born in Stavenger, Norway in 1872. His parents had a little farm and he herded the sheep and goats for them when he was about ten years old. There he met Mary (Marie) Ingvaldson (Incavoltson) when she was about eleven years old and they remained friends. Fred left Norway by ship and arrived in New York in 1892. He did whatever work was available and at one time worked on a ranch in Minnesota. He spoke little or no English when he arrived and one official, perhaps at Ellis Island, said, "Your name is Johnson". For years he was known by that name.

After working for some time he returned to Norway in 1893 and brought Mary Ingvaldson to the United States. They were married in New York in 1894 and lived there for some time. Later he worked on a ranch in Jamestown, New York until news of the gold strike at Helena, Montana reached them. After traveling to Helena, they lived and worked on a ranch owned by their good friends Mr. and Mrs. Mattice, who were also from Norway. While living there four sons were born to Fred and Mary: Bonner, in 1895; Fred Jr., in 1896; Magnus in 1898; and Torvil on June 7, 1899.

The gold strike at Gilmore, Idaho drew Fred there and after securing a job, he sent for his family to join him. They came on the freight wagons from Marysville, Montana, through Duboise to Gilmore. Gilmore was a new town then and the four boys were among the first to go to school there. The first school was a tent and dynamite boxes were used for desks and seats. The older boys had cans to spit in beside their boxes, as they chewed tobacco or used snuff.

Fred still spoke broken English when he went to get his citizenship papers. His name in Norway may have been Beverson, but from that time on he was known as Fred BeVan.

Mary and Fred BeVan

After four years at Gilmore, the BeVan family moved to Salmon in 1904. Fred got work at the Singiser, Rabbitfoot and other mines while the family lived at Salmon. The boys went to school and worked at whatever odd jobs a young boy could do.

Another move took the family to Ulysses, where Fred worked in the Kitty Burton Mine. They lived there until they moved to a small homestead on Indian Creek below the mine. Fred continued to work at the mine and the boys attended school and grew up on the ranch there, clearing fields and putting up hay for the cows they later bought. As they grew older the boys worked on ranches, in the mines, or for the Forest Service. Later they each had a small ranch of their own.

In 1927 Margaret Steele arrived in Shoup to teach at the school there. In 1928 she and Torvil, Fred BeVan's youngest son, were married. They had two sons, Larry and Gary. Fred BeVan Jr. married Lucille Goddard and their son was Robert Lee BeVan. Magnus married Hazel Swett and they had a daughter Verda and a son, Hilliard. Bonner married Martha Mattice and their son was Frank Sheldon BeVan. He was named after Dr. Frank S. Wright, a Salmon doctor.

The senior BeVans stayed on at the Indian Creek Ranch until they were unable to work due to age. They sold the place to Miss Margaret Perry Fruehauf, a movie star, who in turn sold it to Jack Becker of Salmon.

Fred died in early June of 1959 and both he and Mary BeVan are buried in the Salmon Cemetery, as are their sons Fred Jr., Magnus and Torvil. The fourth son, Bonner, is buried at Helena, Montana.

The only descendant of the family still living in Lemhi County is Hazel BeVan Rood of Salmon. Hilliard BeVan owns a ranch on Panther Creek, but has not lived there for some time, and makes his home in Colorado. Verda BeVan Broadbent lives in Challis, Idaho; Margaret Steele BeVan St.John lives in Moscow, Idaho; Robert Lee BeVan is in the Seattle, Washington area; Frank BeVan lives in Jacksonville, Florida; Larry and Gary BeVan are in Moscow.

Fred and Mary BeVan were truly pioneers. They lived quietly and simply through the many changes in their lives and were respected members of their community.

—Margaret St. John
—Hazel BeVan Rood

Gary BeVan

I was born in Salmon, in the Wilkes house, Ruth and Mike, on the bar September 2, 1939. Ruth was a nurse. My parents were Torril and Margaret BeVan. Along with my brother, Larry, we lived on Indian

FRONT ROW: Gary Sr., Marilina BACK ROW: Gary

Creek, below the Northfork of the Salmon River.

My mother had been teaching school in the log school house, which still stands. It was built by the C.C.C. boys. My father was working for the U.S. Forest Service and getting our winter wood. I never got to know my father; as he died when I was three years old. We left the Salmon area after that and moved to San Diego, California. My mother got a job working for Solar Aircraft; shipping and inspecting aircraft parts for the war effort. We stayed there until my mother married Ted St. John. He got discharged from the Army Air Corps. Ted's brother Fred owned a place at the mouth of Clear Creek; which runs into Big Creek, now Panther Creek. We moved back to Salmon.

I grew up attending Brooklyn Grade School and Salmon High School. I liked to play basketball, baseball, innertube the Salmon, go to the Salmon Hot Springs, see shows at the Roxy Theater, and fish for trout and whitefish. At sixteen I joined the Army National Guard, Co. B. 882 Eng. B.N., as well as working for B and B Foods as a butcher's helper. I owned a 1947 Studebaker Champion.

Upon graduation from high school in 1957 I joined the United States Air Force for four year. I was stationed in San Antonio, Texas, Tucson, Arizona, Guam, and Amarillo, Texas. In October, 1964 I was Honorably discharged from the United States Air Force. I had moved to Moscow to work with my brother at Inland Motor Freight; which was later bought by Garrett Freightlines.

In 1961 I married Patricia Rich, whom I had met in Texas. We had two sons; Jeffrey and Kevin. We lived in Palouse, Washington for a time and then moved to Dallas, Texas. Patricia was a housewife while I was a plumbing warehouse assistant manager and then a ladies shoe salesman for Volk Brothers in their Highland Park Store.

In 1963 I moved back to Moscow. I worked at Neil Tire and Garrett Freightlines in Colfax, Washington. I was transferred by Garrett to Moscow where I later sustained an injury to my foot. I had to quit Garrett and went to work for Potlatch Forest. My foot got so bad I had to get it operated on. I then became the head inspector for the Moscow Residency, Idaho Department of Highways, after going to the appropriate schools. I then worked building construction in the Moscow Pullman area, including the major buildings on the University of Idaho and the Washington State University campuses. In October 1970 I shot a Boone and Crocket typical mule deer.

Also in 1970 I married Christine Hansen, from East Grand Rapids, Michigan. She had two children, Tom and Norine. She managed Scott's Floral in Moscow. A daughter, Marilina was born in Pullman, Washington. We moved to Salmon with designs on buying Holland Floral. A son Gary was born in September 1973. I worked for V-1 Oil and Propane as a driver. Two weeks before I took over as manager at Salmon, the owner sold the company to Van Gas Propane. I worked at various jobs after that; serviceman at Van Gas, I-Supply as a salesman, Morman's Feed as a salesman, and then at Arnold's Auto to learn the radiator repair trade. I bought the shop from him April 1975 and moved it to my residence property at the corner of Shoup and Margaret Streets. Christine worked as a night clerk at the Herndon Hotel. She was active in grade school activities and the Catholic Church. We liked to hunt for agates, jasper, and other semi-precious stones, swim, ice skate, fish, and ride snowmobiles in the winter. I like to hunt deer, elk, and bear. I also enjoyed riding my Quarter horse, Skipper.

Chris moved to Boise and worked as a night clerk in various motels until becoming assistant manager at the Red Lion Inn. Tom had already moved back to Michigan with his father. Norine stayed with me until 1976 when she moved to Michigan with her father.

I named my shop BeVan's Radiator Repair. I handled radiators from the mines at Cobalt and Cyprus as well as other mines in the area. I worked on all logging equipment and radiators used in the area sawmills. Radiator core prices ranged to thirty five thousand dollars.

My children attended Pioneer and Brooklyn Grade Schools. They earned spending money by working at a fruit stand in the summer, babysitting and shoveling sidewalks in the winter. They had a German Shepherd named Sheba and several cats, but especially a black one named Carolyn.

Due to the economy in Salmon, I decided to move the family back to Moscow, where the economy was more stable. We did so in February, 1955. It was thirty five degrees below zero that day in Salmon. All the schools were closed. The move worked well. We have now been here six years.

Marilina graduated from Moscow High School and works for a professional photography studio, as well as taking pictures professionally. Gary still has a year to go until he graduates.

—Gary BeVan Sr.

Torvil and Margaret S. BeVan

Margaret Steele was raised on a ranch in Gooding, Idaho. She graduated from Gooding High School in 1925, then attended Gooding College for two years, and spent one summer at Albion Normal School.

In 1927, she moved to Shoup to teach the country school there. The schoolhouse was a two story frame building, which was once used as a saloon. It was heated by a large wood stove in one corner. Because the school was not insulated, it was cold and drafty in the winter. At times the children wore their coats in school and huddled around the stove to study their lessons.

Margaret Steele BeVan St.John

In 1928 Margaret Steele and Torvil BeVan were married. They bought a small place on Indian Creek for their home. They later sold it and moved to Brushy Gulch of Indian Creek where they built a log cabin for themselves. I believe that it is still standing.

They had two sons, Larry in 1933, and Gary in 1939. Torvil worked in mines or for the Forest Service. For some years Margaret taught school in Shoup, Upper Carmen, Big Flat, or Indian Creek. There she taught twenty-three children in all eight grades. Her salary was $50 per month.

In 1942 Torvil became seriously ill. After fighting cancer for nine months, he lost the battle. He died in Missoula, Montana on February 18, 1943.

As soon as it could be arranged, Margaret, Larry and Gary moved to San Diego, California where Margaret worked at Solar Aircraft Plant. While there she married Theodore St.John who was in the Air Corps. After he was discharged they returned to Salmon. Ted worked for the Highway Department, in sawmills, and at Cobalt. Margaret started teaching in Salmon Elementary School.

Larry graduated in 1957, valedictorian of his high school class, then he went to the University of Idaho for three years. There he met Donna Davie, another student. They were married on June 7, 1954. They returned to the Salmon country where he worked at the Cobalt Mine, and she worked in the grocery store. Later they moved back to Moscow, which is still their home. They have a saw, window, door and insulation business. Four children were born to them: Torvil in 1955, Leah in 1959, Erik in 1965, and Kyla in 1967. Torvil is a mechanic in Spokane, Washington; Erik is an engineer in Phoenix, Arizona; and Leah and Kyla are students at the University of Idaho. Leah will get her degree in May 1991. She has been accepted as a student at the University of Idaho College of Law.

Margaret taught in Salmon from 1945 to 1960. She returned to college in Moscow, Idaho, and earned her degree in 1961. She taught nine years in Boise, then retired in 1970. Since then she has lived in Moscow. She thoroughly enjoyed the Salmon School get together in July 1990, where she renewed acquaintance with former teachers, students, and their parents. Many happy times were remembered and all caught up on their more recent experiences.

—Margaret St.John

SALMON CITY MEAT MARKET
W. J. BROWN, Prop.
Dealer in all Kinds of
MEAT, POULTRY,
VEGETABLES, & GAME
Fruit, Candies, Etc. Etc.
SALMON, IDAHO.

Max and Reva Beyeler

The Beyeler Ranch had its beginning March 21, 1893when Susan Clark we granted a patent by the U.S. Government on 160 acres in Township 16N 26 EBM. In 1914 Heber C. Christiansen was granted a patent on an adjoining 160 acres. Joseph Comparoni acquired the Susan Clark 160 acres from Lemhi County on a tax deed on July 5, 1936. November 13, 1948, the Christiansen 160 acres were added to it by a tax deed from Lemhi County. Carl and Lola Ackenbaugh purchased the 310 acre ranch from Comparoni on July 5, 1950, and sold the same to Max and Reva Beyeler in December 1958.

Max and Reva were married June 8, 1939, and had been living in Menan, Idaho. When Reva asked Max what he wanted for Christmas that year, he told her (a cowboy outfit.) The last day January, 1959, they moved to their ranch, bringing with them: fifteen registered Hereford cows, forty two commercial cows, four dairy cows, a saddle horse named Veronica, four dairy goats, five children 9they had seven, but two wanted to stay in Menan to finish school), one pretty wife, one eager cowboy and five dollars. Reva figured he listed them in his order of importance.

A few years later another child was added to the family, making a total of eight. Kerry. born January 25, 1940, Sharon, born January 17, 1942, Merrill, born September 26, 1944, Diane, born February 14, 1946, Ellen, born September 27, 1948, Blake, born February 23, 1953, Sundy, born July 22, 1956 and Rebecca, born July 1, 1962.

Through the years, Max enjoyed his family, ranching and watching his cattle. He held yearly bull sales for several years. Reva kept busy with the children, but found time to serve as a postmistress and a cook at the Leadore School. Her doughnuts are almost a school legend. Both had sweet gently spirits and loved people. Max played the harmonica and was a favorite at parties and campfires.

Through the years, all the family married. Kerry married Brenda Reed. Sharon married Dennis Harris. Merrill married Sharal Nef. Diane married Robert B. Amonson. Ellen married Kal Parmer. Blake married Yukiko Utsonomiya. Sundy married George Watanabe. Rebecca married Joe Hyde. For a time, part of the children and their spouses, Sharon, Merrill, and Diane lived in Leadore, but at this writing, 1991, only Merrill and his family remain.

They bought a ranch on Mill Creek, built a house there, and Max planned to retire there. It was the site of some great family reunions. In 1980 they sold the home ranch to Merrill and Sharal. They had built a new home on the ranch and hated to leave it; so they jacked it up and took it with them. Merrill and Sharal built a new one.

Max said he finally got his priorities straight. When he left, he counted among his possessions: one pretty wife, eight children with spouses, thirty four grandchildren, forty six registered Hereford cows, three Hereford bulls, two saddle horses named Donya and Bounce, a dog named Woody, one worn out old cowboy, five dollars and friends and neighbors too numerous to mention. Max said, "Ranching in Lemhi was good for our family. It was a great way to go."

—KSRA
—Phoebe Bird

Merrill and Sharal Nef Beyeler

Merrill Max Beyeler was born September 26, 1944, the son of Max Beyeler and Reva Swensen at Afton, Wyoming. Sharal Lee Nef was born August 20, 1944, the daughter of Darrell Nef and Verna May Bates at Rexburg, Idaho. Sharal moved to Leadore with her family in June of 1948. Merrill moved to Leadore with his family in 1959. They both attended Leadore schools and graduated from Leadore High School.

Merrill served a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in France and Belgium. While he was gone, Sharal attended and graduated from Ricks College in Secretarial Training. She worked for the Leadore District of the Salmon National Forest.

On December 30, 1966, Merrill and Sharal were married in the Idaho Falls Temple. While Merrill was going to school, Sharal continued to work for the Forest Service at the Supervisor's Office of the Targhee National Forest at St. Anthony and the Boise National Forest.

Merrill graduated from Boise State University with highest honors. He taught school and coached in Richfield, Idaho for four years. In May of 1973 they

FRONT ROW: Douglas, Elissa, Amy holding daughter Ashley BACK ROW: Byrant, Sharal, Merrill, Curtis

moved back home to Leadore. Merrill, again, taught school and coached.

They helped his dad on the ranch with the farming and the cattle. They purchased a house by the airport and did a lot of work on it. It was later sold to the school district. In December of 1983 they moved to the home they had built at the ranch. This ranch was bought from Merrill's parents.

Merrill continued teaching. In April, 1990, the McRea place was added to their ranch. Merrill retired from teaching.

A sprinkler system was put in to better use their water resources and increase crop production. They raise Hereford and Angus cattle, and Holstein heifers.

Merrill and Sharal have five children. Amy Lynette was born June 1, 1968. She graduated from Leadore High School as Valedictorian of her class. She attended and graduated from Ricks College with honors. Amy Lynette in now a senior at Utah State University, majoring in Business and French. She will graduate in June, 1991. She was named Student of the Year in Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences.

Byrant N. was born May 26, 1971. He also graduated from Leadore High School as Valedictorian of his class. Byrant attended Ricks College one year and is now serving a mission for the Latter-Day Saint Church to the Belgium Brussels Mission. This is the same place Merrill went.

Curtis Lee, born December 4, 1972, is a senior at Leadore High School. He plans to go to college and on a mission when he graduates. He is a lot of help on the ranch.

Douglas Scott, born September 17, 1978, attends Leadore School; where he enjoys many activities. He likes football, basketball and skiing just as much as his older brothers.

Elissa Dawn, born September 4, 1983, attends Leadore School. She enjoys taking dance, piano lessons and being a girl scout.

Merrill and Sharal have one granddaughter, Ashley Dawn. She loves to come home to the ranch.

Merrill, Sharal, and all of the family enjoy a wide variety of sports. They enjoy fishing, camping, hiking, swimming, and are glad to live in this beautiful country where they can do these things. They enjoy watching the many different birds and wildlife that is on their ranch.

They have been active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints and have served in many positions. Merrill also served on the Leadore City Council and was active in the EMT's. Sharal was secretary of the Lemhi County Cattlewomen.

—Sharal Beyeler

William Grover Bielby

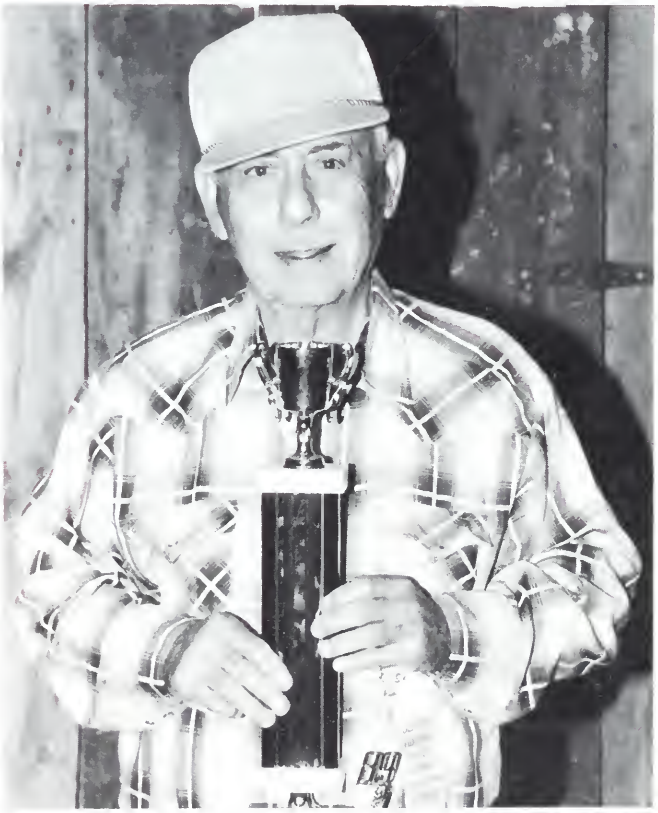
William Grover Bielby was born on October 10, 1918, at Goodman, Missouri. His death occurred on January 7, 1990. He was the oldest of seven children born to John(Jack) and Emma Bielby. There are five brothers and one sister still living.

Grover received his schooling in rural schools around Goodman, Missouri. The family moved to Lemhi County in 1934. They lived on a ranch until World War II began. The older sons went into various branches of the service. Grover was drafted into the Army Air Force on March 7, 1942. He was with the 553 Army Air Force base unit.

Grover met Beatrice Ohs, in Detroit, Michigan, while he was stationed at Romulus Air Force Base. They were married in 1945. They came to Gowan Field at Boise, Idaho, where he received his military discharge in November of 1945.

They moved to Salmon immediately after Grover's discharge. He worked for construction companies around Salmon, and throughout Idaho. Grover went to work for the Salmon National Forest in 1952. He eventually became construction and maintenance foreman for road crews. He retired in 1979.

There are four children: Keith, Cheryl, Rex, and Joy. All of them graduated from Salmon High School.



Grover Bielby

Keith went into the Army from 1965-1968. He married Rachel Baca of Pueblo, Colorado in 1969. They have four children. John, Joshua, and Michal live with their parents in Salmon. The oldest child, Pamela Ingraham, lives in Bellevue, Washington, with husband Gary and daughter Heather.

Cheryl Hote resides in Bozeman, Montana, with husband Daryl and daughter Tiffany.

Rex enlisted in the Marines from 1971-1975. He married Janice Jones in 1985 and lives in Salmon with their son Reuben and stepson Mitchell.

Joy and Val Baciu live at Boise, Idaho. They have a little girl, Mekala.

Grover began playing fiddle at the age of five. He also played banjo, mandolin, and guitar. He taught his children to play music while they were quite young. Grover was an accomplished musician. He played with various dance bands. In his retirement, he played at different fiddle contests throughout the West. He received many trophies, including many first place ones.

He won the Idaho State Fiddle Contest (senior division) for three consecutive years, 1987-1989. Grover also won the Best Old Time Fiddle trophy at the National contest at Weiser, Idaho in 1988.

Grover made fiddles, mandolins, guitars, and banjos. He made 68 in all. Grover also repaired instruments.

His name and picture are in the Fiddlers Hall of Fame at Weiser, Idaho.

Grover belonged to the Arizona Violin Makers Association of America. He received very high scorings on his instruments. He belonged to the Old Time Fiddlers at Salmon. Grover was a member of the American Legion.

At the time of his death, various fiddle contests were dedicated to his memory. His family was presented with a beautiful plaque from the Idaho State Fiddle Association.

His brothers, Howard, Floyd, and Steve live in Salmon and Lemhi County.

Howard lives on a ranch with his wife, DeVonn. They have four children.

Floyd is retired from the Salmon city maintenance crew. He raises goats for their mohair.

Steve barbered at Mountain Home, Idaho. After retiring, he moved to Salmon. He is married to the former May Young of Salmon. They have two girls.

Edna and Jim Stewart live on a ranch near Terreton, Idaho. They have three children.

Cleve lives in Klamath Falls, Oregon. He has three sons.

Victor is married to the former Marcia Gutzman, also of Salmon. They have two children and live in Pocatello, Idaho. They both teach. They have two children.

—Beatrice Bielby

Edward and Helen Hone Bieri

Edward D. Bieri came to Salmon in 1942, after completing his first tour of duty in the United States Army. Ed and his wife, Helen Hone Bieri, and his two small daughters, Ann and Marta, moved to Salmon from Blackfoot, Idaho.

Ed and Helen bought the National Laundry and Dry Cleaning Plant located on Vandreff Street next to the Quality Bakery. At that time, laundries and dry cleaning plants were very important businesses because all the linens for hotels and hospitals were done by laundries. Most clothes required dry cleaning.

In 1943, Ed left again for military service in World War II. During his absence, his wife, Helen, operated the newly launched business.

Upon his return in 1946, Ed was elected to serve on the Salmon City Council until 1950. During that time, he helped plan the building of the first Salmon city pool located on the Island Park.

Ed was also a member of the Free and Accepted Masons and past exalted ruler of the Elks in Salmon. Helen was a member of the Elks Auxiliary and was active in the Business and Professional Women's Club.

In 1950, the original National Laundry and Dry Cleaning Plant burnt down due to fuel oil being dumped too fast. Ed and Helen made the decision to rebuild the family business on Lena Street. In 1958, the family business was sold to Jack Briggs. The laundry and dry cleaning business was still in operation until the late 1970's. The building is now being used by Salmon River Industries.

Ed and Helen bought dry cleaning plants in Anaconda and in Deer Lodge, Montana. After selling both businesses, Ed moved back to Pocatello, Idaho in 1964. He went to work for State Farm Insurance until 1989, when he retired.

Helen died in 1984. She is survived by her five children: Ann Echo (Bieri) Entzel, Marta Elaine (Bieri) Becker, James Edward Bieri, Susan Jane (Bieri) Roberts, and Betty Helen (Bieri) Stanley.

Ann Bieri was born in Blackfoot, Idaho on October 28, 1940. She graduated from the University of Arizona with a Masters Degree in Elementary Education. She teaches school in Las Vegas, Nevada. She married Victor Entzel, who also teaches school in Las Vegas. They are parents of two boys, Chris and Lorin Entzel. Chris attends the University of Utah and is a member of the tennis team. Lorin attends the University of Nevada in Las Vegas and is also a member of the tennis team.

Marta Bieri returned to Salmon with her husband, Jerry Becker, in 1965. Jerry managed his family's business, The Owl Club. Marta began teaching school for the Salmon School District. She taught from 1965 to 1969; when she stopped to raise her three daughters, Geraldine, Becky, and Natalie. In 1982 Marta graduated from Idaho State University in Pocatello. She went back to work for the Salmon School District. Marta has a B.A. Degree in Elementary Education. She is presently working as a kindergarten teacher.

Geraldine Elaine Becker Moore graduated with a B.S. Degree in Special Education. She is presently teaching school for the Salmon School District. She has one small son, Charlie Jack Moore, born in Salmon on November 24, 1989. Geraldine was born in Henderson, Nevada on October 19, 1964.

Becky Echo Becker Turner married Eddie Turner. They have two small daughters. Krystal Rose Turner was born in Salmon on February 25, 1984. Marta Rebecca Turner was born in Salmon on March 22, 1985. Becky is a great homemaker. The family is now living in Dell, Montana, on a large ranch. Becky was born in Salmon on August 17, 1967.

Natalie Rose Becker is now attending Idaho State University studying to be a Health Physicist in the field of engineering. Natalie was born in Salmon on December 13, 1968.

James Bieri was born in Salmon on March 2, 1947. James graduated from Idaho State University with a degree in Business Management. Presently, he works as a State Farm Insurance agent in Twin Falls, Idaho. He has two daughters, Joanna and Kristin Bieri.

Susan Bieri was born in Blackfoot, Idaho on January 17, 1949. She is now living in Pocatello with her five children: Steve, Shelly, Sam, Scott, and Sarah. Susan is now a secretary for her husband, Steven, who is a State Farm Insurance agent.

Betty Bieri was born in Salmon on April 15, 1953. She spent many years being a secretary for her dad, Ed Bieri. Recently she and her two children moved to Puyallup, Washington. Betty works as an insurance agent but is still going to college part-time. Eric and Collen, her two children, are both attending high school. Her husband, Roy Stanley, is employed by the United States Post Office.

Although the Bieri Family has moved to many different parts of the United States; they still have fond memories of their lives in Salmon. Most of them enjoy coming home each summer to visit their sister, Marta Becker, who still lives in Salmon.

—Marta Becker

George and Barbara Sedore Biggs

George Biggs was born and raised at St. Ignatius, Montana. He spent four years as a Navy Corpsman, stationed with the Marines in Korea. Following his discharge he worked as a logger in northern California; where he met and married Barbara "Bobbie" Sedore. Shortly after their marriage they moved to St. Ignatius. George worked as a logger in Montana.

Their first child, John "Skip" Biggs was born at St. Ignatius. George came to Salmon and logged for Adolph Anderson in 1954. George commuted on weekends to Missoula, Montana where Bobby and baby Skip were living.

Timothy was born in Missoula. Shortly after his birth, the family moved to Salmon. They returned to Montana. Cindy was also born in Missoula.

They returned to Salmon and lived in a rental on the Shultz ranch on the Big Flat near Carmen. Due to logging layoffs; they again went to Montana. Scott, the youngest, was born in Hamilton.

George and Bill Kelly formed Kelly & Biggs Logging Company in 1961; logging for the North Fork Sawmill. As the company grew larger; they split up into two logging companies. Kelly logging for the North Fork mill and Biggs logging for Intermountain in Salmon.

Francis Kelly had been the Kelly & Biggs bookkeeper. Bobbie had been involved in both Brownie Scouts and Cub Scouts for years. She gave that up to become the bookkeeper for Biggs Logging Co.

In 1971 they bought half of the old Goodman ranch on the Big Flat. George continued his logging operation employing up to thirty five men.

The 106 acre ranch, with an ever increasing number of cows, sheep, pigs, ducks, and chickens kept Bobbie and the children, as well as George, very busy.

The children were also very involved with school activities. Cindy in band and the boys in wrestling and track.

Scott was in football from fifth to twelfth grade. Scott went to Boys State and was class president his senior year. Scott went on to the University of Moscow where he continued his interest in school politics as senator and vicepresident. He majored in communication skills and business management. He now lives in California. He and his wife, Nancy Brudo, produce "Body Shop Video Magazine." It is a monthly video for and about the auto body repair industry.

Cindy remained in the Salmon area after finishing her schooling at Pocatello to be a hair dresser. She married Rick McFrederick. They are raising three sons:Justin, Jeremy, and Matthew. Until recently , they operated RC Dairy on the Big Flat. Cindy is employed at Myrna's Beauty Salon in Salmon.

Timothy went on to school at Dillon, Montana, where he was active in rodeo. He later transferred to the University of Montana in Missoula; where he got his teaching certificate. He is married to Terri and has one son, Derek. He teaches government, history, and is head coach for the wrestling team at St. Ignatius, Montana.

Skip briefly went to Moscow, Idaho to school but dropped out to help with the logging. He has been loading logs for Biggs Logging Company since 1973. He took a break three times to go to Antarctica; where he was a heavy equipment operator for ITT. Skip also lives at St. Ignatius, Montana with his wife Wanda and their baby daughter, Eryn.

George moved his logging to St. Ignatius in 1977. He is still active in logging in that area. He is also ranching there.

Bobbie has been back and forth between Montana and Carmen since 1978; leasing the ranch some years and helping to farm it others. She went to the University of Missoula off and on until finally receiving her degree in Social Work in 1987.

—Barbara Biggs

Edmond and Mary Sorensen Bills

Edmond was born in Pleasant Green Utah, November 17, 1913, the son of John L. and Agnes LeCheminant Bills. Mary was born August 17, 1913, in East Garland, Utah, the daughter of Edward and Margaret Walker Sorensen.

Both families moved to the Mackay, Idaho area in the 1920's and experienced the financial difficulties of farming. Edmond was the Valedictorian of the Class of 1930 and attended the University of Utah for one year.

Edmond's brother, Larry, and his father, had purchased a small grocery store in Mackay, The People's Market. In November, 1931, a second store was opened in Salmon; with Lawrence and John moving to Salmon to operate Saveway. Edmond stayed in Mackay to operate the People's Market.

A personal entry from Edmond's journal reads: Friday, June 9, 1933, "Like a thunderbolt out of a clear sky, comes the news of a tragedy more terrible than I dared to imagine. Dad was drowned while crossing the Salmon River on a cable and trolley."

The store in Mackay was clased and Edmond moved to Salmon to help operate Saveway.

Mary and Edmond, high school sweethearts, were married September 19, 1934, in Salt Lake City, Utah. This marriage was blessed with four children: Helen Marie, Barbara Diane, Richard James, and Merry Kathleen.

As brother Lawrence decided to leave the grocery business, Edmond purchased his share. Edmond's ambition teamed with unavailablitity of fresh chickens, turkeys, garden crops, strawberries, etc. motivated him to purchase one hundred acres of land next to the Salmon River, southwest of Salmon, known to many as the Island Farm. It produced fresh fryers and eggs in abundance. Garden crops, which produced lettuce, cabbage, carrots, squash, green peppers, cucumbers, and potatoes.

The acres of strawberries, blackberries, and raspberries to pick provided many women and young people with extra spending money. A slaugher house was built to process the hogs, beef, and sheep needed to supply Saveway.

Obtaining turkeys at Thanksgiving time was a problem. Answer? Raise your own; and raise he did. As many as 10,000 per year! Most of them were processed at home and many were hauled to larger markets in Missoula and Hamilton, Montana and Tremonton and Ogden, Utah.

These ambitions could not have been achieved were it not for the devotion of Mary to family and store. She has spent her years from 1941 to the present, waiting on customers at Saveway. She is a familiar landmark to her many friends.

In 1952, Edmond and Mary purchased 369 acres of farmland south of S Hill, extending to the old Hot Springs road. New challenges, new goals, and achievements. A newly constructed canal, which extended from a pump station just south of the Shoup Bridge to a pump station located on the newly acquired land; brought much needed water to dry, but rich soil. A system of two reservoirs were constructed to catch spring run-off water and over flow from the Salmon Hot Springs.

Edmond and Mary ran Saveway and the two farms until 1959; when they sold both places and concentrated their efforts solely on Saveway. In 1964, a partnership was formed in Saveway with Edmond, son Jim, and son-in-law Dave Austin.

Saveway began as a small shop in the old Idaho Power Building. In 1936, they constructed a new building; which is now part of Arfmann's Four Seasons building. In 1972, a new era for Edmond, Mary, and partners began with a new 24,000 square foot Saveway located on Shoup Street.

Industrious people are not willing to sit back and watch. They like to make things happen; mostly by hard work and dedication to ideas and goals. Such has been the lives of Edmond and Mary Bills.

They loved the youth; teaching them in Sunday School classes. They loved their work, their families, and most of all each other.

Shortly, after returning from a trip with Edmonds' Sunday School class, tragedy struck again to the Bills' family. Edmond, in the hospital, recovering from a appendectomy, suddenly suffered a massive stroke, The last eighteen years of his life have been spent confined to his bed with his loving wife, Mary, so kindly taking care of him. Enduring love is a wonderful thing.

The Bills children will always remember their parents as people of action, fighting for what they believe. They were not excited or disturbed, but calmly ready for what might occur.

—Sandra Bills

Jim and Sandra Peterson Bills

Jim Bills was born on January 26, 1941 in Salmon, Idaho to Edmond and Mary Bills. He was their third child and only son. Two sisters, Helen and Diane preceded him. His sister Kathy, followed him.

As soon as he could copy numbers, he was put to work at the family owned grocery store. When he was older, he spent many hours working on their farm taking care of turkeys, picking strawberries, killing chickens, and so on. Most everything they sold in the store was raised on the farm located south of town. It was difficult, but he learned early the value of hard work.

Sandra was born July 13, 1953 at Bethesda Naval Hospital in Maryland. Her father, Bill Peterson was stationed in the Navy. In 1955, after Bill's discharge, they returned to Blackfoot, Idaho. Five other children were added to Bill and Merlene's family: three sons, Larry, Scott and Bart; and two daughters, Jan and Sharon.

In December, 1960, they moved their family to Salmon to make it easier to run their bus service from Salmon to Pocatello. Sandra was determined not to leave her grandparents and stayed with them until school was dismissed for Christmas. During the summers she visited them often and was never happy to have to go home.

FRONT ROW: Megan, Nathan, Jim **MIDDLE ROW:** Natalie **BACK ROW:** Sandra, Becky

Jim and Sandra met while working at Saveway Market, his family's business. They dated during her senior year of high school. They were married March 23, 1972, in the Idaho Falls LDS Temple.

Their first child, Becky, was born June 25, 1973, in Salmon. Jim admitted he had wanted a boy; but when he saw Becky, it didn't matter that she was a girl.

After returning from a bus trip with his Sunday School Class in August of 1973; Jim's dad was hospitalized for an appendectomy. During his recuperation, he suffered a stroke, which left him with some paralysis. He was transferred to Salt Lake City; where he remained for several months to enable him to undergo extensive physical therapy. Weekly trips to Salt Lake became the norm to offer love and encouragement. Immediately Jim was the "man in charge" at the store; a responsibility he was not totally prepared to take.

Three years later, on May 25, 1976, Becky was joined by Natalie. She was a very active youngster; never contented to just sit still. As she grew, it was apparent she had been in training for her future years in sports.

During the next few years, the family followed Jim around the country as he participated in marathons. He ran the Golden Spike in Brigham City, Utah in 1977 and 1978. He participated in the Salmon River Run in July of 1982 and 1983.

Due to his Pioneer ancestry, Jim had the honor of running in the Pioneer Trek in July of 1979. This was a fun run that retraced the route the pioneers took from Nauvoo, Illinois, to Salt Lake City, Utah in 1847.

The summer of 1981 was spent building a cabin on the Salmon River. The property contained several fruit trees, grapevines, and sandy river beaches. Many memories have been made from times spent with friends and family at "the cabin."

On August 18, 1982, another girl was added to the Bills" family. Megan was their "million dollar, long awaited for" baby.

Early in the morning, the day after Christmas, in 1984, Jim finally got his son. Signs went up in the store window and word spread fast of Nathan's arrival.

The Bills' family is involved in church, school, and community activities, but still find time to work and play together. They enjoy their lifestyle in Lemhi County and take pride in being part of this great community.

—*Sandra Bills*

Jon and Nancy Corbett Bills

Jon Francis Bills and Nancy Linell Corbett were married June 10, 1959, in Idaho Falls, Idaho. They made their home in Salmon; living in the Salmon Apartments until moving to the family ranch at Carmen. The ranch has been in the family since 1887; when Jon's grandfather, William Wallace Slavin, acquired the property as payment for a restaurant bill.

In 1960, Jon's parents, Lawrence J. and Evelyn K. Bills, built a new home on a corner of the ranch. Jon and Linell moved into the older ranch home; which was built in 1916, by his grandparents. Jon worked on the ranch with his parents, raising mink and cattle. In the early 1960's he and his father received the "Grassman of the Year" award for Lemhi County. The award was for their efforts to add to the ranch through a desert land entry. Jon developed this land into beautiful hay ground, growing choice alfalfa in rotation with grain. In 1975, Jon and Linell purchased the ranch.

Jon Francis was born April 15, 1938, in Salmon, Idaho. During World War II, he moved with his family to Deadwood, Idaho, where his father worked in the mine. The family lived in Burley and Boise, Idaho; Phoenix, Arizona, and in Colorado before moving back to Salmon.

Jon attended Salmon schools where he was active in FFA. He received the State Farmer Award. While still in high school, he joined the Idaho National Guard. He graduated from Salmon High in May, 1956. Jon attended the University of Idaho for one semester and then returned to ranching.

Jon earned a private pilot license. He bought an airplane with his father. Jon served two years on the County Airport Board; then was elected chairman for two more years. The major accomplishment of his tenure was construction of a new airport.

Jon is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. He has served as a bishop and many other positions of leadership.

Nancy Linell was born to Frederick and Alice Lowe Corbett on February 7, 1941, in Salmon, Idaho. She moved with her family to Utah before moving back to Salmon. She played in the band in school and served as a class officer. Linell graduated from Salmon High School in May, 1959, as Salutatorian.

Jon and Linell have five children. They have also attended Salmon schools.

Jon Loren graduated from Salmon High School third in his class. He attended Brigham Young University. He served a church mission in Mexico. Jon Loren works on the family ranch. He raises thoroughbred horses.

Janice Lynne was co-editor of the school newspaper. She graduated from Salmon High School with high honors. She graduated from Brigham Young University with high honors and a B.A. Degree in Public Relations Communications. Janice married Mark Gardner. They have three daughters: Jennifer, Kimberly, and Kristen. They live in Ammon, Idaho.

Laurel Anne was accompanist for the high school chorus. She attended the Idaho Girl's State. She graduated as co-valedictorian from Salmon High School. She attended Brigham Young University. Laurel married Alan D. Harrison. They have one son, Nathan D. They reside in Fort Collins, Colorado.

In high school Robert Corey was a wrestler. He also developed skills in woodworking and welding. He graduated as Salutatorian. He served a church mission in Japan. He graduated from Ricks College. Robert is engaged to marry Shannon Saling in June, 1991.

Ryan Lawrence is a sophomore at Salmon High School. He is continuing the family tradition of academic excellence. He enjoys woodworking and weight training. He also works on the family ranch.

—Nancy Bills

Lawrence and Evelyn Slavin Bills

Lawrence J. Bills was born in Pleasant Grove, Utah, February 14, 1911. When he was five years old, the family moved to the Lost River Country in Idaho. His parents were John L. Bills and Agnes L. Cheminant. There were three brothers and four sisters in the family.

Time went on. As a young boy, Larry worked in a grocery store. He eventually bought the store and named it Saveway.

Larry decided that Salmon could use another grocery store. He brought the Saveway store to Salmon. Soon after the move, I met Larry and we started going together.

I, Evelyn, was born August 24, 1911. My parents were William Wallace Slavin and Frances Kadletz Slavin. I was born in the little log house that was my parent's first home on Carmen Creek. I was the seventh child of a family of eight. There were five boys and three girls.

Our home was a happy home. We enjoyed being together as a family. We made our own entertainment.

I went to the country school until I was in high school. I graduated from high school in 1930. I spent much of my time helping on the ranch. I helped my mother with the housework.

After Larry and I had gone together for a short time; we knew this was it. We went to Ogden, Utah and got married in 1932. Our first home was in Mackay, Idaho.

Larry worked in one of the store they still owned there. After three weeks. Dad Bills wanted us to come back to Salmon and work in the store here. We were glad to come back as our families were all here. We always loved this country.

Our daughter, Anita Loree, was born May 7, 1934. She was a joy to us. Jon was born on April 15, 1938, Gary was born February 18, 1940, and Lawrence Patrick joined the family, October 5, 1940. They are a great family.

Dad Bills was drowned in the Salmon River in June, 1933. The cable broke and let him into the water. We didn't find his body until the high water went down.

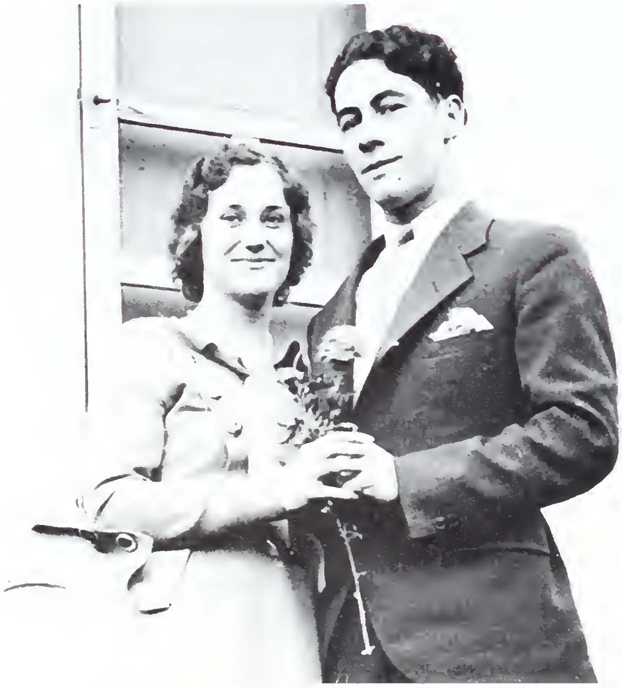
The family continued to run the store. Edmond closed the store at Mackay and came to Salmon.

Larry decided he would like a change so he sold the store to Edmond and went mining. We left Salmon and went to a mine at Deadwood, Idaho. This is in the mountains about one hundred twenty five miles from Boise. It was a beautiful place. There was good hunting and fishing. We made a lot of good friends there.

We spent five years in Deadwood. The mine closed and Larry leased the mine for a year. He had to quit the mining as his health was being affected from working underground. We went to Arizona for the winter.

We decided Idaho was a pretty nice place. We came back and bought the ranch from my mother, Mrs. Wallace Slavin.

Larry always wanted to try his luck at raising mink. He bought twenty for a start. Then he kept adding a few, until he had quite a bunch. We also had cattle and a few sheep.



Evelyn & Larry Bills

The family all worked together to get things going. It was a good life on the farm.

As the kids all grew up; they got married and had families of their own.

Anita, Gary, and Patrick got their education in other fields. Jon bought the ranch. He and his wife, Linell, and boys run it.

Larry and I had retired. We were in Payette, Idaho visiting son Gary and family when Larry had a massive heart attack. He passed away in the hospital in Ontario, Oregon, November 13, 1981.

—Evelyn Bills

FRONT ROW: Mike, Ila, Ron, and Hope MIDDLE ROW: Bette, Ray, Ray Jr. BACK ROW: Stan, Cathy, Janice, Jared

Bette Allen Bingham

Bette Allen (Bingham) was born in Salmon on October 19, 1938, at the home of her grandparents, Thomas Park Allen and Agnes Jensen Allen. They resided on St. Charles Street. Bette was the eldest child of Stanley Joseph Allen and Ila Cox Allen. She was joined by brother, Thomas Stanley Allen on October 27, 1943, Lillian Allen (Jeffords) born February 12, 1948, and William Cox Allen born May 27, 1950.

The Allen family lived in Salmon for two years and then moved to Shelley, Idaho, in 1941. During the next few years, the family lived in several small towns in the Shelley area. Bette attended school at Stanton, Taylor, and Jameston. Tommy attended school in Jameston.

In 1954 the family again moved to Salmon. They bought a farm about seventeen miles from Salmon. Bette attended Salmon High School, and graduated in 1956. Tom, Lillian, and Bill all graduated from Salmon High School.

Ray Dee Bingham and Bette were married on July 13, 1956, in the Idaho Falls Temple. They are the parents of Janice Lee, Ray Dee Jr., Ronald Allen, Stanley Ardel, and Ila Marie.

During their married life, Ray and Bette have resided in Utah and Minnesota; but most of their time has been spent in Idaho. They started their married life in Ray's home town of Moore, Idaho. The past fifteen years they have lived in Boise, Idaho.

Ray and Bette have added to their family: Jared Zwygart, husband to Janice; Hope (Boyle) Bingham, Ron's wife; Cathy (Lipscomb) Stan's wife; Michael Fica, Ila's husband and seven grandchildren.

Bette's mother, Ila died on April 12, 1969. Stanley married Carol Crook Allen on September 20, 1969. Carol brought to the family her three grown children: Roland, Arlene, and Lois Ann, along with their mates and children.

—Bette A. Bingham

Lloyd and Jerry Whitehead Bingham

The depression left my father looking for a new place to live and different work. In the fall of 1934, they moved from McCammon, Idaho to Salmon. They moved into one of the oldest houses in Lemhi Valley - "The old Geertson Creek House." This was where I was born on February 18, 1935.

I grew up in Salmon and lived there until I was nearly eighteen years old. The years spent there were memorable. I still feel like Salmon is home.

Some of my memories include going to school; first at the Brooklyn School and then to Salmon High School. Another memory is of attending church in the old L.D.S. Church House (no longer standing). Our family went every Sunday and to many activities on weekdays. It was an integral part of our lives. This early training nurtured a life long habit; as we are still active in church work.

Many of my fonder memories include people I knew - kids and teachers from my school years, neighbors, and friends. Each one touched my life in a special way, helping me to become what I am.

Always dear in my memory is the twenty five acre farm my parents moved to when I was one. From my parents I learned the value of hard work.

We had a good family life where we were taught right from wrong and enjoyed happy times together. Our family consisted of Mother and Daddy (Newell and Lula Whitehead), Afton, Shirley, Jerry and Van.

I married Lloyd Bingham in 1952, and moved from Salmon. We have spent most of our married life in Moore, Idaho. Lloyd recently retired from the INEL; where he had worked for Westinghouse for thirty nine years. We have had many joys and some sorrows. The good times have far outweighed the bad.

I've been in many things and had numerous hobbies. The most important thing I've done is help my husband raise our family. All our children are married now with their own families. They are genuinely nice people that we enjoy associating with. We had six children.

Deanne (born October 11, 1953) married Larry Bevan. Their children are Gary, Melissa, David, Ryan, Eric, Jared, Curtis, Jacob, and Christopher.

Craig (born November 19, 1955) married Patty Metcalf. Their children are Shyla, Jay, Adam, Stephanie, Kade, and Kevin.

Chris (born July 18, 1958) married Pamela Climer. Their children are Anja Lin, Misti, Jennifer, Britini, and Charity.

Lynette was born on August 3, 1962 and died at six months.

Lynda (born November 18, 1963) married Rick Hooper. Their children are Jason, Crystle (died at six weeks), and Amber.

Sharyn (born January 21, 1969) married Dennis Moss. Their children are Dustin, Brandon, and Derrick.

—Jerry Bingham

BACK: Linda, Chris, Craig, Deanne, Sharyn FRONT: Lloyd and Terry Bingham

Morgan and Delores Knowles Birch

Morgan Birch and I, Delores Knowles, were married on June 22, 1948. We had two children. They both married. Our daughter is divorced. We have six grand children. Our son, Billy was in Vietnam and is now in the Persian Gulf.

Morgan came to Salmon in 1936 with my father and brothers. He was in Germany in World War II.

He had a brother, Lewis, who lost his arm while sawing wood. He was in high school.

Morgan herded sheep for Steve Mahaffey, and cattle for Martin Capps. He got hurt up on Williams Creek. He worked for Walter Fox for over fifteen years. He had to quit Walter's because he got sick.

—Delores Birch

Leroy and Phoebe Bird

Leroy and Phoebe Bird moved to the Lemhi Valley in March, 1977. Both were born in the Rigby area and attended high school at Rigby, Idaho. They were married October 20, 1954 at Idaho Falls. They spent the next twenty two years farming in Monteview, Idaho.

Seven children were born to them: 1955-Kathryn, 1957-Kent, 1958-Kurt, 1960-Kyle, 1962-Kris, 1964-Kelly, 1973-Kaylene.

The boys were all sports enthusiasts and enjoyed basketball, track, and football. The fall of 1976, the two younger boys had a football game at Salmon. The family drove up to watch. They were impressed with the area. The grass pastures looked especially good to Leroy. They raised cattle at Monteview; but their summer range was forty miles away. In late summer and fall, the water supply dried up, making it necessary to truck in water for the livestock.

Leroy heard the McDevitt Creek Ranch, owned by Ross Lyon and Sons was for sale. It's farmland and range land bordered each other. (No more trucking!) A few more trips to the valley and they decided to make the move.

The ranch contains about 1160 acres and has the water rights on McDevitt Creek. About half the ranch is farmed, with the rest used for grazing. BLM and State ground are also leased for the summer months.

Originally, the ranch was several small units. In 1929, Mr. Van Sicklin incorporated it into one unit known as the Idaho Livestock Company. Van Sicklin sold the ranch to Gar Hodges in 1940. In 1942, Gar sold out to Ernest Andrews; who operated the ranch for over thirty years with his sons and grandson. Lyons purchased the ranch in 1973.

BACK ROW: Kris, Kyle, Kelly **FRONT ROW:** Kent, Leroy, Phoebe, Kathy, Kurt, Baby Kaylene

Bird's started here with a herd of 550 head of mixed cattle, Angus, Hereford, and shorthorn. After trying a few Simmental, they decided to switch to a purebred Simmental operation. At this writing, 1990, they are running almost 400 head of purebred Simmental cattle. Since 1983 they have held a yearly spring sale.

In 1985, they purchased part of the old Spencer place on Hayden Creek from DeMar Dahle. Wayne Taylor purchased the part south of the Hayden Creek Road; and Bird's purchased that on the north side.

The family are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Leroy is serving as Stake President in the Salmon Idaho Stake; an area which covers from Leadore to Challis.

All the Bird boys started out ranching with their parents. Though their interest and talents were different, all contributed to the overall good of the ranch.

Kathryn worked in the area for awhile, but decided on a teaching career. She moved to Idaho Falls, where she teaches second grade.

Kent married Lisa Matson in 1979. They moved to the Floyd Nilsson ranch in Leadore. They have four children: Casey, Julie, Bobby, and Brady.

Kurt married Janet Engberson in 1977. They also bought a ranch in Leadore on Texas Creek. They are raising their four children : Angela, Cory, Cody, and Cary.

Kyle married Lydia Romero in 1982. He is still ranching with his father. They have four children: Desiree, Michelle, Tammy, and Daniel.

Kris married Alicia Winterton in 1985. They have two children: Joshua and Nicole. After operating a tire shop at the home ranch, he decided to move to Salmon. He purchased a bigger shop on the old Whiting place.

Kelly is still ranching with his father.

Kaylene is a student at Leadore High School.

—Phoebe Bird

William H. and Lucy Bishop

December 19, 1921, was the day of my arrival and juncture with the living company of Man.

From that day, until this one, things have progressed, or regressed, pretty much as per schedule or importance for an average American male.

Born and raised in a Pennsylvania Dutch environment and culture, "steady as she goes", very little foolishness, and heavy to the precepts of that particular Protestant sect, some of which is still in residence with me.

Lucy and Bill Bishop, Front Porch at Rattlesnake Creek on Salmon River, 1983

Out of high school, a medium B student, I headed for a forestry school. At twenty five and thirty cents per hour, it required two years to save the four hundred dollars necessary for Penn State.

Had a year there, when World War II took all of my time and efforts. It also redirected and changed my thinking, priorities, and values. However, I did get a semester at the University of Munich while waiting to come home at war's end.

Took up permanent residence in California; having become thoroughly hooked on the American West by that time.

Marriage and a family, in due course, and then back to school. Out of the University of California in 1949, and employed as a forester by several timber companies in northern California until 1967.

With 1969, and twenty three years of marriage, came a no-fault divorce; a bitter pill and defeat.

Appraisals of land and timber, in fact, almost any real property, had for some time been increasingly interesting. Consequently, in 1967, I took on an appraiser's job with the local County Assessor in Sierra County, California. I was later elected to that office.

I enjoyed the work and challenges there immensely, however; not the politics. Resigned that position in 1974 and moved to Lemhi County, Idaho.

In 1972, Lucy and I were married; she a widow, I a standard retread. Her principle interests are almost totally those of a homemaker; mine, reading, horses, rural pursuits, and home. We like to watch the skies -day and night- the weather patterns, the influence of the seasons, and the annual arrival of new life - and departure of the old.

Sierra County, in California, straddles the northern Sierra's in an east-west orientation, bordering on Nevada. It is mountainous, very rural, and has a low population -about three thousand five hundred. A nice place to live! -so why move?

People! At one hundred miles from Sacramento and twenty five from Reno, it has become a playground, winter and summer, for many people. Many people at any one time. Very welcome by the Chamber of Commerce, -oppressive to permanent residents. A tough place to make a living, especially for the elderly and the young people just starting out, unless one can factor in the influences of inheritance some where.

One could have easily introduced the last paragraph with the name. Lemhi, instead of Sierra. They are very similar placs, , geographically and economically -but not demographically. It may be coming.

So, why Lemhi County for us? Well, we have always simply liked what we saw, the percentages of Federally owned land, the low (uninflated by visitors) population, the marked seasons, and the general not-too-hyper deportment of it's people; very solid citizens -are all attractive and valued components to us.

And now that we've been here for seventeen years, there is not the slightest regret -only an increasing appreciation and gratitude.

Furthermore, from our current vantage point we can see that there are two summers and one winter ahead -always a very pleasing prospect.

—William H. "Bill" Bishop

Joseph Frank and Nellie Basinger Black

Joseph Francis Black, better known as 'Frank Black', entered Lemhi County in 1908, as a mail carrier from Arco to Ellis, Idaho. One stop was Clyde, on the little Lost River, where Emily Basinger, a widow, operated a four hundred eighty acre ranch. She was postmistress for seventeen years, the midwife for the valley, and the only doctor for twenty five years. Her daughter, Nellie, married Frank Black in 1907. They operated the Patterson mine for one year, when they hauled the ore in a wagon to Arco to the train. The train came in 1901.

Frank Black was a rancher and stockman. He operated ranches at Ellis, and on Hat Creek, before moving to Salmon, in 1932. He bought the Zeims ranch on the Lemhi. Frank contracted and helped build the bridge over the river in Salmon. Frank also helped build the first Mormon Church in Salmon.

The thirteen children included Harold, who was a district supervisor of the CCC. His wife, Hilda Chipman, was accidentally shot. Harold followed construction. He and his wife, Rose Zella Whiting, are both buried near Harold's parents and his brother, Sam.

Clyde helped on highway construction as a teenager. He owned a dry farm in Juniper. Clyde and his wife, Reta moved to Logan, Utah. He died in 1981. Reta still lives in Logan.

Jess was a teaching principal at Kirtley Creek School in 1934-1936. He was manager of McPherson Dry Goods Store for one year. Jess returned to Utah. He earned a doctor's degree. Jess was a professor at both BYU and the University of Utah. He now lives in Salt Lake City, near his son, Richard. Richard is a pediatric surgeon.

Jess served in Army finance from 1942-1946. Sam served in the Army from 19411945. Virgil served in the Navy from 1941-1946. Arthur served in the Navy from 1943-1946.

While Sam was serving in the Army, the Japanese held one hundred fifty six prisoners on an island near Alaska, until there were only nine survivors. With impaired health, Sam operated shoe repair shops until his death of lung cancer in 1965.

Val was manager of Gamble's. He brought Van Gas to Salmon. Val bought ShawCurtis in Boise. He and his wife, Lois, have homes in Boise, Stanley, and near Phoenix. They own a thirty unit motel in Stanley. The Ministerial Association placed Val's name in nomination for the city council in Salmon. He was elected and re-elected until he served sixteen and a half years on the city council. Val also served twenty one years as a volunteer fireman in Salmon. Val died in Boise, on October 3, 1990.

FRONT ROW: Clyde two years old, Jesse six months old, Harold three and one-half years old BACK ROW: Nellie and Frank Black December, 1912

Virgil operated an oil company to supply service stations for many years. He moved to Logan, where he worked for more than twenty years at the Army Supply Depot. Virgil is retired and lives with his wife, Carol in Logan.

Ivan Silbaugh didn't rent an airplane with streamers or rent a billboard to attract the attention of his intended -Juanita Black. Ivan fell in a well! Ivan and Juanita celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary in Salmon, on September 15, 1990. They live in Payette.

After Arthur served in the Navy, he served as a deputy sheriff of Lemhi County. Later Arthur moved to Ogden, where he is an operating engineer for a bank and its several branches. Arthur and his wife, Harriet Austin, have had seven serve as Mormon missionaries.

Vondell operated a lumber mill making plywood. Now, he and his wife, Phyllis, live in Sutherlin, Oregon.

A daughter, Mrs. Delbert Carol Beck, died in Roseburg, Oregon. in 1982. Her sister, Edith, Mrs. Robert Ehlers, died in Seattle, in 1977.

Ruth Estep lives in Clinton. Ruth's husband, Lloyd, worked for more than thirty years at Hill Air Force Base.

The youngest is Clarence. He lives in Pocatello with his wife, Naida. Claremce works for the city of Pocatello.

—The Frank Black Family

Valentine and Lois Ziegler Black

Valentine was born February 14, 1917, hence the name Valentine, in Clyde, Idaho. He was the son of Joseph Francis and Nellie Basinger Black. Val was delivered by his grandmother, Mrs. Basinger.

The Basinger family operated a stage-stop at Clyde.

Val's mother was born in Thebes, Illinois and his father in Utah.

Valentine attended Challis elementary schools and graduated from Challis High School in 1935. He attended the University of Idaho, Southern Branch, Pocatello, Idaho. He took trade courses in auto mechanics for one year.

Val farmed along the Salmon River. He also ran a butcher shop at Patterson, Idaho. Val came to Salmon in the fall of 1939, and worked for the local Gamble's Store.

Val purchased Northwest Butane Gas and went into business for himself. He was a member of the Idaho L.P. Gas Association. He was president of the National L.P. Gas Association for fifteen years.

Val was an independent in politics. He served on the Salmon City Council for more than a decade. He was a member of the Odd Fellows, the Elks, the Rotary Club, as well as the Chamber of Commerce. He was president of the Salmon Fire Department. Val owned and piloted his own airplane. He was a member of the Aircraft Owners and Pilots Association. He represented the county on the local airport committee.

Mrs. Black is the former Lois Enid Ziegler. She was born December 9, 1918, in Goldberg,Idaho. She attended high school at Blackfoot, Challis and Salmon. They were married in her senior year at Missoula, Montana, on December 18, 1935.

Lois is the daughter of Albert Alanthus and Hannah Louise Ramey Ziegler. Her father was born in Missouri. He was a rancher until his death in 1925. Her mother was born in Virginia and died when Lois was ten months old. Lois and her three brothers and sisters were reared by their elder sister.

Val and Lois had one daughter, Billie Louise, who was born April 30, 1937, in Salmon. She married Charles Taylor Sturmer from Idaho Falls, on May 29, 1955. They have one child, Cindy, born September 13, 1956.

Lois is past president of the Business and Professional Women. She was vicepresident of the Elks auxiliary.

Val died at age 73 in Boise, Idaho, on October 3, 1990. He is buried at Dry Creek Cemetery.

—The Val Black Family

Walter and Shirley Clement Blackadar

Walter Blackadar was born August 13, 1922, one of the five children born to Lloyd and Harriet Blackadar. Lloyd was an actuary for an insurance company in New York City. Harriet, daughter of a Baptist minister, spent her time caring for her large family and home in Watchung, New Jersey. She spent many hours of volunteer time reading the Bible to prisoners in the county jail. She did this for years, although she was not rewarded financially.

Shirley was born April 8, 1919 in Nashua, New Hampshire, one of the three children of Otis and Gladys Clement. Otis died quite young. Ruth Blackadar remembers her Grandma Clement, who was a concert pianist, playing beautiful music on the grand piano that occupied a corner of her livingroom.

Walter Blackadar learned his love of the outdoors early in life, beginning with the reading of books written by a British doctor named Grenful. They were about a country doctor who had many exciting adventures as he was helping people. Most of Walt's summers were spent around Lake Muskoga, the family's summer home.

Walter and Shirley Blackadar

Shirley grew up to be a well-mannered, soft spoken, petite and beautiful woman. She was a caring, calm, religious person. Walt was the opposite, being fun loving, adventurous, rough at times, and not very religious. They made quite a pair. Walt thought it was the wife's job to take the kids to church. Shirley assumed this responsibility when they had their family.

Walt and Shirley met each other about 1944. They were married June 16, 1945. He was a Dartmouth medical student and she was attending the university of New Hampshire. He later graduated from Columbia University of Physicians and Surgeons. He served his internship at Mary Hitchcock Memorial Hospital in 1947. Daughter Ruth was born there August 11, 1946. Walt served in the United States Navy from 1947 through 1949. Shirley served as a dietician for the Army in Australia, through World War II.

Walt felt that he should be a country doctor; not one in the asphalt jungles of the east. He decided that he should go out to the "rugged wild west" to do this.

Shirley, loyal wife that she was, agreed that it might be fun to go out west and start a new life. Daughter Lois was born about this time.

In 1949, Walt read an ad in a medical journal. He joined Dr. Mulder in Salmon, Idaho, in his family practice. This partnership lasted about ten years. Walt, then opened his own office in Salmon. The people in the area enjoyed this caring, fun loving doctor for almost thirty years.

Twins, Nancy and Bob, and the Sue, were born in Salmon. The five children and their parents lived at the home on 609 West Fourth Street for many years. The home is now occupied by Ruth and husband, Vinson Johnson, son Doug, and daughter Kathleen Marshak.

Walt took up the sport of kayaking after he tired of trapping, skiing and fishing. He never tired of hunting, but when he was with hiskayaking friends, he became a conservationist, trying to protect the rivers from being dammed up and ruined for fishing and boating. He worked hard for this cause and also for Planned Parenthood. He adopted some lines written by Robert Kennedy, "I want to be a participant, not a spectator" as a basic philosophy, and set out to live it. He organized trips down the Salmon River, as well as rivers in Alaska, California, Mexico, and other areas. He made friends everywhere through these activities. Many of these friends visited the Blackadar home.

Walt died in a kayaking accident on the South Fork of the Payette River on May 11, 1978, at the age of fifty five. He is buried at Garden Valley. A six thousand foot peak at the entrance of Turnback Canyon on the Alsek River in British Columbia is named for him. He made a trip down this river alone in 1971.

Shirley died four years after Walt did, in Boise's St. Alphonso's Hospital, of cancer. It was a meloma that started on her left arm and spread to her brain. She was living in Boise at the time, where she had purchased a condominium.

The Blackadars loved their children and grandchildren very much. Four of the five children still reside in Lemhi County; as do all of the grandchildren. The grandchildren are Weston and Wayne Cook, Douglas and Kathleen Marshak, Marti and Jerry Bryant, Bill, Kathryn, and Ryan Blackadar. One daughter, Sue, lives in the state of Washington.

—Ruth Blackadar

—The boom has surely struck town. There is a scissors grinder in town.

Lu and La Dera Blake

Lu and La Dera Blake moved to Salmon in April, 1947, and built Blake's Market on the edge of town. They started out with groceries and gradually added musical instruments and pianos. La Dera taught piano lessons to students from Challis to Leadore. Teaching those wonderful young people was a great privilege and joy to her. She still enjoys hearing from, and visiting with many of them as they cross her life.

1949 was the winter of the cold freeze! Remember how most of the water lines froze throughout the city!! The hospital, cafes, and some of the businesses had small emergency pump systems; but the rest of us hauled our water from friends and relatives out on ranches who had private wells. We even did our laundry at my parent's ranch for nearly two months until the water lines in town thawed out.

Lu was working for Harold Haven's service station and delivered stove oil all over the valley. One particularly cold day he returned home at nearly midnight. He'd taken a load of fuel oil to Challis and had to hand shovel thirty six snowslides off the main highway so he could get through. Then the oil was frozen to slush when he went to unload it! The roads out of the valley were so terrible, it was hard for even grocery delivery trucks to make regular deliveries. By the time the (Big Freeze) ended in March, supplies were getting a little low in some of the stores!! Soon after that, Lu went to work for Idaho First National Bank, where he worked until we moved away.

Our son Kim was one and one half years old when we moved to Salmon. In 1953, we adopted seven year old Ann; and two months later adopted ten year old Rosann. These girls brought a lot of joy and happiness to our family.

Our family spent lots of evenings picnicking or camping out. Even now, when we are talking about the (good old days in Salmon), the kids all start laughing and telling their own children about the fun they had there. We took lots of home movies while in Salmon; which we had put on VCR and show them often at family gatherings.

Our family was active in LDS Church activities. Lu was Ward or Stake Clerk the years we lived in Salmon. La Dera was Ward or Stake Primary President, taught eight to ten year olds in Sunday School, and was involved in various music positions. We loved the people in Salmon, very, very much; and enjoyed visiting with many of them in the ensuing years.

We moved to the Boise Valley at Thanksgiving time, 1955, where we continued serving in various church positions. We are now serving in the inspiring Boise LDS Temple.

Our three children have grown up.

La Dera and Lu Blake

Rosann married Leslie Taylor and had three boys: Terry, Steve, and Todd. Steve just returned from an LDS mission to Argentina.

Ann married Larry Crandall. They have four children: Kenny, who just returned from an LDS mission to Mississippi, Lori, who is serving a mission in Scotland, at the present time, and Melissa and Kimberly who are still at home. They have lived in Boise all these years, but are being transferred to Dallas, Texas, soon. Larry is a comptroller-auditor for M-K.

Kim married Sheryl King. They have six children. Lisa is being married April 27, in the Salt Lake City Temple to Bill Adamson. Aaron is leaving soon for Ricks College. The others are Sara, Rhonda, Paul and Martha.

We also have two great-granddaughters, Erin and Sarah Jean. They are Terry and Candie's children.

Time does fly and our families continue to grow, bringing us incredible happiness and joy.

When we moved to Boise from Salmon, Lu worked for the Union Pacific Railroad for awhile. Then he worked as a postal clerk at the Nampa Post Office until 1978. He became ill and took early retirement.

We had built up a sales business in our home, which we both enjoyed very much; especially the trips we earned and other advantages.

Lu's health deteriorated. He had open heart surgery; a five way bypass and valve replacement in November, 1986. He did quite well. The valve that could not be repaired; ruptured. He passed away December 21, 1986. Lu was known for his honesty, integrity, love for his family, and his gentle, patient nature. We've missed him a lot.

While serving at the Temple, I, La Dera, became acquainted with a special man, Joe Greenland. Our friendship led to marriage on July 15, 1989. We have found lots of happiness in our church callings, sales business, traveling, and family activities.

Our family has shared so many blessings through the years. We are eternally grateful to our Heavenly Father for all He has given us.

—La Dera Blake Greenland

Verne and Judy Stoddard Blalack

Judith Louise Stoddard Blalack was born May 13, 1940, in San Jose, California; the youngest child of George and Jo Stoddard. When she was three years old, the family moved to the Salmon area where they purchased a ranch on Bohannon Creek. She was active with 4-H for ten years and was a member of a livestock judging team which, having won at the local and state fairs, earned a trip to the Portland Livestock Exposition in 1955.

Judy attended the Geertson Grade School, Salmon High School, and University of Idaho where she met her future husband, Verne Blalack. Verne, son of George and Alpha Blalack, was born in Spokane, Washington, on October 4, 1938. He was raised in the Cataldo area and graduated from the Kellogg High School in 1956. He earned his way to college in the Palouse grain harvest, highway construction and with the family logging operation. After attending the University of Idaho for one year, he completed the next two years at the University of Hawaii and the returned to finish his degree at the University of Idaho.

Having completed their college credits at mid-term, Verne obtained a teaching position at Coeur d'Alene. Judy taught at Kellogg during the spring semester. They were married in Coeur d'Alene on May 13, 1961 and received their degrees in education at commencement in June.

Fall of 1962 found them teaching in Madera, California. The following summer, they took the job as lookouts on Stein Mountain and thereafter settled in Salmon when Verne accepted a position with the Salmon school district. Judy taught for one year and then chose substitute status as their family began to grow.

George was born on December 24, 1962, Tallis on April 2, 1965 an Dawn on July 11, 1967.

During these years, Verne also worked at Salmon River Equipment.

In 1967, Verne received a National Science Foundation scholarship to attend summer school at Southern Oregon College. In 1968, he received another National Science Foundation scholarship to attend Ohio State University for his Master's Degree.

In 1974, the Blalacks moved to Cataldo, joined a family business, and established the Blalack Catalog Agency, Inc. They were honored twice as the best Montgomery agency in the northwest.

With the closure of all Ward's catalog operations, Verne and Judy sold their Kellogg property in 1986 and returned to college to pick up new teaching fields. They attended classes at the University of Idaho with their two youngest children and in 1988 were graduated with their son, Tallis.

Fall of 1988 saw Verne teaching in Hailey, Idaho, and Judy working with the amnesty program teaching English as a second language (ESL).

When Judy's father died in February, 1989, her mother stayed with them until the end of the school year. Then the Blalacks moved back to Salmon, where Jo could live in her own home.

Judy began an ESL Program for the Mexican workers in the Salmon area, and Verne worked on the Stoddard estate. When Mrs. Stoddard passed away in 1990, the Blalacks decided to remain in Salmon.

The Blalack children all graduated from Kellogg and attended the University of Idaho.

George spent eight years in the Army, receiving the honor of 1990 NonCommissioned Officer of the year. Now as a civilian, he and children, Mellissa, Alistair and Jared, live in Anchorage, Alaska.

BACK ROW: Ray and Patty Sales, George and Jo Stoddard, Scott Sales, Judy and Verne Blalack MIDDLE ROW: Beverly and Barbara Sales, Aleta Sales Pottinger, Tallis and George Blalack FRONT ROW: Mellissa and Alistair Blalack; Christmas 1986

Tallis, having received a National Science Foundation scholarship, received his Master's Degree at the University of Virginia. He is working on a doctorate in electrical engineering at Stanford.

Dawn received received her Bachelor's Degree in 1989. She lives with her husband, Nathan Good, in Pendelton, Oregon. She is head of the computer laboratory at Blue Mountain College.

Verne and Judy enjoy traveling. After learning some Spanish with Salmon's community education program; they spent last winter in Mexico.

—*Judy Blalack*

Don and Geneverie Blanchard

Don Carlos and Geneverie Blanchard came to Lemhi County in 1944, residing in May, Idaho. He did some prospecting. In the spring of 1945, they moved to Salmon, renting a place until fall. They then bought a home and acreage on Mary Street.

Don only lived here until July 5, 1946, when he passed away. He left family and memories. Don is buried in the Salmon cemetery.

Don was born November 3, 1882, at Montpelier, Idaho. He was the son of William Cook and Jerusha Celesta Walker Blanchard. He first worked away from home as a teamster for a freight line from Bridger, Montana to Cody, Wyoming. He came down with smallpox and was sent home to Bridger alone in a wagon in 1898. With the loving care of his family he survived.

Staying at this time, as a boarder was Miss Geneverie Blanchard, a school teacher. They became very good friends and on September 7, 1902, were married at Fort Bridger, Montana. The day before, she had been confirmed into the LDS Church. Don's mother, a great niece of Joseph Smith, the prophet, taught her the Gospel from the Book of Mormon.

Geneverie Jane was born, June 14, 1878, near Weeping Water, Nebraska. She was the daughter of Hyrum Potter and Amanda Melvina Herrington Blanchard. She attended school there for the first eight grades. They moved to Bethnay, where she graduated from high school and attended Bethnay College for two years. She was certified as a teacher. Bethnay is close to Lincoln, Nebraska.

First, she taught school four miles from Joliet, Montana. She rode a pony to and fro everyday. Geneverie's second school was across the Rocky Fork River. She forged the river twice a day.

Don worked in Montana, Wyoming, Nevada, Oregon, and Idaho. He followed the logging and sawmill industries, road and highway construction, mining, ranching and freighting.

Part of the time he owned a business of his own.

Geneverie and Don Carlos Blanchard

He owned and operated a freight line from Rockland, Idaho to American Falls, Idaho. During this time, he had a fellow by the name of Homer Holcomb working for him. Mr. Holcomb later became a world famous clown.

While living in Salmon, he hauled and sold firewood, worked in the potatoes, and in 1946, was hauling and supplying timber for Elmer Whiting's sawmill. It was that year when he suffered his fatal heart attack.

Mrs. Blanchard continued living in Salmon, where she was active in her church work. One night in 1949, she was frightened by a prowler and decided to move closer to her daughter in Utah.

Mrs. Blanchard lived in an apartment at Oak City, Utah. She spent the remainder of her life traveling; which she loved very much. She also spent a lot of time doing Temple work in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Don and Geneverie never were able to connect their two Blanchard families. Their children who died young were: Ella, Joseph, LaFae, and Wesley. Those who grew to adults and married: Iris, Wm. Alford, Evelyn. Ruben, Ralph, Irvin, Donna, Josephine, and Thad.

—Blanchard Family

John and Stefani Walker Blayden

John and Stefani Blayden moved to Salmon, April, 1974, after graduating from Brigham Young University. John met Stefani while attending Ricks College in 1971-72.

Stefani was born January 11, 1952 in San Francisco, California and raised in Sacramento, California. She is the daughter of Barbara Smith and Grant Will Walker.

John was born December 28, 1950 in Fort Belvoir, Virginia and raised in St. Anthony, Idaho until 1963. At this time his family moved to Salmon. His father purchased the Chevrolet dealership. John is the son of Ruth Fry and Marlin George Blayden. John returned to Salmon to work with his father at Quality Motors. He was over sales; now is General Manager and part owner.

John and Stefani have five children, two girls and three boys: Mindy, their first daughter, was born July 24, 1974; Jenny was born March 25, 1977; Nicholas John was born December 12, 1978; Alex Walker was born March 30, 1982; and Gregory Marlin was born November 25, 1987.

Their first home was a cute little white house located at 310 Lombard St. The November before Jenny was born, they moved down the street to 712 Lombard, where they now reside.

John has been a volunteer fireman for thirteen years, also involved in the Salmon Chamber of Commerce (serving on the board and as president), and enjoys the scouting program - currently serving as the scouting district chairman. He has also served a variety of church callings - Elders Quorum President, Y.M. President, Teachers advisor, Blazer leader, and activities chairman.

Stefani has been involved at home with her family and has also enjoyed serving in the P.T.O., 4-H sewing and cooking leader, Salmon Boosters, and various community committees. She has served in the church in the Young Women Program, activities committee, Primary Teacher, Cub Scout den mother, Relief Society teacher, secretary and president, and cultural arts chairman for the stake.

The children have always been involved with various activities and lessons. Mindy has been cheerleader since seventh grade. She has also taken piano and dance lessons; especially enjoying the years she danced in Rainbow Classics. Their group won several competitions. She also participated in 4-H sewing, cooking and lamb projects. That was a great learning experience (lambs!)

Jenny has been especially interested in playing basketball and volleyball for the school. She has also taken dance and piano lessons, participating in Ricks College Piano Festival for the past three years. She participated in 4-H sewing, cooking and lamb; winning a fifty dollar savings bond for her cooking project - fudge jumbles!

Nick has enjoyed Cub Scouts, summer baseball leagues, basketball, piano, and clogging lessons. He is currently working towards his Eagle in Boy Scouts!

Alex has been involved with piano and clogging lessons. He enjoys any craft or science project. For his ninth birthday, he received a cockatiel bird. He enjoys playing with and training Spike.

Greg has completed the family! He always loved to play with any kind of truck and reading any book that has anything to do with cars and trucks. He loves going to Grandpa and Grandma Blayden's each morning while mom goes on her walk. He enjoys working outside, going to town or doing anything with Grandpa!

We thank the Lord daily for our many blessings that we enjoy! Salmon is a beautiful place to live and raise a family.

—Stefani Blayden

Marlin George and Ruth Fry Blayden

We are proud Idahoans! Marlin was born at New Plymouth, Idaho and Ruth's roots are from Rexburg. Marlin George Blayden married Ruth Christina Fry on September 27, 1943. Marlin was serving in the United States Marines and was stationed on the battleship, U.S.S. Idaho. He served in five major battles in the South Pacific during World War II. He returned from Okinawa to attend Officer's Candidate School at Camp LeJuene, North Carolina. He was discharged in October, 1945.

During the Korean Conflict, he was activated as a member of the Idaho National Guard, 116th Combat Engineer Battalion in 1950. He was stationed at Fort Belvoir, Virginia, Korea for fifteen months, and Fort Lewis, Washington. First Lieutenant Blayden received the Bronze Star during the Korean War.

After the upheaval of military service, the Blayden family returned to St. Anthony. In September, 1963, they purchased Valley Chevrolet at Salmon. They changed the name to Quality Motors. Initially, Chevrolet, Oldsmobile, and Cadillac franchises were held. In 1966, Pontiac, Buick, and GMC truck franchises were added.

Ruth and Marlin 1952

By the time Blaydens acquired Quality Motors, they had four children. All graduated from Salmon High School.

Janet Blayden was born at St. Anthony in 1946. She attended the University of Idaho. She married Robert Lynn Morton. They had two children, Suzanne and Thor. The marriage ended in divorce.

John Marlin Blayden was born at Fort Belvoir, Virginia, in 1950.He attended Ricks College and graduated from Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah. He attended Dealer's Sons School in Detroit. He married Stefani Walker. They are the proud parents of Mindy, Jenny, Nicholas, Alex, and Gregory.

Judy Ann Blayden was born at Madigan Army Hospital, Ft. Lewis, Washington, in 1953. She attended Ricks College and Idaho State University at Pocatello, Idaho. She is married to Lenard A. Hatch of May, Idaho.

Betty Jo Blayden was born at St. Anthony, Idaho in 1958. She graduated from Brigham Young University. She has developed a career with Murdock Travel Management in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Ruth has always supported her family. She has actively participated in church, school and civic affairs, serving in many areas of leadership.

In 1964, Marlin attended a Dealer's Training School in Detroit. He served as Chairman of Salmon River Days, President of Salmon Chamber of Commerce, Boy Scouts of America, County Chairman, Rotary Club and Idaho State Comprehensive Health Board for many years. Active in the Idaho Automobile Association, he served as President and as a delegate in Washington.

The Salmon Jaycee Club presented him the Outstanding Senior Citizen award in 1967.

In 1980-81, he was nominated by fellow dealers to receive the Time Quality Dealer Award. This award is presented by Time Magazine to outstanding dealers nationwide. Sixty three were honored that year in Los Angeles, California. In 1990-91, John became General Manager of Quality Motors and Marlin retired. The family feels gratified to have lived in a small, isolated, Western community and for the support and patronage of Salmon and the surrounding area.

—Ruth F. Blayden

Bernard and Ellen Crandall Blodgett

Bernard Blodgett was a native of the Bitterroot Valley, Montana. He was born on June 14, 1910, in Hamilton, the youngest in a family of thirteen children. His father was Newman G. Blodgett, his mother, Margaret Adair Blodgett, He lived on the family homestead at the base of Blodgett Canyon.

Ellen Crandall Blodgett was born in Leduc, Alberta, Canada on April 13, 1913. She was one of three children. Her family moved to Hamilton in 1921.

As a young man, Bernard worked in a grocery store. Shortly after their marriage, being a very ambitious and forward-minded person, Bernard decided to go into business. Bernard and Ellen, along with three other partners, opened their first store in Hamilton. It was the first self-service store in the area. Before long, their Economy Foods stores were in seven towns in western Montana. Bernard and Ellen, along with their growing family, moved several times, seeing each store become successful.

In 1950, the partnership was dissolved. Bernard took over the store in Hamilton, planning to settle there. But change was to come again, and in1954 the store was sold to Safeway with the agreement that Bernard would not start another store in the area.

After a short period in California, the decision was made to move back to this area to be near their summer home at Gallogoly Hot Springs. Bernard came to Salmon and purchased the O. P. Skaggs Store from Harry Holgate. After extensive remodeling, the store opened in 1955 as B & B Foods. It remains the same to this day. Over the years B & B has employed many local people, including dozens of high school students, starting out in the working world.

In 1957, Bernard bought eleven acres of land from Bird Lambson between North St. Charles Street and Confederate Lane. There he raised and bred Shetland ponies. He constructed a house and a barn on this land and had as many as thirty ponies at once.

Bernard was forced to retire because of ill health, and in 1967 the business was sold to their son, George and Don Vial. Over the years, the store was remodeled and added onto. In 1976, Don sold his half of the business to George and his wife, Susan. They have operated it since then.

In 1986, what was at one time, the old Pioneer Bank and then a clothing store, was made into a bakery and incorporated into the grocery store. B & B now employs nineteen people.

During their retirement years, Bernard and Ellen spent their time between Salmon, Arizona, and Gallogly Hot Springs. They are the parents of four children and eleven grandchildren.

Their daughter, Bernadine, is married to Tom Tingle, and currently lives in Polson, Montana. Bernie has three children, Scott and Randy Vial, and Cori Tingle. Both Tom and Bernie have worked for the school system in Alaska over the past fourteen years.

Dixie is married to Claude Blodgett and lives in Bellevue, Idaho. Claude has always been involved in the logging and construction industry. They have two sons, Victor and Brent.

George is married to the former Susan Riggan and is the owner of B & B Foods and the Imperial Apartments in Salmon. George is also co-owner of The Country Store. They have two children, David and Lisa Blodgett Brown.

Gladys is married to Neal James. Neal is the manager of the meat market at B & B Foods. Neal serves on the Salmon City Council. They have a son, Gordon, and a daughter, Melanie.

Bernard Blodgett died in October of 1989. Ellen spends her time in Salmon and Lake Havasu, Arizona.

—*Susan Blodgett*

Mark and Billie Bloodgood

The migration of our family to Salmon began in 1962, when Mark and Billie Bloodgood moved to Fourth of July Creek after Mark's retirement from his C.P.A. firm in Glendale, California. They resided there until Mark's death in 1976. Because of ill health, Billie moved to Nelson, Virginia to be with her daughter, Carol Clark. Billie deceased in 1989.

1967 brought Charles (youngest son of Mark), Dee, Stacey, and Matt Bloodgood to Lemhi County where they purchased and operated what is now known as the Savage Circle. Later, they also owned Johnny B's Restaurant, previously known as Wally's. While they lived on the big flat, they adopted two more children, Amy and Patrick. In 1977, the family moved to Dillingham, Alaska, where Chuck worked for the school district, and eventually moved to Anchorage. Chuck is currently employed with British Petroleum, working every other week at Prudoe Bay. They are kept very busy raising four of their grandchildren: Danny, April, Benjie, and Jamie. They also have two other grandchildren. Matt and Kathy Bloodgood have a daughter, Ariel. Amy and Dan Bahner have a son, Daniel Kyle. They are expecting another baby in July, 1991.

Pat and Shirley (Bloodgood, daughter of Mark) Benoit became residents of Salmon in 1969. Pat ran the Salmon Variety Mart for a number of years. Then he went into car sales where he worked for Phil Fehr, Gary Anderson, Arnold Scholkowfsky, and Quality Motors. He was employed at Gary Anderson's at the time of his death in 1988. He was a Past Exalted Ruler of Salmon Elk's Lodge #1620 and Past District Deputy of Idaho East. He was also Past Commander of the Salmon VFW and Past President of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce. At the time of his death, he was a lay reader at the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer.

Shirley retired from Harold Heidemann's C.P.A.

office after nineteen years, in 1989, after her marriage to Kendall Mattis. They are now residing up Carmen Creek and enjoying life of retirement and the beautiful Salmon area.

Connie (Benoit, granddaughter of Mark) and family, Tony, Kelley and Troy arrived in Salmon in 1971. In 1972, Kimberly was born, narrowly missing being the first baby born that year.

In 1975, Connie and Warren Trogden were married. In 1976, they had a son, Joey.

Warren is the planer foreman at Salmon Intermountain Saw Mill and has worked in the lumber industry since 1975. He also owns his own general building business in Salmon. Connie has been employed at Security Pacific Bank (now known as) since 1982.

Kelley (Trogden) and Wayne McAtee are now residing in Apple Valley, California. Troy is employed in St. George, Utah. Kim graduated this year from Salmon High and is currently employed at Garbonzo's Pizza Parlor. Joey is in the eighth grade at the Seventh Day Adventist School. He will be entering Salmon High in September, 1991.

The last, but not least, member of the Benoit family arrived in Salmon. Judy (Benoit, also a granddaughter of Mark) and her two sons, Ronnie and Ryan arrived in 1973. In 1974, Judy and Jim Thompson were married. They had two sons, Jimmy and Jeffrey. Jim is currently employed as Service Manager at Gary Anderson Auto Sales. Judy resides in Boise where she is an employee of Idaho Power. Ronnie is also an employee of Idaho Power and attending Boise State. Ryan is a senior and will be graduating from high school in May, 1991. Jimmy is a Sophomore at Salmon High School. Jeffrey is in the sixth grade, attending the Seventh Day Adventist School.

Ron Davies (Shirley's cousin) and family, Pat, Raymond, Lisa and Paul arrived in Salmon is 1978. In 1985, Ron and Laurie Martinson were married and our family was blessed with Laurie and her two children, Bart and Melissa.

Ron was an employee for Austin Trucking, and Laurie is employed at the B.L.M. in Salmon. Bart has recently enlisted in the United States Air Force. Melissa is a Freshman at Salmon High.

In 1979, Ron brought his mother (Shirley's Aunt). Yvonne Bloodgood Davies (sister of Mark's) to live in Salmon, after the death of her husband, Erv Davies. She lived here until her health failed. She later returned to Southern California to be with her other son, Bryce, until she passed away.

Shirley has one other brother, Mark, who lives in La Crescenta, California, with his wife, Lorraine. He just recently retired as County Auditor for Los Angeles County, after forty two years of service. They have two sons, Mark and Michael. Mark resides in Arroyo Grande, California, with his two daughters, Allison and Kendra. Michael and his wife, Marilyn and son, Paul, live in Bellevue, Washington. They previously lived in Salmon for a short time. They are currently active with the religious hard rock band, Bloodgood, and travel throughout the United States and Europe giving concerts. Michael and Marilyn are also expecting another bundle of joy in March, 1991.

Hope you all enjoy reading about our family history as much as I have enjoyed writing it for you. It's always a joy to tell about our family because of all the love and pride we have for each other. God has truly blessed us.

—*Shirley Mattis*

Walter G. and Helen Daniels Bloomsburg

Walter Glenn Bloomsburg was raised in the Seattle area. He graduated from Washington State College at Pullman in 1915. Walter came to Salmon as a civil engineer.

Helen Daniels was raised near Philadelphia, graduating from Swarthmore College in 1917. She came west to Salmon, seeking a teaching job and romance. She met Walter through her brother, Seth, who was a civil engineer on the same job. Helen taught at Salmon High School for two years. In August, 1919, they were married and moved to the ranch on Big Flat.

They had milk cows, pigs, and chickens. They raised vegetables and sold to stores in Salmon. Later, as the amount of produce increased, Walter peddled up the Lemhi to Leadore, and eventually to the Big Hole Basin in Montana.

Elizabeth Helen, Betty, was a Christmas baby in 1921. In 1925, I, Barbara Anne, Barbie, arrived on the scene. We were joined in 1927 by Joseph Walter

FRONT ROW: Barbie, Betty BACK ROW: Helen, Walter 1925-26

and in 1931 by George Luken.

That fall I joined Betty at the Big Flat School. The new Highway 93, by the ranch, made it possible to sell a lot of produce at home. The CCC camps down river helped us tremendously through the depression.

In the fall of 1934, Betty, at age thirteen, started to high school, driving the eight miles. The next fall, a school bus run was started from Gibbonsville to Salmon.

That winter, we moved into our new log house. A year later, Dad had a new project, building a greenhouse.

In 1938, Betty started to college in Missoula, majoring in journalism. I entered high school. A cute, blonde boy opened the school bus door for me the first day and I met my future husband, Paul Kriley.

A highlight of every summer was Grandma Daniels' long visit from Pennsylvania. She was not able to come in 1939. She died that August.

The next summer, a college friend of Betty's, Don Butler, came to work for us. They were married in 1943. Don served in the Air Force in the European Theater.

In 1941, Dad was sick. With Joe and George more interested in livestock than vegetables, a For Sale sign went up on the ranch. That summer we bought a cattle ranch on Lake Coeur'd Alene. It was rented out; which gave us time to sell at Big Flat.

Betty graduated from college and I from high school in 1942. Joe had finished his sophomore year and George the sixth grade.

Soon the greenhouse was sold and moved to Salmon. Then the ranch sold. We moved in the fall; and I started to the University of Idaho.

In 1946, Paul and I were married. I returned to Salmon. The next eleven years are covered in the Kriley family story. We left in 1957, and now live in Northeastern Oregon near Imnaha.

Our son, Pat and family live in Boise. Our adopted son, Richard lives in Orofino.

Betty and Don returned to Salmon in 1953 for three years. Don taught in the high school.

In 1987, Betty was hit by a car at Westport, Washington, and killed instantly. She was a well-known journalist, with several national awards. Daughter Erin lives in New York City; Mike in Boise.

Dad died of heart trouble in 1948. Mother died in 1986, at the age of ninety.

Joe has retired from teaching math at Lewis and Clark College in Lewiston. He and Beverly are back up on the Lake Couer'd Alene ranch. They have five daughters and three sons.

George is a professor at the University of Idaho, in the College of Agriculture. He and Hilma have two daughters and a son.

—Barbara Bloomsburg Kriley

Garth and Marilyn Ihle Bodily

Garth was born in Burley, Idaho, second child of nine children to Helgor Orson Bodily and Ivor Williams. He was raised on a farm and learned early the value of hard work.

He graduated from Buhl High School. His best friend and family had moved to Buhl. He moved with then and was treated just like one of their family. Then he enlisted in the Navy for three years. He was stationed in San Francisco, and had the rank of a gunners mate. After his honorable discharge, he went to the Sparta School of Aviation in Oklahoma. Garth became a licensed airplane and engine mechanic.

In 1950, Garth traveled to Salmon, Idaho, to visit his family who had moved there to farm. While attending a church function, he met Marilyn Ihle.

Marilyn had moved to Salmon with her family, Walter and Gertrude Ihle, when she was five years old. She was the second of three daughters and one son. The girls were born in Provo, Utah, and the son in Salmon. The son came later in life to Walter and Gertrude. He was only allowed to be with them for eleven years. What a tragedy when he died.

Walter and Gertrude had joined the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Chemnitz, Germany.They wanted their family to be raised in Zion. They left their families and way of life to come to America. They later became American citizens.

Family life, for Marilyn, was quiet in this sheltered valley. She attended school and graduated from Salmon High. The family enjoyed many outings and church together. There were few LDS children and Marilyn did not make friends easily. So it was much more remarkable that when Garth moved to Salmon he dated Marilyn. They were married in the Logan Temple for time and eternity.

Garth worked for Stoddard Aviation for awhile and received his pilot's license. Marilyn worked in her father's bakery. Garth went to work for the bakery too, delivering bread and goodies to all the small towns in the area. In the summers Garth would go as far as Redfish Lake, over narrow gravel roads. He always stopped to help anyone having trouble.

Garth bought and rebuilt a wrecked airplane. He loved to fly!! Marilyn would always get sick when she went with him. So after awhile, he sold the airplane. They bought a motor boat and some water skis. Great fun was had by family members and friends.

Garth had many church jobs, Sunday School Presidency, Explorer Scout Leader, Deacon advisor and always a Home Teacher. Marilyn's church jobs were mostly in the secretary department of Sunday School, Relief Societies, Stake Relief Society, and a Visiting Teacher.

In 1961, they adopted a baby boy, Walter Stephen, He was such a good baby that he went to

Garth and Marilyn Ihle Bodily

work with Marilyn at Lipe's General Sales for the first year of his life. In 1962, they adopted another baby boy, Don Garth. Marilyn became a mother at home.

Another big change came into their life. Garth was now working for the Chevrolet dealership and was asked to go to Buhl as the foreman. So after twenty eight years in Salmon, Marilyn had to make a big change. After two years in Buhl, Garth was asked to go to the Ogden dealership. We moved to Roy, Utah. During this time, Garth developed a brain tumor, and died May 26, 1966.

Marilyn found it hard to be both mother and father to two young sons and work full time. They stayed close to the Church. Despite her errors the sons grew up, graduated from Roy High School, and fulfilled honorable missions for the Church.

Tragedy struck again in October, 1989. Stephen died. Don has been a great help and strength to his mother, and life goes on.

—Marilyn Ihle Bodily

Isaiah and Josephine Snyder Bohannan

Isaiah Bohannon (known as Tick) was born September 28, 1840, in Dubuque, Iowa, to Isaiah Sr. and Eliza Jane Jordan. He came with his family to Lemhi County about 1867. The family lived in the Leesburg mining camp during it's boom days.

About 1897, the family moved to what is now known as the Bohannon Homestead on Bohannon Creek. Isaiah's father died in 1890.

Isaiah married Josephine Snyder Howard, June 12, 1892, at Geertson Creek. They were the parents of seven children: Lena (August 14, 1893), Jerry (September 21, 1894), Eliza Jane (May 29, 1896), Robert E. (February 3, 1898), Willis (October 24, 1899), Oscar (April 15, 1902), and Adell Margaret (January 20, 1904). The children were all born at the home place on Bohannon Creek.

Josephine Snyder was born May 16, 1865, to George Washington Snyder and Elizabeth Jackson. She was born in Glenwood, Iowa. Josephine was married first to a Mr. Howard. They had one daughter, May, born November 30, 1887.

Isaiah Bohannon Jr. and Josephine always had a large garden, which produced enough vegetables to provide an income. They had a large cheese press in the milk house. They milked seventy five to one hundred head of cows. They sold enough butter, cheese, vegetables, and fruit to the miners in Leesburg to make better money than if he had stayed with mining.

The local newspaper of May 15, 1901, carried the following item under Ranch News: Isaiah Bohannon has put out 2,500 new apple trees this year!

The Bohannon's were good providers. Their crops and orchards flourished under their care. Isaiah and Josephine were always respected citizens of Lemhi County.

Isaiah Bohannon Jr., died April 8, 1908. Josephine died January 25, 1946. They both died here and were buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Joyce Smith

Josephine and Isaiah Bohannon Jr.

Isaiah and Eliza Jordan Bohannon

Isaiah Bohannon Sr. was born February 12, 1816. There is no proof to his parentage, but it is possible his father was Isaiah Bohannon. An Isaiah applied for a land grant in Georgia, and owned property near Elkwood, Alabama, which is near both the Georgia and Tennessee borders. Three Census reports list his birthplace as Tennessee, Alabama, and Georgia, with his parents birthplaces as South Carolina. His mother's name is not known. The family moved from Tennessee westward. He met and married Eliza Jane Jordan.

Eliza Jane Jordan was born May 9, 1819, the daughter of Thomas Jordan and Mary Ann Whiteside. She was born in Illinois. The marriage of Eliza Jane Jordan and Isaiah Bohannon took place in Jo Daviess, Illinois, on July 28, 1833. Their first home was in Galena, Illinois, where two children were born. A few years later, they moved to Dubuque, Iowa, where the rest of the children were born.

Isaiah and Eliza were parents of fifteen children. The 1859 Census of Dubuque, Iowa, lists part of the family of Isaiah and Eliza Jane Jordan. The name was spelled Baughmen.

Their children were: Irvin (May 19, 1835, died September 19, 1836), William Early (March 19, 1837, died January 18, 1913), Samuel (February 9, 1839), Isaiah (September 28, 1840), Mary Ann (August 16, 1842), Martha (September 1, 1844), Sarah Jane (July 16, 1846), John Bunyan (September 30, 1848, died February 17, 1862), Thilinda (October 29, 1851, died February 17, 1862), Willis (December 19, 1853), George Washington (May 23, 1856, died February 1, 1862), Eliza Ellen (December 3, 1857), Fanny (December 21, 1859, died February 14, 1862), Ann Maria (August 4, 1864) and one more child.

Isaiah and Eliza Jane lived in the small town of Bankston, Iowa, when their last children were born. Soon after, they packed up and moved west. They lived in California for a time, and moved to Salmon, from Beartown, Montana, where Isaiah worked in the placer mines. The excitement over mining brought them to Lemhi County in 1867.

During their mining days, Eliza ran a boarding house for the miners. She was greatly loved and respected by the miners for her kind motherly disposition and her kindly care of them in sickness and trouble.

Eliza buried at least seven of her children in infancy. She left some of her married children back in Iowa and made the trek westward. Isaiah was sick the last twelve years of his life, dying in 1890. Eliza lived seventeen years longer and passed away in 1908. They are both buried in Salmon, Idaho.

—Joyce Smith

Oscar and Adellia Lund Bohannon

Oscar Bohannon was born to Isaiah Jr. and Josephine Snyder Howard Bohannon on April 15, 1902, at Bohannon Creek, near Baker, Idaho.

His parents lived on a ranch, and Oscar grew up helping with the ranch work. He went to school in the log school house on Bohannon Creek. Dances were held in the school house, and alternately they would be held at the Geertson Creek School.

Oscar was married at first to Olive Safford on May 25, 1927 at Salmon, Idaho. They were the parents of three children, Lysle, Warren, and Margaret. Oscar and Olive were later divorced.

Adellia Marie Lund was born March 26, 1916, in Salmon, Idaho. She was the daughter of Walter Henry Lund and Marie Wentworth. When Adellia was two years old, she moved with her family to Hamilton, Montana. She spent her younger life in San Francisco, California, and went to school there. She lived for a time in Helena, Montana.

She was married in 1934, to Elbert Wheeler. Their children were: Clara Marie (May 27, 1936), Elberta May (September 26, 1937), Leroice Ann (March 31, 1939), and Walter Melvin (November 7, 1942).

Oscar Bohannon and Adellia Marie Lund were married on March 31, 1944, in Salmon, Idaho. Their children: John Oscar Bohannon (June 14, 1944), Ray James (September 26, 1945), Helen Adele (February 17, 1947), Joyce Lee (June 28, 1951) and a baby daughter (February 19, 1956), were all born in Salmon, Idaho.

Oscar and Adellia raised their family here, in Salmon, Idaho. During his lifetime, Oscar worked for the C.C.C.'s and with Henry Benson for ten years. Later he worked on ranches. Oscar died September 3, 1958 and Adellia died April 7, 1963. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Joyce Smith

William and Mary Trentor Bohannan

William Early Bohannon was the second child born to Isaiah and Eliza Jane Jordan Bohannon in Galena, JoDaviess County, Illinois, on March 19, 1837. He married Mary Catherine Trentor on April 4, 1861, in Dubuque, Iowa. She was born December 14, 1841, in Wheeling, West Virginia, daughter of Jacob and Sarah Ann Crossley Trentor. She died February 6, 1913, near Leadore, Idaho. William died January 18, 1913, at his home near Leadore, Idaho.

They were the parents of ten children: William Isaac, Jacob Grant, Charles Sherman, John Elmer, Annie Eliza, Lewis Clarence, Myrtle May, George Washington, James Franklin, and Ray Raymond. All their children were born in Dubuque or Grundy Center, Iowa, from 1862 to 1884.

The following excerpt is taken from the Jordan family newsletter:

William Bohannon, aged seventy five years and nine months and for over twenty three years a resident of Lemhi County, died at his home, ten miles west of Leadore, at 6 o'clock a.m., Saturday, January 18, after a lingering illness of several months. He conversed with friends and relatives up to the last minute of his life, then passed peacefully away.

Mr. Bohannon was well known to almost every resident of the county, was upright and honorable in all his dealings and held the highest esteem of his fellow citizens. There are left to mourn his death, a wife, a daughter, and five sons, besides two sisters, Mrs. Mary Wyant at Salmon and Mrs. Gruell residing in California, and a brother, Sam Bohannon in Nebraska. Three of his sons reside in and near Leadore. The remains were brought to the M.E. Church at Junction, where services were held.

William Bohannon was a brother of Isaiah Bohannon, the pioneer who died near Salmon some years ago.

—Joyce Smith

Joseph Day and Elizabeth Snyder Bohney

Joseph Day Bohney (Bohne) was born September 29, 1878, at Mt. Pleasant, Utah, to Henry Marten Bohne and Juliette Day, the tenth child of seventeen children. His brothers were Henry, Guy, Manley, Adolph, Raymond, Abner, Arlington, and Ernest. His sisters were Alice and Adelaide, twins, and Annine, Elmira, Julietta, Edna, Arletta, and Gertrude. Joe later added a Y to the name Bohne(y).

His father, H. N. Bohne, was one of the original Pioneers of Utah who moved with his parents from Nauvoo, Illinois, at age twelve. A handcart was used to carry their belongings across the vast plains and rugged mountains to Mt. Pleasant, Utah, where they lived until 1890.

They purchased a ranch at Birch Creek and lived there until 1898, when the family settled in Cardston, Alberta, Canada. Joe was the only one who stayed in the United States.

He left home as a young boy and followed the trade of blacksmithing all his life. In the early days , he had a blacksmith shop in Baker, Idaho. He operated a blacksmith shop in Salmon, from 1933, until it was destroyed by fire in 1962. He purchased the shop on St. Charles Street, from Johnny McClaren. It was located between the city equipment yard and the Pioneer Hall (Elks Hall).

Maude Van Orsdale, Lizzie Bohney, Eva Rose, Jeanne Rose, Joe Bohney, Will Van Orsdale

He plied his hammer and tongs for the freight outfits that hauled huge loads of merchandise overland in wagons. The freight wagon era had its link in the Bohney Blacksmith Shop. He housed an unusual collection of equipment needed to keep the freight wagons rolling. There was a jack that was used for raising the heavy wagon wheels off the ground.

Found in almost every freight wagon was a "Shoe" or contrivance for locking on a wheel while the loaded vehicle descended steep grades. There was also a device for shrinking the steel tire on a wheel. This is a machine for bending the tire to shape around the wheel.

Bohney preserved the special tools needed in freight wagon maintenance: Augers for drilling rims to receive the spokes, pointers to locate the positions around the rim, a traveler for measuring the circumference of wheels and tires and a cone shaped mandrel for rounding and sizing metal rings.

He sharpened miner's picks and plow shares, and shoed an occasional horse. He also sharpened picks and shovels for the city.

As a young man he married Edna Peterson and later married Elizabeth Snyder. Their marriage took place in the Lemhi Hotel, January 5, 1932. They bought a home on St. Charles Street, where they lived until their death.

Joe Bohney was a member of the L.D.S. Church. He died September 10, 1968, at Casabello Estate Nursing home; where he lived for six months.

—Dorothy Hodges

A. BARRACK,
. . . DEALER IN . . .
LUMBER

Andrew and Bertha Harker Bolander

Andrew Christian Bolander, son of James Christian and Anna Patrina Jensen Bolander, was born, October 18, 1884, in Aasted, Denmark. At the age of five, he came to America with his father, one brother and three sisters. Traveling by steamer, and then by train, their journey ended in Utah. Nine months later, his mother and three other brothers joined them. Eventually, there were twelve children in the family.

In 1901, the family moved to Shelley, Idaho. In 1909, Andrew married Bertha Harker, born November 5, 1887 at Taylorsville, Utah, to Job and Mary Griffiths Harker. When seventeen, she moved with her family to Shelley, Idaho.

After Andrew and Bertha married, they moved to the Salmon country twice; the first time in 1921. They lived on the Isley Ranch, on the Big Flat, where Andrew supported his family working on ranches and doing other odd jobs. After two years, they returned to Shelley and moved again to Lemhi County in 1925. They ranched on the Big Flat, until moving to Four Mile east of Salmon. From Four Mile, the family moved to Salmon, where Andrew followed house painting, paper hanging, and carpentry as an occupation. After a few years, he built their own log home on the bar in Salmon, with the help of his sons.

Bertha Harker and Andrew Christian Bolander 1909

Both he and Bertha were active members of the L.D.S. Church. Andrew served as a bishop for three years. Bertha held offices in many of the church organizations and was a Sunday School teacher.

Andrew and Bertha had nine children. The eldest died at birth. The others were Mary, Elmo (Red), Cora, Ivan (Stub), Alona, Iola, Calvin, and Theodore.

Mary McFarland Davis has one daughter, Carma. Elmo had one daughter, Clair. Cora Bischoff had two children, Sandra and Michael. Ivan had three children, Lana, Bruce, and Pamela. Alona Anderson had one daughter, Patricia. Iola Taylor had two children, Beverly and Robert Erwin. Calvin had five children, Andrew, Caren, Joanne, Cindy, and Robert. Theodore had two daughters, Vicky and Debbie.

During World War II, three of Andrew and Bertha's sons, Ivan, Calvin, and Theodore, served aboard ships in the Pacific Theater.

—*Wilma Bolander*

Ivan and Wilma Dunkin Bolander

Ivan (Stub) Harker Bolander was born September 9, 1916, in Shelley, Idaho, to Andrew Christian and Bertha Harker Bolander. His parents came to Idaho from Utah. His mother boasted of having an ancestor at Fort Lemhi before Idaho became a state. His father was a native of Denmark, coming to the United States when he was nine years old. He farmed and was a house painter. Both he and Bertha were active members of the L.D.S. Church.

Stub moved to Lemhi County twice, the first time was when he was four years old and the second time when he was nine. On the last trip, he remembers spending a night with his dad in the old hotel at Gilmore. While he tried to sleep upstairs, he could hear the miners whooping it up in the bar below.

After completing his schooling, Stub worked on ranches from one end of Lemhi County to the other, from Leadore to the Pine Creek Ranch below Shoup.

With the beginning of World War II, he enlisted in the United States Navy, and spent the next four years aboard ships in the South Pacific.

In 1944, he married Wilma Dunkin, whose parents were Hugh E. and Ruth Birchby Dunkin. The Dunkin's came to Idaho from Wyoming in 1919, and settled on a farm north of Salmon, near Fourth of July Creek. Their place was known as Eagle Station. It served as an overnight stop for the Salmon River Stage Line; a down-river extension of the Red Rock Stage Line.

Stub was discharged from the Navy, October 25, 1945. He spent the next few years as a house

Wilma Dunkin and Ivan Harker Bolander

painter, working with his father, and on ranches in Lemhi County.

In 1957, the Bolanders bought their present home at the mouth of Fourth of July Creek. A first right to the waters of that creek was only one fact that bore up the history of the ranch. Beds of clam shells uncovered near the Salmon River during spring plowing, and the discovery of an Indian skeleton during excavation in the adjoining foothills, gave credence to the belief that the area was home to an Indian encampment at one time.

In 1972, the Bolander's sold the biggest part of their ranch, keeping ten acres and their home.

Stub and Wilma had three children, Lana, Bruce, and Pamela.

Lana married Clarence Ike Neidigh, since deceased. She has a home in Helena, Montana.

Bruce and his wife, Cathy, have two children, Jennifer and Jeremy. They make their home at Fourth of July Creek.

Pam is married to Steve Settles and lives in Salmon along with their children, Cassie and Cody.

—Wilma Bolander

Harry and Maggie Whittaker Borstelman

Harry Borstelman arrived in the United States from Germany, in July of 1927. He was born in Oyten, Germany, January 3, 1905. While a young man in Germany, Harry learned the butcher trade. He became very accomplished on the trumpet and accordion.

After he came to the United States, he worked for a time for his brother, Herman Borstelman, who had a small ranch, west of Leadore. Harry also worked for Curly McFarland.

Harry went to school in Salt Lake City, Utah, for a year to learn English. He worked as a butcher in his spare time. He also went to school in Leadore. He played for some of the dances at the Lee Creek School.

About 1933, Harry started working for Floyd Whittaker. He is still working for Floyd's son, James.

On August 30, 1935, Harry married Floyd's sister, Maggie Whittaker.

Maggie Mae was born, May 20, 1909, in Circleville, Utah, to John and Rosalia Peterson Whittaker. She moved with her family to Leadore, in 1915.

Harry and Maggie lived on her parent's home ranch when they were first married. Their two sons were born while they were living there. Son Clifford, was born, January 7, 1939, and Larry was born, May 2, 1944.

In the spring of 1949, Harry and Maggie and the two boys moved to where Floyd and Rosemary Whittaker had lived until their new home was built on Big Eight Mile. This little home is located not too far below below the John Whittaker home ranch.

Maggie and Floyd's Peterson grandparents, James E. and Caroline, had lived in this home for a time, as well as a cousin, Arthur Peterson and his wife Lola.

Harry and Maggie Borstelman

At the present time, Harry and Maggie still live in this little home.

Harry was able to return to visit his family in Germany in 1955 and in 1968. He and Maggie flew together to Germany in the spring of 1972.

In the fall of that same year, a niece of Harry's and her husband, Christa and Walter Rebers, came to Leadore from Userdicken, Germany, which is near the city of Bremen.

Harry and son, Larry, returned to Germany in the fall of 1989. The next summer, another niece of Harry's, Johanna Osmers and her husband, Albert, and young son, Torbin, came to Leadore from Bassen, Germany. This is also near Bremen.

For years Harry and Maggie produced a wonderful garden. They always shared their abundance with their families and friends. Maggie loves to pick berries. She spoils her nephew, James Whittaker, with red currants she picks from Cal and Carol Whittaker's currant bushes. This is the old John Whittaker home ranch.

Harry and Maggie have ten grandchildren and two great granddaughters.

Clifford married Pauline Ohman, August 21, 1961. They have five children: Tanya, Tate, Debra, Derek, and Travis. Clifford and Polly live in Boise, Idaho.

Larry married Leona Mae Beattie, July 5, 1962. They also have five children: Shawna, Cody, Lance, Kevin, and Dustin. Larry and Leona live in Pocatello, Idaho

—*Whittaker Family*

Samuel and Harriet Esther Bowler

Samuel Edgar Bowler was born March 31, 1859, in New York. In 1899, in Canada, he married Harriet Esther. She was born in Glencoe, Ontario, Canada, on July 11, 1862. They traveled to Idaho, where he was engaged in freighting between Corrine, Utah, and Salmon.

About 1900, the Bowlers came to Lemhi County and began ranching on Boyle Creek. They first had a one hundred sixty acre desert land homestead just below the Winterowd ranch, which was located at the fork of the creek.

The desert land homestead had no water rights. They later bought and moved to the ranch at the fork. They raised dairy cows, and sold untold quantities of butter in Salmon.

The milk was churned by hand in an old round wooden churn, the by-product of which was buttermilk.

Gladys Webb Swanson, who lived up the creek, rode horseback past the Bowler cabin to school. She remembers that Mrs. Bowler often gave her cold buttermilk from the root cellar.

Hattie Bowler was described as a tall, angular woman, of striking appearance. She had beautiful, snow white, very short hair, unusual in those days. She always wore a long skirt.

Harriet Esther & Samuel Edgar Bowler

During their first years on Boyle Creek, the Bowlers would drive the cows to Gilmore for the summer. They would sell milk and butter to the miners.

The Boyle Creek School was on the Bowler's property. During the school year, they often boarded the teacher. The school house was the scene of many a happy party with lots of good food, music, and dancing. The children would be put down to sleep, while the parents enjoyed themselves far into the night. Hattie Bowler was a wonderful cook and was well known for her steamed brown bread; which she brought to these school house parties.

In about 1918, Hattie Bowler's two orphaned nephews, Charles Sanford Young and George Bateman Young, came to live with the Bowlers. Charles was born in 1904, and George in 1906, in Cascade County, Montana, to John Bateman Young and Carrie A. Young. Both parents died there.

Charles was later sent east to live with his uncle. Like his uncle, he became a dentist.

George B. Young remained with the Bowlers. He grew up on Boyle Creek, where after marriage, he lived with his own family.

Samuel and Hattie had no children of their own.

Samuel Bowler was interested in ranching and mining throughout his thirty three years in Lemhi County. He spent a number of years in the development of a mining claim near Sage Creek, on the Salmon River. He may have done some mining at Gilmore.

Samuel was very proud of his Hambletonian horse. He had Irene Bolander exercise him when Mr. Bowler was no longer able to ride.

Samuel was a member of the Masonic Lodge in Salmon.

The Depression brought hard times to everyone. The Bowlers lost the Boyle Creek Ranch. They moved to Salmon in the late 1920's; where they lived out their remaining years.

Samuel Edgar Bowler died on September 4, 1933, at the age of seventy four. Harriet Esther Bowler, age seventy four, died November 26, 1936. They are both buried in the Salmon cemetery.

—*Ray Young*

Corwin and Blanche Olson Bowles

Corwin Bowles was born December 8, 1912, at Afton, Wyoming. He grew up and graduated in that Wyoming town. He started working in the Star Valley Cheese Factory for Fred Brog, making Swiss cheese. His wage at that time was seventy eight dollars a month for twelve to fourteen hours of work a day. At this cheese factory, he became an accomplished cheese maker.

In 1945, he was hired by Paul Brog Sr. to come to Salmon, Idaho and help start the Rocky Mountain Creamery - now known as Salmon Valley Cheese Company. He was to make the Swiss cheese.

At the time they moved to Salmon, Corwin and Blanche had four children. Phyllis was nine, Kaydell was seven, Deanne was five and Rex was three.

In 1948, Corwin decided to go into business on his own. He bought the Mountain Valley Dairy from the Stoke's Brothers. This business pasteurized milk and delivered the product to families and cafes. Corwin then added other products for his customers to buy, such as, cream, cottage cheese, and ice cream. All this was made at the plant.

When Cobalt was started, Corwin made deliveries to the town of Cobalt, leaving Salmon at three o'clock, A.M.; returning back to Salmon late at night.

The whole family was involved with the business. Phyllis and Kaydell got up at five o'clock every morning and made deliveries in Salmon. After school, everyone got in on clean up and bottle washing. Kaydell picked up milk from the farmers, so everything was in order to start processing milk for the next day. At this time, Corwin added eggs, butter, and bread for his customers.

Corwin's ice cream and cottage cheese were the best. The ice cream was made from heavy cream, fresh egg yolks, sugar, corn syrup, plus stabilizer. It was truly gourmet ice cream. The ice cream mix was sold to Irman Gott's Drive Inn, Ken's Malt Shop, and Rexall Drug. Many people enjoyed the rich ice cream in the sundaes, shakes, and malts that were made.

Corwin was interested in milk and keeping the product fresh. He bought brown colored milk bottles to prevent the ultra violet rays from shortening the shelf life of the milk. The bottle did keep the milk fresher and became a trademark of Mountain Valley Dairy.

Then came the advent of waxed paper milk cartons, causing the demise of bottled milk. The milk cartons were easier to carry and were not breakable. The consumer preferred the milk in waxed cartons.

The Corwin and Blanche Olson Bowles Family

With the waxed carton and the close of the Cobalt operation, Mountain Valley Dairy was unable to compete with the big Dairies Community out of Missoula and Dairygold out of Idaho Falls. Mountain Valley Dairy was sold to Community Creamery in Missoula in the spring of 1956.

Six more children were born in Salmon, to Corwin and Blanche. They are: Gayle, Shauna, Gary, Steven, Kelly, and Brent. All these children were delivered by a good family doctor, Doctor John Mulder. Phyllis, Kaydell, Deanne, and Rex all graduated from Salmon High School.

Corwin and Blanche left Salmon in 1961. Corwin Passed away in 1988, in Darby, Montana. They have one daughter who still lives in Salmon, Deanne Helene Gray.

—Blanche Bowles

Jesse and Jessie Jenson Bowman

The beginning of the Bowman family in Lemhi County was in the early 1900's when Jim Bowman, father of Jesse Bowman, came to Salmon with his race horses. He owned five hundred head of various kinds of horses in his later years. Among the horses was a well known horse named Black Jim. History has it that this particular horse, often ridden by his son, Jesse, was never beaten in his lifetime.

Jim and his son, Jesse, had particular fascination for the country. This resulted in young Jesse, with his wife, Jessie, bringing their belongings in a wagon and moving to Salmon. Jesse drove horses and Jessie drove the wagon team.

They had lived in the Wood River Valley, where Jessie was born. Jesse had also lived in what is now, Helena, Montana, before his father moved them to the Shoshone area. Jessie Jenson Bowman was born in what is now known as Gooding, Idaho.

For the first year in Salmon, they endured the hardships of camping on Boyle Creek for several months. In 1912, the couple bought the ranch on Sandy Creek. It had just been recently homesteaded; no fences and no improvements. Three children were born there: Edna, 1914; Chester, 1916; and Roberta, 1920.

Edna is now married to Don Wood, a native of the Bitterroot Valley, Corvallis, Montana. They had two children, Dona Enebo, Glasgow, Montana, and John B. Wood, Corvallis, Montana.

Chester, and his wife, Lucille Mickelson Bowman, originally from Payette, Idaho, had two children. Karen, married to Marion Hill, lives in Richland, Washington and has two children, Brian and Heidi. Jay, married to the former Lois Nebeker, have two children, Daniel and Kristy.

Roberta lives in Imperial, California, and has three sons, Jim, Bill, and Dane Thompson.

Chester and Jay operate the Sandy Creek Ranch, where they continue with the cow-calf operation that was originally started by the family in 1912.

Jesse Bowman died in 1962, the result of a timber accident. Jessie passed away in 1970, after a brief illness.

Jesse had a brother and three sisters that also lived in the Salmon area at one time. They are: Jim, Mattie Lambeth, Minnie McCracken and Lily Radford. They were all children of the late Jim Bowman, and are all now deceased.

—Lucille Bowman

Claude and Florence F. Bryggen Boyle

Claude New Year Boyle, the son of Thomas W. Boyle and Arville Louise Frerey (Frary), was born on January 1, 1894 in Gibbonsville, Idaho. His sisters were Mary, Edna Ann, and Gladys Boyle. His brother was Thomas E. Boyle. The family lived in Gibbonsville until about 1904 when his parents separated. Claude and his brother Thomas attended school in Missoula, Montana for a time.

On September 3, 1916 Claude Boyle married Florence F. Bryggen in St. Maries, Idaho. To them were born five children: Delores Arvella, Helen Gladys, Claude, Virginia May and Donald Boyle.

Claude homesteaded and ranched near Huntington and Burns, Oregon. He later served as a police

Florence Bryggen Boyle and Claude N. Boyle in 1955

officer in Burns and Baker, Oregon and in Weiser, Idaho. He returned to Lemhi County in 1944 when the family moved to Salmon. Claude served as a police officer in Salmon from 1947 until 1956.

Florence Bryggen Boyle worked as a cook at Steele Memorial Hospital until her death on June 11, 1956. Following her death Claude moved to the Boise Valley. In 1962 he married again and continued to live in the Boise area until his death on December 11, 1971. He was survived by his brother Thomas E. Boyle of Salmon. Claude and Florence Boyle are both buried in the Hillcrest Cemetery at Weiser, Idaho.

—Donald Boyle

Michael Boyle

My great uncle, Michael Boyle, was born in Cappamore, Limerick, Ireland on September 29, 1836. He came to America around 1856 and started farming in the little town of Whitset, Wisconsin. Michael and Mary R. Boyle's first daughter, Nellie Boyle, was born on October 18, 1860. Another daughter, Anna Boyle, was born July 14, 1864 at White Water, Wisconsin.

During the year of 1865 the family joined a large wagon train whose destination was the gold fields of Alder Gulch, Montana. They were there when the discovery of placer gold was first made on Nappias Creek at Leesburg, Idaho in the fall of 1866. Michael waited until the next spring to leave for Leesburg and arrived on April 3, 1867. Having secured some good placer ground on Arnett Creek and Rapps Creek he wrote to his younger brother, Thomas Boyle, in Ireland. Thomas left immediately and arrived in Leesburg in 1868. The two Boyle brothers and Michael's partner, Murray "Yank" Williams, washed out placer gold until 1870. At that time Michael and Thomas purchased a large tract of land on a creek north of Salmon. That creek was known as Boyle Creek until recent years when the name was changed to Tower Creek; the name, it is said, that was given the creek by Lewis and Clark.

At Boyle Creek the brothers were very successful. They planted fruit trees, fenced a large acreage on which to raise hay, and raised both dairy and beef cattle on a large scale. They sold large quantities of butter to the miners at Gibbonsville in 1877 and later. At one time they were milking sixty head of dairy cows.

The Boyle Ranch was known far and wide for it's cordial hospitality and was a favorite place for travelers to stop. Michael Boyle in his life labors had a very able helper in his wife, Mary R. Boyle, who possessed the necessary fortitude and industry of the pioneer women of those days. She died prior to 1880.

In 1880 Michael's brother , Thomas, was living in Gibbonsville, but Michael was still at the ranch.

Michael and Mary Boyle's eldest daughter, Nellie, married John E. Mullen in 1880 at Salmon. The youngest daughter, Anna, was married to Robert B. Stocker in early 1893.

Shoup's *A History of Lemhi County* says of Michael Boyle, "Mike was kind to his friends and several old mining friends had their claims on his property". Several newspaper items indicate that Michael probably took in old friends in their last years. An item in the *Idaho Recorder* July 12, 1893 says "Murray Williams, better known as "Yank" Williams, died at Michael Boyles' ranch near this city early Monday morning, July 10, after a protracted illness. The deceased was an old resident here."

The 1900 Census indicates that Michael was living with his daughter and son-in-law, the Stockers, in Salmon at the that time. He died in their home on October 12, 1902 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Michael Boyle's obituary said that he was one of Lemhi County's oldest and most highly regarded citizens and was respected by all who knew him.

—Donald Boyle

Thomas and Maggie Long Boyle

Thomas Boyle Sr. was born in 1845 in Cappamore, Limerick, Ireland and married Maggie Long. A letter in 1867 from his brother, Michael Boyle, telling of the rich placer ground on Arnett Creek near Leesburg caused him to leave Ireland immediately for Idaho. Leaving his family in Ireland, he arrived in 1868 to mine with Michael on Arnett Creek until about 1870 when they settled on a large acreage at the mouth of a creek north of Salmon that was later known as Boyle Creek.

By 1880 Thomas had moved on to mine in the Gibbonsville area, although he listed himself in the census as a farmer. In 1883 Maggie Long Boyle and their fifteen year old son, Thomas (Tommy) W. Boyle, joined him on the Boyle Creek Ranch. About 1887 they moved to Salmon and a ran boarding house called The Salmon River Hotel.

It was opposite the Mathewson and Tewalt Livery Stable and the charge was $7 per week in 1888. At one time Maggie Boyle owned a restaurant located on the south side of Main Street between the Jack Steele Meat Market and the Pioneer Mercantile, which was in the building that is now Sessions Furniture at the corner of Main and Center. An item in the Salmon newspaper said "Mrs. Maggie Boyle has rented her house on Main Street to R. P. Quarrels, who has removed his office and residence there to. Mrs. Boyle has moved into a small house on Main Street one door west of the residence of William Peterson."

In addition to their son, Tommy Boyle, Thomas and Maggie had two daughters. Mary Boyle who married William Ritchey and later lived in San Diego, California, and another daughter who married M. R. King.

Maggie Long Boyle's sister, Kate, also came to this country from Ireland in 1883 and later married William W. Flemming. They were residents of Salmon in January 1891 when word was received of the death of Maggie and Kate's mother, Mrs. Long. On December 9, 1891 it was reported that "W. W. Fleming has leased the New York Lodging House in Pocatello and will run the same in first class style". Bazil, their son, who later became Fire Chief at Pocatello and died in a fire there.

Thomas and Maggie Boyle later moved to Anaconda, Montana and were living there in 1891, according to an item in the *Idaho Recorder* on March 1891. Maggie Long Boyle drowned in 1905 and Thomas Boyle died about 1916 or 1917 in Anaconda, Montana. They are both buried in Butte, Montana.

—Donald Boyle
—History Committee

NATIONAL BANK

Thomas W. Boyle "Tommy" in Salmon

Thomas W. Boyle

Thomas W. Boyle, known as Tommy, was born October 28, 1867 in Cappamore, Limerick, Ireland. His father had left Ireland, arriving in Leesburg in 1868 and fifteen year old Tommy and his mother joined him at the Boyle Creek Ranch in the spring of 1883. He learned the blacksmith trade and worked at various mines around Salmon until he met Arville Louise Frerey or Frary, at Shoup, Territory of Idaho. They were married there on December 27, 1888. While living at Shoup their first child, Mary Boyle, was born on October 14, 1889. People said they never saw a more devoted father than Tommy Boyle with his baby daughter. He would hurry home to play with her every day. When she died quite unexpectedly on March 26, 1890, at the age of five months, he was beside himself with grief.

The next March was a happier time, as on March 9, 1891 a son, Thomas E. Boyle, was born in Shoup, Idaho. On August 3, 1892, the Salmon newspaper reported that "on Monday afternoon, while Tommy Boyle was on his way to this city with a load of hay, he had the bad luck to smash one of his wagon wheels to smithereens just as he struck the farther end of the Lemhi bridge and narrowly escaped being thrown in the river".

By January 1, 1893, when Claude New Year Boyle was born, the family was living in Gibbonsville, Idaho. The *Gibbonsville Miner* reported in March of 1896 that "there was a break-in and robbery at the Thomas Boyle root house, in which the burglars got away with two slabs of bacon and about sixty pounds of beans, along with coffee, tea and lard". The culprits were never apprehended. On October 19th of that same year, Edna Ann Boyle was born and four years later on September 19, 1900, Gladys Boyle was born in Gibbonsville, Idaho.

In May of 1902 Arville Boyle gave birth to a baby boy who lived only a few hours. He is interred in the Gibbonsville Cemetery.

Sometime during the next few years Thomas and Arville separated and she moved to Butte, then to Boise, Idaho, and later to Portland, Oregon. The *Idaho Recorder* of July 8, 1904 had this item: "Thomas Boyle returned last of the week from Missoula with his two sons who have been attending school there."

In 1905 Thomas married Sarah Armstrong Wallace in Elko, Nevada. Sarah was born in Brussels, Ontario, Canada on March 6, 1863. Her first marriage was to Malcom Wallace. Thomas worked in the mines around Virginia City, Nevada for about two years and in 1907 they returned to make their home at the Ulysses Mine on Indian Creek. Tommy worked as a gold quartz miner, foreman and steel sharpener. He held the title of the fastest bit sharpener of any

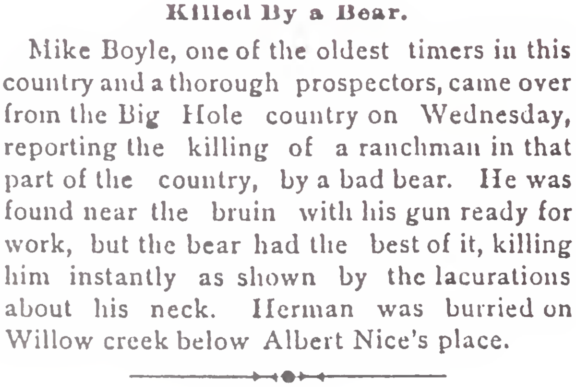
First & third from left: Tommy and Sally Boyle At Ulysses - 1936

blacksmith in the U. S. At Ulysses, Sarah was the postmaster in June 1910. They also worked at Camp Cobalt, Idaho.

Sarah Boyle died at her home in Ulysses on December 20, 1940. Tommy stayed on at Ulysses and lived alone for many years. He always planted a garden kept a good wild meat supply and cut his winter wood. He continued to work at his mine, the Sally W., many hours every day and he proudly drove a 1929 Ford pickup. In his later years he spent the summers at his home at Ulysses and the winters in Salmon with his son, Claude, until his death on May 8, 1955 at the age of 88. He died of pneumonia while hospitalized after a fall which resulted in a broken hip.

Tommy Boyle was truly one of the most well known and well liked men to have lived in Lemhi County.

—Donald Boyle
—History Committee



Killed By a Bear.

Mike Boyle, one of the oldest timers in this country and a thorough prospectors, came over from the Big Hole country on Wednesday, reporting the killing of a ranchman in that part of the country, by a bad bear. He was found near the bruin with his gun ready for work, but the bear had the best of it, killing him instantly as shown by the lacurations about his neck. Herman was burried on Willow creek below Albert Nice's place.

Glenn S. and Grace Smith Bradley

Glenn Strawn was born in Boise, Idaho, August 27, 1905, to William F. and Ermina Strawn Bradley. When he was about five, the family moved to a place on Jesse Creek, west of Salmon. He graduated valedictorian of his class and completed a "Ranger's Short Course" from the University of Idaho. He was Ranger on the Salmon National Forest when he met Grace Elisabeth Smith, born May 9, 1913, to William Charles and Anna Perry Smith.

Grace played basketball all through high school and was salutatorian of her class, despite working much of that time. She was attending business school in Spokane when her mother died, she then returned home to help with the family. She was employed at the local forest headquarters when she met Glenn. Married May 24, 1934, their first home was at Copper Creek (now Cobalt) Ranger Station. She had much to learn about her new life; drive a car on forest roads, shoot a rifle, throw a diamond hitch on pack horses, order groceries to last the entire winter, prepare meals at any time with little warning of guests, and meet many emergencies. Glenn's hours in the forest were long. She once said if she ever wrote a book it would be titled *And Glenn Was Gone*. A knowledgeable valued resource was Mrs. Belle O'Connor of Forney. The nearest young couple for socializing was Willard and Beulah Rood on Big Creek. Grace adapted to all this.

Glenn enjoyed history, loved poetry, and played the violin by ear. They knew the art of taking advantage of even limited amounts of free time for picnics, sports, time with family and friends. They passed this gift on to their children.

In 1936 Glenn was detailed to the North Dakota dust bowl area to help farmers with soil conservation. Following that, he was assigned for fourteen years to the Sawtooth National Forest. Winter months were spent in Hailey, the others at Shake Creek Ranger Station - two moves yearly!

In 1950, Glenn was transferred to the Caribou Forest; they lived in Pocatello, Idaho. He was active in Civil Defense for years, and worked with scouting and the Camp Fire Council. He also belongs to Masonic and Odd Fellow Lodges.

Their church has always been a major part of their lives.

Grace belonged to Eastern Star and Chapter BA, PEO. She enjoyed these, but her main priority always was maintaining a stable home environment as focus for family and friends. This greatly eased the impact of their many moves and activities.

Grace and Glenn had four children and twelve grandchildren. Barbara Ann Bradley was born August 19, 1935 in Salmon, she married Edward E. Hershberger on June 23, 1957 in Pocatello, Idaho. They had three children: John, Brenda and Sandra.

Glenn Strawn Bradley Jr. was born September 15, 1936 in Salmon. He attended his first rodeo in Salmon at age two weeks, this may account for his lifelong love of horses! Glenn Jr. married Carolyn Fishburn on January 31. 1960 in Pocatello, they later had four children: Karen Sue, Gala Ann, Glenda Marie, and Diane May. Jeanette Marie Bradley was born March 6, 1939, in Hailey, Idaho, she married John Lortz on August 27, 1960 in Pocatello. They were the parents of three children: Lisa, Victor and David. Patricia May Bradley was born February 18, 1942 in Hailey, Idaho, she married Paul Phillipson on May 19, 1965 and were the parents of two children: Mark and Andrea.

Grace passed away December 18, 1987 in Pocatello, Idaho. Glenn lives with his son on his farm near Shoshone.

—*Willa Smith Chaffee*

William F. and Erminna Strawn Bradley

William Faber Bradley, known as "Will" to family and "Brad" to friends, was born in Mexico, Missouri in 1860. His father died when he was an infant and his mother died when he was six years old. He lived with his maternal grandparents until age thirteen, at that time he started a mining career.

He had approximately two and a half years in school; the rest was self taught. Despite his lack of formal education, he was an avid historian and knew the Bible nearly word for word.

In his late teens, he traveled to Iowa and met the Strawn family. He crossed the plains with them in covered wagons. On this trip he met his future wife, sixteen year old Erminna Viola Strawn, called "Minnie" by family and friends. Minnie was born in Iowa in 1869.

Will and Minnie were married in 1885 in Rosita, Colorado. Their first child, Herbert William, was born there in 1886. They moved to Aspen, Colorado where two more children were born; Lee Cameron in 1888 and Cecile Minerva in 1892. They then moved to Cripple Creek, Colorado, where their son, Frank Bryan, was born in 1894. There last home in Colorado was New Castle. Their fifth child, Claudia Wiona was born there in 1898.

In 1902 Will and Herbert went by train to Boise, Idaho, and Minnie and the other children joined them later the same year. They lived in Boise until 1909, and their son, Glenn Strawn, was born in 1905. Both Herbert and Cecile were married during this time.

In 1909, Will and Lee traveled by train to Salmon to investigate the possibilities of developing a mine on what the family referred to as Coal Hill. This property was near where Chip Creek joins Jessie Creek. They decided to stay, so Minnie, Frank, Claudia, and Glenn came to Salmon by train.

Herbert and his family moved to Baker, Oregon until 1912, and then moved to Salmon. A story passed down through the family says that Herbert drove the first car, a Dodge, over the Leesburg Hill.

The first Bradley home in Salmon was on Fulton Street approximately two blocks above the Brooklyn School. But the Bradleys soon built a small cabin near the mine. This is where their daughter, Gladys Josephine, was born in 1910. Will was a great admirer of Napoleon and gave Gladys the middle name of Napoleon's wife - Josephine.

The cabin was too small for the entire family so the two older boys, Lee and Frank, slept in a tent with a wooden floor. Will and the boys still at home worked the mine and sold coal in Salmon.

Will homesteaded forty acres, about two miles below the mine on Jessie Creek. In 1912 with the help of Lee and Frank, he built a five room, log house with an attic. That remained the family home until Will's death in 1936. Minnie was cared for in private homes until her death in 1939. The property remained in the family, until Lee and his family moved there in the mid-forties. They lived there until the early sixties, when the property was sold and the original home destroyed.

Frank was the only child to serve in the military. He enlisted in the Marine Corps and served during World War I.

The seven Bradley children all married and had families. Herbert's children were Eletha, Leila,

Erminna Strawn and William Faber Bradley - 1934

Herbert Jr. and Joy. Lee's family was Noni, Lee Jr., Steve, Lee, Glenn, Dusty and Leota. Cecile had one child, Marion Lorance. Frank's children were Frank Jr. and Nellie. Claudia's family were Roy, Jessie, Ray, Athena, and Bernice Moore. Glenn's children were Barbara, Glenn Jr., Jeanette and Patricia. Gladys had a son, Bradley Naegle.

—Nellie Bradley Bunce

Orville and Beulah Brenneman

Two special people in Lemhi County were Orville and Beulah Winn Brenneman. They both were born and raised in Kansas. Orville was born in Dinnison on February 21, 1898, while Beulah was born in Coffeeville on October 4, 1897.

Orville moved to Caldwell and was part owner of a honey business. Beulah and Orville met when she became an employee. They courted and were married on December 23, 1923.

The couple moved to Salmon in 1925. Orville had various jobs at first, such as hauling ice for Allen Merritt and working at the ice cream plant located on the corner of Main and Daisy, where Steele Memorial Hospital stands today.

He later went to work at the Post Office as a clerk. In his job, he acted as the Indian Agent distributing their checks. They presented him with a warbonnet which is on display in the museum.

Beulah and Orville Brenneman

Orville was an accomplished carpenter. He could usually be found creating something himself or helping a friend with repairs. Many of the cabinets and finish work in the museum were done by him.

In 1928 a son, James "Jim", was born. He attended local schools, graduating from Salmon High School in 1946. He continued his education at the Montana School of Mines at Butte, then joined the Air Force. In 1972 he retired as a Lieutenant Colonel and now resides in Salem, Oregon with his family.

Beulah taught school in Lemhi County for many years. She especially enjoyed working with children with learning difficulties. Her efforts were concentrated in the first and second grades. Many of her students make their home in Salmon today. She made an impression on each one she taught . . . bringing out the very best that was in them.

In addition to teaching and domestic duties, Beulah taught herself to braille. She brailled all of Walt Morey's books written up to 1984. They were reproduced in Illinois and distributed to the blind. Mr. Morey gave her carte blanche to copy all of his books. The most popular being *Gentle Ben*.

Every year she dedicated the title page from her books to the Beta Sigma Phi chapters and P.E.O. In addition, she knit a tiny stocking for every member in her two favorite organizations.

Both were very active in establishing the Lemhi County Historical Museum. They contributed numerous interesting items, as well as, financial support during their lives.

Beulah was a trustee of the Salmon Public Library for over thirty-five years and was an active board member as long as health permitted. She was designated "Trustee of the Year" by the Idaho State Library Association for her long service and work on special projects. Beulah was instrumental in the development and growth of the Salmon Public Library which serves all of Lemhi County.

In 1935, the family took a walking trip to Stoddard Creek on the Middle Fork. After a few days, they arrived at Earl Parrots' cabin. Earl was a hermit, who had gone there for health reasons. He told Beulah she was the first white woman to visit his place.

The needy were always helped by the Brennemans, Jim recalls the many lunches he was asked to carry over to the Brooklyn School.

After their retirement in 1960, they traveled to all the states. Even flew to Hawaii in 1970 to be with Jim. Several trips to Mexico were taken with Tom and Maude Benedict.

At age 76, Beulah underwent open heart surgery. She recuperated quite well. Doctors said she was one of the oldest to have had this type of surgery at the time.

In 1983, Beulah and Orville celebrated their 60th wedding anniversary. The city honored them by naming them "Salmon's Valentine Sweethearts". They, at 86, were the oldest married couple in Lemhi County.

Beulah was a charter member of P.E.O. and active in O.E.S. She became an International Honorary Member of Beta Sigma Phi in 1976. The ladies of P.E.O. and Beta held beautiful memorial services when she passed away on July 28, 1984. In 1985, "in memory of Beulah Brenneman" was added to the name of the annual Beta Sigma Phi Scholarship.

Following Beulah's death, Orville remain in Salmon until 1987. He then moved to Salem to be near Jim. Failing health took him on May 19, 1988. Their ashes are scattered on Stormy Peak, a view they both loved.

Salmon will long remember their goodwill, generosity and help to others.

—James Brenneman
—Marsha Smith

Clyde Perry Brisbois

I was born on January 22, 1919 in Anaconda, Montana, the second of three sons born to Charles Bruce and Mildred "Lee" Perry Brisbois. My brothers were Charles "Chuck" Vernon and Elmer Franklin.

My family moved to Salmon in 1923 when I was four years old. My father was an auto mechanic in the building where the present Auto Parts Store is located. We lived upstairs.

We didn't live in Salmon too long when in 1925 we moved to San Diego for about ten years. We lived there during the Depression years.

Mother and Dad got a divorce in California and in 1934. Mother, Chuck, Elmer and myself moved back to Salmon. We stayed at the head of Fourth of July Creek with Jack Bowman and his wife for about a year. We moved to a little cabin just below Jack's place. We then moved into Salmon where Mother worked for Sara Andrews, Irman Gott's step-mother.

I remember while living in Salmon that I nearly got shot. Family friends, Margaret and Lynn Fowler, lived up on the bar. I used to tease Mrs. Fowler quite a bit and one day, while visiting, I did something and Mrs. Fowler said, "Clyde, if I had a gun, I would shoot you." She was just kidding. I said there was a gun on the mantle, but it was loaded. Earlier, I had taken my .32 pistol and placed it on the mantle for safe keeping. Mrs. Fowler hadn't heard me say it was loaded. She grabbed the gun, stuck it into my stomach and pulled the trigger . . . "click" . . . I grabbed her arm and pushed the gun away just as she pulled the trigger again . . . "bang" . . . there was a hole in the floor! We were all scared to death.

I drove truck for Fred Rose and Cotant Truck Lines, worked for the City Bakery and the City of Salmon. This was the time when Salmon was wide open (gambling, drinking, and ladies of the night).

Clyde Perry Brisbois, Sr. - 1940

I remember working for the Valley Chev. Co. owned by Eddie and Carl Papetti and Jack Bean. New cars were transported by railroad box cars to Darby, Montana. We traveled to Darby, unloaded the cars, and drove them back to Salmon. We'd travel over Lost Trail Pass which was a dirt road, at the time. Paved roads were few and far between. Most roads were dirt, rock, pot holes and plenty of washboards.

In 1937, I worked at the Ranger Mine out of 17 Mile. This was the same year I obtained my social security number.

My brother, Chuck, Irman Gott and myself started a little dance band and played for dances all around the area. We called the band the "Hi Hatters". Chuck played the sax, I played the trombone, and Irman the drums; his wife at that time, Wanda Worneck, was part of the band. There were others from time to time.

For fun we'd roller skate upstairs in Pioneer Hall, go to the Salmon Hot Springs, swim in the Salmon River, and play softball.

In 1940. while still working for Cotant Trucking in Salmon, two friends and myself decided to join the service. We didn't want to get drafted and war was imminent. We decided to join the Marines. However, I joined the Navy. I guess that decision saved by life. The other two were killed in World War II.

After six years in the Navy and having married Rose Crnkovich of Tendoy, Idaho on May 29, 1943 in San Diego, California, we made our home in Pocatello, Idaho.

I worked for C. Ed Flandro Ford selling cars; opened a car lot with Carl Papetti and eventually went into construction and retired in 1984 in Pocatello.

Rose and I raised ten children (refer to Rose Marie Crnkovich Brisbois for names and birth dates).

—Clyde Perry Brisbois, Sr.
—Denise M. Bender

Rose Marie Crnkovich Brisbois

I was born October 18, 1923 in Tendoy, Idaho, the seventh of eight children born to Milan and Antonia Palian Crnkovich.

I was raised and attended school in Lemhi and graduated salutatorian of the 1940 Leadore High School Class. I continued my education and graduated from Great Falls Commercial College.

My best friend, Dorothy Pugh Love and I went through all twelve years of school together. We were very ambitious and by the end of our sixth grade we had finished seventh grade.

I remember attending my first movie when I was in the sixth grade. Our school teacher wanted the class to see "Midsummer Nights Dream". It was playing at the Roxy.

I remember gas cost about twenty-five cents per gallon or less.

The *Recorder Herald* was the news publisher and the *Pathfinder* was a monthly periodical. I could hardly wait for these to come out. I loved reading and would read anything I could get my hands on.

I remember the homestead house at Tendoy (Hwy 28, mile post 112). It was very small. With eight children, you can imagine how crowded we were in a one room house.

I remember when we took baths once a week, we'd have to get water into the house, heat it on the wood burning stove and pour it into the tub. We all used the same water. With everyone in the same room as you were bathing, I remember as the girls started developing, they bathed in their slips.

I remember the out-house and how popular the Sears Catalog was.

Rose Marie Crnkovich Brisbois

I remember Papa being so sick when I was young. When he died, Mrs. Mahaffey came to press his suit. Mama was in the rocking chair when the undertaker came in. He was putting Papa in a box and I was kicking and fighting with him to leave Papa alone. I had to be restrained.

I always thought I would have become a Catholic Nun if I had been exposed to some literature on them when I was younger. Instead, at age sixteen I met Clyde Perry Brisbois through his brother Chuck. My best friend, Maxine Bishop, was Chuck's girlfriend.

Clyde joined the Navy and I moved to Great Falls for college. We corresponded for a couple of years while I attended college. I then moved to Pocatello. We were married May 29, 1943 in San Diego, California. Six children were born of the marriage, namely; Clyde "Sparky" Perry, Jr. born August 26, 1944, Michael Barry born May 28, 1947, Denise Marie born August 27, 1948, Valerie Ann born March 20, 1950, Richard Anthony born January 22, 1952 and Julie Rose born March 21, 1956. In January, 1969, Clyde's brother, Elmer died leaving four children. We raised Michele Rene born April 28, 1962, Diana Dawn born July 17, 1964, Elmer Franklin II born July 8, 1965, and Eula "Lulu" Mae born April 12, 1967.

While living in Pocatello, Clyde worked as a car salesman for C. Ed Flandro Ford and then opened his own business with Carl Papetti. He eventually worked in construction and retired in 1984.

I worked as a bookkeeper in accounting for many years and worked for Rowland's Dairy and J.R. Simplot until I retired in 1986.

We have lived in Pocatello most of our married life and continue living there. Clyde is an exercise enthusiast and enjoys working in the yard and around the house. I enjoy reading and keeping up with our children, seventeen grandchildren and one great granddaughter.

NOTE: In 1987, Rose was discovered to have cancer. For the next four years she fought a fierce battle for her life. Finally, on September 5, 1991 she discovered she had yet another battle to fight, she could fight no more. She took control of her life and after saying her goodbyes to family and friends, she died at her home on September 23, 1991 in the loving presence of her family.

—Rose Marie Crnkovich Brisbois
—Denise M. Bender

George and Mary Swainston Broadbent

George Thomas Broadbent was born October 21, 1871 in Franklin, Onedia County, Idaho. He was the son of Enoch Broadbent and Keturah Ann Lund.

Mary was born on July 9, 1884 in Franklin, Oneida County, Idaho. She was the daughter of Harriet Ann Hughes and Ebenezer James Swainston.

During the 1890's, George lived in the Salmon River country, in the Middle Fork of the Salmon River area, and near the Yellow Jacket Mine. George came to Lemhi County with a friend he had grown up with named Joe Gosslin. While in the area, George and Joe and another man named Jim Adams lived on a ranch on the Middle Fork of the Salmon River. There they raised a garden and packed out the produce to the Yellow Jacket Mine by pack trains, they sold it to get supplies. While at this ranch, they had a pretty "hairy" experience. The ranch had earlier been abandoned, and the law was that a squatter could move in. One called the "Horned Toad" went over to kill the three partners. George and Jim Adams were pretty shrewd, and they knew what they were going to try and do. They fed them supper, and gave them a place to sleep. George noticed that the "Horned Toad" kept raising up and looking around. George asked him what was wrong, and he replied that he couldn't sleep. He was told to rest then, and to lie down. George and Jim kept guard all night, and the next morning the outlaws were fed and told to get on down the trail and not to look back. They did just that and the three partners didn't have any more trouble with these bad men.

After about eighteen months of living at the ranch, Joe and Jim left, but George stayed and worked as a deputy sheriff at the Yellow Jacket Mine. He captured and arrested a Swede for disturbing the peace. They didn't have a jail, so George tied him to a tree with a chain. The Swede, half drunk, sang to George all night. He kept saying, "I've got to go back to Beauty", meaning Butte, Montana. This tickled George and he really laughed when he told about it. George also worked as a road supervisor from Leesburg Hill to Yellow Jacket Mine, or the end of the road.

George was a good friend of the Indians who lived just outside of Salmon in an Indian village. He would take them hides to be tanned. The Indian women would wonder and talk between themselves as to what he wanted, in their language. George would wait a while and listen to them, and then he would reply in their language. This really thrilled them. He was always fair with them, and always took them meat after they got through trading. George was also a good friend of Chief Tendoy, Chief Sang's son.

George had a good singing voice, and people used to pay him to sing until two or three in the morning on the streets of Salmon.

Because George was a "Mormon" and not ashamed of it, the ranch on the Middle Fork where he lived with his two partners was called the "Mormon Ranch". He didn't know that this had happened until he came back with his family to live in the Salmon River country some thirty-six years later.

Mary and George were married in Afton, Lincoln Wyoming on December 23, 1900. The marriage was

Broadbent Family except for Orson and Lee FRONT ROW: Georgia, Mary, George, & Audrey, BACK ROW: Mary Delsa, LaRue, Venna, Reed S., Wanda & Pearl

later solemnized in the Logan Temple, Logan, Utah on April 11, 1939.

George Thomas and Mary Emily Swainston Broadbent moved to Salmon in November of 1929. They had nine children at home, and two daughters who were married. One lived in St. Anthony, Idaho and the other lived near Drummond, Idaho. The Broadbent family came from Marysville, near Ashton, Idaho.

After moving to Salmon, George and Mary along with their family raised lovely gardens and were very generous with the results. While people were still living over at Leesburg, the two older sons hauled garden produce to sell over by team and wagon. George knew many of the people who lived there from having lived in the Salmon River country earlier. These were depression years, and the family did anything they could to help keep food on the table and make payments on the mortgage on the little piece of property they had purchased. George had a reputation for being honest, so they had been allowed a small down payment of $50 on the land. Several of the older family members worked away from home and helped make payments on the property. One year the family raised some beautiful cantaloupe on a very rocky portion, the rocks held the heat and created a climate warm enough for the melons to mature even after the sun went down.

The younger Broadbent children attended school in Salmon. I remember walking to school. When it was really cold, you learned to hurry when walking across the Salmon River to get to the Brooklyn School as the steam rising from the river really cooled a person off.

On May 9, 1939, George passed away from a stroke, leaving Mary with two fairly young daughters still at home. By the end of 1942, all of Mary's sons were serving in the armed forces in World War II. Reed was in the Army, Orson was in the Marines, and Lee was in the Navy. They served our country honorably and helped defend our freedoms.

George and Mary had eleven children, and they raised their family without help from the government. Mary maintained that if parents want to find a way to take care of the children they invite into the world, they can find a way to do it. Their children are as follows: Mrs. Pearl Broadbent Grover born May 29, 1902 presently living in Ashton, Idaho. Mrs. Vera Broadbent Young born April 30, 1904 presently living in St. Anthony, Idaho. Reed Broadbent born July 17, 1906 passed away August 8, 1985. Orson S. Broadbent born September 9, 1909 now living in Pocatello, Idaho. Mrs. Venna Broadbent Paulsen born February 14, 1911 living now in San Bernadino, California. Mrs. Wanda Broadbent Bardin born January 1, 1914 passed away January 19, 1991. Leland S. Broadbent born May 20, 1916, passed away February 10, 1988. Mrs. LaRue Broadbent Poulsen born July 17, 1919 living in Smithfield, Utah. Mrs. Mary Delsa Broadbent Poulsen born December 30, 1921 living in Riverside, California. Mrs. Audrey Broadbent Jenson born June 19, 1924 living in Tendoy, Idaho and Mrs. Georgia Broadbent Cheney born October 4, 1927 living in Riverside, California.

The Broadbents were members of "The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints". Mary worked in the Primary Association of her church with the children for many years, and was Primary President for six years. Mary passed away on October 15, 1967 in Riverside California. She was buried by her husband in the Salmon Cemetery, and later their oldest son Reed was buried beside them.

George and Mary were good neighbors and respected by all who knew them. The property they purchased is about two miles south of Salmon, and was purchased by Carl Heckendorf in 1988.

—Audrey B. Jenson

Paul A. and Jean Poe Brog

Paul Brog Sr. came to America from Switzerland. He made his way west making cheese. He met and married Frieda Kaufmann who lived in Driggs, Idaho. They had one son, Paul A.

T. G. Poe came from Texas to California, where he married Helen Graham. They had four children: Jean, Robert and Donald (twins), and Ginger. They moved to Idaho the year Jean was a Junior.

Paul and Jean met in Blackfoot, where Paul Sr. owned and operated Blackfoot Creamers. T. G. Poe was a building and concrete contractor.

After attending college at Logan, Utah, Paul Jr. moved to Salmon in the spring of 1951 to run his father's cheese factory. On July 8 of that same year, Paul and Jean were married in Blackfoot and they returned to Salmon to make their home.

Paul and Jean's first daughter, Sheryl Lyn, was born in February of 1954. A second Daughter, Kathy Lea, was born in November of 1955.

The following year Paul bought his father's interest in the business and began major renovations. The name was changed to Salmon Valley Cheese, Inc. This was the first company to use Salmon Valley vs. Salmon River. Thus began the ever expanding business that was to include many kinds of cheese, a candy line, a sales room, a second cheese factory and a thriving mail order business.

Paul and Jean were extremely involved in their new community. They enjoyed dances at the Carmen Grange. Paul joined the Elks in 1954 and later became Exalted Ruler. While Paul was Exalted Ruler the family traveled to convention in New York and returned home via a milk truck. Paul joined the

Brog Family

Volunteer Fire Department in 1959 and was Secretary for a time. In 1960 they were charter members of the JayCees and JayCee Ettes. Paul was district vice president and Jean was treasurer for the state association. They were active in the Chamber, who's motto was "See It Through in 62", talking about the museum. They both helped with organizing Salmon River Days yearly. Jean was a charter member of Beta Sigma Phi in 1962, and became one of their first presidents. She was also active in Parent Teacher Organization and a past president.

The Brog family and the Rolla Briggs family built homes on Williams Lake in 1960. The lake provided a great spot for friends and family to fish, boat ride, ski and experience mountainous driving. Its been said Brog had the fastest boat, car and jeep in Lemhi County.

The family home was built by T. G. Poe. It is located behind the Blue Cross Vet Clinic. The rest of the area was a large pasture, where they kept their horses.

In September 1967, a third daughter, Paula Jean was born.

In 1971 Paul formed a partnership with Ed and Eddie Gossner. They purchased a two hundred and three acre farm in Nampa, Idaho. They built a large cheese factory on the farm and named it Swiss Village Cheese, Inc.

This new expansion meant the Brog family moving to Nampa. Paul, Jean and Paula moved in the fall of 1971. Kathy stayed in Salmon until December of that year, when she transferred to Meridian High School. Sheryl remained in Salmon, staying with the Santee family, until graduation that year.

—Sheryl Amar

Burrell and Ruby Brough

Albert Burrell Brough, the second son of Frederick and Mary Alice Clowes Brough, was born in Salmon on June 10, 1897. His brother, Frederick Jr., was three years older.

His father and mother owned the Brough House, which was a saloon and hotel. Later they bought the Salmon Hot Springs.

Ruby Wyant was born November 11, 1896 in the Salmon area (up Gertson Creek). She was the third daughter born to Clarence Montana and Louella Shottler Wayant. She and her two older sisters, Grace and Pearl were later joined by a brother, Glen and sisters; Audrey, Maud and Ida. Clarence was a gold-miner and farmer.

Both Burrell and Ruby had their schooling in Salmon. Burrell worked at the Hot Springs, was a cowboy, mined in Butte, then enlisted during World War I. Ruby worked for the Lemhi Telephone Company and later got her teacher's certificate. She taught in Gilmore and various other one-room schools in the area.

Ruby and Burrell were married on June 22, 1918 in Salmon. They operated the Salmon Hot Springs in partnership with James and Leona Turnbull (an uncle and aunt). The Hot Springs at that time was a very popular spa and hotel. Meals were served and many people "wintered" there. It was also the County poor farm.

On May 31, 1920, Burrell and Ruby's first child, Richard Burrell, was born at the Hot Springs. They continued to live there for three or four years and then moved to Portland, Oregon, where Burrell became a plastering contractor. On February 3, 1928, their daughter, Barbara was born.

Burrell and Ruby moved back to Salmon in 1933. During the following years, Burrell mined the Ringbone Cayuse Mine; plastered many buildings in

Ruby and Burrell Brough, 1950

Salmon, one of these was the High School; hauled milk, lumber and garbage in his "dray"; started the first taxi in Salmon, which his son helped him operate. He bought the back portion of the Shoup building and turned it into a warehouse. At this location he had storage, second-hand furniture, antiques and wholesale beer and pop.

For forty-five years, Ruby and Burrell lived on Main Street in the white house with green shutters that was surrounded by flowers. During this time, Ruby was very active in Home Service for the Red Cross during World War II, P.E.O., and Rebeccahs. She kept account books for Burrell and was busy with Girl Scouts and Theta Rho girls.

Richard married Hazel Waterman from Texas in 1946 and moved to Tuscaloosa, Alabama. They have two boys and a girl.

Barbara married Louis Gagermeier from Montana in 1948 and moved to Missoula, Montana. They have two boys and twin girls.

Burrell sold the warehouse to Gary Boyce and retired. He died in November 1978 in Salmon. One year later, (1979) Ruby died in Missoula. They are both buried at Salmon.

One cannot put into words the close-ties Ruby and Burrell had with each other and the Salmon community. Burrell boasted that he knew every kid and dog in town by name. Ruby filled her life with a love of family, friends and knowledge. Both left everyone a legacy of love, laughter and trust.

—Barbara Brough Gagermeier

Fred Brough, Sr.

Fred Brough, born August 18, 1863 in Bradford, England, immigrated with his parents, John and Eliza Clarke Brough, in 1865 as Mormon converts to Salt Lake City, Utah. John quarrelled over the church's censorship of the non-Mormon Deseret News and left the church. When economic sanctions were applied against John's tailor shop, the Jewish banking family hired him as a janitor for the Walker Bank & Trust. John resembled the Mormon Bishop Romney, when anyone greeted him as Bishop Romney he would hit them with his cane!

At age fifteen, Fred was working at the Fort Hall

TAXI AND DRAYAGE

Fred Brough at the Brough House

Indian Agency Store where he enjoyed indian wrestling with the young braves. Once he averted an indian attack by bringing out bushels of apples as gifts to the war party.

During the gold rush in Idaho, Fred found a lucrative trade playing cards in the mining camps. Fred acquired many mining properties throughout his lifetime. Fred settled in Salmon in the 1890's with his friends George Broadbent and John Gaver and helped his cronies acquire property. Fred built the Brough House on the corner of Main and Center Streets, this pioneer business included a hotel, cafe, tavern and barber shop. Fred was generous by nature and never turned away anyone who was hungry or in need.

On November 23, 1893, Fred married Mary Alice Clowes in Salt Lake City. Alice's sister, Leona, was the wife of Fred's younger brother, John. Both families built homes on the Brooklyn Bar facing the Salmon River. Fred and Alice had two sons, Frederick John, born December 8, 1894, and Albert Burrell, born October 6, 1897.

They hired a Lemhi Indian woman to help with the housework and washing. One night they were awakened by the cries of the Lemhi woman sitting at the foot of their bed slashing herself in bereavement over the loss of her child, they quickly interceded and bound her wounds.

In 1903, Fred and Alice purchased the Salmon Hot Springs and made extensive renovations. Alice took sole possession of this property in their divorce settlement in 1907 and the cattle were sold to Eddy Edwards for $10 a head, calves thrown in. Alice died December 2, 1918 in Visalia, California after contracting the flu while volunteering as a nurse during a flu epidemic.

Fred took his two sons by train to the Seattle World's Fair and accomplished a half-price fare for Burrell by dressing him in knickers to look younger.

Fred was a good wrestler and boxer with a poor temperament. When his temper was rising, his whistle was a signal to get out of the way! Once while carrying a watermelon next door to his grandson's party, he fell down in the alley and Ira Kilgore ran to assist him, but didn't get out of the way in time to avoid connecting with his swing.

The W.C.T.U. succeeded in controlling the local Democratic party, but Fred refused to vote the Republican ticket, although it was in his interest. No one was going to make him change his party! When Prohibition passed, his place was raided and all his finest stock was poured down the drain.

A Christmas tree was set up in the center of Main Street each year. Fred purchased a labrador puppy for Santa to present to his young grandson. This was followed by a registered Jersey cow and a blooded mare. Fred was always generous to his daughter-in-law and his grandchildren.

While his sons were in the service, Fred never wrote or sent any money. In 1919, when Freddie returned from France, Fred said to his son "it's all yours, take it, I retire!" A $25,000 debt was attached to this gift which was finally paid off in 1930. The Brough corner business was leased to Bob and Mable Detton, while Freddie and his family moved to the Hot Springs property.

After one of his toots, Fred was getting dressed and started yelling, "get me out of here!" Freddie rushed in to discover his father had put his one-piece longjohns on upside down! Open and drafty below — too loose on the arms and his head completely covered!

On January 21, 1931 Fred died of pneumonia at the Salmon Hot Springs. Later in 1931, the Brough House burned to the ground, ending a colorful era.

—Brough Family

Frederick John Brough

Frederick John Brough was born December 8, 1894 in Pocatello, Idaho to Fred and Mary Alice Clowes Brough. The Broughs lived in Salmon, Alice had expected a difficult birth and went to her sister's home (Leona Clowes Brough) near the Pocatello hospital.

Frederick was the center of attention until his brother, Albert Burrell, was born June 10, 1897. Sibling rivalry characterized their youth. Their chores included cleaning the hotel and making beds, generally ending in a pillow fight.

Their parents divorced when Freddie was thirteen.

Their father had a running battle with their teacher, active in W.C.T.U. For spite each morning, the boys were sent to school with their hair wetted down with whisky! Some of the Serbian boys were very envious because their hair was plastered down with butter!

Freddie learned to cook and run a cafe, hotel and tavern. They ran a hotel in Leadore for two years until it burned down.

Freddie was good at cards and gambled most of his life at cards, ranches, mines and resorts. Once, he and a friend headed for a fair in Dillon, Montana, with $1,500 to gamble. Near Birch Creek they were ambushed by robbers! There was gun fire! Quick thinking, Freddie swerved off the road through rocks and sagebrush to outrun them in the Haute mobile!

Freddie was a popular young man and courted many young ladies including Josephine King and Flossie Schutz. Finally, he met Loice LaNita Aldous, a young lady staying with her sister Roxie in Salmon. Being under age, Loice had her uncle Jack McFrederick declared as guardian. Jack McFrederick and Aunt Jeanette Steele were the witnesses at their wedding on April 1, 1922. Two sons were born of this union, Frederick Lowell, born August 13, 1923 and Carlyle Aldous, born April 4, 1931.

Freddie had been running the Brough House since his return from World War I. One weekend, he won $1,000 playing cards with Mr. Quarrells and others. He bought the house on Center Street next to the Brough House, which was his home in later years.

Fred was a member of the Salmon City Council until 1927 when he moved to the Salmon Hot Springs resort. Lemhi County contracted with him to house the county poor, however, they sent terminally ill and indigent patients who required full nursing care. A series of cooks (Kate Mullin, Pearl and Ida Wyant) and many other workers were involved. The dairy herd, livestock, poultry and large garden added to the success of this venture. In 1936, the county poor program ended and became a federal concern.

Bill Taylor supervised the remodelling of the Salmon Hot Sptings in 1935-36. The Hot Springs became a popular place to "swim, dine and dance". Eventually, when the depression deepened and competition increased, the First National Bank foreclosed. Charlie Snook moved the Broughs and all their furnishings back to Salmon. A second hand store had enough stock from the resort to last over three years. Although the bank wanted more property, attorney Preston Thatcher was able to retain the house in town, the Pope Shenon, the Ringbone Cayuse and the Yellow Jacket mines for the Broughs.

Carlyle, Fred & Lowell Brough 1944

Freddie was a life long friend of Dr. Hanmer and together they were responsible for the Salmon City Airport.

Freddie had been active in the Oddfellow Lodge and the B.P. Order of Elks. He was dedicated to the American Legion, serving as local commander and district commander.

During World War II, he was in charge of Salmon's Civil Defense and successfully organized and solicited funds for the Steele Memorial Hospital.

After the Hot Springs, he was affiliated with Lee and Margaret Fink in the Crescent Club, and later with Del Jones, Sr. in the Main Lounge.

Marital difficulties resulted in his wife divorcing him in 1943- 44.

Poor health plagued him in later life and he went to the Veterans Hospital in Boise several times. He loved lapidary work and made beautiful jewelry pieces.

Many friends, neighbors and kin visited and checked on him daily. He loved to tell stories and had a great sense of humor.

His health did not improve and he died on January 5, 1972 in Steele Memorial Hospital, bringing an end to another era.

—Brough family

Joshua and Ivy Harris Brower

Joshua Albert "Bert" Brower was born February 1, 1885 in Richmond, Utah to Joshua and Amelia Allen Brower. They moved to Idaho, where Bert grew up and spent most of his adult life.

There were no formal schools near his home so Bert received his early education from a person, chosen by parents in the area, to teach their children as best they could. He graduated from Ricks Academy in Rexburg, and later attended college in Logan, Utah and Missoula, Montana, where he studied forestry.

Bert married Ivy Harris on March 23, 1908. During the next few years Bert worked at various jobs while continuing his education and raising their children. He spent six summers driving a stage coach in Yellowstone National Park. This was before automobiles were allowed inside the park. After completing his forestry schooling he was assigned as a Forest Ranger on the Targhee National Forest at Victor, Idaho.

In 1922 Bert left the Forest Service and purchased the Victor Mercantile Company and changed the name to "J.A Brower and Son". The business prospered and two more stores were added in the Teton Valley. Unfortunately, the crash of 1929 and following depression, resulted in his losing the entire business.

Mr. & Mrs. Joshua A. Brower wedding picture, 1908

Bert returned to the Forest Service in 1933 on the Salmon National Forest in Lemhi County. This was the beginning of many happy and active years for the Brower family.

Bert was always an active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. A young man he served for two years as a missionary in Virginia and West Virginia. For six years he served as Bishop of the Victor Idaho Ward. While in Salmon he served several years as a member of the Lost River Stake High Council, and was active in the establishment of the Salmon Stake. He was involved in many community organizations and activities. He served as a member of the Salmon City Council and a Lemhi County Commissioner.

After leaving the Forest Service for the second time, Bert operated a gasoline business in Salmon and later, an awning business in Provo, Utah, where they moved in 1948. In 1962, when Bert was 77, they decided it was time to retire so they sold their home in Provo and moved to Southern California. A year later on September 8, 1963 Ivy passed away, after 55 wonderful years of marriage.

Three years later in January 1967, Bert married Effie Sharp Harmon, a life long friend. They resided in Riverside, California where Bert passed away on May 27, 1976, at age 91.

Bert Brower was a happy man. He loved people and people loved him. His life was an example of honesty and charity. Many lives were made happier as a result of his wise council and willingness to share their problems. Bert will be remembered for his beautiful tenor voice. He had an outstanding musical talent which he shared freely throughout his life.

Bert and Ivy had five children who were all born and raised in Idaho. Carl, the oldest, married Helen Stroud of Salmon. Carl died in 1978. Helen now resides in Salmon and Ojai, California. Venna married Willis E. Von Almen of Bedford, Wyoming. They live in La Mirada, California. Marjorie married Joseph W. Herndon of Salmon. Joseph died in 1968. Marjorie still resides in Salmon. Melvin married Gloria Ruppert and they live in Redondo Beach, California. Robert, the youngest, resides in Richfield, Utah.

—Venna Brower Von Almen

Achilles B. and Phoebe Brown

I'm Achilles B. Brown Jr., fourth child of Achilles and Myrtle Boice Brown. I was born May 4, 1919 in Hyattville, Wyoming. Our family of nine children, five boys and four girls, moved to Salmon in April of 1934. I was almost fifteen years old at that time. We camped on the bar for two or three weeks, then moved to a little ranch about six miles up Fourth of July Creek. We were there for two years.

Then we moved up the Salmon River about sixteen miles on the old Briney or Sugg's farm. We were there for about two years, then Dad bought a lot in the south end of Salmon, right next to the Frank Kirtley home. They were very good neighbors. The lot we bought had an old brick house on it with only two walls holding up the roof. The roof was okay, so we built a log house under it.

Dad and I and some of the boys ran a wood business at the time. We hauled off Leesburg Hill in winter and off Williams Creek in summer. Dad died in 1940 and so did the wood business.

I moved to Salt Lake City, Utah, shortly after Dad died. I worked construction, drove trucks and operated power shovels. I married Phoebe Elizabeth "Kay" Brown on June 22, 1942. I was inducted into the Army that fall and was released the next spring on a medical discharge.

Our first son, Achilles Lloyd, was born that spring.

I worked at the Utah Oil Refinery for a year then moved to Pocatello, Idaho, where I drove bus for Aberdeen Valley Stages. The wife had twins while we were in Pocatello, a boy and a girl. The boy died but Connie Kay lived.

We moved back to Salmon, Idaho in 1945. I went to work for the State Highway Department. Plowed snow on Lost Trail Pass until the spring of 1948, at which time we moved to Forest Grove, Oregon. I went to work for a logging and lumber company, as a mechanic, truck driver and power shovel operator. I stayed with them for twelve years. During this time, Terrie Lee and Bradley Scott were born.

Our oldest son, "Mike", and I had hayfever and asthma all year and it was getting worse. A drier climate might help, so we moved to Missoula, Montana in 1960. I worked for Montana Power Company. Our health improved. We lived here for ten years.

Then we bought a drive-in restaurant in Weiser, Idaho. We worked our butts off there for three years. Then we bought a little neighborhood grocery store. We lost our shirts on that. Our daughter, Connie, married and lived in Great Falls, Montana. She talked us into moving to Great Falls to manage a motel. We did that for three months and decided that wasn't for us, so we moved back to Missoula, Montana.

I went to work for the L.D.S. Church as a custodian. The last winter we spent there it reached 38 degrees below. We were getting older, but not any wiser, and didn't like the cold weather. On July 1, 1979, I transferred to Bend, Oregon. The wife and I worked as custodians at the L.D.S. Church until we retired January 1, 1985. I still work there part-time. We like it here in Bend and have been here twelve years. I go to Salmon once in a while to go steelhead fishing with my oldest brother, Scott Brown, who still lives there with his wife, Doris. I had good learning experiences while living in Salmon. Hope this fits in with the rest of the Salmonites. Thanks for the opportunity!

—Chill and Kay Brown

Alvin and Beulah Matteson Brown

William Alvin Brown was born in Ogden, Utah in 1864. His grandfather was Captain James Brown, who was the original founder of Ogden, first called Brownsville. Captain Brown purchased the tract of land where Ogden now stands from Miles Goodyear in 1847 for the sum of $3000. In 1848 he planted and raised the first crop of grain in Weber County. His son, James (or John) Martin Brown, married Alameda Wilson Dailey and they were the parents of Alvin Brown.

Alvin Brown married Beulah May Matteson, who was born in Harper County, Kansas in 1882. Her family came to Grey's Lake, Idaho in 1899. Beulah and Alvin met and married in Ogden where she had answered his newspaper advertisement seeking a wife. Twelve children were born to the couple. They were: Andrew, born 1901 (died 1901) at Grey's Lake; DuShane Harwood, born 1902 at Ogden; Beulah May, born 1904 at Idaho Falls; Dorothy Lucetta, born 1906 at Dillon; Albert Comstock, born 1908 at Dillon; Merrill Reeves, born 1910 at Bellevue; David Wilson, born 1912 at Ammon; Joy Muriel, born 1914 at Idaho Falls; Claire Marguriet, born 1916 at Idaho Falls; Patrick McKinley, born 1918 at Idaho Falls; Jennie Beatrice, born 1920 at Idaho Falls; and Lewis Orson, born 1924 at Salmon.

Hattie Matteson Bucher (Beulah's mother), Alvin and Beulah

Alvin Brown brought his family to Lemhi County in July 1921, arriving with a sheep camp wagon, a light spring wagon, and six saddle horses. The Browns spent their first summer up the Lemhi helping various ranchers with their haying, threshing and later, potato picking.

The family moved to town and rented a house on St. Charles Street, then moved to a house up on the Bar to spend the fall and winter. There was only one car in Salmon at the time, and it belonged to Dr. Hanmer. His son had a motorcycle that was very noisy. Alvin had a light wagon loaded with potatoes, beets, pumpkins, and squash, planning to take them home to store for the winter, but first stopped at Veal's Store to get something. While he was inside, Bill Hanmer came along on his motorcycle and scared the team, which headed up the hill towards home. Beets, carrots, broken squash, and pumpkin were scattered all the way to the house. Mr. Brown had to go bach and pick up everything off the road that had not been ruined.

The family moved to Sandy Creek for one year, then to Haynes Creek for two years, and finally moved to a house on the old Lemhi Road that now belongs to Mildred Miller, where they lived for about five years.

The oldest son, Shane, built a two-story log house that stood between the Lemhi River the sawmill (Phillip's now). Alvin and Beaulah moved to this house about 1929, and they lived there until their deaths in 1945 and 1946.

—Gayla Kaiser

Bill and Pauline Brown

Bill Brown was born December 15, 1941, in Salmon, Idaho to Scott and Doris Brown. His early life was spent in Salmon. The family moved to Pocatello for a short period in the early 50's and then back to the family home in Salmon.

Bill discovered at an early age that he had an ability and desire to work with horses. As a teenager, he was still small enough to be a jockey, so spent a good deal of time at the fairgrounds riding for various trainers, including his uncle, Vernon Kelsey, John W. and Fred Snook, and Kenneth "Brownie" Brown. Some of his fondest memories are of a road trip with Brownie on the Montana race circuit.

Upon graduation from high school in 1960, Bill joined the Salmon National Guard unit and in September of that year was sent to Fort Ord, California, for six months of active duty. After his tour of duty, Bill worked various jobs and in December of 1961 began at the Salmon branch of Idaho First National Bank.

Pauline Pattee was born February 25, 1943, at Salmon to Paul and Mary Pattee of Tendoy. She lived at Tendoy on the family ranch, attending grade school at one of the last one-room schools in Idaho, and was active in 4-H. She commuted to Salmon for high school, graduating in 1961 as an honor student. September of that year found her in Pocatello attending Grimm's College of Business. After a five month course, she returned to Salmon where she worked briefly for Charles Herndon before joining the staff at the Department of Public Assistance.

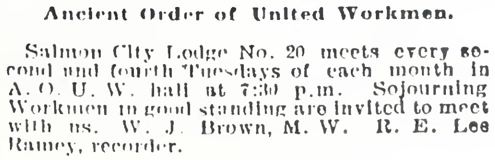
In March of 1962, Bill and Pauline were married in Idaho Falls. Two daughters, Nikki Sue and Paula Raye, were born while they lived in Salmon.

Bill has worked for Idaho First National Bank, now known as West One Bank, for nearly thirty years, living in Salmon, Wendell, Weiser, Council, and Homedale. Pauline has worked as a Deputy County Clerk in Washington, Adams, and Lemhi Counties and as a secretary at West One Bank in Marsing.

They were leaders of a 4-H horse club in Weiser and were very involved with and supportive of their daughters with the horses and youth rodeos. They have been active in community activities in all the towns they have lived in.

Bill and Pauline enjoy exploring beautiful Idaho and spending time with their children and grandchild.

—Pauline Brown



Ancient Order of United Workmen.

Salmon City Lodge No. 20 meets every second and fourth Tuesdays of each month in A. O. U. W. hall at 7:30 p.m. Sojourning Workmen in good standing are invited to meet with us. W. J. Brown, M. W. R. E. Lee Ramey, recorder.

Chill and Myrtle Brown

On May 15, 1901, a family consisting of Ebenezer and Clara Little Brown and their seven sons started for the Big Horn Basin in Wyoming. They had one covered wagon pulled by a four-horse team, one light wagon pulled by a two-horse team, one span of mules and a herd of range horses. Ten year old Achilles (Chill) was one of the two older boys who drove the extra horses all the way to the little town of Lovell.

Chill Brown grew to manhood on ranches and in the mountains of the Big Horn area, becoming a skilled horseman, hunter, and guide, learning most of these things from his father.

Myrtle Boice also came to the Big Horn Basin as a girl, with her parents, Martin Calvin and Louisa Marshall Boice. They came from Oxford, a very small town in southern Idaho. They, too, traveled with teams and wagons, and some cattle; their route of travel was up through Idaho, over to Anaconda then east to Billings, Montana, and south to Lovell, Wyoming.

Myrtle was born April 19, 1893 at Oxford, Idaho. As the youngest of twelve children, she was dearly

Achilles and Myrtle Boice Brown on their wedding day 1911 loved and cared for by her older brothers and sisters.

She and Chill attended the same school and sang in the choir in the same church. Romance later blossomed for these two young people and they were married November 30, 1911. They lived in one room of her widowed mother's house until spring.

The next winter, Chill worked for his Uncle John Boice in Anaconda; sawing mine props and railroad ties. Myrtle stayed in Lovell with her mother and did washing for a Mrs. Aldous to help with the living expenses.

Chill did many things to make a living—building fence, surveyor's assistant, ranching, and taking care of the cattle on the mountains for the Shoshone Cattle Co., and acting as the guide for a dude ranch that offered pack trips to eastern visitors.

Chill and Myrtle, with their nine children—Curtie, Scott, Doris, Chill (Jim), Larry, Dale, Lola, Louise and Fera (Chuck) moved to Salmon, Idaho in April 1934. They soon settled in and made a home for themselves in this good country. The first summer they lived on a Fourth of July Creek ranch. They next spent two years on the Suggs Ranch on Briney Creek, but moved to town after buying and remodeling an old house on Main Street. This was to be the Brown home for the following approximately thirty years. A wood business developed with Chill and his sons cutting, hauling, sawing and selling firewood.

Chill became ill in March of 1940, from what was diagnosed as an inoperable brain tumor. He died July 20, 1940, just six days before the birth of son Scott's first child, and was buried in Lovell, Wyoming.

Myrtle and the younger children lived on in the home until they all married and Myrtle was once more alone. She had always been active in the L.D.S. Church and kept busy there, made beautiful quilts for her families, and visited with her children. During World War II, she worked at Hill Field in Utah for several months. She died September 26, 1965 in Salmon and was buried at her beloved husband's side in Lovell.

Chill and Myrtle Brown were kind, caring people who made friends wherever they went, and were good neighbors to all, but the welfare and happiness of their children was always their main concern. Each summer since 1961, except for two or three years when Myrtle's health was too poor, a Chill Brown Family reunion has been held, and the tradition will carry on in their memory.

—Doris W. Brown

—W. F. Boxwell's stock of New Year goods is going off like hot cakes.

Dale Boyce and Viola Hymas Brown

I am the sixth child of Achilles and Myrtle Brown. There were nine children in this family. Included in our family are: Curtie Orr, Scott Brown, Doris Hicks, Achilles Brown Jr., Larry Brown, Dale Brown, Lola Tracy, Louise Rice, and Fera Brown.

The family moved from Sheridan, Wyoming to Salmon, Idaho in April of 1934. When we first arrive, we went up on the Bar and lived in a tent on the banks of Jesse Creek. While there, we got acquainted with the folks along the creek; the Gautiers, Castles, Jack Bowman and over the hump and up the river a ways was the Krileys.

We stayed there that summer and in the fall, we got a house in town to move into, so the kids could go to school. It was a big house and we shared part of it with the Walt Parmenter family. Next, we got a farm up the Salmon River about fifteen miles, it then belonged to the Suggs family. As time went on, Dad bought a lot with an old brick house on it. We tore down the walls and laid up logs under the roof, it was a comfortable home. We lived next to Frank Kirtley and became great friends.

We began to haul firewood and sold it for $5.00 a cord. We started out with a team and wagon hauling wood from Williams Creek and also off Leesburg just west of town. We hauled wood for several years and finally were able to buy a one and a half ton truck. We built a saw rig which we could take where ever we bought timber. At one time, we had over two hundred cord stacked up on the lot. As winter came, the orders for wood came in from December to February and our stock pile was all gone. The boys got jobs elsewhere and finally the wood business folded up.

Our father, Chill Brown, died on July 20, 1940. We continued to live in the house and care for our mother. The older children were married by now and had families of their own. The younger ones continued to go to school.

BACK ROW: Charlotte, Cindy & Dianne, **FRONT ROW:** Boice, Viola Hymas & Dale Brown

In 1943, I decided to work for the Forest Service. I went down to Indianola Ranger Station and was stationed on Ulysses Mountain Lookout. Clint Quenel was ranger at that time with Jim Mahoney as assistant. Marion Mahoney (Jim's wife) was switch board operator between there and Salmon. I stayed for several summers.

In 1951, I married Viola Hymas from Rexburg. The summer we were married, we went over in the Middle Fork country. We stayed at Barnard Guard Station on the middle fork of the Salmon River. The Forest Service work was seasonal and in the fall we went down to Ogden, Utah to work for Utah General Depot, which was a military installation.

After about a year of working in Utah, we came back to Idaho and found work where ever we could. I began working for Salmon area farmers. I worked for Dave Schultz and Harold Gilpin at Big Flat, and Jack Haney and John Kauer at Leadore. Along the way, there were four children added to our family: Rosa Dianne Reaves, Cindy May McLean, Dale Boice Brown Jr., Myrtle Charlotte Waddoups.

In 1968, the grass looked a little greener over the fence, so we moved to Rockland, Idaho which is the end of the line. We enjoy coming back to Salmon to visit our family, friends and acquaintances.

—Dale B. Brown

Ferrel Scott and Doris Webb Brown

Ferrel Scott Brown was born October 3, 1915 in Lovell, Wyoming, the second of nine children born to Achilles and Myrtle Boice Brown.

Scott attended Lovell and Sheridan schools during the winters, summers were spent in the Big Horn Mountains, helping his father with the cattle. Later on, he and his dad worked as guides for groups of "dudes" on pack trips in those mountains. He loved the mountains, as did his dad.

In April of 1934, the Brown family moved to Salmon. Scott drove a 1929 Chevrolet truck loaded with furniture and household equipment; sister, Curtie, drove a Model T touring car filled with Mom and the younger kids; Pa and the other two boys loaded the farm equipment upon three horse drawn wagons and led the extra horses all the way to Salmon. The autos made the trip in five days, while the wagons were on the road twenty-eight.

The family settled in and all those old enough found employment of some kind. Scott worked in ranches, drove freight truck, plowed snow and graded roads for the State Highway Department, and drove Salmon River Stages for seven years. His longest employment was twenty-nine years with Idaho Power Company, Scott retired in 1979.

Bill Brown, Doris Webb and F. Scott Brown, Coral Brown Petersen, Eve Brown Cole, Fiftieth wedding anniversary, May 28, 1988

Doris Jane Webb was born in Firth, Idaho on February 26, 1919, the eldest of the six children born to Alma and Coral Kelsey Webb. Alma was a farmer and the family lived upon farms at Shelley, Pingree, Roberts and North Fork.

Doris attended schools in Shelley, Pingree and Salmon and graduated with honors from the latter in 1937.

The Webb family moved from Roberts in the spring of 1934 to a ranch on the North Fork of the Salmon River, a place that seemed like heaven to this group of "flatlanders". The only bad experience in this place was the loss of wife and mother. Coral Kelsey Webb died July 6, 1937, leaving a mighty empty spot in the family unit.

Doris and Scott met during the summer of 1937 and were married May 28, 1938 at Blackfoot, Idaho. Three wonderful children blessed this union. Their first daughter, Coral, married Robert Petersen, a rancher and cattle dealer. They live at Frenchtown, Montana. A son, Bill, has been with West One Bank for nearly thirty years. He married Pauline Pattee and they live at Homedale, Idaho. Daughter, Eve, married Jay Cole and they live in Buhl, Idaho. They own and operate Vogue Cleaners there. Eleven grandchildren and five great grandchildren have been added to the family circle.

Scott has served on the City Council, the Fire Department, as a Depot Precinct Committeeman, and was Lemhi County Fair Board Chairman for sixteen years. He also served in the Army most of 1945, at Fort Wolters, Texas and Camp Crowder, Missouri.

Doris has been active in community projects and in the LDS Church. She was employed at Rigby's

Pharmacy for approximately twenty years, retiring shortly after Scott did, so that she could spend more time with him.

Except for a summer in Clearfield, Utah, where Scott operated heavy machinery in the construction of Hill Air Field Base, and a couple years in Pocatello acquiring more training for Idaho Power Company, the Browns have lived at 1600 Shoup Street, in a house that began as two small rooms and a "path". A wooden, fifty-gallon barrel mounted on a horse drawn sled supplied the water for household use until the water lines were extended to the house nearly a year later. Scott and a brother-in-law, Sylvan Orr, dug the trench for the lines by hand. The City furnished the pipes and laid them. They allowed the Browns $4 per rod on their water bill for having the trenches ready for the installation of the pipe.

Doris and Scott enjoy traveling, hunting, fishing, gardening and visiting children, relatives and friends.

—Doris W. Brown

Robert Gary, Eleanor, Robert & Ronald William Aldous 1958

Florence Eleanor Brown

Florence Eleanor Brown was born May 9, 1922 at the Norton Ranch four miles north of Salmon, the fourth child of Walter S. and Ella L. Brown.

Eleanor was four years old when Walter bought the Bob Stocker Ranch, now the Nelson Angus Ranch. First the family moved into the brick house across from the Brooklyn school until school was out and they could move to the ranch.

This is where Eleanor grew up and received her schooling at the Salmon schools. First grade, she attended the Lincoln school which is where the baseball field now is. Second grade, she attended the Brooklyn school. Third and fourth grades were back at the Lincoln school. Fifth through eleventh grades were back to Brooklyn. She attended the new high school her senior year. That school is now the Junior High.

Eleanor remembers, "We all had to walk to school even in cold weather as there were no school buses then. When it was bitter cold, it was hard to get to school on time as we would stop at Rexall to get warm before going on."

When young, Eleanor entertained herself as there was no one that lived that close. She taught her dog to climb the ladder to the hay loft and she would jump out and hide. The dog was so smart, she hardly had time to hide! Another pastime was to make lunch and go up in the pasture for a picnic. The only thing wrong with that is that her sister, Myra made raisin cream pies and that was one thing Eleanor didn't like. She remembers, " We had many Norton, Morton and Brown picnics which we all enjoyed".

Another highlight was to go to Mahaffey's for two weeks every summer.

March 1941 Eleanor was employed at McPherson's and worked there nearly three years. She worked a year at Sturmers's Truck Line, then went to work for the Office of Price Administration until it was closed. From there, she was employed at Miller Brothers Truck Line until the spring of 1949.

On October 16, 1948 she married Robert Aldous. To this union were born two sons: Ronald William Aldous born on July 4, 1949 and Robert Gary Aldous born July 18, 1952. Robert later married Shawna D. Sager on August 17, 1973 and had three children.

In July, 1957 Eleanor went to work for John Igou, Lemhi County Assessor. She worked nine months for the Assessor then three months for the Treasurer. At that time the tax rolls were hand written. It was tedious work, but she enjoyed it. After the tax rolls were approved and the levies set, she typed the tax notices in duplicate.

She was employed there until November of 1964, when she applied for the Lemhi County Clerk and Recorder. She was appointed from several applicants to complete Paul Adam's term. In November 1966 she had to run for office for a four year term. She had competition that year and was told she didn't have a chance, however, she beat her opponent two to one. The next four terms Eleanor was unopposed. A remodeling project was started on expanding the courthouse in 1974 to include vaults and much needed space in the Treasurer, Assessor and Clerk's offices. Also to expand the Sheriff's office and better jail facilities, being completed in 9175. During this project there was much research on water rights, which involved the Clerk's office. In order to get to the copy machine, they had to go upstairs from the Clerk's office to the courtroom and then down the main stairs to the room where the copy machine was housed. She was Clerk and Recorder until March 1982, when she submitted her resignation.

Robert Aldous passed away May 18, 1978 at Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Eleanor and her son, Ron, were able to visit Hawaii in October of 1980, this was a highlight for her.

On March 20, 1982 Eleanor married Leslie L. Mund at Salmon, Idaho. They had attended school together as well as gone with each other when he was on furlough from the service.

She then moved to Shelby, Montana where Leslie owned and operated Culligan Soft Water. They sold the business February 1, 1985, but continued to make Shelby their home until October 1986 when they purchased their present home in Salmon, Idaho.

Since Eleanor and Les retired , they have gone to the World's Fair at Vancouver, Canada. They have traveled to Alaska, Texas, Oklahoma, South Dakota, North Dakota, Kansas, Nebraska, Nevada, Colorado, Wyoming, California, Missouri and New Mexico. They have toured the Redwoods, Yosemite, Kings Canyon, Sequoia, Glacier, Yellowstone, Grand Teton, Capitol Reef, Arches, Canyonlands, Zion, Bryce, Grand Canyon, Theodore Roosevelt, Wind Caves and Badlands National Parks. Visited Devil's Tower National Monument, Mount Rushmore, International Peace Gardens, Air Force Academy, Death Valley, Scotty's Castle, Banff and Jasper National Parks, Lake Louise, Alberta, British Columbia, Prince Rupert and Prince George, Canada.

—Mrs. Leslie L. Mund

Eleanor and Leslie L. Mund 1982

Wm. F. Boxwell,

DEALER IN

General Merchanise

Caary a Full and complete Line of

MENS' AND BOY'S CLOTHING

✱ GENT'S FURNISHIHGS, ✱

GROCERIES

Ladies' -- Dress -- Goods.

HEAVY HARDWARE.

Bear in Mind that We are the People Who Give

Themostestgoodsfortheleastest Quicksalesandsmallestprofits.

Wholesale Dealer in Liquors.

Harold Lee and Marjorie Waetzig Brown

Harold Lee Brown was born June 8, 1918 at the Norton ranch four miles north of Salmon. He was the second child of Walter S. and Ella L. Brown. He attended Salmon schools and graduated in 1936.

He married Marjorie Waetzig November 14, 1943 at Hamilton, Montana. To this union were born four children. Betty Anne was born December 17, 1945 and died September 13, 1947. Jimmy Lee was born July 29, 1947 and married Candice Brown on June 10, 1967 at Dillon, Montana, they have two children: Jared Lee, born February 3, 1972 and Jennifer Ruth born January 28, 1978. The third of Harold and Marjorie's children, Linda Sue was born September 16, 1949 and later married Dale Clark on July 7, 1976. They have two children: Tanner born May 24, 1979 and Lorsey born July 9, 1981. The fourth child is Walter Scott, born July 4, 1954 who married Cynthia Tyrrel at Whitehall, Montana, later divorcing with no children.

Harold entered the United States Air Force and served during World War II. They returned to Salmon for a few years and then moved to May to ranch. They later made their home in Challis, Idaho, where he and Marjorie operated a grocery store and he worked for the Forest Service.

Harold and Marjorie moved to Dillon, Montana. He worked for the Forest Service, then they moved to Sheridan, Montana and operated a grocery store. They built a drive-in restaurant and operated it for a number of years. Harold retired in 1978 and they continued to live at Sheridan until his death July 18, 1982. Marjorie still makes her home there.

—Mrs. Leslie L. Mund

John Walter Brown

John Walter Brown was born September 7, 1920 at the Norton ranch four miles north of Salmon, Idaho. He was the third child of Walter S. and Ella L. Brown.

John attended Salmon schools, but was unable to attend his senior year due to illness. He later took a correspondence course and received his diploma.

Paul McPherson bought the Salmon Hot Springs and John worked there and operated it. Later, he purchased the Hot Springs from Myra PcPherson.

John married Virginia Moore Sims November 15, 1959 in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

They continued to operate the Hot Springs. When they sold the Hot Springs they built a house four miles east of Salmon, where they presently live.

—Mrs. Leslie L. Mund

Kenneth Earle and Lucille Ann Powell Brown

Kenneth E. "Brownie" Brown was the first white baby born in Fort Morgan, Colorado on February 27, 1885. He had three brothers and one sister. Their parents were James K. and Elizabeth Farnsworth Brown.

Kenneth graduated from Grand Island Business College, where he married his teacher, Lucille Ann Powell. They were married June 23, 1907 at Crab Orchard, Nebraska.

Lucille Ann was born February 6, 1881 at Nebraska City, Nebraska to John and Louisea Powell. She was one of eleven children. Lucille was a graduate of Grand Island Nebraska Business and Normal College. Her early years were spent teaching elementary school in Nebraska and Iowa.

After their marriage they made their home in Cheyenne, Wyoming. Lucille worked as a dispatcher for the Union Pacific Railroad for several years and Kenneth was the time keeper.

They moved to Lemhi County in 1916, where Kenneth "Brownie" worked for Senator Shoup. He broke horses for Cruckhann and George Barrows at Leadore. They homesteaded one hundred sixty acres on Walter Creek, west of Leadore in 1921, and made their home there for twenty-nine years. It was a stopping off place for the Indians migrating from Salmon to Blackfoot. Many arrow heads could be found where they made them.

During World War II, Lucille taught school at Gilmore, Leadore, D.C. and Sandy Creek.

The place was sold to Orion Petersen. The Browns moved to Salmon and made their home near the old fair grounds.

Brownie was an avid sportsman. He played

Lucille Ann Powell and Kenneth Earle Brown

shortstop for the Cheyenne Indians pro-baseball team.

Kenneth "Brownie" started the Lemhi County Thoroughbred Remount Breeders Association, he raised horses for the United States Cavalry for many years. In the summer he raced horses throughout the northwest, spending the winter in Arizona. He broke horses as well.

Kenneth served as sheriff for Fort Morgan County, following in his father's footsteps.

The couple had two children; Kenneth Malcourt Brown and Aloha Gene Brown. Kenneth M. married Lola Dole on March 16, 1937 and they had three children: Everette Earle, Roberta Ann, and Kenneth Richard. Aloha Gene married Urban Frank Kluesner on October 6, 1940 and they had four children: James Walter, Dorothy Jean, Rita Rose and Martha Ann.

Brownie was Mill Creek water master for twenty years. During the same time he worked for the Purl Massy's on the D.C. Ranch, the Teige Ranch and Carlson Bros.

They had many friends in Lemhi County. Brownie helped the 4-H kids and Rancho kids with their horses at the fair grounds until his death, December 8, 1965. Lucille had passed away on December 29, 1960.

—Pat Aldous
—Aloha Gene Kluesner

Larry Boyce Brown

Larry Boyce Brown was born in Lovell, Wyoming on February 1, 1921, the son of Achilles Brown and Myrtle Boyce Brown. He was the fifth child in a family of nine, a unique position because he had two older brothers and two younger brothers, two older sisters and two younger sisters.

His youth was spent in the Lovell, Wyoming area where he enjoyed the things all children do and attended grade school. But the thing he loved best was the summer time when the family would move to the Medicine Wheel Ranch on the Big Horn Mountain where his father was employed by a cattle association. Here each one had his own responsibilities, learned to enjoyed many things and to love the great out doors. It is said that Larry learned to ride a horse before he learned to walk. His fondest memories of boyhood were those glorious times in the summer on Big Horn Mountain.

In the spring of 1934, the family moved to Salmon, Idaho. Larry was part of the group who made the trek by team and wagon, driving a herd of animals with them. In Salmon, Larry attended high school and helped with the family business of cutting and selling firewood. He worked for the Forest Service during the summer, spending three summers on a Forest Service fire look-out station.

It was here in Salmon that he met, and after a four year romance married, Beth Herbst on May 9, 1942. The marriage was later solemnized in the Salt Lake Temple on August 10, 1942. To this couple, four daughters were born. Larria B. and Jane M . died in infancy. One daughter, Susan L. Brown lives in Pocatello, Idaho and the other daughter, Sally Brown Merrill, lives in Rigby, Idaho.

Larry loved his country so when the call come to serve in World War II, he was among the many who left loved ones to go. After three years of military service, he returned to Salmon and worked for a few years as an auto mechanic. He served in the Korean Conflict for one year. He joined the National Guard and became a full-time employee. He said, "To do his part to help train young men to defend their country and try to make the world a better place to live." In 1959, Larry was transferred by the National Guard to Idaho Falls, Idaho, so the family moved to Rigby, near Idaho Falls. He was among the many who again served in the Viet Nam Conflict. He served his country on active duty and as a National Guardsman for thirty-four years.

Larry was a devoted member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He served faithfully as Young Men's President, Sunday School President, Elder's Quorum President, a member of two Bishoprics, High Priest Group Leader, and a scheduled veil worker in the Idaho Falls Temple.

In the fall of 1977, Larry was diagnosed as having cancer. It was a real blow to one who had enjoyed good health throughout his lifetime. He took each treatment for the disease with courage and hope, and met each day with faith that things would be according to the will of the Lord. He died November 9, 1981 in Idaho Falls, Idaho. He was laid to rest on November 12, 1981 in the Rigby Pioneer Cemetery with full military honors by his fellow Gurardsman, family and friends.

—Doris W. Brown

Larry and Beth Herbst Brown

Merrill M. and Virginia H. Brown

Merrill Milton Brown was born March 12, 1912 at the Burney Morrow Ranch near May, Idaho. He received his schooling at May and Salmon, Idaho. He loved to ride horses, rodeo, break horses and ranch. He lived in the Pahsimeroi Valley until he was nineteen years of age. Then he moved to the Bohannon Creek Ranch, where he lived until 1946. There he ranched, raised cattle and packed supplies for the mines.

He married Helen Marshall in 1933, they were later divorced. On January 14, 1938 he married Virginia Katheryn Hammond. Virginia was born at the Van Vadervolt Ranch at May, Idaho. She attended three years of school at May, then five years at Ellis School through the eighth grade. Virginia then attended school in Los Angeles, California for the rest of her education. She had a position with The May Co. in Los Angeles before returning to Salmon.

In 1941 a daughter, Katheryn Gale, was born, but died at birth. In 1943 another daughter, Charlotte, was born.

They ranched on the Bohannon Creek Ranch until 1946, when the ranch was sold to Leo and Edgar Hagel. The Browns moved to Salmon and bought some property from Shoups, where their present home was built. In 1947 they purchased the Pratt Ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley, which later was sold.

The Brown family were avid posse members. Merrill rode in The Salmon River Sheriff's Posse. Virginia rode in The Riding Salmonettes and Charlotte rode in The Rancho Kids for several years.

Merrill Mr. and Virginia K. Brown

In the early 1950's they purchased the Seaton Ranch where they lived until 1955, when it was sold. They returned to Salmon. In 1966, they purchased the old Gautier Ranch on Fourth of July Creek. There they ranched and raised cattle until 1973 when they retired and moved back to Salmon. Virginia said, "We would buy the ranches, fix them and sell them for a profit."

Merrill and Virginia cared for his parents, Minor and Bertha Brown. Minor passed away in 1976 and Bertha in 1980.

They added onto their home including a fireplace, which they had always wanted. For the next few years, they enjoyed working on their home, hunting, fishing and driving around the beautiful mountains.

Virginia's mother's, Gladys McDonald, health began to fail and they helped with her until she entered a nursing home in 1985, where she still lives. Counting Gladys there are five generations of her family still living.

Charlotte lives in Las Vegas Nevada. She married Bill Street, they are now divorced. Charlotte has two children: Alan and Ginger Street. Alan is married to Sona and they have two children: Carissa and Kyle. Alan works for the Pacific Security Bank of Glendale, California as a senior computer analyst and travels a lot in his work. Ginger lives with her mother in Las Vegas where they work.

In 1985 Merrill fell of a roof and broke his hip in four places. In 1987 he had a small stroke, since then his health has not been very good.

Virginia and Merrill are retired and live in Salmon, Idaho. They have given up the hunting, fishing and horses, instead they raise a nice garden, that they share with friends and neighbors. They enjoy their flowers, eating out, playing cards and visiting with friends.

—Virginia Brown

Michael Ray and Leslie Nelson Brown

Michael Ray Brown married Leslie Christine Nelson on January 12, 1973 in Ogden, Utah in the Ogden Temple.

Mike was born in Twin Falls, Idaho on January 19, 1950, the seventh child of D. H. and Marion Elaine Seaton Brown. He had six brothers and sisters older than he: Barbara, Hank, Ron, Jerry, Larry and Mary. As a child he lived in various mining towns throughout Nevada and Utah , where his dad was an electrician for mining operations of Morrison-Knutson. He began attending Salmon schools in the fourth grade. He was an outstanding football player in high school. After graduating from Salmon High School in 1968 he attended one semester at the College of Southern Idaho in Twin Falls before joining the army. During his two years in the army, he spent fourteen months in Korea as a driver in the motor pool. He spent several months as the General's personal driver. After an honorable discharge, he attended a semester at the University of Idaho in Moscow, Idaho. He was employed by the United States Forest Service before going to work at the Nelson Angus Ranch.

Leslie was born in Salmon, Idaho on January 8, 1950 to Clyde and Ruby Ann Meservy Nelson. She was second oldest of five daughters: Theresa, Julie, Janna and Stephanie. Leslie grew up on the Nelson Angus Ranch, which was owned and operated by Clyde and his father, Rafe Nelson. She was a good student and was involved in various school and community activities such as: seminary, drama, National Honor Society, library club, drill team, pep club and served as class president and class secretary. She was the first female ever nominated to run for student body president in Salmon High School. She is a 1972 graduate from Salmon.

After they were married, Mike and Leslie lived in Salmon for thirteen years and Mike worked on the ranch. While at the ranch he performed all farming duties, including fieldwork, irrigating, building, mechanic and worked with the cattle extensively. He spent much of his time on the road hauling cattle and attending various fairs and Angus shows.

Leslie was active in church, community and educational programs. She was a news reporter for KSRA radio, submitted articles to the newspaper, served in PTO and assisted in numerous school functions and community programs.

Mike and Leslie have five children, all born in Salmon: Cara Cleopha, born July 13, 1974; Reilie Mikkell, born September 22, 1975; Michael Rafeal (Rafe), born January 24, 1977; Ashley Christine, born November 7, 1979; and Derek Russell, born April 27, 1981.

In June 1986, Mike left the ranch due to family problems and went to Fallon, Nevada to look for work. In September 1986 the rest of the family moved to Fallon. They have lived in Fallon for four and a half years now.

Mike worked as a car and equipment salesman until April 1987. Since then he has been a commercial fisherman for Grastiet Fish Company. Leslie attends Western Nevada Community College—working towards a BIO/CHEM major and English minor—and substitute teaches in the schools. She has worked part time since moving to Fallon for a janitorial service, cleaning banks and businesses.

All five children attend Churchill County Schools. Cara works part-time at Fallon Theatre, is a varsity cheerleader, attends early morning seminary and has a 3.76 GPA. Mikkell works part-time babysitting, is a J V cheerleader, attends early morning seminary and has a 3.8 GPA. Rafe is student body president of Jr. High, plays football, basketball, runs and triple jumps in track, is active in Boy Scouts and is a B average student. Ashley is in honors art, honors music, is a mini squad cheerleader and is a B+ student. Derek is in honors art, a member of tae Kwon Do, plays soccer, basketball and football, swims, has a high aptitude in math and is an A student.

—Leslie Brown
—History Committee

Minor and Bertha Brown

Minor and Bertha were long time residents of Idaho and the Salmon area. Minor was born in Thayer, Iowa, September 5, 1881. The youngest son of Milton and Nancy Ann Brown. At the age of six he moved with his parents to Gering, Nebraska, where they lived until he graduated from high school in 1899. He later finished a two year business college in Lincoln, Nebraska. He worked there for two years.

Bertha was born in Cassville, Missouri, January 21, 1888, the daughter of William and Amanda Beck. She lived there until she completed her education and moved with her parents to Patterson, Idaho in 1904.

Minor arrived in May, Idaho, in 1902. He worked on various cattle ranches there, including the Dave Drake ranch for two years. He later bought a homestead from Van Vandervolt.

Minor and Bertha were married June 28, 1905 at the home of Reverend Kelley on Big Creek in the Pahsimeroi Valley, with Mrs. Kelley and Vandervolt as witnesses.

Two children were born to Minor and Bertha: Laureta and Merrill. Merrill still lives in Salmon and Laureta lives in Phoenex, Arizona.

The Browns lived on their homestead until June of 1909. Then he and his brother, Dell, bought the

Minor and Bertha Brown's 70th Anniversary picture

Burney ranch three miles south of May, Idaho, where they ranched and raised cattle until 1928. They then moved to Salmon, Idaho.

While in May, he was a school trustee and served as president of the Union Central Bank until it closed in 1921.

Minor also served two terms as County Commissioner for district three. Bertha raised their family. The raised gardens, chickens for their use, made her own butter, canned lots of lovely vegetables and fruit, made most of their clothing and helped with the ranch work.

After moving to Salmon, Minor served one term as County Commissioner district one. He was also a five-year member of the board at Steele Memorial Hospital.

Minor and Bertha then operated a hotel in American Falls and lived in Blackfoot for a few years, before they returned once again to Salmon, in the spring of 1944.

They were well known in the Salmon area and helped many people in Salmon and the surrounding areas during their lifetimes.

Minor and Bertha resided in Salmon the rest of their lives. Minor loved his garden and flowers and spent most of his time working in it. He raised lovely vegetables, flowers and fruit trees.

Bertha also had her garden, of which she was very proud. It was on the other side of the road from Minor's. They loved to compete against each other to see who could raise the earliest and largest vegetables. They both did a good job of it.

Bertha loved to crochet, sew and embroidery and made many lovely things. She also liked to make quilts, which she gave to her family, they enjoyed them very much. Bertha also loved her card parties.

Minor passed away June 18, 1976 at the age of 94. Bertha passed away on June 24, 1980 at the age of 92.

They lived through some lean hard years, raising most of their food, making most of their clothes, riding on horses and in their buggy. It was a hard life, with lots of hard work, but a good full life. They were good, honest and hard working people. They are missed by almost everyone who knew them.

—Virginia K. Brown

Myra Brown

Myra Brown was born August 4, 1914 at the Norton Ranch four miles north of Salmon, the oldest child of Walter S. and Ella L. Brown.

When Myra started school her father bought the brick house across from the Brooklyn school. His sister, Florence E. Brown, came west in 1920 from Great Valley, New York to take care of her. She attended Salmon schools and graduated in 1932.

Myra worked at McPherson's. On September 9, 1935 she married Paul R. McPherson. To this union were born two children: Ella Lee, born December 12, 1938 and Paul Murdock, born January 15, 1942.

After Paul passed away on December 13, 1952 , Myra continued to operate the store, she put in new lines of clothing.

Ella Lee married Tom Nelson on April 2, 1960. They had two children: Kyle Nelson, born July 13, 1964 and Hal Nelson, born September 6, 1966. They later divorced and Ella married Walter Eagle on December 30, 1982.

Paul Murdock married Virginia Stewart on August 12, 1961 at Boise, Idaho. They had one child, Paul M. McPherson, born January 27, 1963. They divorced. He married Dorothy Kluesner in February of 1966, they had one child, James Tyler McPherson, born July 16, 1966, they later divorced. Paul then married Jodi Hall on July 11, 1986 at Salmon, Idaho.

On November 15, 1968, Myra married Ralph Laurence at Elko, Nevada. Ralph had a ranch at Tendoy which he purchased from Kenneth and Hilda Anderson. Myra commuted to work at the store until they sold the ranch to Darrel Bagley. They moved to Salmon.

She sold the store to Florin and Mitzi Beller. Presently, Myra and Ralph go to Arizona in the fall for about six months, coming back in April to their home in Salmon.

—Mrs. Leslie L. Mund

BACK ROW: Harold Lee Brown, MIDDLE ROW: Florence Eleanor Brown and John Walter Brown, FRONT ROW: Myra Brown

Robert Tingley Brown

Bob was born November 6, 1923 in Salmon, Idaho, to George Alexander Brown and Flora Tingley Brown, along with two brothers, William V. and Richard. His father was born in Salmon in the Gwartney home next to the Court House. Flora was born at Junction, now Leadore. She attended normal school at Lewiston and became a school teacher. She taught fourth, fifth, and sixth grades at Lincoln school for about ten years. Flora was a very small women and loved to drive their car, but could barely see over the steering wheel. One day she drove right into Freddy Viel's grocery store through the window.

During his growing-up years Bob watched the WPA build the rock wall on the bar. He said they did not use sophisticated equipment, but scaled everything with the naked eye.

Bob attended grammar school and a year of high school in Salmon, they then moved to Emmett, and on to Crescent City, California. They didn't stay long before they moved to Fair Oaks, California and he graduated from high school there. It was unusual to move that often and Bob attended four high schools before he graduated. He attended Sacramento College and was drafted into the Air Force for World War II. He served in Europe, particularly England and France, from 1943 to 1945.

He came back to Fair Oaks and worked for the Civilian Air Force as a crew chief in aircraft maintenance, working on all types of aircraft from the B-29 to the Jet F-86's for seven years.

He married Beverly Huiting and had two sons and two daughters: Nancy, Robert, Lori and Tom were born in Fair Oaks.

Bob worked at Aero Jet Corporation as a department foreman in propulsion systems, also for McDonald Douglas Astronomics as a engineer scientist. He then went back to Aero Jet for another five years as technical representative and from there to American Machine and Foundry as a field engineer. He worked for Pacific Gas and Electric in San Francisco as start-up engineer building new plants and testing pneumatics, electrical and hydraulic systems on nuclear, geo-thermo, hydro and fossil power plants. He did not have the background needed for the different positions and spent many long hours studying at nights to prepare. He was principally involved in transposing schematics to language that a layman could read and understand. Bob was extremely adept at doing this and enjoyed that challenging opportunity. He worked on this project throughout California until 1986 when he returned to Salmon for retirement.

Bob kept in contact with the group that he served with in WW II and attended their reunions. He traveled to the Soviet Union, Finland and went back to Warrington Airbase in England where they served during the war.

While Bob was stationed in Ireland, he was on leave at Castle, Ireland. He saw a cafe there named "Montana", so he stopped in. The owner had worked at the mine in Butte, Montana, and moved back to his homeland and started the cafe , which he named after the state of Montana. His specialty was boot-leg ice cream. Because of the tuberculosis epidemic, making ice cream was illegal! He knew Bob's grandfather from his work in Butte, and even showed Bob a mining document signed by Grandpa, E. V. Tingley.

The name Tingley has stayed in the Brown family line with Bob's middle name Tingley, his son is Tom Tingley and their son is Teyo Tingley.

Bob loved growing up in Salmon, he said, "Here, you were truly a free spirit." *—S. Kaye Guth*

W.A. and Agnes I. Brown

W.A. Brown arrived in the United States from Aberdeen, Scotland in 1893. Agnes I. Brown arrived from Ayr, Scotland in 1897. They were married in 1901. Eight children were born to this marriage.

Jane S. Brown Morrison worked for the railroad for thirty-five years, retiring in San Francisco in 1965.

Isobel Brown Whitson of Lemhi, Idaho, had one son, Bruce. Her husband, Walter, passed away in 1967. Bruce continues to care for the ranches and runs both sheep and cattle.

Mary Brown McBride was formerly of Lemhi County, now residing in Portland, Oregon. She has four children.

Jessie Brown Cutforth graduated from San Jose State University in 1956 with a teaching degree. She married John Cutforth, vice- president of the Burlington Northern Railroad. They presently live in Sequim, Washington.

William A. Brown, Jr. died in 1962.

Thomas M. Brown served in Alaska Communications during World War II and retired from AT&T in Portland, Oregon in 1978.

Robert S. Brown was a pilot in the Air Force during World War II, returning to work for the Milwaukee Railroad. Retired in 1980 in Portland, Oregon.

Charles A. Brown served in the Merchant Marines during World War II. He spent a few years in Alaska and is now associated with Pendelton Woolen Mills in Portland, Oregon.

Upon coming to this country in 1893, Mr. Brown came to Mayfield, Idaho. He worked for the McMillan Sheep Company until such time as they retired and Mr. Brown bought the outfit and continued living at Mayfield until 1917. He bought the Bond & Buchanan Sheep Co. in Tendoy, Idaho. It was later known as the Idaho Livestock Company.

—Brown Family

Walter Scott Brown and Ella L. Brown wedding June 9, 1909

Walter Scott and Ella Lee Brown

Walter Scott Brown, born May 2, 1877 at Great Valley, New York, the fourth child of James D. and Roena Congdon Brown. He completed school through eighth grade. In those days they were lucky to get through grade eight.

The family farmed at Bear Hallow, which is near Great Valley.

In 1904 he came west to engage in ranching, he was one of the first Browns to settle in Lemhi County. He, Charles Norton and his brother, John E. Brown, batched in a house near the Gilmore-Pittsburgh railroad on Lemhi Street, now property of Mae Miller. He worked for William H. Mulkey at the Shenon Ranch, now Stephenson Hereford Ranch.

Ella Lee Brown, was born at Higginsville, Missouri on September 24, 1883, the oldest child of William V. and Emma Lee Mulkey Brown. In 1907 she came west to Dillon, Montana to seek work. She stayed with her aunt and uncle, Sam and Lulu Mulkey Williamson. She worked at Eliel's Department store and was head clerk over about six other clerks.

She came to Baker on the stage to visit her uncle and aunt, William H. and Carrie Sheets Mulkey, at the Shenon Ranch where he was foreman. She, being the only passenger on the stage, got to ride up by the driver.

Ella met Walter S. Brown and apparently it was love at first sight, as Aunt Carrie told her granddaughter, "It was very romantic". She returned to Dillon, but she and Walter corresponded with each other. She at one time had a leather box of post cards and letters she kept.

Walter and Ella were married June 9, 1909 at the Shenon Ranch. After their marriage they lived at the Norton Ranch four miles north of Salmon. Walter raised horses, this wasn't too profitable, so he and Charles Norton were partners raising purebred registered shorthorn cattle.

While at the Norton Ranch four children were born: Myra Brown born August 4, 1914. Harold Lee Brown born June 8, 1918. John Walter Brown born September 7, 1920. And Florence Eleanor Brown born May 9, 1922.

Walter S. played the tuba in the town band. He also played the violin. A band stand stood at the corner of Center and Main Streets by the Masonic Hall, years later it was moved to Island Park. After the children were big enough, they were taken to town every Saturday night to hear the band play.

Walter bought the Bob Stocker Ranch, now the Nelson Angus Ranch. He continued to raise purebred registered shorthorn cattle. He took them to Ogdon stock shows where he won blue ribbons and champion blue ribbons.

Ella raised a large garden. She also raised Rhode Island red chickens and turkeys for market. John and Eleanor had to herd the turkeys to keep them from going into the neighbors field. Turkeys have got to be the dumbest bird on two legs!

Walter raised alfalfa hay, grain, field corn for silage, potatoes and hogs for butchering. He cured the hams and bacon, the rest was canned, including sausage.

When the Chautauqua or Toby Nord Show would come to town, Walter would take the family to see it. That was always a highlight. They were all ready to go to the show one time, when the rear axle on the car broke, so they walked down the railroad track to town as they didn't want to miss it. At the time, the tents were set up about where the Stagecoach Motel is. It was around eleven o'clock when the show was over, they then trekked back home. They thought it was worth it.

Walter continued to live on the ranch until his death on December 23, 1940.

In May of 1941 the house burned to the ground. That summer a new house was constructed on the ranch, where Ella continued to live until she sold it to Art Hodges. Ella purchased a home on Shoup

Walter Scott Brown and the house where he batched.

Street and lived there until poor health forced her to be taken care of. Mrs. Hugh Leonard took care of her until she broke her hip, from which she never recovered. Ella passed away on October 6, 1957.

—Mrs. Leslie L. Mund

William Joseph and Nellie Kenny Brown

William Joseph Brown was born March 23, 1860 in Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. As a child, he and his parents moved to England. When he was ten, they moved to Toronto, Canada where he lived until 1881.

Leaving there, he went to New York and other states eventually arriving in Salmon, Idaho in 1882. "Billy", as he was known to family and friends, worked for a time for Frank Pollard. He then formed a partnership with John Steel, who was married to Pollard's sister. They operated a retail meat market and slaughterhouse. The site and some of the original buildings of the slaughterhouse are now occupied by the King B Jerky plant. Billy purchased the business after Steel's death.

On December 23, 1886, Billy and Nellie Kenny, Dr. George Kenny's daughter, were married.

A mining boom was in full swing in Nicholia, Idaho and the Browns moved there to open a meat market. Two years later mining started to dwindle, so they moved back to Salmon. In 1897 construction was completed on a two story brick building known as the "Brown Block", which was to house Billy's meat market as well as other businesses and professional offices. Billy's brick building still stands next to the Odd Fellows building.

Billy was deeply involved with the settlement and development of Lemhi County. He was elected to the first presidency of the Commercial Club and re-elected president each year as long as the organization was active. A long time member of the Odd Fellows Lodge, Billy filled all the offices of his home lodge and several positions of the Grand Lodge of Idaho, having served as Grand Master and Grand Patriarch. One of his favorite accomplishments was to serve many years as one of the trustees of the lodge and to see that a new lodge was erected next to the "Brown Block".

Billy and Nellie had five children ; Ivy, Phoebe who died in infancy, George, Carrie and Lloyd.

The original house where Billy and Nellie lived and where most of their children were born is the one just above the Lemhi County Courthouse. In order to accommodate his growing family, Billy added bedroom wings, a kitchen, a pantry and a bathroom. In fact, the property was once a part of the Brown estate. The present owners of the home, Mr. and Mrs. Bob Gwartney, have related a story concerning an attic fire that occurred. When a new roof was to be installed, it was discovered that the original building had been of log construction and had probably been there when Billy acquired the property.

Bill Brown

Billy's eldest son, George, was married to Flora Tingley on July 16, 1919. Flora's mother was Abigail Reddington, who was born in Junction, Idaho on October 30, 1893. George and Flora had three sons: William V., Robert T. and Richard George, all born in Salmon, Idaho.

Billy died on August 29, 1914 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. His funeral was one of the largest ever held in Salmon and attended by many friends, relatives and dignitaries from throughout the area and the state.

After his father's death George continued to operate the meat market for many years. During this time Flora taught in the local grade schools.

—Bill Brown

Vesta Fay Clark and Henry Brunk

Vesta Fay Clark Brunk was born November 17, 1880 in Humbolt, Iowa, one of the four children of Frank and Annie Blair Clark. She grew up and received her early education in Humbolt. Later, she attended Little John College and Hospital in Chicago, Illinois, where she received her diploma as a graduate nurse in 1913.

Fay Clark Brunk

Fay then moved to Salmon and did nursing in private homes all over Lemhi County, working with Dr. Owen T. Stratton. She also assisted in many births, some of them in her own home before there was a maternity home in Salmon.

A few years later, her parents came to Salmon and the family raised garden vegetables for the stores and fairs for many years. Their vegetables won many blue ribbons.

Fay cared for people in her home at different times through the years, Henry A. Brunk was one of these. When her mother, who had been living with her, passed away, Fay and Mr. Brunk decided to get married, thus avoiding the possibility of any gossip concerning them. They were married September 22, 1950 in Salmon. Mr. Brunk died in July of 1954, and Fay continued to live in Salmon.

Her sister died when her three children were small and Fay helped to take care of them. Joe, Bob and Mollie Moodie stayed in town with Aunt Fay while going to high school, they all have many fond memories of her.

Fay was a member of the Salmon United Methodist Church. Vest Fay Clark Brunk died April 16, 1978 in Steele Memorial Hospital, following a long illness. She was buried in the Salmon City Cemetery on April 18.

—Doris Brown

Constance Snook Brunnmeier

A 1939 article in the *Spokesman-Review* proclaimed: "pretty Connie Snook, the only woman professional big game guide in Idaho". This didn't seem unusual to Connie. When, years later, one of her daughters said she was a feminist before her time, she replied "it was just called doing her job".

Connie was born in 1915 on the Snook family ranch near Baker, the daughter of a pioneer Lemhi County family. Her parents were Charles "Charlie" W. Snook and Willa White. Charlie was born in Salmon in 1880 and Willa in Bannock, Montana in 1891. Charlie 's parents were John W. and Emily Snook. Willa's birth parents both died when she was very young and both her adoptive parents died when she was a young girl. In 1908, at the time of their marriage, Charlie was considered the most eligible bachelor in Lemhi County. Both lived well into their 90's.

During high school, it was necessary for Connie to work for board and room in town and that's when Jim Caples gave her the nickname "Cookie". Connie graduated from Salmon High School and worked for her father as an outfitter and guide in the Primitive Area near Elk Summit, Idaho, guiding fishermen in the summer and hunters in the fall using pack horses.

She rode with a mounted drill team, the Salmon River Cowgirls in the late 1930's. One of her prized possessions then was a pair of made-to-measure custom cowboy boots from Texas. However, the bootmaker didn't count on the hot Idaho summers and swollen feet. Connie had to sleep in her boots on a trip to compete in a rodeo in Sun Valley.

In 1940, she married Ervin "Stub" Brunnmeier, who had come to Salmon from Gackle, North Dakota in 1936 with the Civilian Conservation Corp. They made their home in Salmon except for the World War II years which they spend in Oakland, California.

Their daughter , Sue, was born in 1945 and Connie Ann in 1947. Sue currently makes her home in Seattle, Washington and Connie Ann in Tempe, Arizona.

Connie was active in the Episcopal Church and with her daughters in 4-H, Job's Daughters, and school events. She was bailiff of the Magistrate Court and worked at Aunt Joe's Attic at the time of her death, at age 71, in 1987.

—Sue Brunnmeier

Constance Snook Brunnmeier

BACK ROW: Chuck and Mary Lee Budworth, FRONT ROW: Sandra Lee Posner, Amy Lee Posner, Matthew David Posner, Lois Anita Collins and Shanay Lee Collins

Charles E. and Mary Lee Budworth

I, Mary Lee Logsdon, was born in St. Anthony, Idaho on November 11, 1929. The third child of eight; consisting of five girls and three boys. My parents are Clarence William Logsdon and Lula Ruby Taylor Logsdon.

At an early age, we moved to Landon, Wyoming. My father passed away when I was about eight years old and my mother remarried about a year later to Charles Leroy Palmer. We moved out to the Fort Washakie Reservation. I was baptized at Chief Washakie's Hotsprings. My stepfather was a cowboy and loved breaking horses. I remember a time when we would all go up on the Wind River Range to our camp. Us kids would always wander off, so Dad used to hide behind a tree and pretend to be a bear. He would jump out and scare us, we soon learned to stay close to camp.

I went to school with the indian children. The school had one room and a pot bellied stove for heat. We had very cold winters and it was a long walk to school. I really loved the reservation while we lived there.

Later on, I came back to Idaho and stayed with my grandmother, Sarah Rosetta Wickel Taylor. She was born February 25, 1873, and married Fred O. Taylor, who was born April 26, 1869. They were married November 4, 1889 in Elba, Idaho. Grandma died September 13, 1946 and Grandpa died April 26, 1930.

I went to California the spring of 1950, where I met Charles E. Budworth. We married in Las Vegas on September 13, 1952. He drove truck for Asbury System until it folded in 1976. He then went to work for Southwest Tanklines.

We have two daughters and three grandchildren. Sandra Lee was born September 15, 1954 and married Wayne Posner on January 15, 1982. They have two children: Matthew David, born May 31, 1985 and Amy Lee, born June 1, 1988. Ours second daughter, Lois Anita, was born August 17, 1962 and married Russell A. Collins on December 4, 1987. They have one daughter, Shanay Lee, born July 13, 1989.

When we retired, we came to Salmon, Idaho. We arrived at our new home on April 7, 1978. All it was , was a rough piece of land on the side of a rocky hill. We had a mobile home moved on it and set up. They brought it across the Iron Creek Bridge and up what they called the Stage Coach Road. We unloaded the truck and had our first meal in our new home which was a far cry from what we left in California. It was so quiet . . . no phones ringing, no traffic sounds . . . it was really nice and quiet.

We had Rick Hussey level our back yard and put in a driveway. Chuck put in a C.B. radio so we could call Salmon on Side Band. He would talk to Rex Tolman in the evenings. Chuck would also talk to Ed Corbett up at the Hat Creek Ranch, we became good friends with the Tolmans and Corbetts.

We have met a lot of really nice people here that have made us glad we moved to Idaho. We enjoy fishing and hunting and going after firewood. Chuck has been on the Salmon River Water Department and the Elk Bend Fire Department. Before we got phones, Chuck was called to take people to the hospital who got hurt doing one thing or another. We enjoy living in the Salmon River Valley.

—Mary Lee Budworth

John K. and Nellie Bradley Bunce

Nellie Lucille Bradley Bunce, fondly known as "Babe" to family and friends, was born on August 9, 1925 in Salmon to Frank Bryan and Mary O'Connor Bradley.

Her father worked for the U.S. Forest Service and for the first three years of Babe's life the family lived in the Shoup area. Frank did road and rock work and Mary cooked for the forest crew. The Bradleys lived in Salmon until 1932, then purchased eighty acres nine miles south of Salmon on the Salmon River. This was the family home until Frank's death in 1945.

Nellie attended school in Salmon and graduated from high school in 1943 as valedictorian. That fall she entered nurses training in Pocatello. While she was in training Nellie married John "Jack" Kenneth Bunce on April 1, 1946. The couple chose April Fool's Day to be married because according to Jack, "if they ever changed their mind they could just say 'April Fool's'". It was just after World War II, and

Jack had been discharged from the army after serving four and a half years in the North African and European Theatre.

The Bunces lived in Pocatello until the birth of Caryl Marie on April 20, 1947, when they moved to Cobalt. While residing there John Kenneth II was born March 7, 1949. They moved to Salmon in 1950.

Jack worked as a carpenter, auto mechanic, farm equipment salesman, gunsmith, and for the Forest Service. He then worked for the Idaho State Fish and Game Department until retirement in 1979. Jack is known as "a jack of all trades" and has kept busy after retirement as carpenter, auto mechanic and gunsmith.

Nellie worked for the newly constructed Steele Memorial Hospital as a registered nurse. She took two weeks off in the fall of 1950 to give birth to Frank Bradley Bunce on November 22. Two weeks after the birth of their son, Frank, the Bunces purchased the family home on the bar in Salmon.

In 1966 Nellie took a leave of absence and moved to Spokane, Washington for eighteen months where she graduated from the Sacred Heart School of Anesthesia. She then returned home to her husband and two boys who had fended for themselves while she was gone. Nellie continued to work for Steele Memorial Hospital as a Certified Registered Nurse Anesthetist until retirement in 1988.

The Bunce children have also made their own memories. Caryl graduated from Salmon High School in 1965, joined her mother in Spokane and completed a course in cosmetology in 1967. She married Keith McCoy of Cobalt and had three children. Twin Boys, John and Frank, and a daughter, Crystal.

Nellie and Jack Bunce

John graduated from Salmon High School in 1967 and joined the Navy during the Vietnam era. He returned home and attended I.S.U. certifying in Civil Engineering. On December 31, 1975 he married Kristina Longhurst of Salmon and they have five children: Eric, Amy, Nellie Ann, Mary Sue, and John Kenneth III.

Frank graduated from Salmon High School in 1969, attended I.S.U. for twelve months, then joined the U.S. Marines. While in the Marines he married Annette Olson of Salmon. After his discharge, both Frank and Annette returned to Idaho State University to complete master degrees. They have four children: Frank Bradley II, Kenneth Delos, Angela Katherine, and Torri Ann.

Since retirement, Jack and Nellie have fulfilled their lifelong dreams to travel. They have been to Alaska three times and traveled throughout the United States in their motorhome. Jack spends his time camping, fishing, hunting, doing gunsmith work and caring for the grandkids. Nellie can be found sharing her talents with friends and family, gardening, playing bridge, cooking and preparing meals for anyone who crosses her threshold.

Annette and Frank Bunce

Roscoe Devon and Elaine Bennett Burch

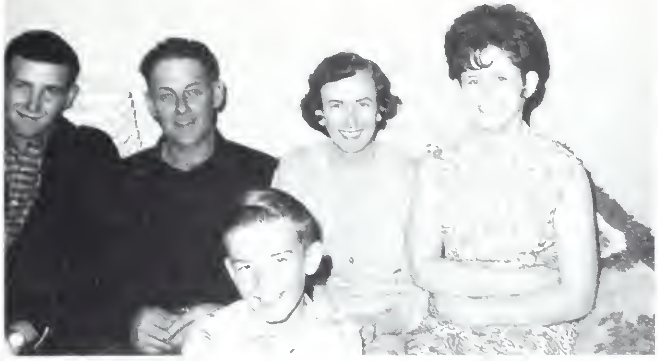
Roscoe Devon Burch was born June 13, 1922 at Solo, Missouri to L. C. and Laura West Burch. Devon came to Salmon from Solo, Missouri in 1937. Devon and his father, Columbus Burch, were in very poor health. They were all in hopes that the climate in Salmon would help them; which it did. Devon was fifteen years old at the time.

They moved in a pickup, camping out at night. When they first got to Salmon they lived up Kirtley Creek and all the children attended school there. Sisters and brothers are: Lucille Depew, Betty Roudolph, Ann Gunning, Dean and Roy Burch.

Devon attended high school in Salmon until the war broke out. He enlisted in the Navy in the Submarine Division.

At the end of the war he returned to Salmon and married Elaine Bennett on March 7, 1946 at Hamilton, Montana. Elaine Bennett Burch was born in Salmon, Idaho on January 18, 1926. Her parents were Johnnie J. and May Coles Bennett.

Elaine attended school in Salmon starting at the Lincoln School. Beginning the seventh grade, she attended the Brooklyn School and continued to attend there until the new high school was built, which is now the junior high school. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1944.



FRONT ROW: James Lee Burch, BACK ROW: Ronald Devon, Roscoe Devon, Elaine & Arla Areva

Elaine has two sisters, Ardele Bennett Demick and Barbara Westfall, and one brother, John Rayment Bennett.

After their marriage, Elaine and Devon moved to Gooding and worked on a farm for one year, then returned to Salmon. Devon worked for Idaho Power Company before moving back to Southern Idaho, where they farmed for seven years.

They returned to Salmon and owned a ranch about three miles up the back Lemhi Road. They sold this ranch in 1987 keeping the house and three acres. Elaine worked in the insurance business until retiring in 1986.

Devon and Elaine had three children: Ronald Devon born July 20, 1947 at Hamilton, Montana, Arla Areva born September 12, 1949 at Salmon, Idaho, and James Lee born October 2, 1956 at Jerome, Idaho. They have six grandchildren: Aaron Boots, Justin Boots, Tracy Burch, Kimberly Burch, Derek Burch and Brittany Burch.

—Elaine Burch

John and Theresa Brinkman Burggraf

Born in 1884 in Watkins, Minnesota to Nicholas and Katherine Schmidt Burggraf, John Burggraf migrated with his family to Idaho in his early teens. The family settled in Market Lake; now called Roberts.

Similarly Theresa Brinkman, who was born in 1893 in Farming, Minnesota left with her father, Joseph Brinkman, and mother, Elizabeth Weber Brinkman, to settle in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Theresa became John Burggraf's wife in 1916. The couple moved to Lemhi County in 1917 with their first child, James. They purchased the Pioneer Ranch on Sandy Creek. This ranch later became the Ankrum Ranch or the Schaffner Place.

Twelve years were spent raising cattle, sheep and potatoes on this place.

Theresa bore five more children: Katherine, (Mrs. Herb Aldous), Geraldine (Mrs. Larry Barton), Theresa (who died at birth), Patricia, (Mrs. Harry G. Shanafelt) and Bill.

The Depression brought hard times to John and Theresa and they lost the Pioneer Ranch. In 1929, they leased the King Ranch, which is now the site of the Salmon Valley Community Park. They lived on this ranch for two years.

All their married life was spent raising cattle, sheep and potatoes.

In 1931 they leased the Beer's Ranch located on the old Lemhi Road. In 1934 John and Theresa made their final move when they leased the Lars Gertson Ranch also located on the old Lemhi Road. They later purchased the place.

In addition to ranching, John worked as a potato buyer for a processing plant in Hamilton, Montana.

John died in 1947 and Theresa leased the ranch to her daughter, Katherine and husband, Herb Aldous. They later bought the ranch. Theresa then moved back to Idaho Falls where she died in 1954.

The only survivor of John and Theresa, Patricia Shanafelt still resides in Salmon.

—Mrs. Harry (Patricia) Shanafelt

Buster Family

Some of the Buster men had apparently come from the mid-west around the turn of the century to prospect and work in the mines, especially around Ulysses. According to Julia Randolph's *The Golden Years,* there were eight Buster men's names on the list of claim locators from 1877 to 1900. They were: Alvin, Charles F., Doug, Fred, John, Thomas, W. D. and W. J. Buster.

Charles Freeland Buster brought his wife, Laura, and family here from Kansas in 1906. The only one of their children born after the move was a daughter, Blanche, born in 1909. The next youngest, Rose, was born in Cheney, Kansas in 1899. The other children were: Fred, Perl, Guy, Bert, Harry, Arnold and Madge.

Bert married Edith Westfall with children Harry and Elmer. Arnold married Carl Kriley with children Mildred, Stuart, Paul and Carl J. Madge married Bill Taylor, with daughter Billie, and later married Herb St.Clair. Rose married Bob Isley with sons; Robert, Bill and Mike.

When Roses's husband, Bob Isley, was elected as County Sheriff in 1939, they moved into the apartment on the third floor of the county courthouse. Bob served as sheriff until 1951, during that time, Rose cooked for the prisoners in the jail. Some friends said she was such a good cook the prisoners were sometimes reluctant to leave the jail.

Rose is the only survivor of her generation, with son Robert deceased, Bill in Juneau, Alaska and Mike in Arizona. Her husband, Bob, died in 1977 and Rose, now 92 years of age, presently resides at the Salmon Valley Care Center.

Blanche graduated from Salmon High School in 1927, then attended the Nursing School at the Deaconess Hospital in Spokane, Washington. She took further training as an anesthetist at Sacred Heart Hospital there. Blanche married Orville Garber, a white pine timber grader, in 1939. They lived in the Idaho and eastern Washington area until 1975, when they retired and came to live in Salmon. Blanche passed away in 1989 after a lingering illness.

Elmer Buster, Bert and Edith's son, married Virginia Harris. They are both now retired and live in Salmon. Their son, Dick, married Linda Marshall and have three children: Tina, Mandy and R.J. They also reside in Salmon.

—Irene Bolander

John William Buster

John William Buster, the son of Charles J. Buster and Louisa Lawson, was born in Putnam County, Missouri on October 2, 1875. He was the eldest of six children - four boys and two girls. While still living in Missouri he married Nancy Elizabeth Campbell in 1894 and seven children were born to this union. A daughter, Blanche, and three sons, Charles, Francis, and Clarence were born in Missouri.

The young Buster family moved to Red Fork, Oklahoma in 1906 when it was still indian territory. While in Oklahoma another daughter, Opal, was born.

In 1909 they moved west and settled in Lemhi County, Idaho. They homesteaded some land on the North Fork of the Salmon River near Gibbonsville and two daughters, Vivian and Grace were born.

In 1914, John Buster began a twenty-five year career as a stage driver, starting between Gibbonsville and Salmon. In summer horses and wagons were used and in winter horse drawn sleds were needed for the two day round trip. The first motor vehicle to go to Gibbonsville was a truck which replaced the horse drawn stage in the summer of 1917. Winter still called for horses and sleds to battle the snow drifts on the rough mountain roads.

John's wife, Nancy Elizabeth, died at Ulysses in 1918 and in 1920 he married Rena Bartl. From 1918 until the summer of 1922 John drove the stage from Gibbonsville to Shoup, which was the last settlement at the end of the road into the Salmon River Canyon.

He and Rena Bartl adopted a baby boy, Eugene, in 1922 and he became as dear to him as his own children. That same year the family moved to Salmon. For the next few years his stage route was from Salmon to May and then to Challis, a daily round trip.

John William Buster 1938

Rena Bartl Buster died of acute myocarditis in 1928.

As the highway was improved, his route became longer and in 1930 he began driving from Salmon to Mackay, a distance of about one hundred twenty miles. In 1932, John and Georgia Taylor Glavin were married.

John continued driving from Salmon to Mackay, making the round trip daily until he retired in the spring of 1939. At the time of his retirement, it was estimated that he had driven stage well over a million miles without going more than a hundred twenty miles from home and without a serious accident or injury to any passenger. At that time, perhaps no man in Lemhi County knew more people or touched more lives than he. Most people had at some time been a passenger. John Buster was genial, kindly, watchful and careful of the welfare of his passengers - a friend to all who knew him. His long and safe record as a stage driver will not be easily replaced in the history of Lemhi County's transportation.

John Buster died in a Butte, Montana hospital in October of 1939 at the age of sixty-four. He was laid to rest in the Gibbonsville Cemetery. He was a long time member of the Masonic Lodge. His third wife, Georgia Taylor Glavin Buster, died in 1940 at the age of fifty-six.

—Opal Buster Jones
—Julia Randolph
—Irene Bolander

Reed L. and Helen Butikofer

Our roots started in the Lemhi Valley in 1856, when Helen Hammond Butikofer's great grandfather, Milton Datus Hammond was asked by the Mormon Church to leave his farm and family, and serve a mission in Lemhi Valley. He was to teach the Indians and assist in the settlement of Fort Lemhi. He spent the fall and winter at the fort, clearing land and planting wheat seed that he brought with him.

The journey there took from October 11 to November 4 to travel from Farmington, Utah to Fort Lemhi. It was quite an eventful trip by ox team, with lame oxen and the other problems that go with traveling at that time.

In the spring of 1857, Milton returned to Utah to care for his farm and family. On October 4, 1857, he left Farmington again to return to Fort Lemhi arriving on October 22. This time he harvested the wheat he had planted the previous spring. During the winter he cut willows and prepared additional land in the area that was called the Upper Fort. He stated in his journal that the game was very scarce. They only saw a few antelope while traveling back and forth. They had several close calls with renegade Indians. He left Fort Lemhi on March 27, 1858 to return to Utah and his family. His name is on the plaque at Fort Lemhi.

Reed and Helen Butikofer and five children - Sharyl age 13, Tamara age 11, Brett age 9, Mitchel age 6 and Todd 1 ½ - came to Leadore in April of 1971, as Reed took over the management of the Skelton Ranch.

We all loved living on the ranch and the life style that it provided, by working together as a family. We also enjoyed church, outings, and all the many special friends that we made while living there.

Times we remember best as a family are overnight pack trips, hunting, calving, branding and caring for the livestock. Also the community, church and school functions that the whole family would participate in.

In 1973, we purchased the Warner Spencer Ranch on Hayden Creek. We raised cattle and milked cows until 1977 when we moved to Hermiston, Oregon.

Sharyl graduated from Leadore High School in 1975. She married Henry St.Laurent in 1980. Henry is an officer in the Navy, stationed at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. They have a little two year old girl, Jessecia, and are expecting their second child in June 1991.

Tamara married Ronald Kiehn in 1985. They live in Whitehall, Montana. Ron works at the Golden Sunlight Mines and Tamara is a registered nurse working in Butte. They have two children, Cortney age 4 and Alex age 2.

Brett married Suzanne Sanders in 1982. They live and work at L.C. Livestock Company at Grant, Montana and have two children, Shad age 6 and Ciara age 2. Suzanne is a legal secretary and works in Dillon, Montana.

Mitchel fulfilled an LDS mission in Brazil and graduated from Utah State University. He married Leslie Martinez in 1987. Mitchel is an officer in the Air Force and is stationed at Bolling Air Force Base in Washington D.C. Leslie is an engineer and they live in Waldorf, Maryland.

Todd went to National College in South Dakota and received an associates degree in surveying. He worked for two years, and has now decided to further his education. In October 1991 he will enroll at Utah State University.

Reed and Helen now live in Grant, Montana managing the L.C. Livestock Co.

—Helen Butikofer

Roberta Dawn Butler

In 1916 on the 28th day of March a wonderful thing happened to Mr. and Mrs. Williams. They had a daughter, Roberta Dawn "Bea" Williams born in Sawtelle, California, now know as North Los Angeles.

When grown a few years, her family moved to Elko, Nevada where she went to school and grew up.

In 1931 Bea met LeRoy Schirm and they married. Between this union was born four children: Norma Jean deceased at age 16, Robert deceased at 6 months, Sylvia May and Barbara Joan. They lived on a farm until divorcing.

Bea then married Reginald "Rex" Richard Keirnes and they moved to Peirce, Idaho, where she became the Postmistress. While sorting mail and running the post office, she wrote short feature stories for the *Spokane Tribune* and *Lewiston Gazette*.

They then moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1950 to settle. She went to work for Harold Daly in the J.C. Penney store as clerk, then bookkeeper and assistant manager.

When that closed she went to work for James C. Pope, as manager of the Double AA Wester Wear store. She later bought the store and ran it herself. She sold that and ran for County Assessor. After loosing the race she went into accounting until 1984 from which she retired. While accounting she became State Director of District 3. She held this position for two years.

Roberta "Bea" Butler

In the late 60's she took oil painting classes. She painted many beautiful mountain and valley paintings in 1969, 70 and 71. Many of her paintings gained much recognition and notoriety. She studied under Lee Parkinson, who is a renowned painter himself of Ogden, Utah.

She married Gerald J. Butler in 1977 after loosing her second husband in death in 1974. She did many good deeds for people in Salmon. She gave up a good life October 21, 1990 when she died from a long bout with cancer at the age of seventy-four.

She was a member of the Chamber of Commerce, the Eagles, the Eastern Star, the Elks, Intergovernmental Employees Association, the Neighbors of Woodcraft, Federal Postal Employees Association, Idaho Association of Public Accountants, and U.S. Association of Public Accountants. She also was a Notary Public for many years of the State of Idaho.

She will be greatly remembered by her family and friends.

—*Sylvia Marlow*

George Ed and Fanny Webb Butt

George "Edward" Butt born 1891 in Wyoming, the son of Edward Sr. and Patti Butt. His father was born in England and his mother at sea. It's unknown if the father ever resided in the county. Patti in 1910 resided at Junction and had been married to William H. Ross for two years. Could this be the Ross buried at Gilmore? She married next Jacob H. Lipe residing at Leadore before 1923, Jacob died in 1927.

G. Edward was married on November 24, 1910 in Salmon to Fanny Maud Webb. She was born April 17, 1892 a native of Lemhi County , educated at Carmen. Maud was the daughter of Charles H. and Eva D. Long Webb.

G. Edward was employed at the age of nineteen as wagon driver. After his marriage sometime he became employed for the G & P Railroad, living in Leadore and then in Armstedt, Montana. Maud loved to dance, but its been said Ed was very jealous of her.

Ed and Maud had three children: Edward III born August 5, 1912. Delila born in 1915. Leslie born in October of 1916 and died November 1916.

Maud left Ed with two children ages 8 and 10 when she died in Butte, Montana on April 6, 1923 following surgery seven weeks prior. These children grew up spending their summers with her parents in Salmon. The G & P Railroad sent a special train to bring her body and the family to Salmon for burial.

A few years later, G. Edward married again, two babies were born to this second marriage, they are buried next to Maud in the Salmon Cemetery. We know one died January 14, 1927 the other date is unknown or if maybe they were twins? In Delila's obituary in 1934 it states that Ed had four children: Dorothy, Jane, Henry and Betty, some of these may have been stepchildren. Ed was residing in Tacoma, Washington at that time. It also states the grandparents as the Webbs and Mr. and Mrs. H. B. Hiderick. Were these step-grandparents or did Patti remarry?

Edward Butt Jr., Maud Webb Butt, George Edward & Delila Butt

G. Edward visited Harvey Lipe just once after Delila's death and this is the last knowledge we have of him.

Edward III first married Rose Rubick, daughter of Mrs. Mike Peters of Washington. Later he married Ada, who had two daughters. Edward III was killed in a hunting accident about 1940 at Whitehall, Montana.

Delila born in 1915 in Salmon. She had a great sense of humor, especially about her last name. In 1932 she married Tony Rubick son of Mrs. Mike Peters. They lived in Butte, Montana. Delila died in childbirth December 3, 1934. Both she and the babe are buried together in the Salmon Cemetery.

There was an old fellow living near Leadore named Albert G. Butts who died October 31, 1928 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Also there is a Butts Point or Lookout and Creek down river at the end of the road near the Salmon River Lodge. The lookout was built during the C. C.'s days and an airstrip was constructed. They hoped to fight forest fires by plane, but the planes were too small at that altitude to lift with a load. Whether these are any connection of the above Ed Butt is not know.

—Wilma Williams

Clenden and Ethel Harper Bybee

Clenden T. Bybee was born September 24, 1912 in Ucon, Idaho and Ethel Harper was born November 24, 1915 in Rupert, Idaho. They were married in Anaconda, Montana on February 9, 1934. They are the parents of six children: Elaine Worley, Jim L., Vernon, Marie B. Jacobson, Gary L. and Lori Armstrong. They have eighteen grandchildren and twenty great-grandchildren.

Clenden's grandfather, Robert Lee Bybee, came to Lemhi County in 1858 with Lt. Henderson to rescue the Mormons at Fort Lemhi. In 1864, he returned to Salmon with six loads of wheat to trade to the Indians for the horses they had taken from the Mormon pioneers.

Clenden spent forty years working for the U. P. Railroad as a conductor. The family lived in Lima, Montana and then moved to Pocatello, Idaho where they lived until Clenden's retirement in 1974.

Clenden and Ethel purchased five acres up Spring Creek, where they remodeled the cabin and planned to retire when their children were all graduated from school. After they purchased the land and had paid for it, they discovered that it was government lease land and that they could only live there twelve years.

They loved the Salmon River Valley and the warm friendly, helpful people that they met. They loved their Spring Creek home and worked hard to make it a place of beauty. Clenden and Ethel planted flowers of many varieties, vegetables, berries and fruit trees.

Ethel and Clenden Bybee

Spring Creek was a favorite place for friends and relatives to come and vacation, picnic, hike, swim or just for a friendly visit. What a place!!! Friends came from many states to enjoy their company and good food and wholesome recreation. John and Patty Hulihan were frequent visitors, as well as Don and Edna Olsen.

The big family reunions were outstanding with sixty to sixty- five attending each of the twelve years. They came with trailer houses, tents, motor homes or whatever they had.

The twelve years went fast and it was time to renew the Forest Service lease, but they would not renew it. The Bybees had to move. They moved two rooms on to a piece of land which they purchased up Freeman Creek. Friends came with equipment, trucks, and shovels and helped them establish a new home. They covered up an acre of rocks, moved in a modular home and their cabin to start over up Freeman Creek.

Once again they adorned their surroundings with flowers, trees, lawn, and garden. Friends and family still congregated there for fun times.

Clenden and Ethel served in many callings in their church, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. It blessed their lives in many ways and their hearts were filled with charity toward all. They love their friends and neighbors.

Clenden soon became the "garden specialist" of Salmon. He had a talk show on the radio. Dale Smith, radio owner and manager, asked Clenden if he would do this for the community. For many years people would call and ask questions about gardening and he would help then with their problems. The phone started ringing and he is still working hard, making many yards in Salmon places of beauty.

—Ethel and Clenden Bybee

Asa Kenneth Call

Asa Kenneth Call was born on July 20, 1903 in Chesterfield, Idaho. He was the second child of William Asa and Annie Marie Margaret Detton Call. His older brother William died in infancy in March, 1899. Another brother Clarence died in November, 1970. Kenneth, as he was called, also had two sisters; Annie who died in March, 1934, and Sarah, who is still living in Ashton, Idaho.

Kenneth's early years were spent on the open range, where his principle contacts were cowboys, so it was perfectly natural for him to be able to swing a rope by the time he was six years old. His mother died shortly after he turned sixteen, leaving him the eldest of four children. After helping his father for a few years, his interests shifted to the Lemhi Country, where two of his friends had acquired some holdings. His mother's brother, Bob Detton, lived in the area and he spent some time with him. Because of his early training, this was work he enjoyed and country he loved. He spent the remainder of his life in the area of Salmon, where he met and later married Dorothy Stevens in April of 1928. It happened rather suddenly, the particulars not known, except that they quietly slipped away and drove to Challis to be secretly married. They came back to Salmon, Dorothy going home where she finished the school term, and Kenneth going back to his job in the forest.

Asa Kenneth

To this union five children were born: William, Calvin, Margaret Ann, Dave and Loren. William (Bill) married Georgene (Genie) Seaton and they had three children; William (Kim), Lynn and Ann Call. Calvin married Arline Mills and they have four children; Kenneth (KC), Darryl, Lori, and Brenda Call. Margaret married Frank Rytlewski and they have three children; Barbara, Francis (Leon), and Carol Anne Rytlewski. Dave married Kathleen Kempainen and they have three children; Brett, Scott and Jennifer Call. Loren married Ruth Copeland and they have three children; Dorothy (Margene), Randall and Sabrina Call.

Dorothy Stevens Call passed away in December 1937 leaving Kenneth with five small children. A short time later he married Gladys Webb and they had one child, Janice Faye. Janice married Sam Warren and they had one child, David. Gladys and Kenneth agreed to disagree and were divorced. Some time later he married another woman who proved incompatible and they separated.

During these years he worked for a time with the C.C.C. and then the Forest Service. When he retired he was working as a Fire Dispatcher for the Salmon National Forest. When Kenneth's children were grown and gone, he married Orma Barrett Crumley in July of 1953.

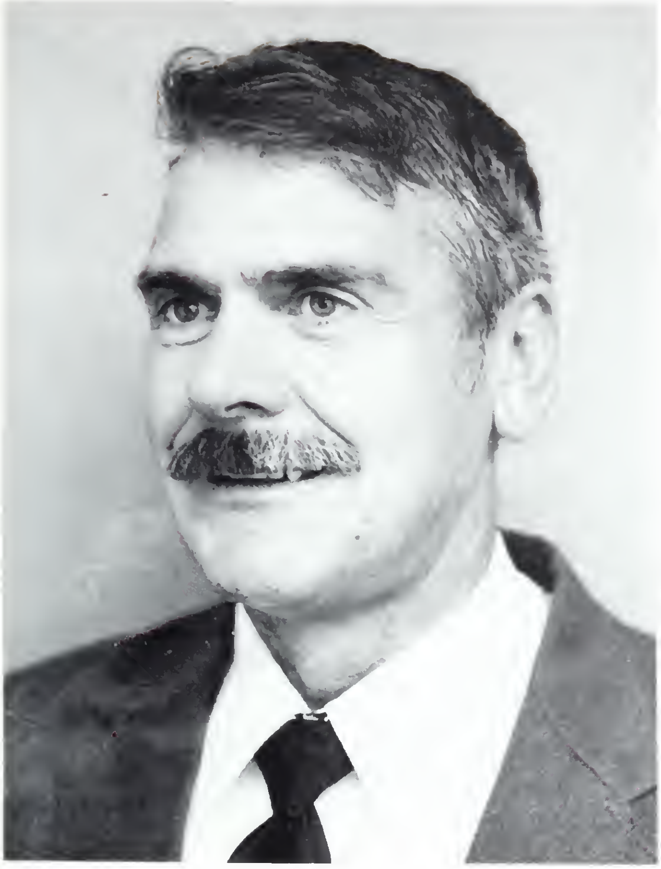
Kenneth had a knack of getting along with people, even getting them to do things his way and making them like it. His schooling was rather limited, but he had an analytical mind and his judgement was frequently reliable. He was a person you never forgot. If you knew him you always knew him, not because of what he said or how he said it but because of what he did and how he did it.

Not long after his marriage to Orma, Kenneth began having trouble with his right leg. After several trips to Idaho Falls, Seattle, Boise and Salmon hospitals, he finally went to the Mayo Clinic, where he had his leg amputated at the pelvis. This only gave him temporary relief and in a short time cancerous growths began to appear in other parts of his body and after a lingering illness he quietly passed away on December 15, 1960, in the Steele Memorial Hospital.

—Kathleen Call

Dave and Kathleen Kempainen Call

Dave Stanley Call was born on September 9, 1935 at Salmon, Idaho. He is the fourth of five children born to William Kenneth and Dorothy Stevens. His older brother William (Bill) passed away on June 7, 1979. His brothers Calvin, Loren and his sister Margaret Ann are still living. Dave's earliest memories were on Pine Creek, located one mile west of Shoup, Idaho, on the Salmon River. He started school in Shoup in 1941 in a one room log school house. The school had a curtain dividing the room, with high school on one side and the grade school on the other. The teachers were a husband



Dave Call

and wife team, Mr. and Mrs. Roy Cope. After war was declared in 1941, the family moved to Salmon, where Dave finished the first grade at the Lincoln School.

In March of 1953, at the age of seventeen, he and two friends travelled to Idaho Falls, where they enlisted in the U. S. Army signing up for Airborne and hoping to go to Korea. Three weeks before finishing Basic Training the Korean Cease Fire was declared. He finished Jump School at Fort Benning, Georgia while still seventeen years old.

In March of 1956 he was released from active duty and returned to Salmon. He worked at the Blackbird Mine for a short time. Then during the summer he was a smoke chaser for the Forest Service. In the fall of 1956 he started working for his brother Bill at the Valley Service Station and worked there until December or 1957, when he went to work for the City of Salmon as a police officer. This was the beginning of his law enforcement career.

Dave and Kathleen Judith Kempainen, of Detroit, Michigan, were married in March of 1959. The first of their three children, Brett Allan Call, married Lisa Jones of Malta, Idaho. They have one daughter, Steffanie and are living in Athens, Ohio, where Brett is attending Medical School. Scott married Katherine Shields of Salmon and they have one son Nicholas. They live in Pocatello, Idaho where Scott is attending Idaho State University. Jennifer is single and living and working in California.

In July of 1959, Dave accepted a job with the City of Los Angeles as a police office. During his twenty years on the Department he worked a variety of assignments. Some of the most notable were the Baldwin Hills flood in 1963, the Watts Riot in 1965, the Hippie Movement of the 1960's, President Johnson's visit to Century City in 1968, the Sylmar Earthquake in 1972 and several Rock Concerts.

Dave retired as a Sergeant in August of 1979, and the family moved back to Salmon. He began building our log home and worked many jobs to keep active. He worked for the Fish and Game, drove school bus on a regular route and finally drove the school activities bus all over the state. At this time he was approached by many community leaders to run for Lemhi County Sheriff. He agreed and ran in the 1984 election and was defeated by the incumbent. He again ran in 1988 and was successful.

In the years since returning to Salmon he has been very active in the community as a member of the Salmon Search and Rescue, American Legion, Civil Defense, American Red Cross, Elks, Masonic Lodge, Eastern Star, Scottish Rite, Shrine and a member of the Steele Memorial Hospital Board.

Now Dave is enjoying his job as Sheriff and spends his free time camping, fishing and doing all the activities available to those lucky enough to be living in Lemhi County.

—Kathleen Call

William Kenneth Call

Born on March 5, 1930, in Salmon, Idaho, he was the first born of the five children of Asa Kenneth Call and Dorothy Stevens. There were three more boys, Calvin, David, and Loren, plus one sister, Margaret. His mother died when he was eight years old and his sister went to live with Aunt Erma Winston in Butte, Montana. The boys stayed with different friends and relatives until his father married Gladys Webb in 1939. They all moved to Shoup, Idaho, where his Dad worked for the Forest Service and the C.C.C. (Civilian Conservation Corps).

Bill went to school in Shoup and one of his fond memories was that when recess was about to end, someone would knock the only ball into the river. So they all had to chase it until it could be retrieved and brought back. He was a good student and was allowed to skip a grade. When they lived at the mouth of Pine Creek, going to school or running errands was by the back trail and across the Shoup pack bridge. In the summer Bill and his friend Bob would mine and sell, probably dirt, to one of the mine owners around Shoup. Gladys and his Dad had a daughter, Janice. They moved to Salmon while his Dad was still working for the Forest Service. Later Bill's father was divorced from Gladys and married another woman, then divorced and married again.

Bill was on his own by the time he was fourteen years old. He worked at many different jobs, and when I met him he was working for Lloyd Pyeatt and Standard Oil Company, driving truck and delivering fuel to the new Cobalt mine at Blackbird. He would drive over Williams Creek Summit when roads were passable and down the river and up Panther Creek in the winter.

On February 14, 1951, Bill and I, Georgene Seaton, were married and four days later he was inducted into the Army. This was the beginning of the Korean War. We lived for about a year in Port Townsend, Washington and he was stationed at Fort Worden. He went to Leadership Training in Camp Roberts, California to become a Sergeant before going overseas to France. His outfit ran Landing Craft boats for the Army. Bill was discharged from the Army at Fort Collins, Colorado, after two years of service.

Our first son, William Kim Call, was born on May 2, 1952 and was killed when he was twenty-three years old. Our second son, Lynn J. Call, was born on March 25, 1956 and is a professional Civil Engineer. One daughter, Ann Marie was born on June 7, 1963. She is presently a student at Idaho State University in Pocatello, Idaho.

After leaving the Army, Bill worked as a car salesman, parts man, and later managed the Chevron Service Station, on Main and Terrace Streets, for Sam Weber. He bought Fred Rose's trucking permit #24 and the trucks. This permit gave authority to haul general commodities statewide. He later added heavy equipment and bulk cement to this. Trucking was Bill's life and, as they say, he had diesel in his veins; King of the Road.

William K. Call

We bought the Raymond house on Shoup and Lillian streets from Bea Keirnes, but there wasn't enough room for the trucks. So we got land at Carmen and built a shop for them. We also bought the Carmen Store and Post Office in 1972, and I became Postmaster.

Bill died on Ann's sixteenth birthday, from a rare blood disorder which clots the blood.

—Genie Seaton Call Quinn

William Kim Call

Kim was born May 2, 1952 to William Kenneth and Georgene Seaton Call, at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, Idaho. Bill was overseas and I lived with my parents, George and Laura Seaton at Carmen, Idaho, for the first eleven months of his life. Bill had only been home a couple of weeks when Kim pulled a deepfryer, full of hot grease, over on himself. He was burned over forty percent of his body, and we spent a week not knowing if he would live. He recovered very well, except for the scars on his chest, stomach and arms. We moved to Salmon, living on North St. Charles Street, where his brother Lynn J. Call was born on March 25, 1956. Kim was proud of his "boy brother" and told everyone he met. We moved to the Shanafelt house off Lillian Street.

Kim started grade school, and when walking to school, it would take him a half hour to get out of sight. He always had to pet the neighbors cat, make sure everyone's yard gate was closed and check out various things along the way. Then he met Paul Smith, who lived across Main Street. He then had to hurry to meet Paul and go the rest of the way to school. Paul's grandmother, Mrs. Collins, said that Paul quit taking so much time eating breakfast because he had to be ready for Kim. So it worked out well for all of us.

Kim joined the Cub Scouts with Margaret Benedict as his Den Mother and they had a special friendship the rest of Kim's life. When Kim and Lynn were in the Elk's Scout Troop, his uncle, Loren Call, was Scout Master and they attended the Scout Camp at Alta, Wyoming. There, the main item of business was who could catch the most horseflies. Kim's favorite sister, Ann Marie, was born on June 7, 1963, when he was eleven. She started school while we lived at Shanafelt's and Kim would walk her to school, so they could watch out for dogs.

William Kim Call

In Kim's senior year at Salmon High School, Coach Dean Stokes asked him to be the manager of the basketball team. This meant that he was a "Go for it", really. "Go for the towels, bring the water, wash the towels", but he enjoyed it because it put him where the action was. Salmon had a winning team that year, so it was exciting. He also worked for Andy Hagel's Taxidermy while going to school.

Kim attended Idaho State College at Pocatello, where he majored in pharmacy. The Pocatello air caused allergies, and not really wanting pharmacy, during the third year he joined the National Guard and worked for the Forest Serivce Helatack Crew, instead of returning to college. He attended the Diesel School at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri, for the National Guard. There were seven hundred fifty men from all over the United States and Kim graduated first in his class. I was very proud of him.

Kim became engaged to Diane White, daughter of Art White, and they were to be married when she finished school. He also planned, after his next promotion, to be in the Active National Guard and be eligible to teach at Fort Leonard Wood. He owned a Yamaha motorcycle that he was very proud of and liked to ride. Then he bought a used Ford pickup, fixing a camper shell on the back. Life was really going his way.

On August 12, 1975, his pickup was low on gas and so he took his motorcycle to work, up Carmen Creek. On the way home, a four wheel drive pickup, on the wrong side of the road, killed him. The saddest day of my life.

—Genie Seaton Call Quinn

Lewis Warren and Norma Ivie Campbell

We moved to Salmon, Idaho on March 3, 1978. We thought we had come to the "Banana Belt" of Idaho, but we were proved wrong that winter and in early 1979. The water pipes and the sewer pipes froze up for three months in some places in town. We were lucky, we only had ten days of frozen lines. We decided it was as normal here as some of the other places we had lived. But wait, I'm getting ahead of myself.

Lewis Warren Campbell was born at Mackay, Idaho on February 22, 1926, in his grandmother's little log home. His parents were Archable Donald Campbell and Eva Mae Ovard. They lived in Mackay for ten years, then moved to Jerome, Idaho and eventually to Ely, Nevada. They returned to Mackay in 1940, where they operated a garage.

Lew completed high school in Mackay and enlisted in the U. S. Navy in 1944, near the end of World War II. He served in the Pacific-Asiatic Theater. He was honorably discharged at San Pedro, California on May 30, 1946. He stayed in California and worked for a few months and then returned to Mackay to help his father as a mechanic at Lost River Motor Company.

It was here that he and I, Norma Deane Ivie, met and were married on November 25, 1949. My parents were Lyle E. Ivie and Bula Frandsen, and I was born April 13, 1932 at Chilly, Idaho. The Ivies owned and operated a small gas station, grocery store and post office on the banks of Big Lost River until 1940 when they moved to Mackay. I graduated from Mackay High School in 1949.

We had two sons. Scott Lewis was born September 2, 1951 at the Challis Hospital and Gary Layne was born May 11, 1955 at the Bingham Memorial Hospital at Blackfoot. Those were two very exciting trips, as we had a doctor then, but no hospital, so one had to go "out" to have babies or surgery.

Lew started to work with the U. S. Forest Service in March of 1956. In 1961 we moved to Logan, Utah, where he enrolled in the College of Forest, Range and Wildlife at Utah State University. I went to work, full time, in the Office of Admissions and Records. Scott was in the fifth grade and Gary was in the first grade. All went well and Lew graduated on June 6, 1965 with his B.S. Degree in Range Management.

We were transferred to Randolph, Utah, where Lew was the Assistant District Ranger. Eighteen

Lewis W. Campbell and Norma Ivie Campbell
Wedding Day - November 25, 1949

months later he became the District Ranger, so our four hard years at Utah State University paid off.

On May 30, 1970 Lew was transferred to Rock Springs, Wyoming, where his district encompassed the Jim Bridger Wilderness. He had as especially wonderful time seeing and managing this magnificent part of the world. We all enjoyed Rock Springs and its diversified culture and people from many nations, brought there by the mining industry.

We were then transferred to Mountain City, Nevada on November 20, 1972. This was a ranching community and our son Gary went to school on the Duck Valley Indian Reservation. After almost six years, we were transferred to Salmon, where Lew became the Branch Chief of the Department of Range, Wildlife and Watershed in the Supervisors Office of the Salmon National Forest. In 1981 he had an opportunity to work on the wilderness planning team, to put together the Frank Church River of No Return Wilderness Plan. He decided to take this opportunity to finish out his career. Lew retired from the U. S. Forest Service on March 3, 1984 and we plan to remain in Salmon because we love it here.

—Norma D. Campblell

AUGUST MATT,
Boot and Shoe Store,
ALL SIZES & ALL PRICES.
MAIN ST. SALMON CITY IDAHO.

James D. and Anna Rose Canady

James D. Canady began his life as the first white child born in Old Fort Benton. *Lemhi Herald* January 31,1907.

The year was 1857. His mother, a woman from St. Louis, died when he was born and his father, a Frenchman named Giroux, followed two years later. As a tiny lad, James was adopted by an Indian woman, the wife of Jeremiah "Liver Eatin'" Johnson, who is well remembered in early Montana history. James was raised knowing the Sioux language. He later learned to speak French and a bit of English. When he married at the age of twenty-five his wife taught him to read and write English. She died young.

James career was a colorful one. At age thirteen he began fighting in Indian wars and earned the name Pah-he-hus-ka Wa- ka-se-cha, which means Long Haired Devil. He retained this name until the government gave him the name James D. Canady. James grew to be a man before he knew his father's real name. He served as a scout, messenger, and interpreter under Generals Stanley, Custer, Howard, Miles and Wheelington. He proved to be trustworthy and brave, and but for a quirk of fate, would have been massacred with General Custer. Fortunately, he was on messenger duty at the time of that fateful raid.

As a result of all the campaigns he had been in, James had many scars: seven bullet wounds, five arrow shots, and a fearful scar on his forehead from a tomahawk blow. He lay unconscious for twenty-one days with a fractured skull, suffering from brain fever, and close to death from this last wound. As a result, his hair turned prematurely gray.

It was at this point that James, at the age of fifty, showed up in Salmon City and opened the night restaurant in the Nashold's Hotel. This must have been entirely foreign to this scout and Indian fighter. And to top it off James took the big leap and got married again!

Little is known of Mrs. Anna Rose, the lass who won James' affection. It is known that she was somehow related to the William A. Rose family who had settled up the Lemhi River near Baker.

An introduction to the Roses will begin here.

In December of 1881 George W. Rose purchased mining claims "in the Lemhi mining district and about three miles east of the Willow Creek Stage Station on the Salmon City Stage road". (From Claim Records Books, Lemhi County Courthouse, Salmon, Idaho.) In February of 1882 he purchased more claims. Soon more Roses followed George. There were his brothers; William A. Rose, Henry Rose, and Pleasant Rose. In May of 1899 Pleasant Rose and James G. England were partners in a land agreement with Isaiah Bohannon. This concerned placer claims in the Blackbird Mining District. (From Claims Records Books, Lemhi County Courthouse.)

Accompanying the brothers to this new, raw land was Wiley J. Rose, the son of Henry and also Walter Rose, the son of Pleasant. Pleasant Rose was a widower, as was Henry, the elder brother, in all likelihood.

Their beginnings were in Illinois, where they still had two more brothers, Elbert and Charles, and two sisters, Mrs. Addie Coker and Mrs. Kate Thomas.

By 1900, William A. Rose, his wife and children, Carrie, George, William, and Maud, were ranching at Baker; William J. Rose had located up Boyle Creek; and Pleasant, Henry and Wiley were tending their claims on Deer Creek near Leesburg.

It was at the home of Mr. and Mrs. A. C. Bowen, with W. J. Rose as a witness, that Anna Rose was quietly wed to the outdoorsman, James Canady. Justice of the Peace Z. B. Arbogast performed the ceremony.

There is not much more to add about these colorful pioneers who helped settle this land. It seems by 1910 most had moved on, possibly to greener pastures, but some stayed on to rest beneath Lemhi skies. Pleasant T. Rose was the first to go. He was sixty-four when he died on December 10, 1914. Then Wiley passed away on October 22, 1919. William A. Rose followed in November of 1921 leaving his wife, of California, and children: William and Madeline, both of Spokane, and Mrs. Irven (Esther) Offutt.

—Julia I. Randolph

"Some of the oldest men in Lemhi County" - 1908. BACK: Wylie Rose and Pleasant Rose SEATED: Henry Rose and Mr. Hornback. (Photo courtesy of Lemhi County Historical Museum.)

William James and Bessie Moore Cannon

The antecedents of the pioneer Cannon family of Lemhi County were Irish immigrants, William and Sara Gleason Cannon, from the northwestern area of Ireland. William Cannon was a stonemason and one of a large group of masons who were brought to the United States by the Catholic Church for the construction of the cathedral of St. Peter and St. Paul in Philadelphia. Accompanying them to America were their three children, William, Ann, and John. A fourth child, Henry, was born after their arrival in the United States on January 12, 1856. These children were orphaned by the deaths of their parents during the influenza epidemic of that era.

The children were placed in a Catholic orphanage in Pennsylvania, and at about the age of eight years, Henry, the progenitor of the pioneer Lemhi County family, ran away. He worked as a horse handler on the Erie Canal, and various coal mines, and finally came to Gibbonsville during the gold rush of 1880, where he married Mary Esther Donovan Johnson on March 25, 1883.

Miss Johnson was born October 11, 1861 in Bath,, Illinois. She and her brother, John Donovan, were also left orphaned while very young. She went to work as a maid for a family that later moved to Gibbonsville. It was there that she and Henry Cannon met and were married in 1883. Five children were born to this union. They were William James, born March 15, 1884; Harry I., born December 19, 1885; Clara, born October 29, 1887; Frank D., born July 18, 1890; and Ruth, born October 28, 1892.

Mrs. Cannon (Mary Esther) developed Leukemia in about 1903. She went to St. Louis for treatment. While there she stayed with her husband's brother, Will, and his family. A short time after her arrival in St. Louis, her daughter Ruth, died of Diphtheria in Gibbonsville. She returned home for the funeral and a short time later her older daughter Clara, who was attending Dillon Normal School, had an attack of appendicitis and died in Salt Lake City, where Mrs. Cannon had taken her for treatment. She returned to Gibbonsville for the funeral of Clara and a few short months later, she succumbed to the Leukemia.

In less than an year the three Cannon women had died and were buried in the Gibbonsville cemetery. Henry continued to live and work in and around Gibbonsville until his retirement and death in 1926.

Frank C. Cannon, John D. (Jack) Cannon, William J. Cannon Sr., Frisell, Russell E. Cannon, Joseph H. Cannon and William J. Cannon Jr.

Their son, William James Cannon Senior, was the father of the second generation of Lemhi County Cannons. He was working at Ulysses when he met Bessie Moore. Bessie was visiting her sister, Lora Cockrell, at the Hughes Creek Ranger Station where her husband, Ora Cockrell, was the ranger. William and Bessie were married June 7, 1916 in Salmon, and the first of their six sons, William James Cannon Jr. was born March 6, 1917 in Salmon.

In April of 1918 the family moved to Big Timber Creek, west of Leadore, to begin proving up on a homestead, which consisted of an unfenced quarter section and a small log house where they lived for the next four summers. They moved away in the winters to earn money, and then came back in the summers to prove up on the homestead.

Five more sons were born the this union: Richard, born and died in 1919; Joseph H., born 1920; John D., born 1922; Frank C., born 1923; and Russell E., 1929 - 1981.

The Cannons lived for several years at Gilmore, where William was involved with the mining industry until the depression hit in 1929, and all of the mines closed. They moved to Leadore for that school year, and until all of the boys, except Russell, had been graduated from high school, the family lived on the homestead on Big Timber Creek during the summers, and in Salmon during the school year. During those years, and subsequently until his retirement, William (Bill Sr.) worked at various mines and then for the Forest Service, the Taylor Grazing Commission, and for the B.L.M.

About the middle 1940's the Cannons bought the old Dewis Hotel at Baker. They didn't run it as a hotel, but had quite an orchard. Bill Sr. was working for the B.L.M. at this time. While working in the mines he developed Silicosis and it gradually became worse until he died in 1957.

Bessie continued living at Baker until about 1960 when she moved to Salmon. She had a gift for living, thoroughly enjoying the Senior Citizens dinners, both in Salmon and at Lemhi, and also card parties. She loved horse back riding and loved riding in the parades. Though in poor health, she is now ninety-seven years old.

—Bill & Billie Cannon

Bessie Cannon and her five sons.

William James and Billie Furey Cannon

William James Cannon Jr. was born in Salmon, Idaho on March 6, 1917, to William J. Cannon Sr. and Bessie Moore. The family was increased by five more brothers. The family lived in many places; Ulysses, Gibbonsville, Gilmore, Leadore, Butte, Montana and Salmon. Most of Bill's grade school years were spent in Gilmore. Their summers were spent at the homestead in Swan Basin on Timber Creek.

In 1929 the Depression hit. The mines closed and the family moved to Leadore where Bill attended the eighth grade. The next year they moved to Salmon, still spending summers in Swan Basin. During high school, Bill worked at the Saveway Store. He then went to work for T. R. Benedict on the truck line. He attended Idaho State University for two years and worked in Benedict's Pocatello office.

The summer of 1936 he spent on the Forest Service Short Creek Lookout, on the west side of the Middle Fork near the Crandall Ranch, which is now Harrah's Flying B. In the fall he was back in

Salmon again working for T. R. until 1939 when he started working at the Home Lumber Company.

Bill and Billie Furey were married on July 6, 1941 at the Furey Ranch in the Pahsimeroi.

Helen Grace (Billie) Furey was born on the Lizard Ranch near Leslie on November 17, 1915. She grew up in Lost River Valley and Mackay until she attended high school in Pocatello. While in Pocatello she studied violin with Llewellyn Roubidoux. After a year in Pahsimeroi, she went two years to University of California at Los Angeles with a Music Major. Then a year at University of Idaho, Southern Branch in Pocatello, getting an Elementary Teacher's Certificate.

Two years were spent teaching in a one room school at Ellis. She would walk through the Burstedt field to school, start the fire, sweep the floor, teach the children, play with them at recess and noon and take care of bruises and fights. The children either walked or rode horseback to school. Three of the children, one a first grade girl, lived on the Salmon River and they walked seven miles through the mountains to Ellis. The only time they missed was the week it was forty-five degrees below zero.

Billie Furey Cannon & William J. (Bill) Cannon

A summer session at U.C.L.A. was attended before teaching first grade in Salmon. In 1939-1940 she attended the University of Idaho at Moscow and then Billie returned to Salmon. The depression was nearing an end, but married teachers were not allowed to teach in Salmon, therefore, she taught another one room school at Sandy Creek. Rules relaxed and she went back to the Salmon schools.

In 1943 William (Bill) Cannon was off to World War II at Camp Shelby in Mississippi, Officers training and Europe. Billie continued teaching until 1946 when Bill returned from the Army.

The Cannons had four children: Patricia, born in 1942, received a Masters Degree in Flute Performance from the University of Idaho; William James III, born in 1946, attended the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis with a fifth year at Pensacola, becoming a pilot; Richard Sherman, born in 1949, attended University of Idaho and Idaho State University; Kelly Kathleen, born 1952, attended University of Idaho earning a B.S. in Recreation.

After not teaching for ten years, a need for a music teacher in Salmon took Billie back to school. With a need for a degree, Billie, with Patricia, Dick and Kelly headed for University of Idaho for eight weeks of summer school, getting a B.S. degree with Majors in Music and English. She went back to teaching Grade School and Junior High Music and High School Chorus. Highlights were many Grade School and Junior High programs. In High School, Gilbert and Sullivan operettas, The Mikado, Pinafore and the Gondoliers and several performances of the Messiah were given plus many other programs. Many regional and state superior awards were won. Many students performed in state and regional meetings.

The Cannons bought the Home Lumber Yard in 1970 and continued there until 1987 when they closed due to Bill's health. Through the years Bill was on the City Council and was Mayor for seventeen years. He was Worshipful Master of Blue Lodge #11, A.F & A.M., and Grand High Priest of the Royal Arch Masons of Idaho. Billie was Worthy Matron of Eastern Star, President of P.E.O. and attended Supreme Convention in Columbus, Ohio. The Episcopal Church is an important part of her life. Skiing was a wonderful pass time for the whole Cannon family.

—Billie Cannon

Martin Ryman and Almira Nelson Capps

I, Martin Capps, came to Salmon in the late thirties with my parents, Robert Oscar Capps and Edith Ryman Capps. I was born at Blackfoot, Idaho on July 22, 1921 and the family later moved to Aberdeen, Idaho, where I graduated from Aberdeen High School. I also attended two years at Idaho State University. I spent my summers working with the ranch hands at the Lake Creek Ranch, and drove a sight seeing bus one season in Yellowstone Park.

Fern Almira Nelson was born April 10, 1921 at Baker North Dakota, to Nels and Berta Nelson. Almira's ambition was to be a teacher, and she graduated from Baker High School where she was active in sports and 4-H. Her mother told stories of her childhood in Salmon, and Zane Grey's books helped Almira's decision to see Salmon, Idaho. She worked for her Uncles at Lake Creek and we met there. Almira returned to Jamestown College to persue her education for a teaching career and then returned to Salmon to teach.

We were married on June 15, 1944 at Salmon. Four children were born: Vicki (Mrs. Carl Pence), Randy, Judy (Mrs. Jerry Scholten), Cammie (Mrs. John Nebeker). All rode horeses at an early age and were active in 4-H. They were licensed guides when old enough and helped with all the activities. The guests all enjoyed their friendship. When Cammie was five, a hunter paid his bill of a thousand dollars to her, in cash. It took us several days to convince her that she had to share that money with the family.

Happy HOLLOW RANCH
BIG GAME HUNTING
TRAIL RIDES

The Martin Capps Family

Our business career started on a ranch at Blackfoot, Idaho, and Almira taught school there. The call of the mountains brought us back to Salmon, where we operated a grocery store on Main Street for nine years. Mines in the area closed and we went into full time Outfitting as Happy Hollow Camps. Almira taught in Salmon schools, was active in 4-H, and Anna Rebekah Lodge. I initiated the organization of the Salmon River Sheriff's Posse and served as State Secretary. We had the State competition here for the riding clubs of the State. The Posse's main project was raising funds for construction of Steele Memorial Hospital. We revived the Lemhi County Fair. I was a member of Rotary and the Salmon Chamber of Commerce for forty years, served as president of Salmon Sportsmen, served for four years on the Idaho Outfitters License Board, and was president of the Idaho Outfitters Association for two years. Our family and crew operated Happy Hollow Camps, while I managed the Mackay Bar Resort in the Primitive Area for two years. Two resorts and four ranches were in this operation and it took four jet boats, eighty head of horses, three airplanes, and various trucks and vehicles to handle the guests and freight. This was quite an education!

Back to our own ourfitting: many stories could be told of our guests from all over the world. Sir Edmund Hillary was on our float trip on the Middlefork during high water. Plenty of excitement! A float trip ahead of us ran into disaster that took the lives of several guests. One trip behind us lost a passenger.

We are still operating Happy Hollow with river trips, hunting, fishing and trail rides. Three ranches are in the 1991 business.

Living by the river, with mountains in the background, each day brings scenery and activity to the cabin that is our home. Ten grandchildren add to the rewards. Corey, Shelly Pence, Micki, Neal Capps, Danielle, Melissa Scholten and Amber, Wyatt, Nancy and Will Nebeker. 1991.

—*Martin Capps*

Randy and Katherine Broich Capps

Randy Capps was born on March 12, 1947 to Martin and Almira Capps at Salmon, Idaho. He graduated from Salmon High School with the class of 1965 and then attended the University of Idaho and Boise State College, where he was president of the Rodeo Club.

BACK: Randy Capps FRONT: Micki Ann, Kathy and Neal Capps

Myra, Martin, Edith, Oscar, Gilbert, Sam, Esther, Helen, Royden, and Lulu Capps

On June 5, 1971, Randy and Katherine Broich were married at Emmett, Idaho. Kathy's parents were Lyle and Lucile Broich. After finishing college, Randy and Kathy moved to Salmon and Kathy worked for Idaho Power Company and enjoyed bowling and golfing.

Randy was leading pack strings at the age of seven and had many exciting experiences on the trail and on the river. He was really impressed at that age, by a group of Dentists they packed into the high lakes. They had a special Pink Champagne for campfire social that had to be packed very carefully. One trip found several bottles left over, and packing up, they poured one bottle into the stream, explaining to Randy that they could have a drink of Champagne out of the stream all the way down the valley.

Randy took responsibility early in life, being in charge of hunting and river trips and he did his share on the ranches.

1991 finds him operating three ranches. Sales of top soil, shale and a fire starter product, add to a busy schedule. Micki Ann was born on March 9, 1973 and Neal Edward on March 1, 1978. Both are active in basketball and 4-H. Randy is a 4-H leader, member of the Leaders Club, and Secretary for Lemhi County Cattlemen. He won the Friend of 4-H award for Lemhi County. He looks to the future and improvement of the ranches and of Lemhi County.

—Randy Capps

Robert Oscar and Edith Ryman Capps

Robert Oscar Capps diversified in a number of commercial ventures. Ranching was always a part of these.

His parents were Elizabeth E. Mc Millan (of Scottish descent) and Luther Martin Capps. Luther came to Idaho from Alabama in 1886 with an appointment from the United States government. He was Superintendent of the Industrial and Agriculture Department for the Indian Schools and Indian Department at Fort Hall. (from *Early History of Idaho* - page 1217) After that term of service, he ranched and operated a flour mill at Blackfoot, Idaho.

Robert Oscar Capps was born September 3, 1893. He attended Blackfoot schools and went into ranching on his own on the outskirts of Blackfoot. He married and had two sons, Gilbert and Luther, but his wife died from complications after the birth of Luther. Several years later, on November 1, 1920, Oscar married Edith Marie Ryman. She came from Piquay, Ohio. Their children were Martin, Myra, Lulu, Helen, Royden, Esther and Sam.

Four years later the family moved to Aberdeen, Idaho. They ranched and operated a meat market. Most of the children had their schooling at Aberdeen. Oscar was successful in winning a Commissioner's position for the Aberdeen section of Bingham County.

During these depression days, the customers could't pay their bills. Oscar took a road contract to build six miles of highway, putting these customers to work on the contract, thereby helping them to pay their bills.

In the early thirties, he took the hired help on a fishing trip to Salmon and Williams Lake. There he met homesteader Oliver Randall, who wanted to sell his homestead ranch above Williams Lake. Travel by saddle horse was the only way to get there and Zane Grey had spent some time at this ranch while writing *Thunder Mountain*.

A trade was made for the ranch. The first year, Oscar trailed three and four year old steers for two days to get them to the buyer. Delivered, the steers brought five cents a pound. Not a very good start for ranching.

The family moved to Salmon in 1939 and lived on the old Mendenhall ranch. The kids that went to school at Salmon, had to ford the Salmon River on horses to meet the bus, and there was lots of excitement with this crossing.

Another four hundred acre ranch was purchased on the Lemhi at Mulkey Creek. Edith was active in community affairs and Garden Club and even took up oil painting after suffering a stroke at the age of seventy. Oscar bought and traded cattle and horses and also ranched, processing beef for the market. He rode with the Salmon River Sheriff's Posse and enjoyed hunting and breaking horses.

Oscar died on October 30, 1956 and Edith on April 22, 1975. Both are buried at Blackfoot, Idaho.

—*Martin Capps*

Frederick and Alice Maria King Carl

Frederick William Carl arrived in Gibbonsville at the age of five. Having been born in Butte, Montana, 1885, his family consisted of his father, Herman Francis Carl and mother, Anna Bahm Carl, sister, Rose Carl and half brothers and sisters, Charlie, Dan, Anna, Kate and Hannah Bahm. Fred went to the Gibbonsville school through the tenth grade, then attended the Normal School at Dillon, Montana for a year and a half and the Commercial College in Missoula, where he studied accounting.

Alice Maria King was born in Arkansas, to Harry George and Josephine Maria King, and came, with her family, to Salmon in 1905. She recieved her education in schools in Arkansas, St. Anthony, Idaho, Salt Lake City, Utah and Boise, Idaho.

Alice King and Fred Carl were married in 1908. Their marriage was the first to be solemnized in the new Episcopal Church of the Redeemer in Salmon. They lived in Salmon where Fred was associated in a lumber yard with his brother-in-law Dent Slaughter. Moving down to the North Fork area they homesteaded at the mouth of Lick Creek where son Frederick William Carl, Jr. was born in 1913. They sold this ranch in 1919, and moved to Winnemucca, Nevada on a business venture, where daughter Josephine Ann was born in 1921. This deal proved unsuccessful and they returned to Salmon late in 1921.

Alice and Fred Carl

Fred and Alice and their family were devoted to their community, spending their years serving in whatever capacity arose. Alice was a talented singer called upon to sing for weddings, funeral and performances in local productions. She sang with her sisters and daughters, with her mother as organist in the Episcopal Church for many years. She is remembered for her excellent cooking and generous hospitality. Her family and the community suffered a great loss when she died suddenly in 1937 at the age of forty- seven.

Fred's love of the outdoors and his interest in those matters important to him, kept him busy in many occupations throughout his lifetime. As a young man he learned surveying when he worked with Ben R. Stevenson in the Big Hole in Montana. He was also the first Ranger in the U. S. Forest Service stationed at the North Fork Ranger District in 1906. In the thirties he was a Game Warden with the Idaho Fish and Game. Using his knowledge of surveying he built many lookouts and trails for the Salmon Forest Service. Fred was remarried after Alice's death to Nancy Benson of Pocatello. They ranched in the Camas Creek area on Silver Creek for a short time and enjoyed going on hunting and camping trips together. Nancy died in 1970. He was a staunch Republican and boasted he had never missed voting in an election, except for one time while they lived in the remote area on Silver Creek. He was a City Councilman for three terms, was manager of the Lemhi County Fair, four times, and was a State Legislator for one term. When illness slowed him down in the forties, he decided on semi-retirement and accepted an appointment by the Lemhi County Commissioners as Justice of the Peace in 1950. He held Magistrate Court in his living room until the Idaho Court System changed in 1971, and at the age of eighty-six, he did retire.

Fred and Alice's daughter Margaret married Ray Bennett, was later divorced and married Roy Nilsson. They were living in King City when Roy died and Margaret returned to Salmon, where she still lives. Elizabeth Carl attended Nursing School in California and married Louis Cunan. They had two sons Raymond and Richard and lived in California until retirement when they moved to Salmon. Elizabeth died in Salmon in 1974, and Louis Cunan still lives in Salmon. Frederick Carl, Jr. married Hazel Cherry of Darlington, Idaho in 1935. They lived in Salmon, California and Arco, Idaho where Frederick died in 1984. Hazel resides in Arco, and their daughter Cherry Alice Van Tine lives with her family in Steptoe, Washington. Josephine Ann Carl married Jack Hirschy from the Big Hole in Montana in 1944.

Fred Carl, Sr. went with Ann and Jack and their children, Jann and Frederick, on many pack trips in the Primitive Area of central Idaho. This was a most enjoyable time for him, riding again over the many trails and seeing country he had worked in over the years. Spending long hours in the saddle and sleeping on the ground was right up his alley! Their last trip together was in 1967 when he was eighty-two. Fred died in Salmon in September 1972.

—Ann Carl Hirschy

Herman Francis and Anna Bahm Carl

Herman Francis Carl was born in Leipzig, Germany in 1840. A brother living in Ohio brought him to America at the age of sixteen. There he learned the boot and shoemaking trade and became a cobbler, which was to be his lifelong occupation, along with ranching and owning a hotel in his later years. He fought in the Civil War on the side of the North and at the end of his service went into business in Kansas City, Missouri, as a "Manufacturer and Dealer in Boots and Shoes", as listed in the Kansas City Business Directory of 1871. Heeding the lure of the mining fields of the west, he traveled to Leadville, Colorado where he plied his trade.

It was there he met and married Anna Afner Bahm, a widow with five children, whose husband had died of cancer. Anna Bahm was born on the border of Germany and remembered little about those years, except for the hard work of toiling in the fields with other children, taken in for just that purpose. She never could recall her biological parents or family name.

She and Antone Bahm were married in Steinberg, Austria, where their five children were born. With their children, Charles, Dan, Anna, Kate, and Hannah, they came to America, living for a short while in Pennsylvania, then on to the West with a wagon train of other pioneers. She remembered very clearly the terrible experience of the wagons being attacked by the "Avenging Angels" on their way through Missouri, and of being robbed of their livestock and precious belongings. As a widow she supported her little family by cooking and doing laundry for the miners.

After her marriage to H. F. Carl, they headed to Butte, Montana by team and wagon. On their way, daughter Rose was born in Salt Lake City, Utah in 1883. After arriving in Butte, a son, Frankie, was born in 1884, but died in infancy. Another son, Frederick William Carl was born in 1885. The family moved to Gibbonsville, Idaho from Butte in 1890, where they built and operated the Cottage House Hotel and Livery Stable, and H. F. Carl was also known for his skill at shoemaking. Their children

Anna and H. F. Carl at their ranch between North Fork and Gibbonsville

grew to prosper during those years and they moved from Gibbonsville to a ranch on the site of the present day North Fork Ranger Station.

Anna was remembered for her bounteous gardens and fruit trees and her skill at making homemade wine, beer and whiskey for the ranchers taking cattle over the hill to the Big Hole, the traveling merchants and local miners.

Herman Francis Carl died at his North Fork Ranch in 1917, and Anna Bahm Carl died in Salmon in 1931. Both are buried in the beautiful little cemetery in Gibbonsville.

—Ann Carl Hirschy

Brenda Giles Carlson

I was born on April 20, 1954, the first child of David Delos and Phyllis Hopkins Giles. I have four brothers: David Alma, Clay Charles (deceased), Lane Franklin, and Bruce Reber Giles. I was born in Soda Springs, Idaho. We also lived in Salt Lake City for a short time before moving to Georgetown, Idaho, in 1957.

I was three when we moved to Georgetown, Idaho. My best friend, Barbara Bee lived next door, and we had such fun together. I loved riding horses and spent hours each day doing just that. I remember milking cows and helping on the farm. We had cows, horses and bum lambs. It was a fun place to be a child.

Brenda Giles Carlson

Mom went to beauty school and had a beauty shop in our home. Dad worked as an accountant. We lived in Georgetown ten years. Bruce was a year old when we moved to Salmon, Idaho. Dad and Mom purchased the Salmon River Lodge in December 1966. I spent my summers at the lodge as well as most week ends during school. I started seventh grade in Salmon.

The summer of 1969 I had the opportunity to go with Mr. and Mrs. Edmund Bills on a trip to New York. There were eighteen of us. What fun we all had! We spent an extra week in Nebraska because the bus broke down and we came home in the back of a U-Haul truck.

The summer of 1972 I was fortunate to be able to go to Europe for six weeks on a foreign study trip. What beautiful countries we visited; Spain, France, Italy, Austria, and England.

January 13, 1973 I married Mark W. Heald. Our first child, Hollie Ann, was born on December 14, 1974. At age five she was taken from us by cancer. She is buried in Salmon, Idaho. Heather Lee was born on February 27, 1976 and Heidi Joe, November 17, 1977. We had some very special girls. We divorced February 10, 1981 and I took the girls and moved to Bountiful, Utah. I worked for about a year and decided to go to school so I could make life better for my girls. Barbara Young was instrumental in helping me get in the school of Medical Careers. It was hard, but worth it. I was able to get a good job. I worked for Dr.Donald Kirk, O.B., G.Y.N. for seven years. He retired and we have remained very good friends.

I married Allan Martin Carlson in the Logan Temple on March 26, 1983. He owns a used car business. He has two boys that lived with their mother in Bountiful, Utah. Todd is twenty-two and is going to school at Brigham Young University. He filled a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-say Saints in Japan and married last year. Shawn is fifteen and likes to skate board and play sports with his dad.

We opened a used car lot in St. George, Utah in 1988 and in August of 1990 we moved our family down to warm St. George.

Heather is in the ninth grade. She is five feet ten inches tall and likes to play basketball and golf. She is on the girls ninth grade basketball team.

Heidi is in the eighth grade. She is five feet six inches tall and also likes basketball, soccer and golf. Both girls also ski.

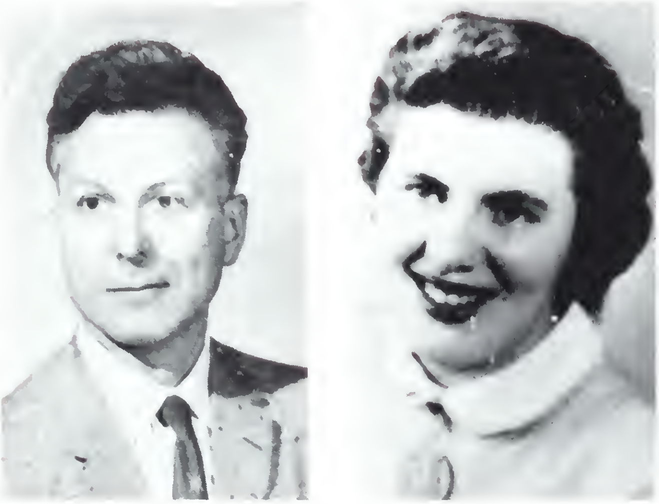
I work part time for the two Radio Shacks in the area doing their bookkeeping. My job and my family keep me busy. We have a half court basketball court by our home and when it's warm we have ten to fifteen of the neighborhood outside every night playing basketball. It gets wild and fun.

—Brenda Giles Carlson

Hawley R. and Adrianne Morris Carlson

It was a typical March 27th day in 1918 in the late afternoon that I arrived at the farm home of Eliza and Charles Carlson. We lived two miles south of the Tendoy Store. There were two older brothers, George and Selway, a sister Mae, and a younger brother Lester. George and Lester died in infancy.

My father raised a hundred and fifty head of cows and four thousand head of sheep. We owned four thousand acres of land including two ranches up Agency Creek. We also leased a lot of Forest land. I spent my summers putting up hay and helping tend the sheep and cattle.



Hawley R. & Adrianne Carlson

My father first came into this valley in 1907, driving a freight wagon carrying brick for the Veil home on the corner above the IGA store.

We all attended the Tendoy Grade School and later we all graduated from Salmon High School. I graduated in 1937 and there were forty-seven in the graduating class. In the fall of 1937, I went to college at the University of Idaho in Moscow. I started out in engineering, but decided to switch to accounting. I received my commission as Second Lieutenant in the U. S. Infantry on June 1, 1942. I needed three more credits to graduate and was given permission to finish.

I received by orders to report to Fort Douglas on September 12, 1942. My father took me down to the bus station here in Salmon and I left on the greatest adventure of my life. It was the first time my father ever asked me if I needed money. I didn't know at that time that officers had to pay for their own meals, so I told Father "maybe $40". I thought I would starve before the first pay check, but was too proud to ask for more.

In the service I spent time at Camp Roberts. Then served as a Chemical Warfare Officer, transferred to the Air Corps and flew all over the country. Then it was back to Camp Roberts and later our whole Division was moved to Camp Dix, New Jersey, in preparation for combat. September 1, 1944 the Division was loaded on ships, with eighty-four in our convoy. On September 12, 1944 we landed in Normandy, France, where I served as front line Commander. In November I was hit by a German artillery shell in the thigh and was eventually taken to a hospital in England. After I was released in March 1945, I was assigned to Labor Supervision, German Prisoner of War Units, and I commanded the various units until October 1945 when I returned home.

I went to work for U. S. Steel in Pittsburg, California as a cost accountant, but did not care for that kind of work. There I met Delores Scott and we were married November 30, 1947. We went to Indianapolis, Indiana where I enrolled in the Lincoln College of Chiropractic in January 1948, then to National College in Chicago, where I received my DC, ND Degree in January 1951.

In January 1952 I took the California Chiropractic Exam and passed it. On the way home I was baptized in the LDS Church. Scotty and I were divorced in April of 1952. I was married later to Fern Kauer of Leadore. She passed away in 1965.

On May 21, 1971, I married Adrianne F. Morris in the Salt Lake Temple. We were blessed with a baby boy, Roy Lee, on November 25, 1974 and a beautiful red headed girl, Elisa Ann on December 20, 1977. Adrianne passed away with cancer on March 22, 1987.

I married Toni Lund in 1988 and we were divorced in 1990.

I continue my very successful practice here in the Salmon River Valley.

—Hawley R. Carlson

Roy Lee & Elisa Ann Carlson

Nels and Clara Anderson Carlson

Nels Fredrick Carlson, born May 19, 1855 at Dalham, Kalmer, Sweden, married Clara Johanna Anderson, who was born September 2, 1857 at Adensvi, Kalmer, Sweden. They were converts to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in Sweden and emigrated to this country in 1881. They settled in Smithfield, Utah and later moved to Thornton, Idaho on a homestead.

They had nine children: three girls, Clara Amanda, Mable Christina, and Sarah Rosetta; six boys, Arvid Friedolph, Hyrum, Nels Edward, Gustof, and Oscar Dewey. They went to school in Thornton.

In 1902 they move to Lemhi County, settling on a ranch six miles north of Gilmore on the upper end of the Lemhi River. The children went to grade school at Bannister, which was held five months of the year during the summer. Their daughter, Rose, was able to attend high school for two years in Dillon, Montana.

Rose remembered interesting incidents in their early life. When the railroad came to Gilmore, they also got telephones with the switch at the Carlson Ranch. One day the call came in that two Model T Fords had come into Gilmore and were going to Salmon. Everyone having phones was notified and all of the neighbors went in buggies or on horseback to the highway to see the cars go by. These were the first cars to come through and excitement ran high.

In 1911 the Carlson family moved to the Mill Creek and Lee Creek areas and homesteaded the Carlson Ranch. Later they got a ranch in the Tendoy area and also one at Carmen.

Nels Carlson had a real sense of humor. In the summer, they ranged the sheep they raised in the mountains below Salmon in Shoup country. The son, Arvid, tended the sheep, and Nels had to go down to check on them. He started through the mountains to get to their camp, and coming to a forest camp, he asked directions. They helped him, then asked if he was lost. He said, "No, I didn't know where I was going in the first place, so how can I be Lost?".

—Joyce Follett Peterson

Oscar F. and Marie Barrow Carlson

Oscar F. Carlson was born in Gamleby, Sweden, September 10, 1878. When he was ten years old his Uncle Fred asked him to go to the United States with him. His parents didn't think he would go, when it came time to sail, but he did. He first settled in Oakland, Nebraska.

In about 1905, he came to Idaho, living in Bannister, which was an old stage stop, about ten miles south of what is now Leadore. He was engaged in mining in Thornton, Nicholia and Gilmore. He went back to Sweden only once to see his family, in about 1910.

Oscar also worked at the George Barrow U Bar ranch and there met Marie Irene Barrow. Marie was the daughter of George and Anna Mary Olstead Barrow. Her father was born in England and was a butcher there. When he came to this country he lived at Nicholia and furnished horses for Gilmore and Nicholia. He and his first wife ran the boarding house there. She died and he married Anna Mary Olstead, who was born at Red Wing, Minnesota. George and Anna Mary engaged in ranching at the U Bar ranch, south of Leadore, with their family, Marie, George, Ruth, and Florence. George Barrow raised a lot of horses and butchered beef and took it to Salmon to sell. It would take him two days; one day going and one day back home.

Marie and her brother and sisters also had an older half brother, Joe. He was born in 1876 and died in 1953. He worked as a cowboy and ranch hand, and was also known a Joe Bush. He was somewhat of an artist and a good musician, playing the violin and the piano.

Marie was born on the Hawley Creek ranch on July 6, 1897. The family later moved to the Texas Creek ranch. Oscar and Marie were married in 1913.

They first lived and worked on the Barrow ranch. Later he worked in the Viola Mine in Nicholia until he was "leaded", which happened to many of the

Oscar F. Carlson and Marie Barrow Carlson

miners at that time. Then he worked as a blacksmith in Gilmore. In 1918 they homesteaded five miles west of Leadore. In order to have enough water to supply the ranch with irrigation, Oscar and Wilbur Stone, together, built a reservoir up the Middle Fork of Timber Creek. This was built with teams of horses, slips, and lots of manual labor. They built the dam in the middle of the winter and poured a concrete core. The concrete froze, so the dam always had a small leak. They were able to store enough high water to supply both the Stone and Carlson ranches with irrigating water.

Oscar and Marie's first child, a boy, died at birth in 1914. A daughter, Eva, died in 1927 at the age of six. They have four living children; Ella, Ruth, Fred, and Arlene.

The oldest daughter, Ella, married Leo Vezina, who was the son of an early day family in that area. They had one daughter. Looking for work, they moved to Silver Star, Montana. Ruth, while visiting them in Silver Star, met Axel Nelson. They were married, had three sons, and still live on their ranch at Silver Star.

In 1945, after Ella and Ruth had both married and moved to Montana, Oscar and Marie sold their ranch at Leadore and moved to Twin Bridges, Montana, so the family would be closer together. They were engaged in ranching with their son, Fred, until Oscar died in December, 1952. Fred and his wife, Lillian, live there still. They have two sons.

Marie continued living at her ranch home at Twin Bridges, until her death in 1973.

Leo Vezina died in 1976. Later Ella married Ernest Alexander, who was killed in an accident in 1990. Ella is presently living at Georgetown Lake, Anaconda, Montana.

The youngest daughter Arlene, married Jay Barnosky and had two sons and two daughters. They live on their ranch at Sheridan, Montana.

—Arlene Barnosky

Robert E. and Norma Hutchings Carlson

We are the third generation of Carlsons on the ranch in the upper Lemhi Valley. My grandparents and family came to Lemhi County at the turn of the century. They bought the place north of Queenup Lane. Some of the boys worked in the mines at Gilmore. Later, about 1909, they moved to the place where I now live.

One of their sons, Shorty, brought the first sheep to Lemhi Valley and caused some kind of sheep and cattle war. I guess he won, because I'm here and so are the sheep. They later joined the cattlemen when they bought out Fred Fry at Tendoy. I still have the "FF" brand.

The Tendoy Ranch was sold when Granddad died. Dad, Nels Carlson, Shorty, and Arvey Carlson became partners. The place was called the Carlson Brothers' Ranch. They worked together and shared all the decisions for years. Shorty never married and Dad married Greth Hudleson on April 30, 1924. She taught school at the D. C. Bar for one year.

I, Robert Carlson, was born June 23, 1925. My brother, Jim, came along four years later. Two years after that they took in my cousins, eight year old Edith Hill, and ten year old Fred Hill, when their parents died. They were like brother and sister to me.

After Shorty died, it just wasn't the same for Dad. He really missed him.

My brother, Jim, married Barbara Anderton and they had three kids, Jim, Mike, and Doris. He bought the ranch from Dad and later his half was sold to Dick Tyler.

I married Norma E. Hutchings on June 23, 1949 at Gilmore. She was the daughter of Leo S. Hutchings and Eunice Curtis Hutchings. Norma was born March 22, 1931 at Victor, Idaho. She graduated from high school at Idaho Falls in 1949. She had three brothers; Steven, Marvin, and Melvin. Leo and Eunice Hutchings moved to Salmon about 1933, where Steve was born. He later married Lila Ganske, February 22, 1954 and had one child, Sheila. He was killed in an accident at Cobalt.

Marvin married Irene Davis. They had four children and now live in Salmon.

Melvin married Virginia Wilson and they have three children.

Leo Hutchings worked in the mines, raised horses and sold wood. There is a trail that Leo made over the mountain above Meadow Lake into Lost River Valley.

Norma and I one child, Eunice Gail Carlson, born February 8, 1955, at Salmon. In 1973 she married Scott Tyler, son of Dick and Margy Tyler, who bought my brother's ranch. They stayed on the ranch and still live there with our five grandchildren.

In 1986 we bought the Urban Kluesner place. We do all the work ourselves and haven't had much help except from the family.

I took flying lessons in Salmon in 1945 and got my private license on December 3, 1947. I purchased a Luscomb Airplane March 8, 1947 and had a great time in it till I wrecked it on July 4, 1948. I joined the Leadore Flying Club in 1976. We have had three planes and are at this time selling the last one and dissolving the club.

I have seen many changes in my lifetime. I remember when we traveled by team and wagon. I remember the G & P Railroad and also my dad's Essex car. I rode to school horseback to Lee Creek. I remember when the Railroad went out and how they made the train track bed the road to Salmon. I remember when radio and TV came along and tractors, and hay balers. No more pitch forks!

I'll never forget the kindness the neighbors gave me when Norma was sick in the hospital in Salt Lake. I love this country and the people in it! They're great!

—Robert E. Carlson
—Richard E. Carlson

Benjamin and Martha Allison Carman

Benjamin Carman was born in New York City on December 13, 1813. He and Martha Jane Allison, born about 1826 in Pennsylvania, met in Virginia City, Montana in 1863. Martha was traveling with friends out to California to live with her brother, John Allison. The group stopped to spend some time in Montana, and it was here that Benjamin and Martha met. After a short courtship, they were married in July of 1863.

Upon their marriage, they moved to Salt Lake City where Ben, an architect, planned a career in contracting. He was active in this endeavor until after the birth of their two children, Bud Long Carman and Patience Chillillia Carman.

In 1867 Ben, learning of the rich gold and silver deposits in the Salmon River Country, moved his family to the portion of Lemhi County then a part of Idaho County. Ben tried mining and several other ventures prior to building a sawmill on Carman Creek (named for him) near Salmon, Idaho. A community grew up around the sawmill and in the 1890's a town was established. The Carman Post Office was officially opened in 1902 and has continued in operation to the present time.

The Carman family made Carman Creek their home until 1876, when Ben, learning of gold in the Dakotas, left his family to follow the lure of the elusive gold. Martha refused to accompany him until he had established a home for them in South Dakota. Ben wrote several times, his last letter stating he had located three valuable claims. Martha awaited further word concerning their possible move to South Dakota, however, none came. Finally a letter arrived, written by Ben's friends, saying that he had been shot and killed.

Although Benjamin Carman was an architect, he chose to chase the phantom; Gold. Prior to his marriage to Martha Jane Allison, he had traveled around the Horn twice, made two trips across the plains and twice went to Central America. He had also visited South America, Mexico, Hawaii and Alaska. He spoke Portuguese, Spanish and several Indian dialects.

After learning of Ben's death, Martha felt it best to remain in the Salmon area among friends, and raise her two children, rather than attemp to claim Ben's mining properites in South Dakota. She was a midwife and nurse, so felt she could support herself and two children. She purchased some property in Salmon, Idaho, where she continued in her nursing as well as converting her home into a boarding house.

Bud Long Carman married and he and his wife had one child, Rosie Carman. Bud Long died of pneumonia.

Patience Chillillia Carman was sent to St. Mary's School on the Wasatch and obtained a teaching certificate. She returned to Lemhi County and taught school at Salmon and Gibbonsville and later in neighboring Custer County at Clayton, Custer and Crystal. She married John David Tewalt, a southerner from Virginia. Their children were Homer, Martha Matilda, Ethleen Alfreda, Marian Chillillia, and Virginia Evadna Tewalt. They lived in Clayton, Custer and Challis. Patience Carman Tewalt died July 26, 1933.

Homer Tewalt married Ruth Carlton, a Salmon girl, and they made their home in Salmon. Their children were David, Edward, and Ruth Tewalt. Ruth died shortly after the birth of their daughter. Homer, employed by the Highway District, lived out his life in Salmon, where he was well liked and known for his Irish wit. One son, Edward Tewalt is still a resident of Salmon.

—Patricia Hunsperger
—edited by History Committee

Loula Tubbs Carpenter

Loula Tubbs was born on April 22, 1876, on a large Iowa fram where her parents, Robert F. and Sarah McCartney Tubbs, raised pedigreed Shorthorn cattle. The family later moved to Corning, Iowa, where Loula attended grade school. They moved to McCook Nebraska where she finished high school, and then returned to Corning. Loula studied secretarial work and was employed by the County Attorney for about a year. Later, she went to Burlington, Iowa where she studied music under Madam Rosa Wethmeuller, formerly of Berlin, Germany. She had already studied the fundamentals of harmony and piano with Professor Remmers, also from Germany. After about six years of working with Madam Wethmeuller, her family suffered financial reverses, and Loula had to return to her secretarial work. She secured a position with the National Hotel Company, with headquarters in Omaha, Nebraska. Four years later, the company moved to Chicago, taking Loula with them.

Two years later, William McKendree Carpenter, who was associated with a livestock commission firm in South Omaha, came to Chicago and persuaded Loula to return to Omaha and marry him. They were married in October of 1906.

Loula T. Carpenter

Mr. Carpenter had been to Idaho numerous times and was intersted in homesteading. In 1908 they came to Lemhi County, homesteading near Tendoy and raised sheep. All went well until the depression of 1920-21. The disaster of that depression forced them, among many others, out of business. In 1921 the Carpenters moved, with their young son, Robert, to Salmon where Loula gave piano and voice lessons for many years.

After coming to Idaho, Loula affiliated with Hugh Duncan Chapter O.E.S. She was elected Worthy Matron in 1920 and served two terms. She gave elaborate parties for the Children of Masons and Eastern Star. She was instrumental in establishing the Order of Job's Daughters in Idaho and in Lemhi County, and was an Honarary member of both Bethel #1 of Pocatello and Bethel #34 of Salmon. Loula T. instituted Chapter AF, PEO Sisterhood in Salmon in May 1927, and served as President in 1927-28 and again in 1933-34. She was also a past Chapter Regent of Cameahwait Chapter of the DAR. She was a member of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer. At the end of her term as Worthy Grand Matron of Idaho in 1926-27, Loula Carpenter was elected Grand Secretary, and held this office for thirty years.

William M. Carpenter passed away in 1928 and is buried in the Masonic plot at the Salmon cemetery.

While she never learned to drive a car, Mrs. Carpenter had a host of friends who took her where she needed to go through the years. A big dog was her constant companion for a long time, and he was sorely missed when he died. Nearly everyone in Salmon in those years knew her as Loula T. and had heard her beautiful music. It was a sad day for music lovers when, after several months illness, she died in Steele Memorial Hospital on January 14, 1976. She is buried in the Masonic Section of the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee

Collette Mae Randolph Carter

I, Collette Mae (Randolph) Carter, was born in Salmon, Idaho on June 19, 1962 to Wayne Albert and Julia Irene Randolph. I lived in Gibbonsville and attended Salmon schools until January of 1980, at which time I entered the United States Marine Corps on a Delayed Entrance Program. While waiting to go into bootcamp, and being an early graduate, I lived with my sister, Cathleen, and her family in Moscow, Idaho. At this time I worked at the local King's Table Restaurant.

I returned to Gibbonsville on May 5th to say my farewells and to pack for bootcamp. I left home and officially entered the Marine Corps in Boise, Idaho on May 9, 1980. I attended bootcamp at Paris Island, South Carolina for eight weeks. In August I was sent to Aviation Supply School and Shipboard Uniform Automated Data Processing (SUADPS) Course at the Naval Air Station, Meridian, Mississippi, until December. On January 2, 1981 I reported to my

Jessica (age 7) and Christopher (age 2) Carter - INSET: David and Collette Carter

first duty station at MCAS(H) Futenma, Okinawa, Japan for one year. I returned to the United States in December and was stationed at MCAS Cherry Point, North Carolina until June 7, 1987 at which time I received an honorable discharge at the rank of Sergeant (E-5).

In New Bern, North Carolina, on August 13, 1982 I married David Allen Carter, Jr., a Marine originally from Monroe, Ohio. On August 24, 1983 Jessica Lynn was born. On September 17, 1988 Christopher David was born. Both at the Cherry Point Naval Hospital.

I remained at Cherry Point with my family until David received orders to Okinawa, Japan for one year in 1990. I returned to Gibbonsville to live, with the children, until David returns in August of 1991, when we will move on to our next duty station.

—Collette Carter

R. B. and Jessie Chamberlain Cavaness

Roswell Broughton Cavaness was born on February 5, 1888 at Grubbville, Missouri, the son of Dr. George and Cynthia Cavaness. He married Jessie Faye Chamberlain on May 30, 1917 at Calgary, Alberta, Canada. They had five children; Roswell B. Jr., David Clarence, Virginia Lee, Rosemarie, and Paul Benjamin Cavaness.

R. B. Cavaness Sr. owned and operated a grocery store in Hollister, Idaho from 1914 to 1920 and supervised Safeway grocery stores for O.P. Skaggs in Nebraska, Colorado, Utah, and Oregon from 1923 to 1935. He then started a grocery store in Salmon which he operated until his retirement in 1949.

Jessie Faye was a devoted wife, mother and active church member, who also loved to garden. She raised a large garden every year and started two to three hundred tomato plants every year to give to her friends and neighbors.

Jessie Faye and Roswell B. Cavaness

R. B. Cavaness, Sr. was chairman of the Salmon School Board, was a member of the Office of Price Administration (OPA) price panel, and was active in the Salmon Assembly of God Church. He also owned and managed a number of business and residential rental properties. He was a friend of the members of the Lemhi band of Shoshone-Bannock Indians who lived in the area.

R. B. became known for having a soft spot for animals, and cared for many dogs and cats that were dropped off by their house. He passed away in Salmon in 1970 at the age of eighty-one.

After her husband's death Jessie Faye Cavaness resided with he son, David, until her death in 1989 at the age of ninety-one.

Their son, R. B. Cavaness Jr., graduated from Central Bible Institute at Springfield, Missouri in 1943 and pastored a small church at Roy, Idaho from 1943 to 1945. He and his wife, Avalon, were missionaries in Malaysia from 1945 until their retirement in 1983. They had four children; Paul, Christine, Carol, and Cindy. Avalon passed away from cancer in 1986. R. B. Jr. recently married Barbara Little, who had also been a missionary in Malaysia, and they have both returned to Singapore, Malaysia to continue their work.

David Clarence Cavaness graduated with a B.S. in accounting from the University of Washington, before returning to his U. S. Army career, and the Judge Advocate General's Office of the Army. Following his retirement, after twenty years service in Vietnam, Korea and Germany, Dave lived in Neosho, Missouri with his mother. Dave is active in patriotic causes and was married briefly.

Virginia Lee Cavaness also graduated from Central Bible Institute and married Ralph Kay. They had three children; Sheilia, Ramona, and Bruce. Virginia passed away July 20, 1964 as a result of complications arising from open heart surgery.

Rosemarie Cavaness married Eugene Schultz, who had been her Salmon High School music teacher. They move to Alaska, where she was the City Clerk for the City of Kodiak, Alaska until her death in 1964. She died as a result of a tidal wave caused by the Good Friday earthquake in 1964.

Paul Benjamin Cavaness (Benny) was in the service during the 1961 Berlin Crisis and then attended both Idaho State University and University of Idaho, graduating in 1966 and 1969 with degrees in Business and Law. Ben married Linda Suesz, whom he met while attending the University of Idaho. Ben practices law in American Falls, Idaho and owns an irrigated farm. Linda teaches fifth grade at the middle school. They have three children: Jenifer Lyn, who married Gene Williams August 5, 1989, both planning to graduate from the University of Idaho in the fall of 1991 or Spring of 1992; Jeffrey Scott, a Junior at the University of Idaho majoring in Bacteriology (pre-med), will graduate in 1992; and Jaynee Sue, a Senior at American Falls High School, plans to attend the University of Idaho in the fall of 1991.

—Ben Cavaness

Joe and Diann Bagley Caywood

Joe and Diann Caywood moved to Lemhi County January 7, 1970 from Gypsum, Colorado. Diann was born in Wray Colorado, the daughter of Darrell and Caroline Ruth Rice Bagley. Her family moved to Eagle County, Colorado where they were ranching. They were very involved with horses and rodeoing. Diann was the World Champion in Little Britches Rodeo. She graduated from Eagle High School in 1967.

Joe was born in Glenwood Springs, Colorado, the son of James W. and Juanita Bertrock Caywood. He graduated from Eagle High School in 1964. He and Diann were married on October 6, 1967 in Gypsum, Colorado.

When they moved to Lemhi County, they were employed by her father on a ranch he had bought from Floyd Pitzer on McDevitt Creek. In 1978 Joe and Diann purchased the ranch from her father and have resided there ever since. The Pitzer Ranch had been settled about 1910 by Mr. and Mrs. Henry Anderson and her brother.

After buying the ranch, Joe and Diann acquired additional ranching properties. First, they proved up on some government land on Muddy Creek, and then, when Darrell Bagley moved to Nebraska in 1989, they purchased his property on the west side of the Lemhi River. This land included parts of original ranches settled by Mattie Head and William Mahaffy. Later, they purchased the old Ben DeCora ranch which was settled about 1925 by William Collins.

Their oldest daughter, Kelly was born December 31, 1989, in Glenwood Springs, Colorado. She graduated from Leadore High School with twelve years of a perfect 4.0 grade point average. In High School she excelled in girls' athletics and was named to the Post Register's All Area Basketball First Team, one of the few A-4 players to ever be so honored. Kelly attended Western Montana College on a Steele-Reese Scholarship graduating in 1991 with a degree in Education. While at Western Montana College, Kelly met and married Greg Manson from Anaconda, Montana. They have two children, Nicole and Derrick,. Greg graduated form Western in 1990 with an Education degree and taught and coached in the Salmon district in 1990 and 1991.

FRONT: Joe and Diann Caywood BACK: Kim, Joey and Kelly.

Joe and Diann's second daughter, Kimberly, was born in Salmon on June 16, 1970. She attended school at Tendoy, at Leadore and graduated from Salmon in 1988. Kim excelled in High School Rodeo and qualified for the State High Rodeo all four years. After graduation she attended college for one semester, worked at QB Beam Plant, and is now employed at Steele Memorial Hospital.

E. Joey Caywood was born in Salmon on February 19, 1974. He attends Salmon High School, where he participates in basketball, football and rodeo. His Senior year he was elected Student Body President while maintaining a 3.8 grade point average. Joey is also an avid hunter.

—Joe Caywood

Willa Smith Phillips Chaffee

Willa was born June 14, 1922, to William Charles and Anna Farrand Perry in Salmon, Idaho. She was graduated from Salmon High School as valedictorian of the Class of 1940.

She initially entered nursing in Salt Lake City, but became ill and withdrew. She then worked for Dr. John L. Mulder for over three years.

On June 22, 1943 Willa married Sidney Ralph Phillips. He was born January 16, 1918 at Crystal, Idaho, the son of the late Sidney Ruben Phillips and Ruth Whiting of Salmon. Shortly after Willa and

Sidney were married, Technical Sgt. Phillips, of the Ninth Airborne, U. S. Army, was sent to the Pacific Theatre of World War II. He died in Nadzab, New Guinea on September 24, 1944.

Willa re-entered nursing; this time at St. Luke's Hospital, Boise, Idaho, graduating in June 1948. She worked there in surgery and as House Supervisor until June, 1949, when she attended the University of Colorado. On return to Boise she supervised and taught pediatrics. (Her room-mate at that time was Betty Vestal, a dietitian, who through Willa, met and married Rolin Phillips, brother of Ralph.)

Willa married Herbert F. Chaffee in Pasadena, California on September 9, 1952. Herbert was born in Boise, Idaho on July 14, 1919. When Herbert, a Navy man, was sent overseas in June of 1951, Willa returned to Salmon and worked at Steele Memorial Hospital until his return to California in February of 1953. While Herbert pursued further education and taught, Willa worked in various areas of nursing, where ever he was.

In 1967 she began eleven years of teaching Practical Nursing at Boise State University and then nine years of the same program at Caldwell, Idaho. She retired in 1987.

The Chaffees have one daughter, Grace Lynn Marie, born September 3, 1958. Lynn died in a motor vehicle accident on May 4, 1976.

While in Salmon, Willa was an active member of the Presbyterian Church and of Anna Rebekah Lodge #14 of Salmon. Willa and Herbert Chaffee live in Caldwell, Idaho, where both are very active in their church and in Compassionate Friends, a support group for parents who have lost a child. Willa's sister Dorothy is also in Caldwell.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

Clyde C. and Reva Nelson Chaffin

Kay and Clyde Chaffin - October 23, 1952

Reva Kay Nelson and Clyde C. Chaffin were married on October 23, 1952 at Salmon, Idaho. Both had come with their families to the Salmon area at an early age; Clyde, in 1938 at age four and Reva Kay, in the fall of 1944 at age eight.

Clyde was born, the seventh child of Charles Wade and Eliza Bullard Chaffin, on August 5, 1934.

Reva Kay Nelson was born at Aberdeen, Idaho, on October 9, 1936, the third child of Rafeal Thomas and Myrtle Warner Nelson.

In March of 1954 Clyde and Kay moved to Patterson and Clyde worked as a miner for Ima Mines. They raised potatoes at Baker in 1955 and in March of 1956 they moved to Cobalt and Clyde again worked as an underground miner. The Trails End Motel (formerly Mountain View Motel) was purchased by the couple in July 1958 and operated by them until 1968. This property was located at the junction of Highway 28 and 93.

Clyde worked as an insurance agent for State Farm Insurance Company, having an office in their home on Main Street from 1963 to 1971. The next few years, 1971 to 1985, Clyde did a variety of things; drove his own logging truck, contracted custom houses, drove truck on the hiway for Doug Andrus Trucking, and drove logging truck for Bill Kelly.

With the help of their two young sons, Robert and Douglas, in September 1985, Kay and Clyde started a new business; The Steel and Ranch Center, which they still own and operate.

The Chaffins are the parents of six children: Thomas Clyde Chaffin, born December 12, 1953, married Nancy Jane Scarborough; Christi Lee Chaffin, born January 23, 1958, who married John Rinker, divorced and later married Kenneth Lee Collins; Kenneth Wade Chaffin, born August 30, 1959, who married Kayleen Hall; James Kay Chaffin, born August 11, 1962, who married Teresa Lynn Moulton; Robert Fay Chaffin, born September 13, 1971 in Salmon; Douglas Scott Chaffin, born August 15, 1973 in Salmon.

They have thirteen grandchildren.

—Kay and Clyde Chaffin

Thomas Clyde and Nancy Chaffin

Thomas Chaffin was born December 12, 1953 to Clyde and Reva Kay Nelson Chaffin in Salmon, Idaho. He attended school in Salmon, and at Ricks College in Rexburg. Tom has thoroughly enjoyed living in the rural West; particularly hunting, camping, fishing, hiking, rafting, and other outdoor activity.

Thanks to very conservative parents and grandparents, Tom was taught to work hard at an early age. Some of his first jobs included farm work (cows and hay), service station attendant, box boy, lawnmowing, logging and even babysitting. Most memorable was being a disc-jockey at K.S.R.A., and driving a semi-truck load of potatoes to Burley, unassisted, at age fourteen.

Nancy Jane Scarborough was born January 27, 1956 to Walton LeRoy and Patsy Ruth Urich Scarborough in Arco, Idaho. They moved to Salmon in March 1963. When Nancy was eight, she joined the Busy Beavers 4-H Club under the skillful leadership of Almira Capps. She took projects in Foods and Nutrition, Clothing, and Leadership. Many hours were spent in the Capps home sewing, pressing, and removing errant stitches. Nancy was active in student government, drill team, and drama in high school. Merrill Barney was a favorite drama teacher and directed her in "Meet Me In St. Louis" and "The Miracle Worker". She also worked for Wally Richardson at Wally's Cafe.

FRONT: Andrew, Laurel, Nancy **MIDDLE:** Jennifer, Thomas, Emily **BACK:** Tom Chaffin

After a stormy courtship involving differences in everything from religion to recreation, Tom and Nancy were married on June 8, 1974. The first of many compromises was holding the wedding in the LDS Church and the reception in the Methodist Church. Both attended Ricks College in Rexburg for one year. During their eighteen months in Rexburg they managed student housing and Tom worked for Rexburg Lumber and managed a Book Bindery. On August 9, 1975 they were sealed in the Idaho Falls Temple and their first daughter, Jennifer Kay Chaffin was born on November 21, 1975.

In January 1976 Tom and Nancy returned to Salmon. Tom worked for Lemhi County and North Fork Lumber before joining the City Crew as mechanic. Tom and his dad started building their home on Willow Avenue. Tom and Nancy purchased a cleaning business from Bob Himes. They started cleaning over fifteen different office buildings after business hours and on weekends. They moved into their new home in November 1976 and their second daughter, Emily Ruth Chaffin was born July 14, 1977.

In 1979, Tom became a lineman with Lemhi Telephone and the Chaffins began their ten year association with the Salmon River Playhouse, acting as husband and wife in "His Name Was Aunt Nellie". Their first son, Thomas Daniel Chaffin was born December 5, 1979.

In 1981 Tom went to work for Bill Gattung. He was also called to work with young men in the LDS Church and in 1983 Tom and Nancy were called as Young Men and Young Women Presidents in the Church. They developed strong relationships with these young people.

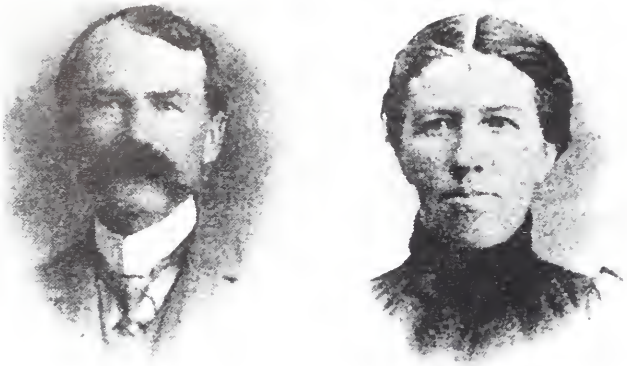
In 1983 Tom bought Economy Supply from Bill Gattung and began a career as an independent businessman. The next year on October 15, Andrew Clyde Chaffin was born, weighing in at 9 lbs 12 oz. Nancy began working with the 4-H Busy Beavers again.

In 1985 Tom was released from working with the Young Men and became Second Counselor in the Salmon Second Ward Bishopric.

1986 was a special year at the Salmon River Playhouse. Nancy, Jennifer, Emily, and Daniel were able to star in "Annie Get Your Gun". In 1987 Nancy directed "The Miracle Worker", with support from Merrill Barney and Barbara Young. The play closed July 4th and daughter Laurel Ray was born on July 12, 1987.

Nancy joined the staff at the Lemhi County Agent's Office in 1988 as the 4-H Aide. She set new goals in 4-H and worked to take a group of youths to Washington D.C. in 1990.

—*Nancy Chaffin*



Martin A Chandler and Louise Chandler

Martin and Louise Turner Chandler

Martin Austin Chandler and Louise Ellen Turner Chandler were married November 19, 1868. They were the parents of eleven children: Lewis W., Sarah A., Laura M. (married Edward Gray), Frankie E., Florence R., Samuel B., Thomas E. (married Alice Gray), Maude E., Pearl M., Grace G., and Harvey A.

Very soon after their marriage, they came west. In those days coming west meant pioneering including privations of all kinds. They came in a covered wagon drawn by Ox-team. One child, Thomas E. was born in the covered wagon in Benton County, Arkansas. There were three small children and ofttimes the mother gave her share of their rations to the children.

Mr. and Mrs. Chandler settled in the Big Bend country of Oregon. Later they moved to Salmon, Idaho where they took up a homestead, on Withington Creek near Baker. The homestead consisted of one hundred and sixty acres. There was only one other homestead in the valley beyond where they lived.

The original one and one-half story Chandler home, built from hewn logs, is still in good repair. The home has been re-roofed and siding placed over the logs, but it is the same old home as it was when it was built about 1885 or 1886.

Three children were born on this homestead: Maude E. Chandler; Pearl M. Chandler; and Grace G. Chandler.

In those days doctors were few. Children were born without the attendance of a doctor, and Mrs. Chandler was called upon throughout the length and breadth of the county to assist others through the ordeal of childbirth. She uncomplainingly shared adversity and never forgot her God in prosperity. Her needlework was in hundreds of homes. She was proud of her family. To her they were the living proof of faith, courage, and confidence. Mrs. Chandler lived during four wars and at the age of ninety three her mind was as clear as a bell and she was still making quilts and doing her own housework.

The family in time enjoyed the fruits of their labors, having planted an orchard, built a root cellar, a milk house, and other out buildings. They raised crops and livestock for their own use.

Martin was an example of the physically strong men who dreamed dreams of gold across the next mountain. He was drawn by the lure of discovering gold. He spent lots of time prospecting for gold. There is an area between Haynes creek and McDevitt creek called Chandler Basin, where Martin worked on his mine.

Early in 1900 the family moved from the homestead on Withington Creek to Salmon, and built a two story house on St. Charles Street.

—Robert Chandler

Robert and Rowaine Chandler

Robert Austin and Rowaine Wells Chandler

Robert Austin Chandler, son of Thomas E. and Alice Gray Chandler was born September 21, 1914 near Leadore, Idaho.

Rowaine Wells, born May 12, 1913, was the daughter of Jonathan Wesley and Malinda Ellen Wells. She was born at Mackay, Idaho. Robert and Rowaine were married February 25, 1950 in Salmon, Idaho. Their daughter is Reina Chandler, who is married to Ernest P. Webb.

Robert has three children by a former marriage: Robert L. married to Roberta Swanson; Gary G. married to Dorothy Anderson; and Mary E. married to Starr Taylor.

In 1934 Robert Chandler moved to Salmon, Idaho and worked on the Jr. High School. He worked for road contractors and for the Idaho State Department of Highways from 1940 until 1978 on heavy equipment. Since that time he still works at times for road contractors. His hobbies are hunting and fishing and enjoying the great outdoors.

Rowaine came to Salmon in 1934 with her parents. In the fall she attended the Oregon State College at Corvallis. Then she went to work for Penny's and McPherson's. She has worked in many civic organizations in Salmon.

Rowaine went to work for the Salmon School District 291 as clerk and secretary in 1938 and resigned in 1956. She served under three Superintendents; A. B. Anderson, Charles C. Dickerson, and J.B. Alexander.

Rowaine has many hobbies, such as needlepoint, embroidering, woodwork and all different handicrafts, cooking and reading. She enjoys her family, her grandchildren, and other people.

Robert and Rowaine and their family are active in the L.D.S. Church.

—Robert Chandler

Thomas Etna and Alice Gray Chandler

Thomas Etna and Alice Gray Chandler - 1904

Thomas Etna Chandler and Alice Gray were married March 26, 1904 in Dillon, Montana. Alice Gray was born June 16, 1881 in Bannock, Montana, the daughter of Robert Newton and Susan Emaline Ellis Gray. She spent her childhood in Bannock and Dillon where she attended the elementary and high schools. She was a graduate of the Dillon High School.

Mr. and Mrs. Chandler made their home in Bannock for three years. They also lived at Dillon one year, then moved to Clarkston, Washington where they operated a fruit farm. Then later returned to Montana and settled at Point of Rocks near Twin Bridges. In 1910 the family came to Lemhi County and settled near Leadore where they engaged in ranching for twenty five years. They moved to Salmon in 1935 and continued ranching until 1946 when they retired.

Thomas E. and Alice Gray Chandler were the parents of Vern Chandler, born in Bannock, Montana; Wilbur Chandler, born in Clarkston, Washington; Marie Chandler, born at Point of Rocks, near Twin Bridges, Montana; and Robert Austin Chandler, born near Leadore, Idaho.

I, Robert, can remember the hardships and adversities this family experienced as well as many other families during the 1920's and 1930's. My father built the old log house where I was born. It was about 30X40 feet and only had split rails for chinking. My mother told me that during the winter of the year I was born, she had to wear her overshoes in the house all winter to keep from freezing her feet.

The winter of 1918-19 was terribly cold. The mercury dropped to some sixty degrees below. Cattle and horses froze to death, mostly because there was no feed. The only feed that was available was shipped in from the middle west. The corn was what saved some of the livestock.

We raised sheep and cattle, hay and grain, and my father hauled ties to Leadore for the railroad. The price of cattle was about twelve dollars a head. Times were hard and we worked hard to make ends meet.

After we chilren were grown, we appreciated our dear parents, and the hardships they experienced for us.

My father's hobbies were hunting and fishing, camping and prospecting. My mother's hobbies were quilting, crocheting, and cooking, and making clothes for the family.

—Robert Chandler

Raymond and Margaret Cheney

Arriving in Salmon during the fall of 1950 were Raymond and Margaret Cheney with their two children, Randy and Dorene, and Ebb and Nellie Richardson, Margaret's mother and step-father.

Ebb and Nellie purchased the old Henry Neal ranch which was owned then by Verne and Elizabeth Studebaker. The ranch is located on Highway 28, about two miles from Salmon.

As well as helping Ebb run the ranch, Ray worked for Elmer Whiting operating his heavy equipment. In exchange for pay, Ray used Elmer's equipment and land leveled almost the entire ranch, which greatly improved the land production.

Ray and Margaret purchased the ranch from the Richardsons in the early 1960's. Ebb and Nellie have both passed away but Nellie celebrated her ninety seventh birthday before she died. She was born in Star Valley, Wyoming in 1894.

In addition to the two children, Dorene and Randall, who were born in Ogden, Utah, four more children were born to Ray and Margaret. Kerrie was born in 1951, Debra in 1954, Renee in 1957, and Karen in 1962. They were all born in Steele Memorial Hospital.

As a family they have loved living in Lemhi County and have enjoyed the beauty of the valley, the hunting and fishing, floating the rivers, skiing and sleigh riding, swimming at the Salmon Hot Springs, horse back riding, camping and sight seeing the many interesting things around the area.

The four girls have married and moved away but Randy and Kerrie have chosen to live in this area. Randy and his wife, Debbie, have two children, Chris and Ashley. Randy served in the army and spent a year in Vietnam. He has a construction business and has built some beautiful homes.

Kerrie is married to Jan and they have three lovely daughters, D'Lynn, D'Neill, and Nichole. Kerrie operates heavy equipment and drives semi-trucks. He has worked for Quinton Snook for several years and has done work for many around the area.

More than half the Cheney's grandchildren were born at Steele Memorial Hospital.

Dorene has four sons: Kevin, Richard, Justin, and Daren Jepperson. Debra has three children: Bryan, Rayanne, and Janalee Allred. Renee has two sons, Jason and Kelly Jenkins. Karen has two daughters, Marsha and Christine Smith, and a step-son, Rick Stocking.

In addition to working with heavy equipment, Ray went to auctioneering school in Iowa and helped Colonel Lykins in his auction barn. Ray worked as an artifical inseminator for Cache Valley Breeding Association. He has served as President of Lemhi County Farm Bureau for several years as well as serving on the board. Ray worked for Salmon City water works running their equipment. He had a logging operation and has a sawmill and has built log homes.

Margaret is a housewife and has spent many hours helping run the ranch, operating most of the farm equipment. She drove school bus for seventeen years and is also driving the Senior Citizen bus part time.

The Cheneys are members of the L.D.S. Church. They had the opportunity to help build the church in Salmon and have had the opportunity of serving in many positions. The Cheneys say "We love our church, we love the Salmon area, and especially we love our many friends and neighbors in this beautiful Lemhi County."

—Margaret Cheney

BACK ROW: Randy, Ray, Kerrie, Dorene, and Margaret FRONT ROW: Deborah, Renee, and Karen Cheney

Clive Eldon and Jayne Cottrell Chipman

Clive Eldon Chipman was born December 23, 1942 at Salmon, Idaho to Laurence and Edna Davidson Chipman. There was an older brother and sister, Laurence and Linda. His brothers, Duane and Nathan and a sister, Deborah, arrived later.

Clive and Duane were best of pals and did everything together from playing to 4-H to going to dances. Both of them went on a Spanish speaking L.D.S. Mission later. Clive attended school in Salmon, graduating in 1961. His strong interests in school were football, math and music. He went to the University of Idaho for one year and then served a mission to Argentina.

After his mission, Clive continued his studies at BYU then returned to the University of Idaho where he received a Bachelor's degree in Music Education. He graduated with a Master's in Music Eductation in 1969. In his senior year at college, Clive met Sara Jayne Cottrell, a blue-eyed blonde, and they were married.

Jayne Cottrell was born in St. Louis, Missouri in 1948 on her parent's eighth wedding anniversary. The family lived in Panama and Florida before her father quit his career as a doctor in the Navy and moved the family to Pennsylvania. Jayne loved Pennsylvania because of the snow and the woods. She used the memories of her home in Habertown, Pennsylvania to measure her fun times.

Jayne had three wonderful parents: F. W. Cottrell, Miriam Louise Johnson Cottrell, and Eleanor Marie Slote Stiber Cottrell. Her real mother died when she was almost eight and her second mother has filled in ever since. There were two brothers, Frederick William and Jonathan West Cottrell. When her father remarried, her new mother brought Jayne a sister, Janet, from her first marriage.

The family lived in Idaho Falls as Jayne entered first grade and later they moved to Nampa where she lived until she went to college.

Clive and Jayne married in 1967 in the Idaho Falls Temple. They lived in Moscow during the school year and then lived at his parent's place during the summer, while he worked for the Forest Service.

Their first child, Crystine, was born May 6, 1968 while Clive was still in graduate school. Their other children include Donna (born January 24, 1970), Clive Edwin (born March 16, 1974), Michael Aaron (born August 12, 1976), Ethan Eldon (born July 31, 1978), Irene Kay (born July 31, 1980), and Laura Lovina (born February 15, 1983).

Clive taught music in the public schools for two years. First at College Place, Washington, then at Salmon. After that he worked for the Forest Service one year, and for Lemhi Lumber Company for one and a half years. He returned to school in Pocatello but found a job with Meadow Gold Dairies where he worked until 1978. He started working for J. R. Simplot Company and has worked there since.

BACK ROW: Edwin, Crystine, Donna, and Michael Chipman
FRONT ROW: Clive, Jayne, Irene, Laura, and Ethan Chipman

Clive and Jayne and their family are active in the L.D.S. Church. They love to visit "the old home place" in Salmon occasionaly with their growing family. Their oldest daughter, Crystine, is married. She and her husband attend school in Logan, as does her sister, Donna.

—Clive and Jayne Chipman

Ezra and Clarissa Hess Chipman

Clarissa Natalia was born in Farmington, Utah on June 21, 1880. She was the daughter of John W. and Frances Marion Bigler Hess. When she was sixteen years old she married Ezra Justin Chipman in the Salt Lake Temple.

Ezra or Jesse as he was called, was the only living child of his parents, Sanford Porter and Nancy Arvina Porter Chipman. He was born on July 28, 1874 in Centerville, Utah. As a young man he worked for the railroad and also the Utah Cattle Company in Grand Junction, Colorado, for several years.

They first made their home in Centerville, Utah where their first four children were born: Winifred, Resi, Estes Hess or Buster, and John Roy or Jack. The grandparents also made their home with the family. Around 1904 the family moved to Basalt, Idaho, where they lived for about sixteen years.

Clarissa went to work in the capacity of a mid-wife for Dr. Cutler in his hospital in Shelley. Her husband worked for the railroad and also for the Canal Company.

It was while they lived in Basalt that Agnes Frances, twins Jerald Jay, and Jessie Malinda, Laurence Douglas, Hilda Arvena, and Delvon Wilson were born.

In 1920 Ezra decided to move the family to Sand Point, Idaho, but his son-in-law was familiar with the Salmon River Country and told him about the wonderful hunting and fishing opportunies here. So Ezra and his father, Sanford, decided to move to Salmon instead.

They sold their property in Basalt and came to Salmon in a railroad car. Livestock, consisting of a team of horses, and six cows with calves, and chickens were all loaded in one end of the boxcar, and their furniture, bedding, and clothing, and their machinery were loaded in the other end. The family rode in a passenger car. They came by way of Armstead, Montana.

The family arrived in Salmon June 19, 1920. It was late in the evening but beds still had to be set up and the animals had to be driven to their new home. It was too late to plant crops that year but they had hay and a crop of sunflowers that had been planted by the previous owner, which was used for silage.

The L.D.S. Relief Society was organized here in April 1924 and Clarissa Chipman was chosen as the first president. During her years as President of the Relief Society, Clarissa lined caskets, dressed the dead, attended to the sick and dying, and helped deliver babies. She was a hard worker and trained her children to be the same.

Ezra and Clarissa Chipman with granddaughter, Phyllis Black

For years she and her children raised celery for market. She also churned and sold butter. Ezra worked at the fish traps at Lemhi.

Ezra died November 20, 1938. Laurence continued to support the family and care for their ranch. Clarissa passed away in June 1949.

—Edna Chipman

Laurence Douglass and Edna Davidson Chipman

Edna Lucile was born on February 28, 1915 to her parents, Amasa Alonzo and Henrietta Ellingford Davidson, in Burnt Fork, Wyoming. She was delivered by her father because the doctor, who lived forty miles away, had to stop and shoe his horse before making the trip to their house. He arrived the following day. Edna had four brothers and four sisters.

There were frequent moves during Edna's childhood. Her father was a school teacher and rarely taught more than two years before moving on to the next school. He was also a farmer and that was the life he was used to.

Edna went to mostly country schools until the eighth grade when the family moved to Sheridan, Wyoming. She went to high school and graduated there in 1934.

Laurence was born in Basalt, Idaho on January 12, 1913. His parents were Ezra Justin and Clarissa Natalia Hess Chipman. He had four brothers and five sisters.

When he was seven years old, he moved to Salmon, Idaho with his family. They came on the old G & P Railroad. Their original home was on the same place where Edna and Laurence lived later.

Laurence was schooled in the Salmon Public Schools, completing his Junior year. He never graduated from High School as it was necessary to help earn a living. He was especially interested in sports.

Laurence and Edna met in the fall of 1934, when Edna visited the Chill Brown family in Salmon with her parents. Later on July 17, 1937 her family moved to Salmon and once again they met. It wasn't long before they were dating.

Edna and Laurence were married on February 28, 1938 at the home of A. V. Miller. Their marriage was later solemnized in the Logan Temple on August 2, 1938. They are the parents of four sons: Laurence Davidson, Clive Eldon, Duane Spencer, and Nathan Alan. They had two daughters: Linda Kaye and Deborah Sue and also raised their niece, Phyllis LaRue Black.

Some of Laurence's various jobs have been with Garrett Freightlines, Lemhi Lumber Company,

BACK ROW: Clive, Duane, Laurie, and Nathan Chipman FRONT ROW: Deborah, Edna, Laurence, and Linda Chipman and Phyllis Black

Intermountain Sawmill, Calera Mine at Cobalt and the Idaho State Highway Department.

Edna first worked in Salmon at Walker's Grill. That job ended the day before she got married. From then on her time was taken up with her family.

When the oldest son started to college, Edna began to work outside the home again. She took Nurse's training at Steele Memorial Hospital in March 1961 and worked as a Licensed Practical Nurse for twenty five years until retirement in 1986. Laurence retired in 1978.

The Chipmans have always been active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Laurence held many positions including a councillor in the Bishopric and High Councilman. Edna worked in the Primary for thirty five years. They especially enjoyed genealogy, music, reading and Edna loved to quilt.

Laurence passed away on March 3, 1988 of a massive stroke. Edna continues to live in the family home east of Salmon. There are twenty eight grandchildren and eleven great grandchildren.

—Edna Chipman

Pat Lynn and Laura Chorn

Pat Lynn Chorn was born May 5, 1954, in Missoula, Montana to Ralph W. and Natalie Shaunessy Chorn. He lived in the Bighole area in Montana until the age of three and then moved to Salmon, Idaho. He was raised by his father and grandmother, (Bessie Laura Chorn) and attended school in Salmon. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1973 and from Vocational Technical Heavy Equipment school at Weiser, Idaho in 1975. He was employed by Kelly Logging as an equipment operator and timber faller working in the Dubois, Ashton, Salmon, and areas in Montana. He was involved with the clean up of the Teton Dam flood in 1976 in the Rexburg area and in March 1977, he was awarded a Letter of Appreciation from Idaho Governor, John V. Evans, for his actions in helping to preserve the lives and eliminate further injuries resulting from the crash of a Columbia helicopter at the logging operation located on Squaw Creek, north of North Fork, Idaho.

On September 17, 1977, Pat married Laura Gabettas, daughter of James and Marilynn Gabettas, in the Salmon United Methodist Church. Laura, the oldest of four children, was born September 5, 1955 at Saint Benedict's Hospital, in Salt Lake City, Utah. She had two sisters, Chris Gabettas, Jennifer Gabbetas Jackson, and a brother, James Edward Gabettas. Laura graduated from Borah High School in 1973 and studied accounting at Boise State University. She moved to Salmon, Idaho and worked as a seasonal firefighter employed for the USDA - Forest Service. While employed for Kelly Logging, they resided in the Dubois and Ashton areas, returning to Salmon in 1979. Two children were born to this union, Andy Stuart Chorn and Amy Lynn Chorn.

Pat was an avid hunter and fisherman. He was a member of the Salmon Elk's Lodge 1620, BPOE, and attended the Faith Bible Chapel. Pat was employed by South Central Timber of Anchorage, Alaska from March 1982 until June 2, 1983 when he was killed in a logging accident at the job site at Icy Bay, Alaska by a falling tree which struck him from behind. He was survived by his wife, Laura; Andy, age five, and Amy, eleven months. Also surviving were his mother,

BACK: Laura and Pat Chorn FRONT: Amy Lynn and Andy Stuart Chorn

Natalie Hecht of Moeise, Montana; two aunts, Mary Gill of Tendoy and Blanche Molden of Salmon; two uncles, Albert Chorn of Payette, and Claude Gill of Tendoy; three half-sisters, Margarie Knight of Avon, Montana; Aloha Pepper of Garden Grove, California; and Mary Burch of Sligman, Arizona. His sister, Eleanor Chorn of Montana, and two half-brothers, Bill and John Fairchild both of Montana. He was preceded in death by his father, Ralph W. Chorn, and grandparents, Sydney R. and Bessie Laura Chorn. Pat was buried June 7, 1983 in the Salmon Cemetery in Block Q.

Andy was born on February 2, 1978, Groundhog's Day, at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, Idaho. His grandfather, Eldon Gough, helped construct the hospital in 1949 on Main Street. Andy attended Pioneer Elementary and Salmon Junior High School and was an honor student. In 1991, Andy's name was engraved in a wood plaque with other members for academic achievement at the Salmon Junior High. He was active in freestyle wrestling, gymnastics, Little League Baseball, football and basketball programs. At the age of six, Andy qualified as an Idaho finalist to participate in the National Freestyle Wrestling finals in Antioch, California.

Amy was born June 14, 1982, Flag Day, at Steele Memorial Hospital also. Amy was actively involved in dance, softball, piano, and 4-H. She lived with her family at 710 Lemhi Avenue until her mother remarried and they moved to 306 Washington Avenue. In August 1991, she was placed on the East Idaho 40H Honor Roll for a first year skirt project. Laura worked for First Security, Idaho First National Bank of Salmon, Salmon and Cobalt Ranger Districts as a seasonal firefighter for seven seasons and for Kelly Logging, before securing employment with the Division of Administration, Salmon District Bureau of Land Management. On June 27, 1987, she married Dennis H. Gough. Laura served various positions in the softball program, wrestling program, March of Dimes, Easter Seals, Idaho Mental Health, and Beta Sigma Phi. In 1984, she was honored with the "Outstanding Young Woman of the Year" award for her community service.

—Laura Chorn Gough

Joseph H. and Ethel Christensen

When Joseph Christensen first saw the Salmon River Valley in the spring of 1935, he said, "This is God's Country and this is where I want to live." So in May 1935, Joseph brought his wife, Ethel, and four children to Salmon from Bancroft, Idaho to live. He rented the old Studebaker building on the corner of St. Charles and Van Dreff Street and opened his blacksmith shop. Later he purchased this lot and replaced the old building with a new structure. In 1971, when he retired, he sold his building to Howard Sims.

Joseph Heber Christensen was born in Logan, Utah on December 29, 1895. He was the eleventh and last child of James Neils and Anna Sophia Jeppersen Christensen. When he was a baby, Joseph's father and oldest brother were killed in a snow slide in Logan Canyon, Utah, making it necessary for him to help support his mother all his working years.

Ethel Selma Downs, his wife, was the second child of Joseph Hadkinson and Lena Caroline Sommers Downs and was born January 7, 1896 in Logan, Utah. Joseph and Ethel were married in the Logan L.D.S. Temple on June 16, 1916. Joseph took his bride to Tetonia, Idaho where he worked with his brothers in the blacksmithing business. Two children, Dorothy and Cleon, were born in Tetonia. They later moved to Driggs, Idaho where Mary Dale was born. Delton, their last child, was born in Bancroft, Idaho where Joseph and Ethel lived from 1931-1935. All their children except Dorothy graduated from Salmon High School.

Ethel and Joe Christensen

Joseph and Ethel purchased a home on Lena Street near his shop where they lived until his retirement in 1971. As the years moved on, blacksmithing became less in demand and Joseph became the agent for American Motor Company and Kelvinator appliances in conjunction with his blacksmithing business. The poem, *The Village Blacksmith,* by Longfellow could have been written in honor of Joseph Christensen. Many of the verses describe the kind of person he was — cheerful, happy, and always looking on the bright side.

Joseph was active in the L.D.S. Church and in the Boy Scout program. He had a beautiful bass singing voice and was asked many times to sing at both church and civic affairs. Ethel was a talented public speaker and was asked to perform at church and public functions. She, too, was active in the L.D.S. Church. She belonged to the Daughters of Utah Pioneers. She loved gardening and won many blue ribbons for her flower entries in local fairs.

In 1970, Joseph was asked by the L.D.S. Church to go to Nauvoo, Illinois to restore the historic Mormon blacksmith shop. He put in place the forge, bellows, anvil and other equipment just as they were originally. He was one of the few men living who could do this job. After this work was completed, he was a guide and lecturer at the old blacksmith shop in historic Nauvoo. From 1972 until Joseph's death in 1982, he lived in their Fruit Heights, Utah home; working in the temple whenever he was able. He died December 13, 1982 at eighty six years of age, from heart failure. Ethel survived him seven years, passing away from natural causes on February 10, 1989 at the age of ninety three. They were survived by four children, twelve grandchildren, and sixteen grandchildren. Their oldest daughter, Dorothy Levendofske, purchased her parent's home on Lena Street and still lives in Salmon.

—Dorothy Levendofski

Shauna Stephenson Christensen

I was born to Coral McKee and John Junior Stephenson in Fillmore, Utah, on December 14, 1948. I had an older brother, Gordon, and four more brothers yet to arrive, Thomas, David, Dean, and Cliff, when I came into this wonderful family. In my home town of Holden, Utah, I attended elementary school and I was in the last sixth grade graduating class from Holden Elementary. I attended Millard Junior High and High School located in Fillmore, Utah and graduated in May 1967.

During school I was active in band, drill team, FHA, and type team. Outside of school during the summers I participated in 4-H and received a scholarship to Utah State University where I attended and graduated in June 1971 with a B.S. degree in Home Economics Education.

June 25, 1971, I married Walter Bevan Christensen in Holden, Utah. We had four children born: Karlyle W., John Ivin, Diane, and Melissa. Walter and I divorced in September 1977. I continued to live in Holden, Utah until June of 1981. At that time I moved to Salmon, Idaho with my parents, brothers and their families. Our new home was called the Stephenson Hereford Ranch located eight miles east of Salmon on Highway 28.

My first job in Salmon was with Jim Bills, working as a cashier at the Saveway supermarket. I checked groceries and stocked shelves for one year. In August 1982, I began working for Dr. Richard M. Young as a chair assistant and receptionist. I also helped Barbara with the bookkeeping.

While working for Dr. Young and Barbara, they encouraged me to go back to school. In August 1984, I packed up my children and few belongings and moved to Moscow, Idaho, where I attended the University of Idaho, graduating with a B.S. degree in Elementary Education, June 1986.

I returned to Salmon with my children in the summers. I spent time acting and making costumes for the Salmon River Playhouse. My children like to spend time with their grandparents and cousins at the ranch. Fishing in the Lemhi River is one of John's favorite sports as well as hunting ducks and Elk in season. Karl and John also like to participate in the Salmon River Days Triathlon. For the past three summers Karl has entered the Lemhi Valley Century ride, coming in first, two of those years. Diane and Melissa have spent rainy days and nights camping up 4th of July Creek with the young women of the L.D.S. church.

Summer wouldn't be summer if we couldn't return to the Lemhi Valley. This has been a routine since the summer of 1985.

Another activity that my children and I participated in several times was the Community Christmas Choir under the direction of Barbara Young. We made lasting friendships during the many practices that were held.

After graduating from the University of Idaho, I obtained employment with the school district in Twin Falls, Idaho. I have been teaching math and reading to seventh graders for five years now.

I owe much of my success to Dr. Young and Barbara. They gave me the courage and the strength to travel down new paths and open new doors.

—Shauna Christensen

BACK ROW: Melissa, Diane, Shauna, Karl, and John Christensen
FRONT ROW: Grandma Stephenson

Maude Leota Chriswell

Maude Leota (Chriswell) Pratt, born July 15, 1906, and her husband Raymond Harris Pratt, born May 11, 1876 in Kentucky, came back to Lemhi County with their four children in about 1930 or 1931. Maude and Ray divorced. Maude was then about twenty four years old, with no training for any kind of job and she was faced with raising her children all alone. Theodore was a little man at age eight, Jeanie was about six, Keith about three, and Julia about one. It was depression years and times were very hard but Maude loved her children and did many things to supplement living on welfare. She could crochet beautifully so she made doily sets and raffled them and at times she bootlegged liquor until the law caught up with her!

Raymond H. and Maude L. Pratt in early 1930

The children received their schooling at Salmon and Gibbonsville.

Maude married John Jakovac, born January 16, 1907 at Boise, Idaho about 1939 or 1940. He was a logger and a miner. Things were a bit easier financially then but there was a lot of dissention between Maude and John because of the children. This was due to the fact that John was young and also that he had no children of his own.

Before Maude died on July 29, 1943, she worked as cook at the Smoke House Cafe and the Cafe of Sarah Andrews. Sarah was a good friend and remained at the side of Maude until her last breath. Maude is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. John resides in a care center at Dillon, Montana.

After Pearl Harbor, in January 1942, Theodore joined the Army. He spent the next four years in England, Northern Ireland, France and Germany. On his return he married Minnie Morris. They divorced. He married Arlene Hibbs. His children: sons Creed, Tony, Mickey, Marty, and David, and daughters Terry, Theo Ann, Jo Ella, and Jayme.

While visiting friends and relatives in Buhl, Idaho Jean married Johnny Turner. They divorced. She then married H. Warner Van Hoose. Their early years were spent in Portland, Oregon where Warner was employed in the shipyards. Her children: Vernon, Rusty, Wayne, and Jennifer. She has two step children: Jerry and Janet.

Keith went to work logging soon after finishing the eighth grade. He spent one and a half years in Portland also working in the shipyards. He stayed with friends, Lulu Fackrell and her daughters, Helen and Fern, of Carmen, who had gone there to work and help in the war effort. Keith learned how to play the guitar. In due time he became quite a musician and played for many dances in Lemhi County. Keith married first to Shirley Rolland, second to Carol Jewett, and third to Bonnie Hughes. His children: Mark, Timothy and Michael (twins), and Stanley. His stepchildren: Karen, Ron, Pat, and Cathy.

The fall of 1943 Julia went to Portland and stayed with her sister Jean and Warner until she found work doing light housework and babysitting while attending the ninth grade at Grant High School.

She quit school the next year after half way through the Sophomore year and went to work in a plywood factory in Vancouver, Washington, just across the river from Portland (She lied about her age and said she was eighteen when she was really fifteen). Later she stayed with friends in Buhl, Idaho. By the winter of 1945-46. Julia was again living with sister Jean and Warner, who had left the shipyards and had settled at Butte, Montana. It was at Butte that Julia married her childhood sweetheart, Wayne A. Randolph, April 16, 1946. Their children: Christina, Cathleen, Collette, Chloe, and Charles.

—Julia Randolph

Bill and Minnie Clark

Bill started ranching on the Big Lost River with his father. During the Depression, the local bank failed, causing them to be unable to meet their bills. As a consequence, they lost their homestead. In 1927, Bill came to Lemhi Valley where he obtained employment working on the construction of Highway 28 from Haynes Creek to Lemhi. At this time he decided to make the valley his home. In 1928 Bill moved his family from Mackay to Hayden Creek Basin.

Minnie Vezina grew up in the Leadore area. She had three sisters and two brothers. Her mother's parents came from Sweden, crossing the ocean on a ship that sank on its return voyage. They were ranchers. Her father's parents were natives. He was a miner.

In the fall of 1931, Bill and Minnie married and set up housekeeping in a tent on the home ranch. In the spring of 1932 they rented a small ranch on the Bohannon Bar near Salmon and ran a band of sheep in the hills. In 1936 they purchased their first ranch at Lemhi. Times were tough. They had purchased the ranch on a two year contract for deed and only by the greatest sacrifice were they able to play out. Their three daughters were born on this ranch.

A few years later they purchased another ranch near Leadore. In 1944 they sold the upper Lemhi property and purchased the Lee Ranch near Salmon. Over the years, they added three adjoining ranches. Total irrigated acreage was about twelve hundred acres. This ranch was the home of their dreams, surrounded by the beautiful mountains on the Lemhi River.

They sold their sheep and replaced them with commercial cattle. In the spring all they had to do was open their gates and the cattle would go to the range themselves. They purchased their first registered cattle in 1952, thirty head of heifers from Mahaffey Livestock and a herd bull from Emmett Reese.

BACK ROW: Minnie, Bill, and Mary Clark FRONT ROW: Wilma and Eileen Clark

Their daughters wanted to be in 4-H so they gave them one heifer each. This started their long support of the 4-H program. Each year they attended the 4-H fair Livestock Sale and purchased many animals.

Their oldest daughter, Mary, married Vergil Olson in 1948. They have four sons and two daughters. Wilma married Paul Fisher in 1957. They have four daughters and one son. Eileen married Dan French in 1962. They have three sons and one daughter. Mary passed away in 1977. This was a very tragic loss to them. All their daughters and son-in-laws ranch in Salmon.

They have fifteen grandchildren, twenty nine great grandchildren as of 1990. They both received many awards. Bill was inducted into the Northern International Livestock Hall of Fame at Billings in 1983, and into the Eastern Idaho Agriculture Hall of Fame in 1987. They both received the prestigious "Friend of 4-H" award. Minnie was Farm Bureau "Wife of the Year" in 1982. They were semi-active in ranching when Bill passed away in 1988 and Minnie in 1989. The following poem was written by Minnie Clark:

LEMHI VALLEY

I lived in a picturesque Valley
A peaceful land to me.
Where the streams run down from the mountains
To let the trout swim free
The beautiful home of my childhood
Stands out in my memory so clear.
It seems to grow more beautiful
In this valley year by year.
Tourists love to come here
To fish and hunt wild game.
They camp on the streams in summer
And live up to the valley's fame.
This little county of Lemhi
With friendly neighbors as you see,
Is as inviting to other people
As it is for you and me.

—*Tracy Olson*

Daniel Clark

Daniel Clark moved his motherless family to Hayden Creek in the spring of 1928, or rather his second son really moved them. Dan was in the hospital in Boise at the time of the actual move. Several reversals in health, besides the loss of his wife, who died August 5, 1923 and the loss of his ranch due to the Wood's Livestock Company taking the water rights to his ranch along with others, caused them to seek greener pastures.

William Daniel Clark and his wife came to Lemhi County in 1927 with Christian and Daisy Nielsen and their daughters, Iona and Mary. He went back over the mountains to Mackay and loaded the machinery and household good's and furniture on the wagons and with he and his sister, Senora, driving the wagons and Lloyd riding with them. Freda and Eldon rode saddle horses and drove the twelve or fourteen milk cows. It took them several days, coming through Dickey, Challis, Salmon, Baker, Tendoy and up Hayden Creek to the Tom Ramsey place. Daniel Clark joined them later that year - driving a herd of horses over.

As the Basin Creek school had closed the previous year, Freda, Lloyd and Eldon lived in the old store building by the bluff of the rocks at Lemhi, which they rented from Mr. Ramsey, who was the proprietor of the Lemhi Store. They attended the Lemhi School. These three children attended school in Salmon for about three months before going to live with their sister, Senora, who married Merrill Brown and was living where Isabell Whitson now resides - just across the river from Dorothy Peterson at the mouth of Hayden Creek. The boys attended Lemhi School again and Freda went to high school at Leadore.

The next year the Browns had moved up Sandy Creek and lived in the house right below the road where Boyd and Lorna Andrews now live. Lloyd and Elden again spent the winter with them and attended Sandy Creek School.

Finally the family was able to be together again when Dan leased the Arvey Carlson place at Tendoy. Freda, Lloyd and Eldon finished their schooling while they were there. The boys went to Tendoy until they started high school in Leadore. Freda met Charles Stout, who drove the bus, and later married him.

In the meantime, Bill married Minnie Vezina and they went out to herd the community band of sheep on Wimpey Creek. Mr. Clark built up his cow herd and when Mr. Carlson sold the Tendoy place in 1941, he leased the Barrows ranch above Leadore from Phil Woolwine, who had just purchased it. Eldon and his father bought the Eldo Stroud place in 1945. Eldon soon left for the army and Lloyd helped him run the ranch until it was sold. He sold the main part of the place to Eldon after his discharge from the service, retaining some acres along the main Lee Creek to Leadore road, until he sold it to the Shiner family.

Eldon married Harriet Elizabeth Reagle on August 23, 1945 in Missoula, Montana. Lloyd married Beva Clark May 12, 1942 at Salmon. Edward, the oldest son, married Joy Brown at Challis, Idaho and they were later divorced. He then married Sarah Eckersell of Idaho Falls in 1945. This marriage also ended in divorce as did a later marriage to Cecile Carlson of May, Idaho.

In his later years Mr. Clark spent his time living with Freda, Lloyd, and Eldon. He had several serious illnesses and accidents and had the grief of losing two young daughters, two wives and a son before he passed away October 28, 1958.

—Beva Lue Park Clark

Joseph Marion Clark

Joseph Marion Clark was born November 18, 1863 in Minnesota to Joseph Jennings Clark and Malinda A. Holt who were from New Hampshire. His mother died when he was six years old, leaving his father to raise the six children, ages one to fourteen. Joseph's father was a freighter and gold miner. The lure of gold brought him to California in 1850. He made several trips from the east to the gold fields finally bringing his family with him. His wife became ill and he decided to take his family east again. They only traveled as far as the Sierra Nevada Mountains when Melinda passed away and was buried along the trail in a lonely grave. Joseph Jennings and his family prospected in California, Oregon, and Idaho settling for a time near the Jordan Valley - Silver City area.

Joseph Marion's two older sisters were married the same day, September 19, 1876 in Silver City, Owyhee, Idaho. After a time Nancy and her husband, James Timmons, moved to a ranch near Parma, Idaho where they raised their family and lived out their lives. Josephine and her husband, John Mack Steele, moved to Montana where they owned a large ranch somewher in the vicinity of Fort Benton and lived for twenty years. They came to Lemhi County in the early 1900's.

Joseph Marion was a talented man. As his daughter, Rose, stated, "My father was a genius. He could do anything." At one time he wrote a small book *The Gold Tracer,* a practical guide for prospectors and miners. He located many strikes in his time, one of these near Prairies City, Canyon, Oregon was so large he hired men to guard him and his family as they drove to Boise City with their nuggets. This strike was so large it kept the family in gold for several years. He usually sold these claims and moved on. He had horses and raced some of them for a time. He was a friend of Charles Russell, meeting him when they worked together as cowboys in Montana. Perhaps while they rode for John M. Steele.

He was a self-taught fiddle player and played for dances at the rural school houses. That is where he met his wife. Edith Josephine Decker was a red-haired schoolmarm. They were married at Bellevue, Idaho January 20, 1888. Her mother and grandfather had come to the Boise Valley area prior to 1870 from Minnesota. Joseph and Edith had five children, Liliie Juanita, Joseph Marion, Frances Rose, Chester C., and Hazen. The family lived in tents and covered wagons in the summer and cabins in the winter as they traveled and prospected for several years in Oregon, Idaho, and Montana. They settled in Lemhi County about 1893. Joseph tried farming but was unsuccessful. He was better at prospecting. In July 1905 he had taken two of his young sons with him to Napias Creek to locate a claim. His oldest son, Joseph Marion, became ill one evening and by morning he had passed away. Probably from appendicitis. This was a terrible blow to Joseph and Edith. He never fully recovered and passed away the following spring, February 18, 1906. His father, Joseph Jennings Clark, survived him by seven years, passing away in Salmon October 20, 1913 at his daughter Josephine's home.

—*Barbara W. Stenerson*

Lloyd and Beva Park Clark

Lloyd and Beva Clark came to the Lemhi Valley in different years and met while riding the river bus to school at Leadore in 1938. Lloyd was a mighty Senior and Beva a lowly Freshman.

Eva Burton and Daniel McGinnis Clark welcomed Lloyd into their family of two sons and three daughters on August 15, 1917 at their home on Barton Flat near Mackay, Idaho. One other son later completed this family. Two older half sisters were raised by a brother and two sisters of Daniel in Boise. Lloyd is the only survivor. His mother died ten days before Lloyd's sixth birthday.

In the spring of 1928, in true pioneer style, the Clark family entered the valley by team drawn wagons, hauling household furnishings and farm machinery. The cattle were driven by two of the children on horseback. Lloyd was suffering from osteomyelitis of the left femur and was in a cast, so he was limited to riding on the wagon. The route was through Challis and down the Salmon River on the old road, parts of which can still be seen. Along the mountains above the present Highway 93 and into Salmon, then up the Lemhi on the old road to Hayden Basin.

The three youngest children attended school in Salmon, Sandy Creek, Tendoy, Lemhi and Leadore, where Lloyd graduated high school in 1939.

Beva was the first of two daughters born to George Albert and Kittie Lue Hardwick Park. She was born on October 31, 1923 at Annis, Idaho. They came to Lemhi County in May 1938, along the present Highways from Challis to Salmon and then to Lemhi, via the old dirt road. She attended four years of high school at Leadore, graduating in April 1942, after attending elementary schools at Annis, Bernice and Challis.

They were married on May 12, 1942 and spent their first summer together at May, Idaho. Since then they have sought their livelihood on two different ranches near Leadore, except for part of the winter of 1942 and 1943, when they were at Lemhi. The ranch on which they presently reside was purchased from Sid and Bessie Chorn on July 15, 1947 and the log house was moved from Gilmore in 1960. They raise sheep, cattle, and hay. Their four children, Larry, Ann, Steve, and Eva attended twelve years in and graduated from Leadore schools. They have eleven grandchildren.

They have been involved with ranching all their lives. Both Lloyd and Beva belong to the Leadore Grange and various cattle and sheep organizations. Beva and the children are members of the L.D.S. Church and were active in 4-H. Lloyd was instrumental in organizing the Upper Lemhi County Wool Pool and was a director for several years then and after this group consolidated with the Lemhi County Pool.

As they were married the spring after the start of World War II, their only transportation was by saddle horse or team drawn wagon, unless a good neighbor happened to be going to town. Dances, house parties and picnics were the social diversions. One time Lloyd rode his horse to the near neighbors and got a picnic organized, but forgot to ask anyone to stop by for his family on Sunday. Imagine their disappointment as they watched from a distance as all the Pick-ups went to Timber Creek without them! All they could see was the dust on the road about a mile across sagebrush flat. Lloyd hooked the horses to the wagon and they drove to some other neighbors some farther distance away.

—*Beva Lue Park Clark*

Joseph and Annie Coates

Joseph E. Coates, son of John Paul and Elizabeth Smith Coates, was born in Mr. Pleasant, Utah, September 19, 1870. As a small child, he had what is now known as polio. That left him with one leg shorter than the other and he walked through life with a limp.

Joe was interested in farming and music and was a member of the Rowdy Band of Mt. Pleasant. This twelve-piece band posed as "The Devil and his Imps" on a decorated old hayrack, which was drawn by four white horses. They won "The Best Prize Entry" of twenty five dollars in the town parade. Joe played the accordian and harmonica and was considered a good musician.

He met Ana Hansine Gunderson, a pretty Danish and Norwegian girl, at the Fourth of July celebration. Annie was the daughter of Jens and Birthe Marie Pederson or Sorensen, born in Mt. Pleasant, Utah March 9, 1874. She helped her mother with the home and family until she was fifteen, then left home to work. She was working at a hotel as chambermaid for seventy five cents a week when she met Joseph Coates. They were married October 18, 1893 in the Manti Temple at Manti, Utah. Joe was twenty three and Annie was nineteen. They had

Joe and Annie Coates with six of their children

five children, including twins, while living in Mt. Pleasant. They were: Nathan, James (Yens), Ivan, and Melvera and Devere.

The family moved by train to Carey, Idaho, in November 1902, settling on the Case Ranch. Joe fed cattle to earn money to feed his family. In 1903 they homesteaded a one hundred sixty acre ranch on Fish Creek. They cut logs along the river and built a one room cabin. The next year another room was added. They raised hay and grain, a few cows, pigs, and chickens. Then they bought one thousand sheep.

Three more children were born on the ranch: Rhea, Evan, and Milda. Tragedy came to the family when the twin boy died of leakage of the heart on November 15, 1912.

As the two older boys, Nathan and Yens grew up, they learned to play several instruments and along with their father, played for dances each week in the schoolhouse. After Nathan married, his wife, Vera, joined the group on the piano. It was common to hear a knock on the door and the entire community yell "Surprise." The rugs were rolled back and there would be a dance. Joe played the accordian, Yens the violin, Nathan the guitar, and Vera the piano. At midnight all kinds of food was served, brought by the people who came. Everyone had a great time.

Joe found it necessary to move again due to shortage of irrigation water needed for good crops. In April 1924, Joe, Annie, Evan and Milda moved to Salmon, Idaho traveling by covered wagon. A milk cow was led behind a supply wagon for available milk and a hayrack of hay behind it for the fifty head of cows and horses Joe was driving by saddle horse. Annie and the kids drove the wagons. It took thirteen days of steady travel along the narrow trail from Carey to Salmon.

They leased a ranch until they were able to purchase forty seven acres two miles from town on St. Charles Street. Here they built a home and resumed farming, later selling part of the farm to son, Yens.

They later sold their place and went to live with their daughter, Vera, in Carey. Annie suffered a stroke and passed away January 23, 1948 at the age of seventy four. Joe continued to live in Carey until his death June 4, 1954 at the age of eighty four. Both are buried in the Carey cemetery.

—Eletha Daniels

Yens and Rena May Holbrook Coates

Rena May Holbrook was born in 1901. As a girl she lived with a family at Hayden Basin. When she was ready for the eighth grade she lived with family friends, the Kirkhams, at Tendoy. She and Margaret Kirkham graduated from eighth grade. Rena was well liked by all who knew her. She went to Missoula, Montana where she lived with a cousin while going to high school. Later she went to Salt Lake City, Utah, staying with her Aunt Bernice Byrd Sharkey, to take a business course and learn to play the mandolin. She returned to Salmon and played and sang at dances with her brother, Bryan, in the upper valley around Salmon.

In her early twenties she married Yens Coates. Once while visiting her doctor during an illness he told her "For God's sake, girl, never have a baby. You are built too small." But Rena and Yens both wanted children. So she went to Dr. Wright and he told her it would make a "well" woman out of her. She became pregnant and she and the baby died at childbirth.

—Holbrook family

Yens and Rena Coates

Yens L. and Ruth Coates

James Leroy (Yens) Coates was born February 14, 1897 in Mt. Pleasant, Utah, the second son of Joe and Annie Coates. In November 1902, at the age of five, he moved with his parents to Carey, Idaho. His childhood was spent on the Fish Creek ranch that his parents had homesteaded. He helped on the ranch and went to school. During this time, he decided to change his name from James to Yens. He had been named after his maternal Grandfather, Jens Gunderson, and he preferred the Norwegian version for the name James.

Yens and his brothers and other young people of the community went to dances in horse drawn sleighs during the winter. As many as six couples could ride on a sleigh, enjoying the sound of the bells on the harnesses and the crunch of the horses hooves on the snow.

As Yens grew older, he played the violin in the old time band, with his father on the accordian and brother, Nathan, on the guitar. After Nathan married, his wife joined the group with her piano skills.

Yens was called to the first World War in 1918 and was stationed at Camp Lewis, Washington. The war ended just as he was going over seas. He went back to Carey and worked a few years, wanting to go to school to be a doctor. Due to the lack of money, he decided to move to Salmon, where he worked on a ranch for Tom Kane.

On July 30, 1924 he married Rena May Holbrook, daughter of Charles and Jessie Schrader Holbrook and was born May 27, 1901 at Baker, Idaho. The young couple lived on the Tom Kane ranch until Rena passed away due to complications of childbirth. The baby, Yens Jr., was stillborn April 3, 1927. Rena passed away a week later on April 10, 1927. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

While working on the John McKinny ranch in the Baker area, he met Ruth Negus, daughter of Charlie and Rhoda Negus of Lemhi. The young couple married March 14, 1929 in Salmon and lived on the McKinny ranch. On December 9, 1929 a baby girl, Eletha Sharon, blessed this union. They continued working on the ranch until 1935 when they purchased an acreage from Yens's father on South St. Charles Street. They built a small cabin to live in and started their own farming operation. A son, James Lloyd, was born June 10, 1935. Another son joined the happy family July 27, 1940 and was named Keith Edward. By this time Yens had built a two bedroom home.

In the spring of 1946 Yens went to Chicago, Illinois, entering the College of Swedish Massage to learn to be a Massage Therapist. He graduated and came back to Salmon to start his own business. The farm was sold and a home bought in town where he continued his work.

In 1954 they moved to Great Falls, Montana where he worked as a Massage Therapist until his death April 24, 1966. He had a military funeral and is buried in Sunset Memorial Gardens in Great Falls.

Ruth continued to live in Great Falls until 1970, when she moved back to Salmon, living there until her death on August 20, 1979 at Steel Memorial Hospital. She was buried beside Yens in Sunset Memorial Gardens in Great Falls, Montana.

—Eletha Daniels

Ruth and Yens Coates, with Ruth's mother Rhoda Negus

Maurice and Betty Cochran

In 1946 Maurice established a home in Salmon having the chance to take over management of a store. He operated and eventually acquired ownership of the store at 509 Main Street and retired from there in 1977.

Betty Sheppard arrived in 1948. She became the Home Economics instructor at Salmon High School. Betty retired in 1977, having completed fifteen years of teaching.

Maurice was the son of O. W. and Catherine Brennan Cochran and was from South Dakota where his parents homesteaded. Betty was from Bozeman, Montana, graduated from Montana State University. her father, Dr. Sheppard, was head of the Chemistry Department of that school. Her mother was Dorothy McConnell.

Maurice and Betty were married in St. Charles

Maurice and Betty Cochran - Wedding Day 1951

Catholic Church in 1951. They have lived in the same, although expanded, house all their married life. They are the parents of four children. All are graduates of Salmon schools and Idaho Universities. All were active in school and received various honors. Three of the children left Salmon to pursue careers. Catherine is a registered Pharmacist in Salmon.

The family has been active in their church. They feel fortunate to have had the store. Each of the children worked and gained valuable experience. The parents feel that the key was they never let store work interfere with school progress and activities.

Betty was advisor to the Future Homemakers Club. One fond recollection is that she was selected to chaperone the Idaho delegation to the National Convention at Kansas City. In retirement Betty continues to be active. She is a member of Beta Sigma Phi, Delta Kappa Gamma and of the Retired Teachers Brunch group. She was a long time member of Business and Professional Women.

Since retirement, Maurice has served on the City Council. He is happy to have been in on the planning of the new City Park and particularly the golf course. He helped start the O.F.S. men's golf league, and enjoyed doing publicity in this regard. He has become a certified reading instructor. Betty has over three hundred hours volunteer work at the Public Library to her credit.

They have four grandchildren.

Affiliations for Maurice include: Chamber of Commerce, Elks, Volunteer Firemen, Toastmasters, and PTA. He has held presiding offices in all of them.

Both have been active in boy and girl Scouting - Betty was a Girl and Cub Leader - Maurice was District Chairman. Both have been Department Superintendents for Lemhi County Fairs. They are charter members of the Salmon Arts Council. Betty has given away dozens of stuffed toys, which with the sewing, take up a great deal of her time.

Maurice organized boy's baseball and continued coaching for many years. He became certified as an Idaho High School Referee making it possible to schedule local football games.

Maurice was on the Hospital Board and the county Welfare Board. He participated in the Salmon River Playhouse and received Actor Awards.

It is estimated that he was asked to be Master of Ceremony for over one hundred banquets, conventions etc. This he really enjoyed. He says that he has introduced almost every Governor, Senator, and Congressman for the last forty years. His "down-home" humor seems to be appreciated.

—Maurice Cochran

Charles and Mary Ellen Bell Cockrell

Charles Washington Cockrell Sr. was born June 24, 1849 to George H. and Sarah Cockrell in Washington D.C. Records tell us that they lived in Dumfries, Virginia. After the Civil War, at the age of twenty one, Charles came west on the train to Ogden, Utah with his brother, Joe.

Kester Cockrell, a grandson, told this story: "The family didn't have much money during the Civil War. Every time the soldiers came to town they would hide so they wouldn't be killed. When it was cold in the morning they would run the cows out of their bedding ground so the soldiers could warm their bare feet."

Charles and Mary Ellen Cockrell

Kester also related how George Cockrell told his son that if they came west they would not be able to trust anyone and that if he met an honest man he would have hair in the palm of his hand.

Charles was married to Mary Ellen Bell December 25, 1878 in Ogden, Utah. They moved to Idaho Territory a little later and Charles drove a freight wagon out of Utah to Salmon, Idaho until the railroad came to Red Rock, Montana.

Charles' half brother, George Cockrell, helped Joe and Charles get started in freighting for Governor Shoup. Then he went to Deer Lodge, Montana. Charles homesteaded forty acres of ground on the outskirts of Salmon and later bought forty acres more.

Charles wasn't very tall and it is said that to harness a horse he had to stand on a box. He was a very gentle man and couldn't understand when people would go hunting for the sport of killing animals. He always packed a gun but never used it unnecessarily.

After the train came in there was a race to be the best freighter. Governor Shoup used to say that the Cockrells were the first to make a run to Challis and the butter was not melted. The Cockrells drove the last freight wagon out of Utah and also the last in Idaho according to history.

After Charles quit freighting, he became the Rawleigh man and traveled all over Lemhi Valley taking goods to people. He started out in a buggy called a surrey. When cars came, he had a station wagon. He stayed in the homes of people as he made his rounds. Everyone looked forward to his visit because most people did not come to town very often.

Charles was active all his life. He died at the age of eighty one from blood poisoning. He died July 4, 1930.

Charles's wife, Mary Ellen Bell, was born January 6, 1861 in Ogden, Utah to Henry James Bell and Rhoda Jane Lish. Mary's father helped many people to move west. When Mary was very young old she fell into the camp fire and was gravely burned. All they had to doctor her with was oil. They would always tell her to "take it like a lady." Mary Bell had a spunky nature and one day she took the bottle of oil, flung it at her grandfather, telling him to "take it like a lady."

Charles and Mary Ellen had four children: Belle, (whose birthday was November 8), Charles Washington Jr., (born November 9, 1881), Ora Jay (born November 16, 1883), and Raymond Harvey (born January 9, 1895).

Mary Ellen was ill for many years and was treated for stomach cancer. She died March 27, 1919.

—*Beverly Cockrell*

Charles and Gertrude Cockrell with Kester Cockrell, Mary Cockrell Rees, and Nellie Cockrell

Charles and Gertrude Coles Cockrell

Charles Washington Cockrell Jr. was born November 9, 1881 to Charles Washington Sr. and Mary Ellen Bell Cockrell. As a young boy Charles helped water and feed the horses and helped his mother take care of chores at home while his father was away on a freighting trip. It took seven days to make a run from Salmon to Red Rock, Montana and home again. There were cows to milk, chickens to feed, water to carry to the house and wood to chop.

Charles went to school for four years. Because he was so good in math and reading and because he was not needed at home at this time, he started to go on the trips with his father and Uncle Joe. They were never afraid of the Indians because the flour and sugar were hidden under the other freight. All the Indians wanted was liquor which Grandpa Cockrell would never haul.

After the train came in to Salmon, he started to haul freight to Challis and other places to keep the business going. Times changed and Cockrells looked for new ways to make a living. He raised sheep, cows, pigs, and potatoes on the ranch.

Charles Washington Cockrell Jr. married Gertrude Viola Coles March 26, 1902.

Gertrude Viola was born December 11, 1884 in Mineral Point, Wisconson, daughter of Daniel Coles and Mary Eliza Tay. The Coles family moved to Salmon when Gertrude was eight years old. They came by train. They lived on a ranch four miles from town on the old Lemhi road. She rode a horse to the Bridge School, crossing the river every day. She finished the eighth grade. She was twenty one when she married.

Charles and Gertrude had six children: Charles Kester, (April 24, 1903), Donald H. (1905), Mary Viola, (March 6, 1908), Nellie Virginia, (March 14, 1910), Glen Daniel, (October 9, 1922), and Nora, (January 1925).

When Kester was a baby, Charles and Gertrude took a trip to Yellowstone in a wagon. Gertrude said Kester cried all the way. There was a lot of hard work on the ranch because the men were always gone. There were always cows to milk, chickens to feed, and garden work.

She had an Indian lady named Joyce who helped her with the washing. She made and canned almost everything they ate or used. They would go camping and on picnics with the family for fun. There were always people in their home visiting. When holidays came around, the family would take turns in their home hosting everyone. There were always dances or parties at private homes for entertainment.

Charles Cockrell Sr. divided his possessions and Charles Jr. received the ranch. He sold it and bought a ranch on Boyle Creek. Charles lived there with his son Glen and his wife for a few years. He sold it to Kester, his other son, and moved to Montana on a ranch. He was not happy though, and moved back to Salmon where he rented a ranch on Boyle Creek and milked cows there. He lived there until he took a bad fall, one day, while packing water from the creek to Kester's home. The doctor could not help him and he died on October 28, 1944 at the age of sixty three.

—*Beverly Cockrell*

Charles Kester and Wanda Poulsen Cockrell

Kester Cockrell was born April 24, 1903 to Charles Washington Cockrell and Gertrude Viola Coles in Salmon, Idaho. He lived with his parents and grandparents on the old Cockrell ranch. They were freighters who brought goods to the Salmon area from Red Rock, Montana.

As a boy, Kester attended a small one room schoolhouse called the Bridge School. He also attended the Lincoln School in Salmon. At the age of twelve, he was given twenty-five bum lambs to raise and since that time was always involved with sheep. He was the community sheep herder for many years.

Wanda and Kester Cockrell

Kester told the story about grazing sheep on the bar in Salmon when there were only a few houses. He had to fight to protect his band of sheep from dogs, coyotes, and bear.

One of his fond memories was going with his grandparents to the relay station at Seventeen Mile where the team of horses was exchanged for fresh ones. When the train came, the freighting business came to a halt.

Kester worked as a sheep herder and in the hayfield for one dollar a day. Later he worked with a team of horses for a short time for the WPA on the Lemhi Road at six dollars a day. He also helped his father and grandfather raise potatoes on the ranch.

Kester married Wanda Poulsen of Salmon. They lived on the ranch for four years when he sold his sheep and bought the Boomer Creek ranch where he ran cattle, raised potatoes, and turkeys.

During World War II, they only went to the store a few times a year for salt, flour, sugar, etc. When food was rationed, they would save their ration stamps for canned goods and send them to relatives on the west coast because Wanda always had a huge garden and canned everything they needed.

They bought a ranch from his father on Boyle Creek and trailed cattle back and forth between the two ranches. They sold the Boyle Creek place in 1948 and ran the Boomer Creek ranch till Walter Fox asked them to rent part of his ranch. Kester and his two boys purchased the ranch, cattle, and sheep in 1959.

Kester later sold his share to his sons and remained on the ranch and herded sheep until he was eighty three years old. His horse fell and rolled with him. From then until his death, his health started to fail. He died November 13, 1990 in Salmon at the age of eighty seven.

—*Beverly Cockrell*

David and Lissa Cockrell

David Kester Cockrell was born on April 21, 1966 in Salmon, Idaho to LaMar and Mona Cockrell. He was the second son of the couple. David went to the Salmon Schools and enjoyed working on his parents' ranch. He learned to operate the farm equipment at an early age. When he was thirteen years old, he was helping his father with a baler. One of the hydraulic hoses exploded beneath his fingertip. This forced oil up into his finger which caused many complications and he almost lost his finger. After three surgeries, his finger was saved, but he lost most of the meaty tissue at the end of his finger.

David graduated from high school early and finished his Auto and Diesel Mechanics training just before his nineteenth birthday. While trying out a new motorcycle, he collided with a dog, which resulted in a serious knee injury and some facial abrasions. Several months later he served a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Japan. While there, his old knee injury started to bother him. He had knee surgery in Japan, but finally ended up coming back to the United States for medical treatment. He returned to Japan to finish his mission without trouble.

David worked on his parents ranch for a while, until he went to college at B.Y.U. While there he met his wife, Lissa.

Lissa Dene Gardner was born in Murray, Utah, the fourth of five children of Neil and Ila Gardner. She attended the West Jordan Schools. She served as secretary to the Seminary Council and president of the F.H.A. Before she met David, she was working at a Pre-school Center.

David and Lissa were married in Nevada on April 10, 1990. They have one daughter, McKenzie, born February 17, 1991. David is working on his parents ranch, where they have just started a dairy along with a beef production.

—Mona Cockrell

Kevin and Melinda Cockrell

Kevin Cockrell was born December 5, 1963 in Salmon, Idaho, the eldest of six children of Mona and LaMar Cockrell. Kevin enjoyed being on the ranch where he was raised. He likes working outdoors and taking care of animals. He participated in 4-H club until he was eighteen years old. He enjoyed scouting and was an Eagle Scout. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1982. He served a mission to the Philippine Cebu Mission from 1983-1984 and met his wife. After his mission, he attended school in Laramie, Wyoming and finished Automotive Collision Technology. He has a fascination for Fast Cars and Hot Rods.

Melinda was born March 13, 1963 in Kalibo, Philippines, the third from the youngest of eight children of Leonel and Jovita Mobo. Melinda attended an Engineering School and graduated from Civil Engineering in 1984. She enjoyed school and church when she was growing up. She likes spending her spare time developing her talent in guitar and piano and she likes poetry. She came to the United States May 2, 1984.

Kevin and Melinda were married June 21, 1984 in the Idaho Falls Temple then moved to Logan, Utah where both were employed in a company that manufactures computer chips, while attending school at Utah State University. Five years later, a daughter, named Kimberly Megan, was born on February 28, 1990. They moved back to Salmon April 1990, then a son named Kolton Malone was born on March 22, 1991.

—Mona Cockrell

LaMar and Mona Cockrell

LaMar Cockrell was born in Salmon, Idaho, the eldest of the two sons of Kester and Awanda Poulsen Cockrell. LaMar attended country schools up to the eighth grade. When he was six the family owned a ranch on Boomer Creek and was taken by team and buggy to the Upper Carmen Creek School. Later his family bought another place on Boyle Creek, where they lived for about three years. He and his brother, Raymond, would walk over two miles to the Boyle Creek School. He loved living at Boyle Creek because of all the hunting and fishing. Many times LaMar and Raymond would come back with one hundred fish. Most of the time they didn't have electricity and never lived in a home with plumbing until after they moved to the Fox Ranch. They leased this ranch for about eleven years before they bought it from Grace and Walter Fox in 1959.

LaMar and Mona Cockrell

Mona was born in Salmon, Idaho. She was the daughter of Albert and Annie Proksch. At this time, the Proksch family lived on St. Charles Street on a seventy acre ranch. One of her favorite pastimes was riding a gentle mare with her sister, Dixie. They would have to work together to catch the horse with a bucket of grain while the other would slip a bridle over it's head. Getting on was much harder, but a tree stump would help. During haying time the two children would take turns jumping for the anvil that would bring the derrick head down. As Mona got older she learned how to back up a truck to pull the derrick up. This was much easier than using a team of horses.

LaMar and Mona Cockrell were married in 1962 and lived in the old Fox home. Kevin, born in 1963, was the first son. David followed in 1966. LaMar worked on the ranch with his father and brother. A new sheep shed was built to lamb out over one thousand head of ewes. A fence was constructed around the grazing ground up Kirtley Creek and a new potato cellar was built. About one hundred acres of potatoes were grown on the ranch. Thomas was born in 1970 and the house was remodeled so the upstairs could be used for the growing family.

One of the biggest challenges on the ranch was maintaining a nine mile ditch that brought water from the Lemhi River. New siphons had to be put in and still, rat holes were a constant problem.

Kester retired and sold his share to his two sons. He continued to herd the sheep on the ranch, but the numbers had slowly started to decline. Coyotes were a constant threat to the sheep and a new disease called vibrio could wipe out a sheep operation.

Chad was added to the family in 1974 and their first daughter, Kristy, was born in 1979. LaMar and Raymond decided to split the farming ground and just run the grazing ground together. LaMar and his two oldest sons ran Raymond's property for four years when Kevin decided to go on a mission to the Philippines. Orie, the couple's sixth and last child was born in 1984. David graduated and went to school in Laramie, Wyoming, where Kevin joined him.

After finishing school, Kevin married Melinda Mobo. David served a mission in Japan and later married Lissa Gardner. Thomas is serving a mission in Los Angeles while the other children are still at home.

A dairy barn is being constructed on the ranch and several grandchildren have been added to the family.

—Mona Cockrell

Raymond and Beverly Hodges Cockrell

I was born November 19, 1935 in Salmon in the same house my father and grandfather were born in. The Cockrell Ranch is now owned by Ken and Alta Bailey, and is located on Highway 28 next to the City Park. The ranch was homesteaded by Charles Washington Cockrell, who came to Salmon as a freighter after the Civil War. My parents are Charles Kester Cockrell and Awanda Poulson.

I lived on this ranch until I was four years old. In 1939, we moved to a ranch on Boomer Creek. While living there, I started in the first grade at the age of five. Bessie Ellis was the teacher at the Kirtley Creek School. I attended the Carmen Creek School for my second and third grades. My brother and I walked to school in the dark and got home in the dark. The walk was about four miles.

In 1943, we moved to Boyle Creek, now known as Tower Creek. I went to school on the Big Flat and to Boyle Creek School for the fourth through the sixth grades. About living on Boyle Creek, I remember fishing, rock picking, riding the horse down the garden rows while mother steadied the cultivator, the outdoor toilet, and carrying water from the creek as we never had indoor plumbing until we moved to town. I remember the homemade root beer and ice cream. We had our own ice house that was filled with ice in the winter so we would have ice all summer.

In 1947, I became very ill with a kidney disease called nephritis. I spent three weeks in the Missoula Hospital. After I came home, I was in bed for seven months and I missed the seventh grade.

In 1948, we moved to town and I finished my seventh through twelfth grades. I graduated from

Beverly and Raymond Cockrell

Salmon High in 1954. In 1951, we moved to the ranch where we live at the present time. We purchased this ranch in 1959, from Grace and Walter Fox. My father, brother and I went into a partnership.

I was married February 8, 1963 to Beverly Hodges, daughter of Gar Hodges and Phoebe Ann Patten. Beverly was born February 11, 1944 in Salmon. Beverly says, "I lived on my father's ranch at the mouth of William's Creek. The ranch was part of Governor George Shoup's ranch. I remember the log home we lived in had a dirt roof. My father built it when he came to the valley.

I remember drinking from a dipper in a bucket on the sink and getting food from the ice box on the porch. I remember taking a bath in front of the wood stove in the kitchen in a round tub. I was about five years old before our new home was finished. How exciting it was to have running water in our home, hot water, a big white tub to bathe in and a toilet in the house! We had a furnace in the house that burned wood.

Every fall it was a big job to fill the basement with wood and my job was to throw the wood off the truck. It seemed like it took us forever, but it was nice in the winter.

When I started school, I walked about four and a half miles to catch the bus. When I was in the fourth grade the bus started making a new route and it was only one fourth mile then. When I was in the ninth grade, we moved to town and my sister and her husband ran the ranch. We lived on South Daisy Street across from the old high school. School was hard for me so I finished the eleventh grade and got a job. I met my husband that year and we were married in February."

We live on Kirtley Creek Ranch and raise cattle. We are still in a partnership with my brother. Our children are: Janna Rai born January 22, 1964; Joyce Marie born September 11, 1965; Sue Ellen born April 20, 1967; Awanda Ann born December 13, 1969; Charles Raymond Jr. Born October 5, 1971; and Daniel Gar born May 26, 1975.

—Raymond and Beverly Cockrell

Diane Coiner

Ruth Wilkens, RN, ran a maternity home in Salmon where Diane, daughter of Hugh and Leila Coiner, joined this world on January 2, 1939.

Diane spent her childhood in the Salmon area, graduating as Salutatorian from high school in 1957. Between 1956-1965, she worked intermittently in the laboratory at Steele Memorial Hospital. Her spare time was spent horseback riding, swimming and in other outdoor activities. Diane attended the University of Idaho, receiving her Pre-Medical Technology, Bachelor of Science Degree in 1961, and Certification for Medical Technology from Mercy Hospital in San Diego, California, in 1962.

During the three months after graduation, she worked in Algeria with the CARE-Medico Team, temporarily supplementing the medical staff and bringing modern technology to the laboratory.

She moved to Sarasota, Florida, in 1963, working as a medical technologist, and fell in love with sailing.

For the next six years, she worked as Chief Nuclear Medicine Technologist in the Veteran's Administration Hospital in Portland, Oregon.

Trading a hospital lab for a teaching lab, she received her Masters in Medical Technology Education from Temple University, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1973. She acquired her Assistant Professor title in two years.

Diane taught Medical Technology at Medical University of South Carolina in Charleston for four years. Her spare time was spent sailing or traveling with friends or her parents.

In 1977, she moved to Galveston, Texas, where, for the next twelve years, she taught at the School of Allied Health Sciences at the University of Texas. As a 'generalist', she taught many subjects to graduate students; hematology, urinalysis, immunoserology, blood banking and guest lectured for clinical chemistry. She received recognition as 'Outstanding Teacher' in the Medical Technology Department in 1981, 1987, and 1989. At the end of each term, Diane baked an apple cake for her students to show her appreciation for their efforts. She served on the faculty of fourteen continuing education workshops between 1972-1987. Her courses covered Laboratory Instrumentation.

In 1986, she was chosen for Consultant for Project Hope at the University of Panama, starting a new school of medical technology at the University. A year later, she returned and presented a workshop at the National and International Congress of Clinical Laboratories.

Her bibliography is just as impressive; co-authored two papers; wrote two Book Reviews; one Book on Basic Concepts in Laboratory Instrumentation, followed by updates; Associate Editor for Clinical Chemistry in NCA Review for Clinical Lab Sciences; editorial committeeperson on Fundamentals of Clinical Chemistry, 3rd Edition; editorial committeeperson for Study Guide to Clinical Chemistry. The last two books were written by renowned author of chemistry, Norbert W. Tietz, Ph.D.

In 1990, she left the hectic world of teaching, and took a position as fill-in staff Medical Technologist in Greenville, South Carolina. Presently she works in the same position on the staff at Beaufort Memorial Hospital in Beaufort, South Carolina, which is closer to her home, the sailboat VELELLA, moored at a marina in Port Royal. She outfits her boat for an extended sailing trip in the Caribbean, or where ever her heart may lead her. She has remained a single woman.

Environmental concerns are an important part of her life. Her lifestyle reflects her beliefs in a safe environment on the land and on the sea, while encouraging others to do the same.

Each summer, Diane spends time on horseback at the Phelan Ranch, visiting her family and friends.

—*Faye Coiner*

Eron and Faye Coiner Wedding Picture

Eron and Faye Coiner

Leland and Nellie Bates divorced in early 1944, Nellie receiving custody of two young girls, Fern age nine, and Faye Arlene born June 28, 1943. They were married January 24, 1924, in Alva, Oklahoma; they came to Burke, Idaho, in November 1937. Nellie and the girls moved to Faye's birthplace, Wallace, Idaho. Fern remained, later moving to the Spokane, Washington area.

Jack Hisey married Nellie in February 1952, in Wallace. Nellie, Jack, and Faye left for Salmon in June 1952. They drove four hundred plus miles in an old GMC Truck. Jack staked mining claims in the Salmon area in the latter 1920's. They lived in town and one year at Patterson, Idaho, until 1956.

They rented Hugh Coiner's rental house, with the stipulation they'd leave when one of Coiner's children married and needed the house. Five years later, after graduating from high school in 1961, Faye married the Coiner's son, and moved her folks out.

Van Eron was born March 20, 1937, in Salmon at Dr. McFarlands house, to Hugh and Leila Coiner. They lived in town for thirteen years. Eron, after an altercation with a teacher which ended with him being expelled from high school, graduated from Challis in 1955. He worked for local ranchers and packed for Jack Becker, a local outfitter, through high school. In 1951, they bought the old Hines' house, three miles south of Salmon, from John Goodman.

The nuptials for Eron and Faye occurred in Hugh and Leila's home November 18, 1961. After a honeymoon to Nevada, the newlyweds settled in a rental house. Faye, a city girl with a country heart learned to be a rancher's wife and partner.

Hugh and Eron formed a partnership in ranching with five cows and eighty acres in 1955. By 1961, they owned one hundred sixty-five acres near Salmon (Valley Ranch), five hundred acres on Phelan Creek near Leesburg (Phelan Ranch) and eighty cows. The cow herd included forty head of Santa Gertrudus which they leased, and forty Herefords which they owned. Coiners were among the first in the valley to cross Herefords with a breed other than Angus to produce a larger, leaner calf.

Valley Ranch produced hay in the summer, fall pasture, feeding and calving grounds in the winter; Phelan Ranch provided summer pasture for the cattle.

Springtime, Eron Coiner's family moved to Phelan and an earlier lifestyle, with no electricity nor phone. During their first years, they used kerosene lamps, hauled their water, and used a large cooler filled with frozen meat, covered with wool blankets an stored in a big screen box on wooden legs, as a meat keeper. A small building with a screen box built inside, set over a ditch of water, was their refrigerator. An old barrel stove heated the house; a wood cook stove was and still is used for cooking. They modernized over the years to include running water, gas lights, gas refrigerator, gas stove, and recently a gas water heater.

Their cattle were trailed over William's Creek Summit to the Phelen Ranch in June. Family and friends became 'cowboys' for the two day trip, staying overnight near Cougar Point Campground.

Summertime is spent irrigating about three hundred acres on horseback, checking and patching fence on horseback, sawing posts and poles to sell, getting firewood for themselves, dabbling with pacer gold mining during high water, gardening, checking cattle, doctoring cattle, and clearing land. They move to Valley Ranch when cattle, hunters, and game animals leave in october or November.

The Partnership bought the Willy Jakovac Place in Valley, a house with thirty-five acres. Eron, Faye and Candi moved into the larger house in July 1966.

January 10, 1965, Candace (Candi) Lyn was born in Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon. She graduated as an honor student from high school in May 1983, and attended Idaho State University at Pocatello, Idaho. Candi received her degree in Elementary Education and certified in Special Education in 1988. Presently she is employed at Irving Junior High School in Pocatello, teaching special needs children. Candi is involved with Special Olympics; she was assistant director of Pocatello Region in 1989, Ski coach from 1986-1990. She helped organize a Campfire Group Program for special children in 1989.

Kevin Van was born October 28, 1966, at Steele Memorial Hospital. He attended Salmon Schools and graduated as an honor student in May 1985. He graduated from Ricks College with an Associate Degree in Ranch Management and Livestock Production in 1987. He returned home for a year, working for a local registered quarter horse ranch. August 1988, he started working for a ranch near Medford, Oregon, where he is presently employed. He is learning the trade of teaching horses professionally, working with two year old, registered, cutting quarter horses. Cutting horses are used to sort or cut cattle from a group in arena competition.

By 1979, their cow herd numbered one hundred fifty, and the acreage twelve hundred acres. A land developer bought one hundred eighty acres of Valley Ranch. They kept both houses, twenty acres and Phelan Ranch.

Eron and Faye continue living at both places, renting summer pasture to local ranchers, sawing boards with their portable sawmill, both to sell and for their own use. Wintertime, Eron works for ranchers. Both enjoy trips to parks, the ocean, etc.

—Faye Coiner

Hugh and Leila Coiner

Mr. and Mrs. Herbert William Bradley, two year old Eletha, and year old Leila moved to Salmon from Baker, Oregon, in 1912. Leila was born February 8, 1911, in Baker, Oregon. When they first arrived, they lived in a house in back of the Presbyterian Church. The family moved to the corner of State and Augusta Street on the bar, where they lived when Herbert William II (Herb) and Joy were born. Herb the first, and his wife, Chloe Whelan, resided here until their deaths; Chloe in 1950 and Herbert in 1965.

Leila attended Salmon School, graduating in 1930. She worked as a Dental Assistant to Dr. Carnes, before attending nursing school in Denver, Colorado. When illness struck in the form of rheumatic fever, she returned home for a year of rest. Leila renewed her acquaintance with Hugh Coiner, whom she knew from high school. Rheumatic fever became 'romantic fever' according to Leila.

Hugh was born July 15, 1911, near Dillon, Montana. His early years were spent in Hayden Basin, herding sheep, driving team and wagon loads of grain to flour mills and other early day farming chores, on his dad, Vern's, homestead. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1929, after his folks had moved to Pahsimeroi. After a few forays, he settled on his dad's place to help him.

Hugh and Leila drove to Dillon, Montana, stopping at the first church they come to, Presbyterian, and were married in the parsonage by the minister on September 28, 1932. They spent their honeymoon in Butte, Montana, and visited relatives in the Dillon area.

Returning to Pahsimeroi, they lived with the Vern Coiners until they built a house on the hill below Vern's house. They moved in April 1933. The newlyweds lived on the Coiner Ranch for two years, working with his folks. Among other ranch chores, Hugh hauled milk and cream to the Kraft Cheese Factory, located where the Steele Memorial Hospital now stands. Hugh and Leila moved to Hayden Basin in 1935, staying on the Coiner Homestead for two years.

Van Eron was born March 20, 1937, at Dr. McFarland's home on the bar in Salmon. Leila moved to Salmon in February and stayed with Eletha

Leila and Hugh Coiner

until Eron was born. Part of her conveyance down Hayden Creek was by team and sled, through the snowed-in areas, to Call's field. A car carried her the rest of the way.

The three Coiners moved to Salmon in September 1937, renting one of the red brick houses across from the Brooklyn School. In 1938, they moved into a home they built on West Second Avenue.

Hugh began his apprenticeship in surveying for the State Highway Department in September 1937. He worked for them three or four years, traveling all over the state. Leila, Eron and later Diane, accompanied him during the summer months. Diane was born January 2, 1939, at Ruth Wilkins Maternity Home in Salmon.

They lived in a tent and cabin at Blue Dome while Hugh worked on Highway 28. Dances were popular at the Blue Dome. One evening a nearby cabin caught fire. The slightly inebriated bunch formed a weavy fire brigade, as they extinguished the fire with water from the nearby Birch Creek. The cabin owner, a stingy fellow gave the group a quart of whiskey in appreciation. The first ones sipped, grimaced and passed it around—and around—and around; no one was able to stand much of the cheap "rot gut stuff".

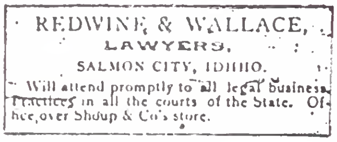
Hugh continued his apprenticeship in surveying with the Army Corps of Engineers in the fall of 1940. They sent his crew to Hanford, Washington, to survey a railroad "that went nowhere"; it ended in the middle of the desert. Secrecy surrounded the project. A year or two later in 1943, a nuclear plant was built on the site, which helped produce the first atomic bomb. Eventually the plant was used to produce electricity, but closed down because of radiation leakage and other risk factors.

Hugh became licensed to survey in Idaho and Montana in 1947. He opened his first office in a yellow frame building, located on the current West One Bank parking lot. In early 1950, he moved to a larger office in the Herndon Insurance Building on Main Street. He served as County Surveyor for fifteen years, mostly answering inquiries from strangers to the area. The County Commissioners discontinued the office after his last term. His surveying skills are well know locally.

They moved to the old Hines Place on Highway 93S and in 1955, began a partnership in ranching with their son Eron.

Hugh and Leila retired from surveying in 1976, to devote more time to ranching and travel.

—Faye Coiner



REDWINE & WALLACE,
LAWYERS,
SALMON CITY, IDAHO.

Will attend promptly to all legal business. Practices in all the courts of the State. Office, over Shoup & Co's store.

Vern and Laura Coiner

Laura Hainning, at seventeen years, described Vern Coiner, who was twenty-eight, as a "Master of Himself", prior to their wedding on March 27, 1907. They exchanged their vows at The Hotel in Apex, Montana. Vern was born January 4, 1879, in Golden City, Missouri. Laura was born March 24, 1890, on a ranch near Birch Creek, Montana.

They lived in Farlan, Montana, near Dillon, their first year. Vern hired out for various jobs, including mining claims, a kiln, and a lime quarry. In the spring of 1908, they moved to her folks' place near Apex, Montana, in the Dillon area. Her folks, the James Hainnings, had left for Canada before Vern and Laura's wedding. Besides working on the ranch, he contracted hay harvesting for the neighbors. He dabbled in film developing as a hobby. Eventually, they traded their Farlan house for four horses and a saddle.

Laura traveled to Farlan in a wagon in August 1908, where George Delmer was born September 28, 1908. Her mother-in-law, Mrs. William Coiner, assisted her.

Vern conducted a few exploratory trips to Hayden Basin with their friend, Ed Lawyer, who had moved to Idaho a few years before. On July 21, 1909, in a spring wagon loaded with their belongings, the Coiners headed to their first place. Five days later, they reached their destination, Hayden Creek, a distance of approximately ninety miles.

Laura, Vern and Delmar camped in a tent at the end of the road. Vern helped his neighbors harvest their crop for half in payment and started a road to their ranch on Basin Creek. September 17, 1909, they pitched a tent on their land. Vern commenced building a log house for them and a corral for the horses. They moved into their cabin July 3, 1910, and began 'grubbing out' their homestead, as well as helping neighbors do the same. He constructed a section of the present day road up Hayden Creek.

Laura rode the train to Dillon in May 1911, where Hugh Maxwell was born on July 15, 1911, on the Coiner Ranch, near Apex, Montana.

The Coiners enlarged Swartz Lake above their homestead, to hold fifteen acres more water, by raising the natural dam, using a team of horses, a plow, grubbing hoe, rocks and logs. They constructed weirs and ditches to carry the water for irrigating their homestead. In 1926, the boys loaded six cans of rainbow trout on pack horses to stock Swartz Lake, at the head of Buck Creek and Big Bear Valley Lake. These fingerlings from the Salmon Hatchery were ancestors to the present day rainbows found in the lakes.

Between 1911 and 1917, Vern's brothers and parents settled in various areas of the Basin. His brother, Arthur, came July 15, 1911; Chester on

June 6, 1912; Ote on May 10, 1916, and their parents, Mrs and Mrs. William Coiner on May 2, 1917. (Their mother was Matilda Jane McDade).

Vern and Laura planted grain for sale or exchange for flour at Bolts and Oltmer Flour Mill; hay for cattle, pigs, turkeys, and chickens; a large garden and berry bushes. Extra was sold or traded for essentials not raised on their homestead. Their first dollar off the ranch came from selling a sack of spuds in 1910.

Laura and Vern Coiner's 1907 Wedding Picture

March 27, 1927, Laura and the boys packed their possessions in their first new car, a Chevrolet Sedan and moved to a ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley. Vern purchased the ranch of about four hundred eighty acres from Ed Brown for Nine Thousand Dollars plus six percent interest. Over the years, they increased their holdings to one thousand forty acres. They leased the Basin Place, which was now four hundred sixty acres, and sold it to Marshall Watson in 1940 for Three Thousand Dollars.

The Coiners were very civic-minded and politically active in their adopted communities. Vern served as a school trustee in both areas. Laura served a clerk and trustee in Hayden Basin. Vern contributed labor, and materials in constructing and maintaining both schools in the Basin. During the World Wars, Laura sewed and campaigned for Red Cross Funds. They helped their neighbor, Tobias, establish a milk route from the Basin to Leadore. In Pahsimeroi, they were charter members of the May Grange, spending many hours on building improvements. Laura served as treasurer in 1937-38. Vern served many terms on the Taylor Grazing Board for the May District. His first term as County Commissioner began 1932; he served several terms. Laura commented after one election, "Vern won by a two hundred twenty-two majority, so four more years of semi-widowhood".

Road construction and improvements were Vern's priority as Commissioner. Highway 93 South and Highway 28 were widened and paved. During the depression, one road crew consisted of thirty-five men, eight teams of horses and equipment, which worked thirty hours a week for sixty cents an hour.

Hugh and Delmar attended grade school in Hayden Basin and high school in Dillon, Montana. Delmar graduated from Dillon in 1927. Hugh attended the last two years in Salmon, where he graduated in 1929.

Delmar married Elsie Papsworth of Challis on April 24, 1932, in Challis. Delmar, Elsie and their only child, Vernon-born December 1932, lived and worked on the Coiner's Ranch until Delmar's accidental death, on June 28, 1967. A combination of worn, muddy tracks on the Caterpillar with Delmar in the driver's seat, and a damp loading ramp, caused the 'Cat' to slip and roll off the ramp, pinning Delmar underneath.

On May 6, 1966, a brush fire escaped from Vern. He ran to the house and called for help, then returned to the fire, where they found him lying alongside the road, unconscious, his clothing burned. He died half an hour after arriving at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon.

Laura and Elsie sold the ranch in the fall of 1968. Laura suffered her first heart attack at the time of the sale. She lived in a house in back of the Salmon Post Office until her death on December 24, 1972. Elsie moved to Boise, Idaho, to be near her son, Vernon, a veterinarian, and his family in 1968.

—Faye Coiner

Jesse Owen and Eve Brown Cole

Jesse Owen (Jay) Cole was born August 6, 1941, in Preston, Idaho, to Barbara Meralda Whitehead and Owen Voss Cole, the fourth child and only son in a family of five children. At age six, his family moved to a farm west of Filer, Idaho, where they had a dairy and raised row crops. Jay was active in 4-H, winning awards for his Holstein heifers. Jay's father died in 1954, so the family moved to Filer, where they lived until he graduated from Filer High School in 1959. During high school he worked at Courtesy Market. He attended Utah State University in Logan, Utah, for two years. He met Eve Brown in Salmon in 1961, while employed by the U.S. Forest Service.

April Eve Brown was born April 24, 1944, in Salmon, Idaho, to Doris Jane Webb and Ferrel Scott Brown, the second daughter and third child in a family of three children. She was raised in Salmon and attended school and graduated from Salmon High School in 1962. She worked at Joe's Artic Circle, and Rexall Drug, and was active in Pep Club, Drill Team, and Glee Club during high school.

Jay and Eve were married in the Salmon LDS Church on January 26, 1963, by President Larry Bills. Eve graduated from Twin Falls Business School in 1964.

Eve and Jay Cole

Daughter Gina was born August 20, 1964. In 1966, they moved to Boise, Idaho, where Jay was employed by Idaho First National Bank. They spent nine years in Boise and Eagle before moving back to a small farm south of Buhl in 1975. While in Boise, Scott, Marni, Amy and Jana were born. Jay worked for Idaho Farm Bureau, farmed, sold GMC Trucks, and now drives a gas truck for Texaco. The Cole family spent fifteen wonderful years on the farm. They sold apples and apple cider from their ten acre orchard before selling it in 1978. They raised row crops on the other twenty acres. Those were fun years for the kids. They learned to work hard, drive tractor and irrigate. They spent many years in 4-H, winning many awards and trophies.

On April 24, 1976, the Cole family was sealed in the Idaho Falls Temple. Andrea was born December 18, 1981, making a family of five girls and one boy.

Coles bought Vogue Cleaners in Buhl in December 1984. Eve and the children operate it and Jay still drives truck.

Gina graduated from Buhl High School in 1982, and College of Southern Idaho in 1985. She married Brad Wray in 1986. They, with their son, Jarom, live west of Buhl. Brad works for Norco Welding Supply. Gina is a floral designer and full time mom.

Scott joined the U.S. Marine Corps after graduation from high school in 1986, and spent four years at Camp Pendleton, California. He also spent two, six month tours of duty in the Western Pacific, and was discharged as Corporal with a Good Conduct Medal, in August 1990, just missing the Persian Gulf Crisis by two weeks. He is living at home and is employed by Mountain States Greenhouses.

Marni graduated from Buhl High School in 1989, attended College of Southern Idaho, and is now attending Ricks College in Rexburg, Idaho, and working at K-Mart.

Amy is a senior at Buhl High School, serving as co-editor of the school newspaper and statistician for girls' basketball. She plans to attend Ricks College.

Jana ia a sophomore at Buhl High School, statistician for boys' basketball and works at Vogue Cleaners.

Andrea is in third grade, plays the piano and is a good student.

In December 1989, the Coles sold their farm and bought a larger home on five acres in Melon Valley. They are all active in their church and enjoy spending time together.

—*Eve Cole*

Harry L. and Helen V. Coleman

Harry L. Coleman came to the Leadore area on the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad in 1910. He was born in Dassel, Minnesota, October 2, 1888.

Harry was a very handsome and athletic young man. He was delivering the mail to Gilmore with a team of spirited horses when he met Helen Josephine Vezina. She thought he was quite handsome, but a real smart alec. Not long after that, they were married on April 1, 1913 or 1914.

Helen Josephine Vezina was born June 14, 1895, to Rock and Angela Navarro Vezina of the upper Lemhi Valley area.

Harry had purchased a little place west of Leadore from "Rabbit" George Yearian, but leased it out for a while because he did not really like ranching. He was very mechanically inclined and had earned a certificate in engineering. He worked at the Gilmore Power House as foreman until it burned in 1927.

Harry and Jo had four daughters while they were living in Gilmore. Helen Josephine was born February 14, 1915; Rosemary was born December 12, 1917; Angela was born November 30, 1918, and Frances (Babe) was born February 15, 1922.

The Coleman girls, as they were collectively known, would sled to school in the winter time at Gilmore. For several years, they each took a turn staying with their grandparents, Rock and Angela Vezina, to attend the Plum School near Texas Creek so the school would have enough students to keep it open.

Grandma Vezina milked several cows and sold milk, butter and eggs for many years to the residents of Gilmore.

After the power house burned, the Coleman family moved back to their ranch at Leadore. After the family moved, they finally had a son; Harry Lavern Jr. was born on November 5, 1932.

Harry Sr. was still not too crazy about ranching so besides growing a large garden he made tools for people, dug wells, worked as a mechanic and was generally a 'Jack of all trades'.

The best memories of the Coleman family were their coasting parties and dances. The house was decorated with pine boughs and gallons of home made chili and hot chocolate were consumed.

Harry and Jo never turned away anyone in need and fed many mouths from their table and abundant garden.

Daughter, Helen, went for nurses training at St. Alphonsus Hospital in Boise, Idaho, graduating top in her class in 1936. Helen married Charles Doebler and they had a daughter, Rose Marie. She later married Bill Carlson, who had a daughter, Sally, whom Helen raised as her own. Helen and Bill live at Georgetown Lake near Anaconda, Montana.

Rosemary married Floyd J. Whittaker of Leadore, where they ranched and raised their family, Patricia Jo and James, until Rosemary passed away in 1971.

Angela married Ray Follett and they had a daughter, LaRae, and son, Paul. She later married Earle Calvert and they live in Riverton, Wyoming.

Daughter, Francis (Babe), married Philip Malesich, who recently passed away in January of 1991. They had three children, Nancy, Randy and Richard. Babe lives in Harlowton, Montana.

Harry L. Jr. married Shirley Steele. They had three children, Fred, Michael and Cindy. Harry and Shirley still ranch on the old Coleman place and run a construction business.

Harry L. Sr. passed away in June of 1963, and Jo passed away twenty years later on September 8, 1983.

—Paula Whittaker

Daniel and Mary Coles

Daniel and Mary Coles came to the United States from Wiggington, Oxfordshire, England in 1881. They had eight children at that time. There were twins, John H. and Elizabeth, Sarah A., Emma E., Ada L., Florence M., William J., and Alice L. William J. died soon after the ship docked. He had not suffered from sea sickness as had the rest of the family. He became ill as soon as they were on land.

The family settled in Wisconsin, where they lived until about 1893. While in Wisconsin, two more children were born, Gertrude V. and Herbert. When Herbert was six years old the family moved to Idaho, settling in Salmon. They came by train to Red Rock, Montana, and on to Salmon by freight wagon. They lived on a ranch on the Lemhi River. This property is now owned by a great-granddaughter and family, Mrs. Devon Burch. In their later years, they moved into town where they resided until the time of their death. Daniel Coles died October 24, 1936, at the age of ninety-two. He was burned to death when fire destroyed the family home on East Main Street. He was alone at the time, as Mrs. Coles was in Missouri for medical treatment. Cause of the fire was never determined. Mrs Daniel (Mary) Coles died in Dodgeville, Wisconsin, May 25, 1941. She had been visiting at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Albert (Elizabeth) Bray.

—Darrell Coles Aldous

Mary and Daniel Coles

John Henry and Fanny Long Coles

John Henry Coles was born in Wiggington, Oxfordshire, England, on May 15, 1870. He and his twin sister, Elizabeth were the oldest children of Daniel and Mary Coles. He came to the United States with his family at the age of eleven, when his family settled in Wisconsin.

He left the family home in Wisconsin in 1889, and came to Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho. When John came to Idaho, it was still quite a part of the Wild West. He worked on a ranch owned by John H. Long. At this time, he was also working on property of his own. He dug out sagebrush and leveled land and was building his own ranch. This ranch is still known as the Coles Ranch and is located about one and a half miles north of Salmon. Present owners of this property are grandson, Arthur Aldous and family.

John married Fannie Margaret Long on November 2, 1899. She was the daughter of John and Nancy Kelsey Long. She came to Lemhi County, Idaho, with her family in 1889. The couple had three children, Margaret E., Emma May, and John Daniel.

John raised Hereford cattle and grazed them on the range west of the ranch. He had range rights for seven hundred fifty head of cattle. He also had a large herd of horses, which grazed on the hills. He often rode his horse into the hills to check on his cattle. Sometimes his grandson, Darrell, would accompany him and they would camp and stay out for several days. He was also interested in mining and had several claims.

John also owned a ranch known as the Bank Ranch. It was later owned by grandson, Darrell Aldous, but is now part of the Overacker ranch. John and Fannie had a home in town, which they lived in part of the time. John had a large vegetable garden; his family helped care for it. Darrell remembers riding the horse while they cultivated a large patch of potatoes.

To his grandchildren, he was always known as Papa. His grandchildren have very fond memories of him. He was a quiet man, but could get his temper up if necessary. He was very English and never lost his English Brogue. A favorite exclamation was, "ell's fire!" His grandsons worked on the ranch with him stacking hay and doing the necessary farm work.

In later years he would walk to town from the ranch just for the exercise. People would stop to pick him up, so he decided to walk up through the fields. He would go to Art's Bar, where he and a group of old-timers would spend hours playing cards and visiting. His favorite game was Pan. Usually some member of the family would be there to bring him home, but one time he was forgotten and had to spend the night at the hotel. To be sure he would always have a ride home, he bought a 1929 Model A Ford, which he gave to grandson, Leslie (Scoop) Aldous.

John Henry and Fannie Long Coles

John had several sisters that lived in the East. They would visit as often as possible and always had a great time together. Granddaughter,Elaine Bennett Burch, remembers the pigeon pie.

Fannie Coles was ill for many years and daughters, May and Margaret, helped their father in caring for her. She was a very kind and loving person, and it was hard on the family to have her suffer for so long. Fannie passed away at her home on March 8, 1942. She was sixty-six years old.

In his later years, John lived with his daughter and family, Mrs. Les Margaret Aldous. He also lived with grandson, Arthur, and family in the house on the old homestead.

John died January 27, 1956, after a short illness. He was preceded in death by his wife, Fannie, daughter, Emma May, and son, John Daniel.

—Darrell Coles Aldous

Colvin Family

H. Ray Colvin and Juanita Cole were born in Idaho Falls, Idaho, and graduated from high school in that city.

Ray began his apprenticeship in Horology and Jewelry Repair at the age of fifteen for Serge Marshall and Don Leymaster Jewelry stores of Idaho falls. He continued this apprenticeship until age nineteen.

In order to further a professional career, Ray moved to Salmon, Idaho, in 1946. With the assistance of his father, Ed Colvin, Ray purchased the Norton Business Enterprise in Salmon from Lois Merritt, daughter of Charles L. Norton.

The Norton Business Enterprise had its origin in Lemhi County perhaps earlier than 1910. The Norton business at various times in Salmon included:

jewelry items, watch repair, pharmaceutical items, precious metal assay and optometry at the location of "Colvin Jewelry" as it exists today. It was then known as Norton's.

Ray and his father, Ed, continued their partnership for nine years. At that time, Ray purchased his father's interest in Colvin's Jewelry. That name remains on the store front to this day.

Ray was a very hard worker, and in branching out his professional career, he assisted his father in purchasing a drug store in Lima, Montana. This business was managed by Ed Colvin and his wife, Gertrude, until Gertrude's illness caused them to sell two years later.

Ray and Juanita were married in Idaho Falls in 1947, and Juanita became an integral part of Colvin Jewelry. During her high school years, Juanita worked in the jewelry department at the Idaho Falls Woolworths. She was a change carrier for them as well.

Colvin Jewelry
CLUB
DRINKS
WATCHES

The Colvin union was blessed with two daughters, Sandra Kathleen and Deborah Sue. The daughters clerked for their parents whenever possible, and were involved in various activities of the Salmon community and Salmon High School from which they were graduated. Sandra became an elementary school teacher and Deborah an x-ray technician. They and their families live and work in Ogden, Utah.

Colvin Jewelry has doubled in size over the years. This business, in eighty-one years, has had only two owners, the Nortons and the Colvins. The building was purchased by Ray and Juanita in 1966. The well appointed charm of the early years has been maintained. There is a beautiful 1910 cash register and a safe of earlier vintage. The charm is also enhanced by antique display cases containing silver hollowware and silver baby gifts, watches, rings, and other jewelry items.

Ray and Juanita were integral parts of the Salmon community during Ray's business years. Ray was a member of the Chamber of Commerce, City Council, Treasurer of the Volunteer Fire Department (and active fireman, as well), Master of Lemhi Lodge No. 11, AF and AM, member of El Korah Shrine, Boise and Salmon River Shrine Club, Odd Fellows and Elk's Lodges. Ray and Juanita were Guardian and Associate Guardian of Job's Daughters. Juanita remains a member of Hugh Duncan Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, P.E.O. Salmon Chapter and the Episcopal Church.

Ray passed away June 7, 1986, at the age of fifty-eight following heart surgery. He was a valued member of the community and performed many services over the years. He was presented the Senior Citizen Award in 1970 for these services.

Juanita continues to manage and operate Colvin's Jewelry.

—Juanita Colvin

Dale and Velma Combs

Velma Mathews was born in Rexburg, Idaho, to Olive Robertson and Walter Mathews. Dale Combs was born in Scotts Bluff, Nebraska, to Dick Combs and Nora Sallee Combs. Velma and Dale met in 1935, and were married July 9, 1936. They had two boys and a girl, Myron, Glenn, and Beverly.

When they married, Dale was stacking hay for Billy Mulkey on the Lemhi. Velma helped Mrs. Mulkey cook for the haying crew. It was hard times and Dale was getting a dollar and a half a day for stacking hay. Then Dale went to work for John W. Snook. There Velma cooked for the haying crew, she got a dollar and a half a day and Dale got two and a half a day. That was good money for those days.

Dale was a "Jack of all trades": a carpenter, miner, rancher, packer, logger, and drove a logging truck over ten years. Dale was working for the Lucky Boy Mine in 1941 and 1942 up the Yankee Fork, when Pearl Harbor was bombed. He was in the Army from June 1944 to January 1946. He worked in the coal mines at Pendroy, Montana, in 1940. He worked on many ranches in the county. Velma worked in the National Laundry for thirteen years for Rollie and Jack Briggs.

In 1943, the family lived at Rattlesnake Gulch, above the H.F.W. Niemann Place, which is now part of the Hot Spring Ranch. That summer, he was bitten by a rattlesnake on the high ditch above the bar. He rode his horse to the highway, where Jay Wiley lives. A sister-in-law lived there at the time. She wasn't home, so he flagged a car down to get a ride to town to the doctor, which was Dr. Mulder Sr. At that time, there was no hospital in Salmon, so he stayed overnight at Vic Robertson's Motel. He was an Uncle to Velma. The Motel and store were in the empty lot across from where the hospital is now. He was bitten about 11;00 A.M. and his wife didn't know what had happened to him until 4:00 P.M. She couldn't leave the three small children to go see what had happened. He was a mighty sick man.

Myron married Yvonne Reames in 1958 and has worked at Cyprus Mines for ten years. They had two girls and a boy.

Glenn married Marjorie McCord in 1960. They own and operate the Wilderness Aviation. They had two boys and a girl.

Beverly married Robert Olaughlin in 1958. They had two boys. Bob has worked in Havemann's Hardware for thirty years. Beverly was in the Air Force for twenty months.

The Combs have eight grandchildren and twelve great-grandchildren.

—*Velma Combs*

Glenn R. and Marjorie McCord Combs

Glenn was born March 2, 1938, in Salmon, to Dale J. and Velma A. Combs. Glenn grew up in the Salmon area, attending Salmon Schools. In 1960, Glenn met and married Marjorie L. McCord from Wendell, Idaho. They were married in Salmon by Justice of the Peace, Fred Carl.

Marjorie was born in Fairbury, Nebraska, on March 1, 1939, and moved to Wendell, Idaho, at about two years. She was raised and graduated from Wendell High School in 1957. Three children were born to them. Their first son, Richard Lynn, was born December 28, 1960, in Salmon. Jimmy Dean was born May 31, 1962, in Gooding, Idaho. Lori Eileen was born December 23, 1963, at Hailey, Idaho.

FRONT ROW: Jimmy Dean, Marjorie, and Lori Combs BACK ROW: Richard Lynn, and Glenn R. Combs

Glenn drove truck for approximately six years at Wendell, then moved to Darby, Montana, to log, then on to Salmon, where he worked for Kelly Logging for seventeen years. After being injured in a logging accident, his whole life changed. Glenn continued flying aircraft and received his commercial license to fly for Air Taxi. In 1984, Glenn and son, Richard, purchased Linn Air Service and renamed it Wilderness Aviation, which was an air charter service with one plane. Glenn and Richard purchased another aircraft for their business to train student pilots. Glenn and Richard continued to enlarge their business. In October 1989, Richard passed away of cancer. Glenn, Marjorie and Janoa continue to operate the family business.

Their son, Jimmy Dean, joined the Army in 1989, and in his travels met and married a Panamanian Girl named Zulyn, and moved back to the states in April 1990. In September 1990, they had a daughter, Elizabeth Lucia, and Jim was called to serve in Saudi Arabia in the war with Iraq in January 1991.

Richard Lynn, married Janoa T. Tolman on June 28, 1980, they had two sons, Jonathan Randall Combs, born January 27, 1984, and Jacob Aaron Combs born January 6, 1986 in Salmon.

Lori Eileen Combs married Burl Rude from Salmon on September 15, 1985 at Salmon and moved to Missoula, Montana, and then on to Anchorage, Alaska. They have a daughter, Jamie Lyn, born April 6, 1989.

—*Glenn and Marjorie Combs*

James Compton

James Compton, better known as Jimmie, was born in a log cabin on the east bank of the Lemhi River, close to where it empties into the Salmon River. He was the son of Elias (Jim) Compton, a mining prospector and an Indian lady whose name was Ponga Shy, which means partridge bird.

According to Dick Shoup, who knew him, Jimmie was an exceptional man.

His father and a partner, John Daughtery, struck a good vein at a placer mine known as the Kirtley Creek Mine. They worked the mine for two years and then sold their interest for Twenty-five Thousand Dollars. Jim continued his prospecting elsewhere. During this period, he and wife Ponga Shy were separated and Jimmie and a younger brother, John, were given a home through the kindness of Mrs. John Holbrook. Later, Jim purchased the Frank Pollard house located in the south part of Salmon; the two boys remained there until Jim sold the house to his partner with the stipulation that Daughtery was to leave the property to Jim's children and make provision for the transfer in his will. Jim then bought a house southwest of town near the Billy Bryant Ranch. The boys lived in this house until Jim sent them to the Lemhi Agency, where there was an Indian School.

On June 5, 1891, little brother, John, was drowned in Hayden Creek while crossing it on a foot bridge at a time when the creek was swollen from rain and run-off. John was only six, and he lost his balance and was swept away in a torrent of water.

Jim died while his children were attending school at the Agency. Being a Civil War Veteran, he was buried with military honors.

After the funeral for their father, on their way back to the Agency School, Jimmie and a brother, Tom, were stopped in the street by Ponga Shy. Her purpose was to get them to take their three year old sister with them to the school. Bob Kirkham of the Agency didn't want to accept her, as there was no provision for a nursery school. However, the agent, J.A. Andrews and his wife, became attached to the little one, and contacted her mother to have her sign a relinquishment of her daughter on adoption papers. Apparently, Ponga Shy didn't quite understand what she was signing, but later found out, and mourned the loss of the child thereafter. Little Addie Andrews grew up basking in her unique position as a special person, much made over.

When Andrews retired, Eddie Yearian replaced him. Since Jimmie had gone as far as the Agency was equipped to educate him, Yearian recommended him for enrollment at Carlisle Institute at Carlisle, Pennsylvania. Carlisle, an Indian Training and Industrial School, was to be Jimmie's home base for nine years (1897-1907). His last two years there were mainly spent traveling to look for run-away students and to persuade them to return to the school.

When Jimmie left Carlisle, he worked for a few years as a locomotive fireman on the Oregon Shortline.

In 1947, the U.S. Government appointed him as a special officer in the Law and Order Department to assist the F.B.I. in some of their people searches. For this service he was awarded a certificate of commendation by the Department of the Interior.

Further details of Jimmie's experiences as he related them to Clair McNichol of Salmon, may be found in the January 3, 1985, issue of the Salmon Recorder-Herald

—*Andree Quarles*

CONLEE FAMILY-1914. FRONT: —, Ivy Radford, Charles Beers BACK: Emma Jane, Baby Edna, Grace Beers, Fred, Charley Beers, Roym George.

George Perry Conlee

The family name was originally Conder, an Irish name. Because of religious persecution, the family was forced to leave Ireland. They went to Holland where they changed their name to Condie. Again they were forced to leave. They went to Kentucky, where they adopted the name of Conlee.

George Perry Conlee was born in Fort Madison, Iowa, on December 9, 1854. His father was Isaac Conlee of Shelby County, Kentucky. On March 9, 1877, George married Emma Jane Pattison of

Fairfield, Iowa. In 1881, they came to Salmon, where George's wife had two brothers. Alex Pattison was a mortician and J.C. Pattison located the Patterson Mine.

George homesteaded a cattle ranch between Highway 93 and the cemetery south of Salmon. Later, he acquired some land between the highway and South St. Charles Street. When he left the ranching business, he sold part of the property to Jim Sims and the remainder to his sons, Roy and Fred. They formed a partnership and bought land between St. Charles Street and the river.

After George was through ranching, he was appointed as the County Road Superintendent, because of his training and experience as a road and bridge-builder prior to his arrival in Salmon. His grandson, Eugene, remembers playing on the road-building equipment. All of the machinery was horse-drawn. There were two graders, a water wagon, plows, wagons with bottom dumps, and the all-important Fresno scrapers. One of the jobs he worked on was the road between North Fork and Shoup. That was a difficult road to build because of the steep terrain and massive granite rocks. They had to use the river bed in the dry season for moving the equipment and the camp.

Emma, George's wife, went along on the road job as a camp cook. She related a frightening story. She was preparing a meal and looked out the tent flap into the eyes of a hungry cougar. She didn't say what happened next, but I would imagine she got out her Indian Gun. The family laughingly refers to a chrome-plated 38 as the Indian Gun. The ranch was close to an Indian Village and the Indians would come rap on the window for food or just to tease her because she always went out the door with her pistol in hand to make sure there were no problems.

George and Emma had four children. Daisy became Daisy Hays and had no children. Grace married Charley Beers. Their children, Charles and Edna, are deceased. Fred remained a bachelor. Roy married Ivy Radford and they had Darrell, Eugene, and Virginia. Darrell and Eugene are dead. There were no male Conlees left to carry on the family name.

—*Virginia Conlee Crismon*

Albert D. Cook

Albert D. Cook and his wife and children, Mable, Bill, Bud, and Dorothy, arrived in Lemhi county in 1917 from Albion, Wyoming. They came on the G.and P. (Get out and Push) Railroad, together with several bands of sheep.

Albert purchased a ranch on Carmen Creek (now the Arch McFarland Ranch). Donald S. (Jack) Cook was born at the ranch on March 21, 1919. The Cook kids went to the Little Red School House at the Forks Carmen Creek. All grades, first through eight, were taught by Pearl Roberts. During the depression of 1921-22, the family lost everything, causing them to move to Salmon. In those days, there were no government agencies to help with destitute families such as ours. Al and Mable were divorced in the early 1920's. Mable had to feed four hungry kids, so she started making home brew and selling it for twenty-five cents a bottle. She had to find another line of work after being arrested by the Feds and County Sheriff for bootlegging, so she went to work for Small Boy's Cafe. It was located about where Sundown Photo is now. She earned Ten Dollars a week for seven days work. It was enough to put food on the table and pay on a very poor house.

In 1925, while playing at Island Park, Jack fell off a slide and broke his arm. The other kids put him in a wagon and headed for town where they met two men on the bridge. They figured they must be doctors because they were dressed in suits. When asked if they were doctors, they answered ,"no", but in fact one of them was Dr. Stratton, who set the arm with cigar box splints, the procedure of the day.

Throughout the 20's and 30's times were tough in Salmon. They were fairly lucky to have a dime to spend at the county fair, but they always seemed to have enough to eat. The government gave farmers cracked wheat to feed the hogs and cattle, but it turned out the kids had it for cooked cereal for breakfast. It sometimes had weevil in it.

Hogs were worth about two Dollars and cows about five Dollars, but nobody had that much money. Sometimes people went out and killed a cow, but the ranchers didn't seem to mind too much, as they couldn't sell them anyway. Ranch hands worked for just room and board.

The first job Jack had was for fifty cents a day in 1931, as a farm hand on a ranch on Carmen Creek.

Bill, Bud and Dorothy graduated from high school and Jack quit in the tenth grade to join the CCC for thirty Dollars a month. He enlisted in the Army in

Jack, Dorothy, Bud and Bill Cook

1940, and was sent to the Philippine Islands. He was discharged in 1943, after an injury forced doctors to fuse his knee joint.

Bill Cook lives in Wyoming and is seventy-eight years old. Bud is seventy-seven and lives in Portland, Oregon. Dorothy lives in Scottsdale, Arizona and is a young seventy-four. Jack, seventy-two lives in Salmon. Both parents are deceased.

—Donald (Jack) Cook

Martin and Ruth E. Cook

On October 25, 1970, we put a down payment on two lots of the N. Penn Phillips, Elk Bend Development. Mr. Cook had never even heard of the Salmon River at that time knew practically nothing about Idaho!

Seven years previously, in 1963, we had combined families, totaling nine children between us, and by 1970, there were only two still left at home and we began to think about our "old age". I, Ruth, had had a life-long desire to live in Salmon River Country—it is something I cannot explain, a desire, a motivation—I've never really understood it but it never faded, in fact it grew stronger the older I became. Martin went along with my desires (I suffered so tremendously from Smogitis that I think in the beginning, he just wished to pacify me); so we called the salesman and since both of us were still working we each bought one lot, which we paid on for five years before we ever had the opportunity to see, subsequently we were able to make three visits here over the years (18-20), and each time we came we liked it better! Finally in 1987, we were able to make the move, we were both retired and had no trouble selling our home in California, which permitted us to actually make this move.

Martin W. Cook was born and raised in Bloomfield, Nebraska, and certainly not accustomed to all of these mountains. His parents were August Carl William Cook (Koch from Germany) and Anna Lena Peters of Randolph, Cedar County, Nebraska. His three sons are: Merle Martin - age forty-six and father of three sons and one daughter. Lynn Edwin - age forty-two and father of two daughters. Milo Dean Cook - age thirty-nine and unmarried.

I, Ruth E. Cook, (Brown) (Wagner) (McGillen) was born in Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho, in 1920. I was raised in West Yellowstone, Henry's Lake, Idaho and Roseburg and Eugene, Oregon; Phoenix, Arizona etc. Children from my first marriage are: Nial Lee Wagner - age fifty and father of three sons and two daughters. Wm. Patrick Wagner - age forty-nine and father of three sons and one daughter. James M. Wagner - age forty-six and father of one son and one daughter. The children of my second marriage are: BettieJun Brown (Smith) age forty-four and mother of two sons. Wm. Craig Brown - age forty-two and father of one son and two daughters. Elmo Scott Brown -age forty and father of two sons and one daughter.

We not only enjoy the scenic beauty, fresh air, wonderfully friendly and helpful people (haven't met a stranger yet), but also the wonderful Public Library and Museum that tells sooo much about the early settlers and INDIANS!

We are also very, very, grateful for the Family History Library and for Shirley Parmenter, the Head Librarian, who has done sooo much to help me unravel my tangled past, in fact in trying to determine WHY I have always been so drawn to this vicinity. I truly believe it was to have the opportunity to know and work with Shirley; she has caused me to "think" and given me answers that have not been forthcoming from any source before!

Perhaps it is that little bit of Shoshone blood (one eighth) that is in my veins (from my Patriarchal great-grandmother) that has drawn me here. I really do not know. I just know that for ME, I am HOME!

I am also so very grateful to my husband, that he has humored me in this venture. He is coming to love the area as much as I do.

—Ruth E. Cook

Floyd and Annie Steele Cooper

Floyd Leon Cooper was born February 28, 1877, at Neilsville, Wisconsin. He came to Lemhi County, and on August 2, 1901 married Annie M. Steele, the daughter of John Mack Steele and Josephine Clark Steele.

Floyd and Annie lived on Boyle Creek at the last ranch at the top of the East Fork. In 1916 and 1917, they owned the ranch at the fork of the creek. Their son, Leon Vance Cooper, was born August 1, 1902, and a daughter, Doris Annie Cooper, was born April 21, 1904. A second daughter, Ella Mae Cooper, was born February 28, 1923.

The children all attended the Boyle Creek School located at the fork of the creek. The school was the center of Boyle Creek social life as well as learning, and the Coopers are remembered as being a very musical family. They played various instruments for the dances at the school house parties and on other occasions.

Leon Cooper married Queenie Goddard and Doris Annie Cooper married Marvin McDonald. Ella Mae, the only member of the family still living, married Ray Blood and now lives in Salmon.

Floyd Leon Cooper died on October 15, 1937, at Darby, Montana, after an illness of three weeks. At that time, Annie and her daughter, Ella Mae, left Boyle Creek and moved to Salmon.

—Ella Mae Blood

Edward and Maude Hayes Corbett

Edward H., oldest child of Joseph Fredrick and Louisa Gwyther Higgenson Corbett, was born October 3, 1908 in a log cabin under the shade of a sagebrush in Hatch, Idaho. He spent his younger life on a ranch and always had a way with horses. He was the one who drove his grandmother around in a horse and buggy. He learned to work hard at a very young age and continued doing so the rest of his life. He was a responsible and dependable young man. He herded the family's sheep at age eight on top of a mountain by himself.

Maud Hayes was born July 7, 1907, in Georgetown, Idaho, the daughter of Joseph Smith and Elizabeth Leah Smith Hayes. She was the ninth child in her family. When only two years old, her father was killed at work. She was a hard worker and a very clean person and was known as an excellent cook, she especially made good cinnamon rolls, and fed many people. She also crocheted many beautiful items for friends and family. At age eighteen, Ed fell in love with his future wife and she waited for him for three years while he served a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in the Society Islands, mostly in the Tahiti group and the Island of Tubuai. On his return, they were married in the Logan Temple on June 17, 1931.

They herded sheep for six months for their honeymoon. That winter, the ranch was lost because of the depression and the sheep were taken away. They came to Salmon in 1934, with baby daughter, Elizabeth (Beth), and lived on the old Governor Shoup Ranch, which he bought with his dad. A daughter, Tuana, was born at the Shoup house. They then moved to a little log cabin on the property where a daughter, Edna, was born.

Ed had an eye for leveling, and was a road builder in the summer and wood hauler in the winter to earn money to make the ranch payments. He worked for Burgraff Construction Company on the Salmon River Road and two summers for Gibbons and Reed on the Railroad Canyon Road. They lived on the site in a tent those two summers. He, his dad, and brothers hauled wood down Williams Creek on a sleigh, cut it up on Saturday, loaded it on a team and wagon, and then delivered it for Four or Four and a half Dollars a cord. After they bought a truck, they could haul fifteen cords a day. They milked a few cows, raised hay, seed peas and potatoes.

After Beth married, Ed and Maud were called on a mission for the LDS Church in Southeastern Missouri. Tuana and Edna went with them.

When the Salmon River Stake was organized, Ed was called to be a counselor to President Earl Stokes.

Due to a heart attack, rest was necessary so he went to Colonial Juarez, Mexico. He sold the ranch to his son-in-law, Rex Tolman. He then managed the range and bought a ranch at Hat Creek. Many young people spent their summers helping. Hat Creek was a place of good hospitality, good cooking, horseback riding and work.

Maud was killed in an automobile accident July 31, 1988. Ed late married Lynne Hursh Rubert. They reside at Hat Creek at this time.

Elizabeth married James Rex Tolman on May 4, 1951. Tuana married Clyde Raymond Gillespie Jr. on March 28, 1959. Edna married George Arno Mortensen Jr. on December 9, 1960, and divorced May 13, 1971. August 11, 1973, she married Donald E. Olsen.

—Ed Corbett

Maud and Edward Corbett

Fredrick and Alice L. Corbett

Fredrick and Alice Lowe Corbett were residents of Lemhi County for forty years. They were married in 1940 and have eight children, five of whom were born in Salmon. All attended Salmon Schools. The Corbetts are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints.

Nancy Linell was a scholar and salutatorian of her class in 1959. She married Jon Francis Bills and has five children. They are prominent mink and cattle ranchers in Carmen, Idaho. Linell is an ideal farm wife and received "Farm Wife of the Year" Award. She raises an exceptional garden and is active in her church and community.

Twins, David Lowe and Dawn, were born in Logan, Utah. Dawn was homecoming queen her senior year. She attended Brigham Young University. She married Verl P. Roundy of Provo, Utah, and has six children. They live in Las Vegas, Nevada, where he teaches school. Dawn teaches in church, seminary and public schools.

David Lowe filled a church mission in Sweden. He graduated from Ricks College and Brigham Young University with a B.A. Degree in Communications. He taught junior high math and English in Salmon. He obtained his M.A. Degree in Communications. He wrote a book on speech and dramatic art entitled *ORAL INTERPRETATION: A Text for Junior High Students in Rural Areas.* David built several houses in the county. He married Rilla Jean Schiess and has seven children. They live in Aberdeen, Idaho.

Allan Fredrick was born in Ogden, Utah. He attended Ricks College and Utah State University at Logan, Utah, where he earned a B.S. and M.S. Degree in Accounting. He filled a church mission in Western Samoa. He married Marilyn Schwartz and has six children. They live in Shelley, Idaho, where he is affiliated with Century 21 Real Estate.

Lindon Joseph filled a church mission in Texas and Louisiana. He graduated from Ricks College and Brigham Young University with a B.S. Degree in Electronics Technology. He earned his M.S. Degree from John Hopkins University in Baltimore, Maryland. He married LaRue Stoddart and has five children. He was a Lieutenant Commander in the U.S. Navy. They live in Severn, Maryland.

Loel Gene went to the West Spanish-American Mission. He attended Ricks College and Brigham Young University. He received a B.S. Degree in Computer Integrated Manufacturing. He married Robyn Colleen Stout and has six children. He worked for IBM in Lexington, Kentucky, Tucson, Arizona, and now is in Las Vegas, Nevada. He is also skilled in many areas of building and designing.

Joyce Elayne attended Ricks College. She married Bryan Jerome Steed of Las Vegas, Nevada, and has seven children plus a niece living with them. He is in the building business.

Jerry Dale went to Cordoba, Argentina, on a church mission. He graduated from Ricks College and Utah state University. He married Lisa Nelson and has three children. He teaches Spanish at Brockbank Junior High in Magna, Utah.

Fredrick was a Lemhi County rancher for many years. He also worked for Idaho Department of Highway, Pacific Iron and Steel, and U.S. Forest Service. They sold a home he built south of Salmon and moved to Wellsville, Utah, in 1978. In 1982, they served an eighteen month church mission in Nauvoo, Illinois, then moved to St. George, Utah. They presently live in Washington, Utah, where he works summers for the Forest Service at Pine Valley. Alice is an accomplished artist. Her paintings hang in many homes in Lemhi County, Cache Valley and other Western locations. She is a member of the Color County Artists Association and Utah Water Color Society.

—*Alice Corbett*

Joseph F. and Louisa Higgenson Corbett

Joseph Fredrick Corbett was born on October 3, 1883, in Salt Lake City, Utah, to Joseph Edward and Louisa Elizabeth Gorringe Corbett. They moved to Bancroft, Idaho, when he was sixteen, where he, his mother, and siblings homesteaded farms and ranches. His father stayed in Garland, Utah, and worked at the sugar factory to make money to develop the Bancroft ranches. They built a large livestock operation, mainly purebred Rambouillet Sheep, and ran the largest band in Idaho. The ranches were lost in the depression of 1929.

Louisa Gwyther Higgenson, who was born August 25, 1886, in Goshen, Utah, to Hattie Jane Taylor and William Thomas Higgenson, was raised in the Chesterfield area near Bancroft, Idaho. She worked hard to get an education and was a gentle, loving person. In 1905, she married J.F. Corbett and then worked two years in the cheese factory, while he served a mission for The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in the Central States. They had thirteen children, nine of whom survived.

Louisa and J. Fred Corbett

They moved to Salmon in 1933, and bought the old Governor Shoup Ranch in partnership with others. They and their sons got about half of it, where they raised seed peas, potatoes, and had brown Swiss milk cows. They lived on the ranch until a few years before their deaths.

The last few years, they moved up the Salmon River to Warm Springs Creek to their son, Bill's, ranch and opened a rock shop by the highway. Their rock collection was beautiful and they made everyone feel welcome and comfortable. They met many people and enjoyed this part of their lives. They never turned away a hungry person; everyone was brought in and fed. Louisa loved to bake and was known for her excellent pies. Many boys and girls found a second home with them and were made to feel welcome. Louisa died in Salmon on July 21, 1968, and J.Fred died at his son, Ed's, ranch at Hat Creek on June 30, 1970.

Their surviving children were Edward, Glenn, Myrna (Mrs. Ben Banks), Fred (Buzz), Bill, Ruth (Mrs. Harold Neyman), Ester Campbell, Ross, and Alice (Mrs. Tom Collis).

—Ed Corbett

Ross H. and Martha S. Corbett

Ross H. Corbett was born June 5, 1924 in Bancroft, Idaho, to J.F. Corbett and Louisa Higginson Corbett. His wife, Martha Strain Corbett, was born September 26, 1920 in Idabel, Oklahoma, to Joseph Edward Strain and Sarah Elizabeth Young Strain.

The couple have three children: Connie Louise Corbett was born April 2, 1947, in Salmon, Idaho. She married Dennis Citte. The couple adopted two children, Chad Ray Citte, and Marthann Citte.

Peggy Sue Corbett was born April 21, 1948, in Salmon, Idaho. She married James I. Waite. They had three children Susan K. Waite, James C. Waite and Burton LeRoy Waite, who is now deceased. They adopted two more children, Loren Gene Waite and Joseph Earl Waite.

Delores Fern Corbett was born June 8, 1950, in Salmon, Idaho. She married Melvin E. Bassett. They had four children: Mellodee Bassett, Scott Bassett, Jake Bassett, and Heidee Bassett.

—Ross H. Corbett

Solomon H. and Hannah Henderson Cork

Solomon Hendrick Cork was born January 20, 1850, in Summerville, Ohio. He was the son of George W. and Lydia Yarrington Cork. Solomon was a Methodist by faith.

In 1878, Solomon moved to Utah and worked on the railroad which was being built from Butte, Montana, through Utah to points west. He was there when the Golden Spike was driven in Corrine, Utah.

He met and married Hannah Abagail Henderson in Swan Lake, Idaho, November 7, 1880. She was the daughter of Thomas and Albina Kenny Henderson of Bountiful, Utah. To this union eleven children were born: Lydia born in 1881, died at three months; Mary Elizabeth born March 1, 1883—died January 20, 1943; James Solomon born June 15, 1885—died April 7, 1968; Thomas Roy born March 17, 1887—died February 17, 1945; Ethel born 1889-died 1891; Guy Kenny born November 27 1891—died 1906; Lora Pearl born May 30, 1893, in Turin, Iowa—died August 28, 1969; Inez Rebecca born June 8, 1895—died March 12, 1912; Ephram born 1898- died as a small child; and William Wayne born October 6, 1900—died at birth.

Solomon and Hannah Cork

Solomon and Hannah Cork first lived in Pocatello, Idaho, where he worked on the railroad and helped transfer the railroad track from wide to narrow gauge. Their first three children were born in that vicinity. The oldest is buried at Swan Lake.

About 1886, the family moved back to Iowa, where Solomon farmed for several years. The next five children were born there. They moved to Nebraska and farmed on land belonging to the Indians. While in Nebraska, Solomon ran the ferry across the Missouri River from Decatur, Nebraska.

In 1902, Solomon moved his family back to Idaho via covered wagon. He located in Pocatello for a time, where he worked on ranches.

The last child was born in Blackfoot, Idaho. He then moved to Spencer, Thomas, Pahsimeroi, Gibbonsville, Junction (now Leadore), and Salmon. Solomon died of pneumonia on November 29 (Thanksgiving Day), 1929 in Salmon, Idaho. His wife, Hannah, died April 4, 1932, in Ogden, Utah.

Their daughter, Inez, died of pneumonia at age sixteen. All three are buried side by side in the McRea Cemetery in Leadore.

Their son, Guy, is buried in the May, Idaho, Cemetery. He was driving the derrick team and pulling a load of hay up onto the stack, when a tug on the harness broke, and the singletree came back and struck him in the stomach. He continued to work and hauled two more loads of hay that day. He died that night after calling his parents and telling them he had pains in his stomach.

Wayne died of cancer and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Mary Elizabeth is buried in Portland, Oregon. Lora Pearl (Mrs. Glen Stroud) is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Lora Pearl came to Lemhi County via covered wagon from Nebraska when she was nine or ten years old. She died of Heart failure. She operated a rest home for the elderly until the time of her death.

—Lila Barnet Driver

George W. and Elizabeth Cottom

George W. and Elizabeth S. Cottom arrived in Lemhi County on April 6, 1881. They came from Perry County, Illinois, with their two young children, Daisy and Morris. The trip took eleven days by rail and three days by wagon.

In 1882, a son, Harry, was born. Shortly after, the Cottoms settled on a ranch ten miles northwest of Leadore. George and Elizabeth S. continued to ranch there until 1910.

Morris and Harry went to college in Indiana, and later returned to the ranch at Leadore.

In 1910, George and Elizabeth S. moved to California, later selling the ranch to Morris.

Morris Cottom, born in 1875, married Elizabeth B. Basinger in 1902. Morris and Elizabeth had one son, Philip, who was born in 1904.

Morris and Elizabeth B. continued to operate the family ranch for many years. Morris was active in other businesses, which included being president of the bank in Leadore in the early 1920's, and owning an insurance agency. He later became interested in growing disease free seed potatoes with his son, Philip. Morris died in 1930, from spotted fever at the age of fifty-four.

Elizabeth B. and Philip sold the ranch a few years later. Philip married Ruth Irvine in 1933, and moved to Dillon, Montana, in 1934, to start a certified seed potato operation with Ruth's father, William Irvine. Elizabeth B. also moved to Dillon, where she enjoyed many more years, and numerous visits with old friends from Idaho.

Elizabeth and Morris Cottom on ranch NW of Leadore

—Bill Cottom

David James and Constance Frith Couch

David James Couch was born August 2, 1946, in Twin Falls, Idaho, to Louis Carl and Lola Farnworth Couch. He spent his first five years in Shoshone, then moved to Twin Falls, where he received his schooling. He entered the University of Idaho and later attended the College of Southern Idaho before enlisting in the Navy. After serving four years, he returned to Twin falls and began working for Newton-Schafer Engineers, who sent him to Salmon for the summer in 1970, where they had some large surveying projects.

After his marriage in Twin Falls on January 9, 1971, to Constance (Connie) Marie Frith, daughter of Fredrick William and Mary Lois Gunning Frith, David enrolled at Boise State University for the spring semester. In June of 1971, David and Connie moved to Salmon.

Connie was born January 6, 1947, in Wendell, Idaho. She moved to Gooding when she was three, then to Twin Falls at the age on nine where she resided until she graduated form high school. She attended and graduated from Marylhurst College, located near Portland, Oregon, with a degree in Mathematics and a minor in Home Economics. Her first job was teaching math and home economics in Boise, where she taught two years before coming to Salmon. She taught both math and home economics in Salmon for three years before resigning to have a family. On November 22, 1974, James David (Jamey) was born and Marnie Kathleen joined the family on March 14, 1976.

In September of 1975, Newton-Schafer decided to close their office in Salmon. David and Jim Johnston decided they didn't want to return to Twin Falls, so they formed their own company, Johnston and Couch - Engineers and Surveyors. On January 1, 1989, David and Connie bought out Jim Johnston and formed Couch Surveying and Mapping.

David and Connie bought their property north of town in the spring of 1978 and built their cedar log house there, by themselves, the following fall and winter, where they still reside.

Connie returned to teaching in January of 1984, when the Alternative School began. Since then, she has completed the requirements for a degree in Home Economics.

David passed the state exam to become a licensed and registered professional land surveyor in March, 1976. He also took and passed the government exam to be a licensed mineral surveyor; there are only one hundred in the U.S. He has been active in the Idaho Association of Land Surveyors, where he served as state president in 1983-84. He was also a board member of the Western Federation of Professional Land Surveyors and served as their chairman in 1985-86.

David enjoys being in the outdoors. His favorite pass-time is spending time in the hills on his horse, especially packing-in, camping, fishing and hunting. He also enjoys fishing for steelhead. David is a member of the Elks and the Salmon River Backcountry Horsemen.

Connie's hobbies include sewing and needlework, golf, genealogy and gardening. She also likes camping and fishing, but not the long horse trips. She belonged to Beta Signa Phi Sorority for fifteen years and is a member of St. Charles Catholic Church, where she sings in the choir.

—Connie Couch

Grover C. and Norma H. Cox

My mother, Norma Helmer, married William E. Clark in Sidney, Montana, on December 31, 1924. They moved to Lemhi County in 1929, and farmed up Wimpey Creek until sometime in 1929. They helped to build the first Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints Chapel in the valley.

After relocating in North Dakota, they had two daughters, LaDonna Ruth, and Lavinna Joan. In 1933, they divorced and Norma returned to Salmon, where she met Grover Cleveland Bryan Cox, called "Red" because of his red hair. He worked for Charles Marshall of Bohannon Creek, and had three children from a previous marriage in Sherman, Texas. They were A.G. (Jack), Faye and Royce Cox.

Norma and Red married at Dillon, Montana, November 25, 1933. Their first child, Charles, was born in Salmon in 1934. Seeking a better life, they left Salmon to return fourteen years later in the spring of 1947, with seven children: LaDonna, LaVinna, Charles, Elza, Martha, John and Abbie.

Red first worked for Walter Fox up Kirtley Creek. Norma and Red worked in most of the restaurants in town as cooks.

Growing up in Salmon was a fun and enjoyable time. You could go to the Saturday matinee for fifteen cents. It was always a double feature plus cartoons. Shows we saw were "The Lone Ranger and Tonto", "Roy Rogers", and "Gene Autry".

I remember the board sidewalks in front of where Beasley's in located now. My best friend's grandmother lived there in a little white framed house. We spent a lot of time playing "Step in the crack, break your mother's back". Another thing we did for entertainment was ice skating, (the ice skating rink was where the library and museum are today). We lived in the Thatcher Building, the cinder block building across from McPherson's for many years. We would slide down the "snake trail" behind IGA Grocery in cardboard boxes, until we were frozen, and then go in the store to warm up. We even roller skated down the bar hill. In summers, you could always find us swimming at the power dam on the Lemhi River.

Salmon always had big celebrations on the Fourth of July. When I was ten years old, I won five dollars rolling a peanut with my nose. The circus and carnivals would come into the valley to give us an idea of life outside of Salmon.

Around 1950, Red worked for Clara Mining Company. and we lived in some barracks right at the mine site at Cobalt. There wasn't any electricity or plumbing. The milkman, Bill Sager, would bring us milk and supplies two or three times a week, which we kept in the creek or in a box on the shady side of the house, wrapped with wet burlap sacks. I can remember the smoked ham would get mold on it and my mother would clean it off with vinegar and we would eat it. The road in the winter terrified me; it was so narrow, slick and steep.

Around 1951, we moved to the townsite, where Red and Norma were cooks for the men who lived in the barracks.

The children were always part of the fun and entertainment at Cobalt. We spent a lot of time playing cards, dancing, and always had a Christmas party put on by the employer. This is where I learned to dance, and with Fred Walchli as my square dance partner, we won fifty cents dancing.

In 1953, we moved back to Salmon. My two brothers, Charles and Elza, worked on many ranches

BACK ROW: Lavinna Clark, Norma Cox, Charles Cox, LaDonna Clark **INSET:** Grover Cleveland Cox **FRONT ROW:** Martha, Elza, Abbie, and John Cox in the area: for Chris Nilsson, Quinton Snook and Leonard Reagle.

Elza was killed in a car wreck on November 12, 1956, in St. Maries, Idaho, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

I loved school and was involved in many school activities; G.A.A. (Girls Athletic Association), Pep Club, and Future Nurses. We won the volleyball tournament when I was a freshman. This enabled me to see life outside the valley with all the games and field trips.

Most of my family moved from the valley in 1956, but I continued to live here. Families I lived with were Henry and Lucy Guyaz, Mel and Vonnie Barrett, and Bob and Betty Studebaker.

My father, Red Cox, died at Quincy, Washington, on January 10, 1975. Mother died at Moses Lake, Washington on July 6, 1990.

Leaving the "Halls of Ivy' with the class of 1961, I promptly walked up the "Aisle of Wedded Bliss" on June 24, 1961, with my high school sweetheart, Clee Stokes.

—Abbie Lee Stokes

Gerald and Christie Craig

"Westward Ho the Wagons", that's how we felt when we struck out with our home-made trailer filled to the hilt and hitched to the back of our '78 Ford Bronco. But there still were things we just had to have, so a small U-Haul trailer was rented and applied to the back of the Dodge. We headed West early one morning in the month of July. The journey to Idaho had begun, but the travel was slow. If we went faster than thirty-five miles an hour, the home-made trailer would sway back and forth, forcing us to slow down. This made the trek a few days longer than expected. After a few problems, we arrived in the mountains of Idaho and what a beautiful sight! The rolling hills we had lived in were nothing compared to these majestic, rugged, Rocky Mountains. Still, to this day, their beauty is a wonder to behold and we give thanks to our God for His creations. We arrived in Salmon, called up our friends for directions to their road, and met them there. We rode with them up Tower Creek to their home, leaving our trailers and vehicles behind. The reunion was fantastic, a familiar face at last! But we weren't home yet; the following day we went to met our new landlord and boss, and moved into the cabin on the Twin Peaks Ranch. The scenery was breath-taking and the silence was deafening. There was no telephone or TV, and the closest neighbor was two miles away.

School soon started, and our daughter was in the seventh grade. Now the morning treks down the two mile road to catch the bus began, then, weather permitting, a couple of horses were saddled up in the evening to bring her home.

Gerald, Cherryl, and Christa Craig

Jobs changed and we moved off the mountain top to the city. Finding a house on River Street, we moved in with our dog, cats, and horses. Many things have transpired since that November day in 1980. We had joined the Baptist Church and became more and more involved there. Gerald went to work up at Cobalt at the Blackbird Mine until that closed shop, now Where?

In the time between fulltime employment, he worked for the Forest Service, cleaning trails and I started cooking for the Senior Citizens once a week. That led to other part-time jobs of cooking and cleaning.

Our daughter, Cherryl, went on through high school, graduating in 1985. She then 'flew the nest' and went to a Vo-tech school in Washington. While there, she interviewed for a job with the Continental Air Lines and moved to Houston, Texas, where she is still living. In March of 1986, she and Larry, a young man from Houston, came up and were married in our little church. Now we have a super grandson, who comes up and visits us for weeks at a time. He enjoys the mountains and going with us on our horses or snowmobiles.

Gerald has always hunted, but I took it up after we moved out here. Now we both hunt birds, deer, and elk with our dog and horses and camp out whenever possible. Gerald worked as a janitor for the school for three years then got laid off. He pulled boards at the mill for awhile and is presently working as a truck driver for Dahles' Red E Mix. We, like everyone else, have had our ups and downs, but the Lord has been faithful and we praise and thank Him for transplanting us here.

Gus Craner

Nestled in a small hollow, sort of under the road, and about a mile above the McDevitt Creek Ranch, now owned by the Leroy Bird Family, there sits a small, one-room log cabin with a near-by cellar and chicken house. The cabin and adjoining buildings were built by Gus Craner while he was working for Ernest Andrews, a former owner of the McDevitt Creek Ranch. Gus grew a large garden, and shared the bountiful crop with his friends. He canned for his own use and stored in his cellar.

Gus was born in Oklahoma and was part Cherokee Indian. He served in the Army during World War II and played on his Army Base Football Team. While in the Army, Gus had tatoos put over much of his body. He had tatoos all over his arms, on his fingers, on his chest, on his ear lobes, in fact he was pretty well covered with tatoos. He said those tatoos were the biggest regret of his life and that he would have them removed if he could, because he didn't want to stand before God with tatoos on his body.

He worked for John Stringer on a large sheep and cattle ranch in Oregon and Idaho for several years. In 1947, with his saddle horse and two pack horses, he came from the New Meadows area, through the mountains to the Yellowjacket Mine area, where he met Ernest Andrews, who had a band of sheep there. Ernest hired him as a camp tender. When the sheep were brought back to McDevitt Creek Ranch, Gus went to work on the ranch as an all around man. He drove a team of horses to mow hay, and ran buck rake to stack. Gus usually laid off in the winter to pursue his own work, but started work again when lambing started. His job was called "picking drop" or putting new born lambs and their mothers in the sheep shed where it was warm and dry. Gus was a good stockman and careful worker.

He was a large man, about six foot two inches tall and weighed about 240 pounds with a mop of curly, iron gray hair. Gus was blessed with a happy personality; he enjoyed laughing.

During the winter months, he earned extra money by making articles from leather which he tanned from deer, elk hides and perhaps some cow hides. He had built a machine that pounded the leather to soften it. There were paddles on a wheel that turned, pounding the leather. When he sewed the leather, he used an awl and two needles. He did finally get a leather sewing machine that made it a little easier, but for some articles he preferred his needle and awl. Lots of people had him make articles for them, and he had a lot of friends. He made leather hackamores, saddle bags, thermos holders to carry behind a saddle, plier cases to hang on a belt, moccasins and various other articles. Wells Jenson and the Andrews families still have moccasins that Gus made. Some were two-toned gold and brown with fringe around the sides and back. Gus also repaired saddles, harness, and shoes. He could do just about anything with leather.

In his later years, Gus bought a small trailer house and moved it over by the old steel High Bridge on the Lemhi River. He began complaining about his back hurting. Not long after that he went to the Salmon Hospital, and later was taken to the Boise Veterans Hospital, where he died about 1975.

—Wells and Audrey Jenson
—Boyd Andrews

T.Y. and Gayle Criddle

Our lives in Salmon began on February 1, 1954, after purchasing Vic's Court from Ken and Ruth Withington. Our daughters, Nancy and Bonnie, completed grade school and high school in Salmon. Nancy married Larry Daniels, a native son and still lives in Salmon. After graduating from high school, Bonnie left Salmon, became a Registered Nurse and now lives in Salt Lake City. She also married a Salmon son, William Stricklan. Our son, Monte, graduated from Downey High School. He lives in Brigham City and works for Thiokol Corporation.

Our property included a trailer court, motel and lunch counter, called the Red Ribbon, which was leased by Del Jones, Sr. Mr. Jones had always dumped his waste from the lunch counter in the furnace room. We used sawdust for our heat source and it was a haven for mice. After the first week of catching mice in traps, I said "No more dumping". He did not like that notice, so when his lease was up it was not renewed again. So—, besides the motel and trailer park, we ran the cafe and changed the name to the Drive in Motel. We had a good business and met many people. The good years were when the mines were working at Patterson and Cobalt. They had alternate weekends off, so every week we would have business from the miners.

The winter the Intermountain Lumber Company burned was hard on us because we had no sawdust to buy for our furnace. We used slab wood and bought some sawdust from Darby, Montana; quite a long haul. We installed a Propane furnace and water heater. Thought we had everything under control, but the city was digging in the alleyway and hit a gas line. The leaking fumes were ignited by a pilot light and we had a fire. Thanks to the firemen, the furnace room was all that burned. Another year a propane truck started leaking at the V-1 Station and started fires in three of our trailers, blowing out windows and one of the girls was hurt. It scorched our lawn and burned our evergreens. We were lucky, thanks to the quick response of firemen, and had no buildings burned. The truck leaked and burned all night until the gas was emptied.

We enjoyed our hunters in the fall. One year one of the fellows was killed in a car accident up Wagonhammer. The Jeep rolled; after he died the fellows lost their desire to come as a group.

A sad time for us came when a friend and employee was drowned below North fork. She and her son were going down river to pick cherries. They went off the road into the river. She was found a week later, but his body was never found.

We had many things left in our motel. A wallet, that I asked KSRA Radio to announce, was returned after a truck driver caught up with the car and told the owner. He was really thankful, because he was at the top of Lost Trail Pass. Another time a dog was left and the people had to drive back from Challis. Once a tiny baby, wrapped in a blanket, was missed when the mother noticed that none of the children were holding the baby. Back they drove, ten miles. There was a ninety-six year old grandpa with a note in his pocket telling which church he belonged to. On this occasion Chief of Police, Billy Lewis, helped us, as he had helped many other times. There was an occasion when an older fellow was beaten and left in the room. He was later admitted to the hospital. As you can see, we had many experiences.

After our children were married we decided we would move back to Pocatello, Idaho. We spent twenty-one years in Salmon and sold our property on May 1, 1975.

—*Gayle Criddle*

Milan and Antonia Palian Crnkovich

Milan was born in 1882 in Mrkopolj, Yugoslavia, in Croatia and came to Butte, Montana, with his two brothers to work on the copper mines.

He met Antonia Palian, who was born in Gorence, Yugoslavia, through her brothers. They married in 1910, and lived in Butte until moving to Leesburg in 1911. They moved to Tendoy and Milan worked on the Van Sickle Ranch. They purchased their homestead in Lemhi.

Born to the marriage were eight children, namely: Tony, born 1911; Amelia, born 1913; Milan, born 1914; Bill, born 1917; Margaret, born 1919; Elizabeth, born 1921; Rose born 1923; and Lawrence, born 1927.

When Milan died in Lemhi of miners consumption (TB) in 1928, Antonia was too proud to sign up for widow's benefits; life was a real struggle for her.

Antonia raised her children on her own. To keep the family going, she sold cream from her milk cows, and traded eggs for groceries at the Tendoy Store. She would sell one cow in the fall and that's what they lived on. She and the children raised chickens, ducks, geese, horses, sheep, lambs and turkeys. The sheep and lambs were sold to pay the remaining mortgage on the ranch. Antonia canned over eight hundred quarts of fruits and vegetables each year for her family.

She bought two tons of purple grapes each year from Charlie Buscoe and made wine. The quality was excellent. There were many visitors dropping by for a taste. Fr. Bradley from the St. Charles Catholic Church often times would stop by the house prior to serving Mass in Lemhi to pick up some wine for the services. The children grew up drinking wine at dinner; it was like water to them. In those days you were allowed to make your own wine, but it was against the law to sell it. You could give it away, however.

The family gathered wool from dead sheep and barbed wire fencing, where the sheep would try to go under and get caught, and sent it to Utah to be made into blankets.

Antonia hitchhiked to Salmon, twenty-five miles away, once a month for supplies. She'd always treat her family to bananas. She always seemed to find a ride home. Sometimes she'd take the horse and buggy. It took all day to get to Salmon and return.

Most items were purchased at Ray Pierce's Tendoy Store. He was remembered as a saint for extending credit to so many.

Antonia did not have a middle name. When her children were in school and the teachers needed to have a middle name on a form for school, she decided she'd just throw an 'H' in there. When asked what it stood for, she decided "Hilda" would be a

FRONT: Antonia Crnkovich **MIDDLE:** Lawrence (Larry), Bill and Milan Crnkovich **BACK:** Amelia, Margaret, Elizabeth, and Rose Crnkovich good middle name, so she was known as Antonia Hilda Crnkovich.

Antonia moved to Dillon, Montana, in 1941. She rented the ranch until she sold it in 1943 to Al Schlehuber, who in turn sold it to the Ganske's. Antonia married Adolph Kruljac of Dillon in 1941.

She died in February, 1955 and is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery with her first husband, Milan, and their first son, Tony, who died at an early age.

Antonia was remembered by many in the valley as the kindest person in the world. She opened her home and hospitality to everyone that came to her door.

—Denise M. Brisbois Bender

Steve and Dee Ann Crofoot

Steve and Dee Ann Crofoot moved to the Lemhi Valley in July 1971. They purchased a ranch on Sandy Creek from Fred Malcolm and are still operating it.

Steve, son of Gardyn and Hope Crofoot, was born May 31, 1946, at Great Falls, Montana. His family owned a large dry farm at Big Sandy, Montana. In 1962, they moved to Arlee, Montana, and he graduated from nearby St. Ignatius High School. He graduated from the University of Montana and taught school at St. Ignatius, Montana, for one year before moving to Salmon to ranch.

De Ann, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Hogge, was born May 9, 1948, at St. Ignatius, Montana. Her family owns a small dairy there. She graduated from St. Ignatius High School and attended the University of Montana.

They have four children: Sheldon, born January 23, 1966 at Missoula, Montana, graduated from Salmon High School and Idaho State University. He is now teaching school in Idaho Falls, Idaho. He married Lori Allred of Pocatello, Idaho in August of 1989.

Rhoda, born November 19, 1968, at Missoula, Montana, graduated from Salmon High school and attended Ricks College. She married Tal Richman and was later divorced. A son, Derick Richman, was born June 27, 1989. She married Chris Coffey in July 1990.

Bo, born June 17, 1976, in Salmon, attends high school there.

Bart, born August 15, 1979 in Salmon, attends the Brooklyn Middle School.

—Dee Ann Crofoot

Hyrum and Stella Crook

Hyrum Crook and Stella Bruce were married December 22, 1913, in the LDS Temple in Logan, Utah. They lived in Kemmerer, Wyoming, for a short while, and he tended sheep. The also lived in Montpelier, Idaho, where their oldest son, Everett, was born. Shortly after that, the family moved to Smoot, Wyoming, and lived and worked on his father's ranch. They moved to Etna, Wyoming, on a fairly good size piece of land that was mostly sagebrush and rabbits. Hyrum worked as a blacksmith and helped his dad on the ranch. After fighting the elements, lack of livestock, equipment, and money, they gave up the land and moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Hyrum worked on various labor jobs by the day, for the next few years. Stella cooked for sheep men, cleaned houses and worked for years in a bakery. Somehow, they managed to build a house, despite the depression years. They also raised nine children there.

In 1947, Hyrum and Stella sold their home and headed for the Salmon River Valley. Two daughters, Maxine and Patsy, who were still in school, came with them. Hyrum loved the valley and the people here immediately, but it took Stella a long time to call it home.

They lived on a small farm two miles from town, where Hyrum milked cows and raised a few crops. Stella loved to garden and had an enormous one. Twenty rows of strawberries and twelve rows of raspberries helped out, as she sold every berry she and the girls could pick in the summer.

In the winter of 1952, with the temperature in the twenty-five degree below zero range, the house caught on fire, and burned to the ground. As cold as it was, all the firemen could do was to rescue everything from the house and let it burn. With the help of friends, family and church members, Hyrum and Stella moved into a new house in 1954. How Stella loved her home!

Hyrum's health began to fail in the next few years, so they sold the farm in 1963 and moved to Salmon.

On December 22, 1963, they celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary. All nine of the couple's children were here to celebrate with their parents, plus son-in-laws, daughter-in-laws and a multitude of grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

Hyrum and Stella Crook

Hyrum died in 1965, at the age of seventy-six. Stella continued to make her home in Salmon.

She was an accomplished seamstress and made several hundred quilts until her eyes failed her. If there was a family in need or burned out, she made sure they did not go to bed without warm quilts. Several of her daughters have followed in her quilting steps.

Stella's flower beds and gardens were a bright spot in her neighborhood. She raised prize winning roses for twenty years. She always delivered bouquets to the local hospital for those who had none.

In January 1984, the ice jammed Lemhi River overflowed its banks and displaced three hundred fifty-eight people from their homes. One of those people was Stella Crook. She was living in the Imperial Apartments when this tragedy struck. Jack McKinney packed her from her flooded house on his back. Nora Hutchison, one of Stella's daughters was also flooded from her home. Nora and Stella lived together for about three years, then Stella moved to Challis to stay with her daughter, Betty Maraffio.

Hyrum and Stella raised nine children, all of whom are still living today. Everett lives in Idaho Falls, Idaho; Verda lives in Redmond, Oregon; Nora lives in Mountain Home; Betty lives in Challis, Idaho; Ruth lives in Pocatello, Idaho; Patsy lives in Seattle, Washington; and Blaine, Freeda, and Maxine live in Salmon, Idaho.

—Maxine Sager

Murray and Lydia Walker Crook

Murray Anthony Crook was a native of Ava, Illinois. He was born there on July 2, 1890, the son of Joseph Edward and Laura Carr Crook. Both parents were also natives of the Ava vicinity. Joseph was born in Ava, March 7, 1867. Murray's mother died when he was twenty-one months old and Joseph remarried. The family moved to Salmon, Idaho, in 1900, and settled on a ranch in the Lemhi Valley, known as the Fischer Place.

Being the oldest child in the family, Murray began working out at an early age, mostly on various ranches in the area. Receiving his early education in Salmon Public Schools, Murray continued his studies at a Seventh-Day Adventist School, where he graduated in 1912. After college, he returned to Salmon and lived out his life there. His father, Joseph Edward Crook, died June 10, 1955.

Lydia Leona Walker was born near St. Cloud, Minnesota on May 31, 1896, to George and Lucille Elwell Walker, who were both born in Minnesota. George worked in and around sawmills most of his life. The family moved to Kalispell, Montana in 1902, where Lucille died in 1906. The family then moved to Tacoma, Washington, and came to Salmon, Idaho, in 1910. Lydia Leona received her education in schools in Tacoma and Salmon.

At Salmon, on May 12, 1914, Murray Crook and Lydia Walker were married. The were the parents of three children: Carol Edith was born April 30, 1915. She married Rollin Westfall, who worked with his father-in-law, and they had three children.

Laura Leona was born September 3, 1916. She married Bill Schnug, a farmer at Wellington, Colorado. Four children were born to Laura and Bill.

Lois Lucille was born September 4, 1918. She married Gerald G. McGovern, a steel-rigger in Sacramento, and they had two children.

The Crook family lived on the Goodell Place for a few years, then to the place now known as the Chipman Place. Later, Murray bought a steam-engine and threshing machine and threshed grain throughout Lemhi County. They moved out to what is now the Salmon Airport and continued to thresh grain and dry farmed for several years before moving into town. In the off-season, they set up a sawmill at the head of Carmen Creek, where they worked through the winters for three or four years and threshed grain in the fall.

Their next place of abode was at Carl Gulch, where they lived for three or four years, moving on then to Frank Miller's sawmill on Ditch Creek. They bought the sawmill and lived there for twenty-four years. The Smith Brothers then bought the sawmill and the Crook and Westfall families moved into Salmon once more.

The Smiths sold the sawmill to Henry Benson and it burned down in less than a year. Murray started a tractor repair business in Salmon and built the large garage at the Highway 93-28 Junction. He had the Allis-Chalmers dealership for several years. He sold the shop and retired in 1959. Murray was a member of the Idaho and the National Hardware and Implement Dealer Associations, was a Rupublican in his politics, a member of the Chamber of Commerce

Mr. and Mrs. Murray Crook

Murray Crook

and the Patron of Husbandry. His religious faith was that of the Methodist Church. He died November 7, 1960, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Lydia Crook was also active in the Patrons of Husbandry, was Chaplain of her Grange for four years and was formerly a member of the executive committee for the Rebekahs. She continued to live in Salmon after Murray's death; her last years were spent at her daughter, Carol's, home. She passed away October 9, 1974, and is also buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee-Doris Brown
—Information by Carol Allen

Alex Cruikshank

Alexander Cruikshank was born near West Point, Iowa about 1850. He was raised on a farm but went to Texas where he spent several years as a cowboy. He came to Bannock, Montana in 1872 where he resided with his sister, Mrs. Samuel Dunlap.

In 1877 during the Nez Perce War, he served as a scout with Col. Rube Robbins under Gen. Howard's command rendering valuable service to the United States troops in their pursuit and capture of many renegade Indians in the Bannock Indian War.

Alex settled in Lemhi County in 1878 near Leadore. He made a ranch and acquired considerable livestock. He always lived near the railroad station of Cruik which was named in his honor. His home was located in Cruikshank Canyon, which is part way up Railroad Canyon.

The pioneer stockman was well known to almost everybody in the county. He never married, but his home was noted for it's hospitality and many's the man who was helped on his way with the comforts of food and shelter from the hand of Alex Cruikshank. His friends were many, for he generously accorded everyone all the courtesy due them. His generous nature prevented him from having a fortune, as he gave lavishly of his own supply to help accommodate his fellowmen.

Alex died January 25, 1919 at his ranch home at age 69. Death was caused by pneumonia. He and another historic pioneer, Frank B. Sharkey, died within four days of each other.

The Salmon paper carried both obituaries on the front page of the January 29, 1919 issue. Alex was laid to rest in the Salmon Cemetery near the grave of his sister, Mrs. Dunlap. The Rev. B.F. Meridith ended his remarks at Alex's graveside services with the following paragraph: "Alex was a pioneer settler in both Beaverhead and Lemhi Counties, but now like most of the old timers whose work is completed, passes to the other shore. Peace be to his soul".

—Fred Snook

Clifford O. and Nancy Cummings

Clifford O. Cummings and Nancy Cummings came to Arco, Idaho in late 1947. They operated a convenience store and trailer park while awaiting construction of the AEC Project scheduled for the Arco desert. Both worked on the project when it started.

Cliff was from DeGraff, Ohio, and Nancy was from Chicago, Illinois. Nancy was Butte County Court Reporter and Secretary to Prosecuting Attorney Mac Boyatt for many years.

They had four children; Shirley, Sherrie, Kathy and Cliff, Jr. Later Jon was born in Arco, Idaho.

Each weekend during the summer and fall, the family would go to North Fork, Idaho. They all loved to go camping, fishing and hunting. In 1952, they purchased a ranch up Hull Creek. (Now known as

The Cummings Family - Christmas 1985

Cummings Lake Lodge.) Cliff could envision a lake on the property. When all the necessary paperwork was completed, construction of Cummings Lake commenced.

After moving to Arco, and becoming familiar with the area up Hull Creek, Cliff became an Outfitter and Guide. He also floated the Middle Fork and Main Salmon River using rubber rafts and jet boats. Cliff and his sons worked together in the hunting and boating business.

In 1954, The Triangle C Inn property in North Fork was purchased. Extensive remodeling was undertaken, putting in a restaurant, beer bar and lodging. In 1960, the family moved to North Fork and operated the Triangle C Inn. Nancy and her mother, "Mama Mia", as she was affectionately called, introduced real Italian Pizza to Lemhi County and elsewhere. People came from all over to see "Mama Mia" and enjoy her Pizza, Italian cuisine and great hospitality. She passed away in November 1970, and was laid to rest beside her husband, John, in the Arco Cemetery. Cliff, Nancy and the children continued to operate the Triangle C Inn.

Prior to moving to North Fork, Cliff purchased four log cabins from a sale at Craters of the Moon, near Arco. He and Nancy moved them to the Hull Creek Ranch. Three of these cabins are still at the ranch.

In 1975, construction commenced on Cummings Lake Lodge. The Triangle C Inn was sold and the family moved into the lodge when completed and conducted business there.

In 1979, the old landmark, the Triangle C Inn, was completely destroyed by fire. Now it is gone and missed by many.

Cliff and Nancy operated the Outfitting and Guiding Business until 1988, when their son and his wife, Cliff Jr. and Linda, took it over.

The children married and had families of their own.

Shirley married Dan Walker and lives in Salmon. Their children are; Jeanne (Mrs. Bruce Withers) of Santa Ana, California; Daniel L., who lives in Salmon and has a son, Christopher; Beth (Mrs. Sam Miller) lives in Salmon and has two daughters, Kayla and Jennifer;

Sherrie married Ron Auen of Covina, California. Their children are Paula Pilato; Deedie (Mrs. Sam Reed) and daughter of Covina.

Kathy married Mel Meyers of Ogden, Utah. Their children are Darci and Charles.

Cliff Jr. married Linda and they live at North Fork. Their children are Clifford R. who married Tami, and Michael of Boise Idaho.

Jon lives at North Fork. His children are Justin and Jeffrey.

The children were a great help during the construction of Cummings Lake and Cummings Lake Lodge. Much blood, sweat, and tears went into this great project. Seeing its' completion was very gratifying. It is greatly appreciated and enjoyed by all at each opportunity. It is a beautiful spot nestled among the mountains and pines and completely surrounded by forest land, nature and wild life.

Cliff's parents, Clarence and Opal, moved to Salmon also, but are now laid to rest in the Salmon Cemetery, along with a son, Lawrence. A brother, Lewis, resides in Salmon. A sister, Shirley Kidd, lives in Idaho Falls, and a brother, Rody, in Blackfoot, Idaho. Two sisters and a brother live in Ohio.

—Cliff and Nancy Cummings

Cummings Lake Lodge on the Triangle C Ranch

Dahle Family

Monday, April 21, 1862, three Norwegian brothers, John, Johannes, and Helge H. Dahle, with their mother Anna, boarded the ship Electric and sailed to America. The family members were recent converts to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day-Saints (Mormons) and their destination was Salt Lake City, Utah. By 1864 the family had settled in Logan, Utah, and Johannes was among the first settlers in Clarkston, Utah, located a few miles west of Logan, Utah. They were an industrious family and were soon engaged in the business of farming and building a flour mill.

The first record of a Dahle in the Salmon River Country was Helge who purchased some property near Salmon on Carmen Creek about 1884. He didn't stay long in the Salmon area, but his stories of the Salmon River Country were told to some of his nephews who decided to come to this area to settle years later.

During the 1920's, depression struck the country and the Dahle family, in the Clarkston area, were not immune to the financial burdens that followed. The flour mill and farm were lost. Four of Johannes' sons, Moses, Frank, Gilbert, and Edward decided to try their hand at the mining business. The Lost River Country, near Arco, Idaho, seemed to have some interesting prospects for silver. The boys acquired some property located on Champagne Creek near Craters of The Moon and went to work with high hopes and dreams. It wasn't long until they found that the mining business was not profitable and that it was subject to the unstable market price of the metals.

By 1938, Edward, his wife Nancy, and their six living children Charlie, Voyd, Lee, Nettie, Ida May, and Norman, had established themselves is Salmon. A few years later a home was built at 523 South River Street. Edward and his boys also built a water-powered sawmill located south of Salmon along the river. Shortly after the sawmill was built, it burned down. The family always believed it was arson. Edward was a builder and a hard worker. He built several homes in the Salmon area, many of which are still being used today. Edward died in 1942 but three of his sons, Charlie, Voyd, and Norman stayed and raised their families here. Charlie was engaged in the well-drilling business, Norman in the excavating business and Voyd in a ready mixed-concrete business.

In the year 1959 the three brother decided that the water pump that Charlie had been developing could be used as the means to power a boat. The brother began trying to get a boat developed that would be workable on the River of No Return (Salmon River). The advantage of using the water jet pump was that it could be operated in extremely shallow water. Their boat completed, they made the first successful jet-powered boat run in the Salmon River and, as far as the family knows, the world. The brothers had high hopes that they would be successful in marketing the pump but it didn't come to pass. There were some disillusioned brothers, but because of their efforts the jet boats that run the Salmon and other rivers are powered by pumps that were patterned after the one designed by the Dahle Brothers.

The Dahle name is still a familiar name to the folks of the Salmon River Country and we hope to be able to continue to make a contribution to the growth and well-being of Lemhi County.

—E. Lynn Dahle

Charles J. Dahle

Charles J. Dahle was born in Rigby, Idaho on July 7, 1907. His family moved to Cache Junction, Utah a few years later, when his father purchased a flour mill there. Charles married Zola Richards on June 30, 1935. He worked as an equipment operator with a road construction company, until he moved to Salmon at his father's request. His father had purchased a small sawmill from Harry "Cap" Guleke and asked for Charlie's help in operating it, as well as from Charlie's brothers Voyd, Leland, and Norman. Part of the purchase agreement included the construction of Mr. Guleke's last boat, since he was retiring from the river-running business. Charlie worked at the sawmill for a time, but eventually started a well-drilling business in the Salmon area.

Charlie was an avid fisherman. His many fishing trips allowed him to become acquainted with the outfitters who transported fishermen and tourists up and down the river. In addition to the fish stories, the conversation included the damage done by the rocks to their out-board propellers.

After considering their dilemma, Charlie modified a pump that he had built to test wells with. He mounted the pump in an old Army surplus pontoon barge. He powered the pump with an automotive engine from a wrecked car. The "barge", as it was called, was steered by means of a rudder mounted in the center of the jet stream. A long pole was needed, to provide sufficient leverage, to move the rudder.

This barge was the first jet boat on the Salmon River. It made its maiden voyage in 1956. It was one of the very first jet boats ever to be built anywhere.

Norman Dahle, Charles Dahle, Voyd Dahle, and an unknown service station attendant.

The barge was used as a means for Charlie to test his pumps. He made many modifications and changes. Eventually Charlie was granted two patents for his pump designs.

Charlie's jet boats caused quite a sensation in Salmon at the time. Many of the local residents went down the river to see Charlie's boats, whenever he was testing them. Often times they were rewarded with a ride. They were no doubt attracted by the jet of water out the back of the boat and the fifty-foot rooster tail the early boats made when they turned. Charlie said, "I think I must have given everybody in Salmon a jet boat ride, at least once!"

After working out the bugs in his pump, Charlie went into a partnership with his brothers Voyd and Norman, to produce the pump commercially. In 1959 they had a welded aluminum jet boat custom made in Portland, Oregon. It was 24 feet long, 8 feet wide, and powered by a 390 cubic inch, 345 horsepower Cadillac Marine engine. The boat worked well! The brand new boat was their best salesman. The sold pumps to outfitters on the Salmon River, and also to outfitters on the Rogue River in Oregon.

Gordon H. Dahle at helm of the barge.

Unfortunately, commercial production ceased when it was learned that electrolysis, which is an oxidation process, was slowly eating the steel casing of the pumps. The solution involved making the pumps out of more corrosiveresistant metals, such as aluminum or stainless steel. The cost of building pumps out of these metals proved to be too much, so pump production was discontinued. The aluminum jet boat was sold, and the partnership dissolved.

In time, Charlie's competitors built better pumps, but in its day Charlie's pump was the best for white-water use. His pump didn't suffer from cavitation, as much as other pumps did, and it allowed a big river boat to turn in its own length.

When most people see a jet boat they don't think of Charles Dahle, but hopefully the people of the Salmon area will remember his contribution for a long time to come.

—Gordon H. Dahle

Harold and Mabelle Hamm Daly

Harold I. Daly was born June 26, 1896 to Thadius and Emma Daly in Denver, Colorado. When he was five years old the family moved to Smithfield, Utah. Seven years later he finished grade school and attended the Cassia Academy. He worked at the Buhl drug store for two years. He then went to Twin Falls and was employed by the Straus Clothing store.

Harold married his high school sweetheart, Mabelle Hamm, in 1917. Mabelle was born October 19, 1897 in Circleville, Kansas to Robert and Anna Linville Hamm. She was a member of the girl's basketball team during her high school years. She entered business college and received secretarial training.

After their marriage Harold worked in Twin Falls for eleven years. Then the family moved to Ely, Nevada, where he was assistant manager of the J.C. Penney Company. In 1935 he was appointed manager of the Salmon J.C. Penny store and he held that position until he retired in 1956. In 1926 Mr. Daly was the highest man in sales in the Penney stores in the United States and was awarded a trip to New York.

Two children were born to Harold and Mabelle Daly: a daughter, Marie, and a son Harold Jr. They

Harold Daly

were especially happy to move to Salmon where there was a healthier environment for their growing children. Mabelle was a devoted mother, an energetic worker in her church, and an avid gardener. She traveled with Harold a good deal, acting as chauffeur, but still found time to be an excellent hostess, grow her beloved roses and help with church activities. Flowers were her special delight. She was a long time member of the Methodist Women's group and also the Salmon Garden Club.

Harold served the Salmon community well during his years of residence. He was president of Rotary, president of the Chamber of Commerce, served one term on the school board, and was price control chairman of OPA during the war years. He was a charter member of the Elks Lodge.

Harold passed away in September, and Mabelle died in January 1990. Both of them are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee

Wesley G. Dana

Wesley Gene Dana was born in 1933 in California. He was the second son of Raymond Wesley of Utah and Ethel Jackson of Idaho. Patricia Anne Healey was raised in Utah, born in 1933, the only child of Rupert Curtis of Oklahoma and Leila Ellen Raynor of California. Her family moved to California in 1945, due to her dad's government work.

Wes and Pat met at Tracy High School, as they were in the same class. A year after graduation they were married September 17, 1952 in the Salt Lake L.D.S. Temple.

The next year in 1953 their first child Gene was born in Tracy, California. The same year Wes was inducted into the Army, during the Korean conflict. While Wes was stationed in North Carolina in 1954, Pat and Gene joined him at Fayetteville near the Fort Bragg Army Base. The Base hospital is where the second child, LeeAnn was born. After his Army discharge they made their home in North Highlands, California near Sacramento. The family was blessed with another daughter Lorraine, who was born in 1958.

The family moved to Hawaii in 1963 and spent nine years there. They enjoyed the island living and the local cultures they found there. They have fond memories of the people and many activities.

The children had grown through the years and by the time the family moved to Idaho their son Wesley Gene, Jr. was in the middle of a two year L.D.S. Colorado Mission. Gene had previously finished two years at Ricks. He worked and attended college at B.Y.U. after being released from his mission. Gene graduated to become a cartographer and spent eight years in Government Defense mapping in Texas. He currently is working with the United States Geological Service in Denver.

In 1973 daughter LeeAnn Susan was ready to attend Ricks college. She met, fell in love and married Stanley Robert Burrows. Four of their five children were born in Salmon; Jason, Jenny, Creeland and Ryan. Janelle was born in Utah where the family now resides.

Daughter Lorraine H. started her Sophomore year in 1973 at Salmon High School. She worked three years on the school yearbook. Lorraine enjoyed all sports, but especially basketball. After graduation from high school, she went on to Ricks for a short time. She has married a Salmon native, Jack Sorensen. Their family consists of Treva, Wesley, Tara and J.D.

The family members belong to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints and have held various positions through the years. Wes had served over three years as Bishop of Salmon first Ward beginning in January 1977. Previous to 1977 Pat served several years as Relief Society President in the Ward.

They have enjoyed their years in the Salmon area, living a rural life on Carmen Creek. Those living away from the area like to come home to Salmon for visits.

—Patricia H. Dana

Frank Daniels

In 1937, Mr. Frank Elbert Daniels, his wife, Lulu Ada (Pospesil) Daniels, their only son, Isaac Franklin Daniels and his new bride, Mary Alice (Davis) Daniels, sold their dry farm at Bone, Idaho, and purchased a sawmill on nintey acres of land on Panther Creek about twelve miles above what is presently known as Cobalt, from John Oyler. The sawmill and planing mill were powered by large wood-fired steam boilers. Logs were dragged to the sawmill by teams of horses. The operation was seasonal as freezing weather closed them down for a few months during the winter.

The Daniels family lived on Panther Creek year round until their first daughter, Carol Jean, born August 18, 1939, was old enough to start school. The second daughter, Louise Anita, was born December 10, 1944. At this time, Mary would move to a house in Salmon when school started with the children and after the weather got too cold to operate the sawmill, the rest of the family would also move to Salmon until Spring.

After awhile, chainsaws, a Caterpillar tractor, etc. made the logging and sawmill operations a little easier. Along with the hard work there was a lot of music, fishing, picnics and many visits from far-away family members to the Daniels sawmill on Panther Creek. Frank E. Daniels died in 1950, and Lulu passed away in 1959.

Frank Jr. (Isaac Franklin) and his wife, Mary, along with various hired hands, continued to run the sawmill until 1960. At this time the sawmill was sold and they moved to Salmon to their home at 313 Lombard, which they had built during the winter months while they still owned the sawmill.

Frank worked at various jobs until he started with the Idaho Department of Fish and Game, where he was employed in 1961 until his retirement in 1974. Mary worked at several jobs in Salmon until she was employed as a Deputy in the Assessor's office in 1968, until her retirement in 1979.

Carol Jean married Grant Milton Havemann June 14, 1959, in Salmon. They are the parents of two daughters; Camille Lea, born May 3, 1960 and Michelle Kay, born July 28, 1965. Carol and Grant own and manage Havemann Hardware in Salmon.

Camille Lea married William George Slavin of Carmen, Idaho September 22, 1979. They are the parents of two daughters; Jennifer Jill, born July 23, 1980, and Stephanie Jo, born November 20, 1983. They currently (1990) reside at Carmen.

Michelle Kay married Robert Earl Wiederrick of Salmon, May 18, 1986. At this time they have no children, and are residing in Hailey, Idaho.

Louise Anita married George Nelson Hogan, August 28, 1966 in Pocatello. They have one son, Jeffrey Nelson Hogan, born December 9, 1967. Louise and George and their son, Jeffrey live in Boise, Idaho.

Frank, with his carpentry, and Mary, with the magic of needle and thread, have hand-crafted many lasting treasures for their family and friends. At the time of this writing, Frank and Mary are still residing at their home in Salmon.

—Carol Havemann

John Daniels

In September of 1893, John Daniels purchased a one hundred twenty acre claim on Carmen Creek from William Peilecke. He proved up on his homestead claim and received patent to it in March of 1903.

John Daniels, his wife, Ann, their three sons, and two daughters originally came from England. It is not known where they spent their early life.

Mr. Daniels was about 65 years old when he proved up on the claim on Carmen Creek. He located and worked mining claims on Carmen Creek, and also on the west side of the Salmon River in the Queen of the Hills Mine area.

John's son, Albert, married Nellie Whittenburg in 1905. She was originally from Iowa, and grew up on a ranch on Carmen Creek. Albert and Nellie lived on the ranch and raised four children: Edgar, Dorothy,

Nellie Whittenburg & Albert E. Daniels on Wedding Day 1905

Stanley, and Gayle. Dorothy married Orville Worden in Missoula, Montana and they made their home there. Gayle married E.A. "Bus" Boam, and they lived for many years on a ranch in Horse Prairie. They had one daughter, Margaret Vanover, who now lives in Idaho Falls.

Stanley married Edgarita Crews in 1933. They had three sons, Gordon, Larry, and Jon. Gordon married Evalyn Stricklan. They have one daughter, Susan who now lives in California. Larry married Nancy Criddle, and they have two sons, Rex and Chris, who live in this area. Jon passed away in 1989.

Nellie and Edgar Daniels leased, and later owned, a ranch on Fourth of July Creek for several years before moving to Montana where they purchased another ranch.

In 1944, Stanley and Edgarita bought the Carmen Creek ranch from Albert. Albert lived on at the ranch until his death in 1954. One of Albert's brothers, William Daniels, ranched on Haynes Creek for a number of years until his death in 1924. He died as the result of a shooting incident.

Edgarita Daniels passed away in 1963, and Stanley continues to live on the ranch on Carmen Creek.

—Gordon Daniels

W. Seth and Jessie G. Daniels

William Seth Daniels was born May 7,1886 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania the oldest child to Henry and Annie Lukin Daniels. He had two sisters, Alma and Helen. When he was seven years old the family moved to Swarthmore, Pennsylvania where his father operated a book bindery business. His father passed away when he was sixteen years of age.

Seth received his schooling at Swarthmore, entered college and graduated in 1907 with a Civil Engineering Degree. He later returned and obtained his Masters Degree.

He followed his occupation in the area until 1910, when he came west to visit a cousin in Spokane, Washington while there a job offer came up with a survey crew surveying a location for a railroad from Salmon, Idaho to Riggans. He accepted the offer and that summer was spent living in boats on the Salmon River. The project was later abandoned. While working on the survey he met Jessie Gautier, daughter of Theodore and Virginia Reed Gautier. The young couple were married June 17, 1912 in Salmon, Idaho. Immediately following the marriage they moved to Paisley, Oregon where Seth had employment. He was to make the preliminary studies for an irrigation project to be built. The project was to furnish water for orchards that were to be planted. However, after two years the project was abandoned and the family returned to Salmon.

Jesse and Seth Daniels

During their time in Paisley, they were blessed with a daughter, Dorothy Mary born December 13, 1913.

Seth followed engineering in and around the Salmon area until 1917, when they purchased a three hundred twenty acre ranch south of town from Mr. Miller, presently Sunset Heights. Here they engaged in diversified farming. In the Spring of 1920, an Alladin home was constructed, and on September 20, 1920 a son, Robert Henry joined the family. Dorothy, almost seven years old at the time, was thrilled to have a baby brother.

Seth and Jessie enjoyed going to Grange meetings and attended Pamona and State Grange when possible. They were also members of the Masonic Lodge and Eastern Star.

Dorothy graduated from high school in May of 1933 and married Lanty Heffner November 16, 1933. They had three children, Patsy, Danny, and Lana.

In 1945 Seth leased the ranch for the summer and purchased eighty acres on South St. Charles Street from Will Vreeland and moved to this property.

On November 1, 1945 their son Bob returned from overseas duty with the Army and took care of the old ranch that winter. On June 17, 1946 his parents thirty-fourth wedding anniversary, Bob married Eletha Sharon Coates. The newlyweds moved to the old ranch and farmed in partnership with Seth and Jessie. In 1948 Bob and Eletha purchased the ranch and their four children Robert, Bill, Rick, and Deva were all born while living on the ranch.

In 1956 Seth and Jessie sold their ranch on St. Charles Street and moved to town where they purchased a home on Terrace Street.

Seth passed away November 25, 1964 at age 78. Jessie continued to live in their home until she passed away on December 2, 1985, just a week after her nintey-seventh birthday.

—Eletha Daniels

Amasa Alonzo and Henrietta Ellingford Davidson

My father, Amasa Alonzo, was the son of Amasa and Annie Elizabeth Hansen Davidson. He was born in Fairview, Utah, September 6, 1890. He was their oldest son and had six brothers and three sisters. He received his schooling in Utah. He attended the Agricultural College in Logan and received his teaching certificate.

On the third of May 1909 the family moved to Fort Bridger, Wyoming, coming by train through Carter, Wyoming. They brought all their household goods as well as machinery and animals.

As Dad was coming home from college at Christmas time he happened to notice my mother at the Ogden Depot. He was quite impressed with her.

Later when he was visiting at home, some of his relative told him that he must meet the new school marm who was teaching at Melbourne that year. When he was introduced to her he couldn't even hear the introductions because he was so excited, here was that girl whom he had met in Ogden.

Dad and mother became engaged in November 1911, and dad got a job teaching in Ham's Fork in the middle of the school year. He was paid $55.00 per month. They were married in Malad, Idaho on June 4, 1912. Mom had twelve brothers and sisters.

As a child she often read to her mother for hours as grandma had had no schooling. As she loved books so well, she also decide to become a school teacher, and was trained at the Brigham Young Academy. It was during her year at Melbourne that she met dad.

They had four sons: Arlin, Arthur, Howard and Raymond. They had five daughters: Edna, Jessie, Annie, Iona and Hazel.

Dad and mom moved frequently during their married life, as dad followed the teaching profession and generally only stayed at the same school for two years. Mother often used to say that she wished she could plant some flowers and stay long enough to see them bloom.

Later dad studied and became an electrician. They moved to Salmon, Idaho with their family in July 1937. They only stayed here a few short years and left here in 1942. Dad figured he could find more and better work back in Utah as it was war time and Geneva Steel was needing help.

Amasa A. Davidson and Henrietta E. Davidson

They were both active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-DaySaints. Mom was especially interested in genealogy and was working on it when she suffered a cerebral hemorrhage and died a few hours later on January 17, 1949.

Dad lived until June 7, 1975. They were both buried in Sandy, Utah. Although their residence in Salmon was short, they always loved this country. Mom wasn't able to return to Salmon very often because of the war but dad made frequent trips here following the loss of my mother.

—Edna Chipman

Francis and Lydia Tissington Dawson

Francis Etherton Dawson and Lydia Tissington were married in 1903 in Oklahoma. Sometime between 1905-1908, they loaded their two children, Ruby, who was born July 24, 1904, and John Edward, who was born December 13, 1905, and his mother Jane Dawson, into a covered wagon with all their belongings and came to Salmon, Idaho. They bought a place on the old back road near Baker. Later they traded in for a place on Withington Creek which was nearby. He later bought a place at Leadore, Idaho (now the Darrell Nef ranch). For awhile Francis milked quite a large herd of cows.

Besides the two children who were born in Oklahoma, seven more children were born into the family. Katherine Dawson born May 30, 1908, Samuel Victor Dawson born February 19, 1910, Joseph Daniel Dawson born March 31, 1912, Albert Lee Dawson born May 8, 1914, Dexter Jewell Dawson born December 25, 1916, Joyce Delight Dawson born March 22, 1919 and William Francis Dawson born August 15, 1924. All seven of these children were born in the Baker area.

In September 1931, the family was quarantined with Typhoid fever. Samuel and Joseph became very ill and died. Dexter was also very ill but survived.

The Dawson family are remembered by neighbors as being good honest neighbors who were always ready to help when you needed them. Eunice Hartvigson, related how Francis came and sat all night with their "Uncle Pete" the night he died. People remembered them as a fun loving group who enjoyed life.

After daughter, Dexter married Floyd Nilsson in 1934, Floyd helped with the ranch work in Leadore. Francis and Lydia moved back to Baker and spent the winters in Salmon.

Lydia died while visiting her daughter Joyce in Pocatello, Idaho. She was brought to Salmon for burial. Francis also died while living with his daughter Joyce, on December 31, 1954. He too was buried in Salmon, Idaho.

—Audrey Jensen

FRONT: Out of photo Joseph, William, Dexter, and Joyce Dawson. BACK: Lydia, John, Kate, Sam, Ruby, and Albert Dawson.

Jane Etherton Dawson

Jane was born in either Illinois or Missouri. She had a son named Francis Etherton Dawson. Later in life she married James Hibbs. Her son, Francis was born June 12, 1876, in Lebanan, Missouri.

Sometime after 1905, Francis and his wife, Lydia Leona Tissington, came to Salmon, Idaho with all their belongings in a covered wagon. Jane came with them. For reasons, unknown, Mr. Hibbs did not come.

Jane Etherton Dawson and son Francis Etherton Dawson.

Francis was an only child and always took care of his mother. In her later years she went blind, but some of the family arranged to stay with her so she wouldn't be left alone.

A great grand-daughter, Jacqueline Nilsson Matson, remembers her as a remarkable storyteller, one of the best she ever knew.

—Audrey Jensen

Hazel Dean

The year was 1887, the middle of August, the sixteenth to be exact, when Mabel Ann was born to Daniel D. and Annie Wade at Fort Lemhi, Idaho. This was at the old Kirkham Ranch on the Lemhi River where Dan had homesteaded when he first arrived in the Lemhi Valley.

For reasons unknown the family journeyed to Ogden, Utah and the children received their schooling there.

Meanwhile in Pleasant View, Utah Daniel E. Barnett first saw the light of day on September 4, 1878, a son of Lorenzo and Mary Ellen Barnett. By 1884 the family migrated to Lemhi County in Idaho territory and homesteaded a ranch on the Lemhi River. After several years they returned to Utah, namely Ogden.

And it was at Ogden on September 6, 1906 that Daniel E. Barnett married Mabel Ann Wade, and they journeyed back to the Lemhi Valley where they set up housekeeping on Hayden Creek. In 1918 they moved to the small town of Tendoy, Idaho and there remained until 1948.

They gave up ranching on retirement, and moved into Salmon where Mabel died in 1959. Dan followed in 1962. Their living children were sons: Earl, Carrol, Alma and Charles, a son Edward died in infancy; and one daughter Hazel.

Hazel B. Barnett, born August 10, 1910 at Baker, Idaho, enjoyed her childhood on the Lemhi River. As an only girl her trill was in competing with her brothers in such things as pole races. She was a regular tomboy who loved anything to do with the great out-of-doors. She learned to camp, hunt, and fish, besides many other things such as dancing, reading, and knitting. But Hazel didn't always play. There were always chores to do, plus in the summers, during her teen years, she undertook the task of ranch cook. And years later, during World War II, she worked at the Bremerton Naval Yard in Bremerton, Washington, as exit interviewer, a job which entailed the paperwork on the people whose jobs were being terminated.

On her return to Lemhi County Hazel tried her hand at something entirely different. She trained as a Licensed Practical Nurse and worked for several years at the Steele Memorial Hospital before becoming office nurse for Dr. W. Blackadar, a position she held over eleven years. After her retirement she still worked part-time at the Casabello Estate.

Hazel married Ernest A. Woodman in 1931 and to this union two children were born. Margery Ann was born in Priest River, Idaho in 1931 and brother William Eugene came along in 1934 at Tendoy, Idaho. Later Hazel married John F. Gaver at Bremerton, Washington in 1944. After his death, and in 1973 she married Ralph W. Dean at Salmon, Idaho.

At the present time Hazel resides in the Bella Vista Apartments in Salmon, Idaho and faithfully visits her husband Ralph who suffered a stroke and is at the Salmon Valley Care Center. Her very good friend and supporter is her granddaughter Lt. Col. Launa Nardella who visits every chance she gets from her position in the Veterans Administration Hospital in Boise. Recently Launa returned from Germany where she had been stationed during Operation Desert Storm. Launa is the daughter of Margery Tindell who resides in Alaska, and Tony Nardella of Salmon. Margery has a son also. William is deceased but leaves two children and one adopted one.

—Julia Randolph

Ralph William Dean

Ralph William Dean was born about four miles south of Gibbonsville, Idaho on December 3, 1902 to Frank and Amellia (Mellie) Clinton Dean. He was greeted by his older sister Frances. The year was 1904 when the Dean's moved into the mining town of Gibbonsville. At this time the "gold boom" was still on and Ralph saw many changes and did many things. He recalled the huge flume, four foot square with planks on either side for the teams and wagons to cross over (this was 1906-'07), that was in the upper part of the town; he and Frances watched big-eyed, as the sparks flew over the whole town when the AD&M Mill burned in 1907; he knew where the little building that housed the old printing press was, and above that spot was where the first arrastra was built; he knew where the ice houses and the brewery ponds had been; and where Morgan Jones, an early day pioneer and one of the first cabin builders in the area, built his first cabin. He watched the route over to Wisdom, Montana up Dahlonega Creek grow from canyon and ridges, to a road with two or three turnouts, to present day good forest service road. And he watched World War I and World War II come and go and although he couldn't go himself he was always very supportive of his country. His brother Elmer served in the Army.

Ralph was a man of the soil. He liked and appreciated a good trim garden and gloried in the feel of the sod. He became a man of all trades and a hard worker so that he could keep a home, raise his family and work his garden! Therefore over the years he became proficient in mining, carpentry, and held positions for the forest service and the Atomic Energy Commission site at Arco, Idaho. And in between he lived to hunt and fish, and was a master at both.

Ralph married Georgene Terry. Born to them were: Dixie, Beverly, Bernice, Dexter, and a baby boy. Sorrow hit them when they lost the new born baby boy, then little Beverly died by a "dread disease" when she was about two, and teen age daughter Dexter died in a bus accident. Then Ralph lost his wife.

Ralph then married Erma Robertson who helped finish rearing Bernice (Bunny). Then Erma died.

Ralph then married Hazel Gaver who has been his friend and fishing partner until his health put a stop to traveling.

In Ralph's younger married years he purchased the old two-story Bennett Saloon at Gibbonsville and moved in a frame house to adjoin it. He and Georgene ran a store in the old building along with the post office and lived in the frame house. Sometimes the old building would almost rock with the dancing and music which came from the old dance hall upstairs.

Ralph Dean's last hunt.

Ralph sold his place at Gibbonsville and moved to the new home he built at North Fork, Idaho. There he retired, raised his garden, tended his orchard trees and a handful of sheep. He still made time for fishing and hunting and the last time he hunted he went up on Anderson Mountain with Earl Keating. This was when he was in his 80's and he again filled his heart and liver sack! The next year Ralph suffered a stroke. He now resides in the Salmon Valley Care Center. His wife Hazel lives in Salmon and faithfully visits him.

This poem is a tribute to Ralph Dean.

THE HUNTER

The old man slowly tied his boots,
His shirt was near ticked in,
His trusty rifle lay nearby,
(The young men wore a grin).

Their hunting clothes were new and trim,
Their rifles were unmarred
They shone of Hoppe's #9
(The old man's gun was scarred).

He took his time and chose with care,
From the meager hoard at hand,
Five shells and one old knife,
(The young men's hoard was grand).

They had knives with different grips,
They had grunts, and bugles too,
Scents with scents, and had No-scent,
(The old man's needs were few).

The long day passed, the hour grew late,
The sun had ceased its sphere,
The young men came, footsore, begrimed,
(The old man did not appear).

The hour was late, dark covered the land,
When the door burst open, and then . . .
Sturdy and strong, heart and liver in hand
(The old man had scored again!).

Penned by Julia Randolph October 19, 1989, a lifelong friend.

—*Julia Randolph*

DeCora or DeCoria

The Charles Vinton DeCora family came west from Steamboat Springs, Colorado by wagon train in the 1900's. They went to Murray, Utah for awhile but did not like it there so came to Soda Springs, Idaho, and on to Salmon. They lived where Ed Tolman now lives and the children Anna and Ben rode horses to Salmon to attend school.

Later they moved to Lemhi, Idaho on the Gittleson place but was known as the Crnkovich place years ago. Their father passed away in Butte Montana with pneumonia in October 1923.

Ben drove the mail stage from Salmon to Leesburg one winter and stayed with Jasper and Cecile Lyons and family then.

Anna married Arthur Barnett of Tendoy, Idaho and they had four children, Herbert (deceased), Mary Byrnes of Driggs, Idaho, Berna Mae Wadsworth of Portland, Oregon, Ethlyn Potter of Idanha, Oregon. They later divorced and Anna married D.R. Stevens. They had one daughter Donna Rae who lives in Afton, Wyoming.

Ben attended school at Lemhi, Idaho for awhile and worked on several ranches in the area including those of Maurice Wolfe of Lemhi, Henry Anderson, Charles Carlson, and Steve Mahaffey of Tendoy. He worked mostly with sheep. He herded sheep over towards Leesburg for several summers.

On November 26, 1930 Ben was married to Annie Marshall at her parents home on Bohannon Creek. They moved to Tendoy on April 1931, on the William Collins place later owned by Ray Pierce. They had three sons, C. Everett born December 9, 1931 and the twins Clarence John and Claude Eugene were born on April 1, 1933. They attended school at Tendoy through the eighth grade then went to Leadore to high school where they graduated.

Everett helped his father on the ranch while Clarence and Claude were in the Army for two years. Everett married Shirley Perschke of La Porte, Indiana on November 20, 1957 in Salmon.

Ben and Annie DeCora at their fiftieth wedding anniversary, with sons Everett, Claude, and Clarence DeCora.

Clarence married Fern Stroud of Leadore in Salmon on January 30, 1958. Claude married JoAnn Raymond of Leadore at her parent's home on July 17, 1959.

Everett and Shirley have one son Calvin Lee living in Salmon. Clarence and Fern have two daughters. Debbie Clover now living in Kuna, Idaho, and Tresa Page living in Salmon. Claude and JoAnn have two children Vickie Moulds living in Fisher, Minnesota, and Bart living in Grover, Wyoming.

Ben and Annie sold the ranch at Tendoy September 1976 and bought the George Hammon place in Mountain View Acres in which they still live. Ben has been in ill health for the past four years. He loved his animals sheep, cows, horses, and the outdoors.

Ben and Annie have five grandchildren and eleven great grandchildren. They celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary, put on by their children and families, on November 26, 1980 at the Legion Hall in Salmon.

—DeCora Family

Everett DeCora

C. Everett DeCora was born December 9, 1931 on Bohannon Creek near Salmon, Idaho. He was the first of three children of Charles Benjamin and Annie Marshall DeCora. Twin brothers Claude Eugene and Clarence John were born April 1, 1933 on Bohannon Creek.

Everett spent his youth in the Tendoy area, attending Tendoy school for eight years and graduated from Leadore High School in 1950.

After graduation he worked at various ranches and in 1953 leased a ranch in the Hayden Creek Basin.

In 1957 Everett and his father purchased the Clarence Pyeatt ranch at Tendoy. On November 20, 1957 Everett married Shirley Ann Perschke from LaPorte, Indiana. Shirley's parents were Wallace and Marjorie Dettman Perschke. A brother Thomas Lee Perschke and sisters Shelby Jean Fultz and Sharon June Hootman.

After marriage Everett and Shirley lived on the Pyeatt ranch. A son, Calvin Lee was born October 8, 1958.

Everett served on many boards, Lemhi County Farmers Home Administration, Soil Conservation District, Salmon River Grange Credit Union, Lemhi County Wool Pool, Idaho Wool Growers Pacific North West Marketing, Back Country Horsemen of America, Lemhi County Fair Board, serving as chairman for six years.

In 1968 Everett and Shirley became 4-H Leaders in the Tendoy area for twelve years. Everett sheared 4-H lambs for many years and also sheared many of the sheep and graded and shipped lambs in Lemhi County.

From 1973-1977 Everett was advisor for Leadore High School Rodeo Club. Everett served as Exalted Ruler of Salmon Elks Lodge in 1988-1989. In 1965 Shirley worked at the Tendoy Store and in 1968 became Postmaster Relief at the Tendoy Post Office. She transferred to the Salmon Post Office July 1983 and became a mail carrier.

In 1966 Everett and Shirley purchased his parents share of the ranch. They sold the ranch in 1979 and moved to a smaller ranch close to Salmon. Everett and Shirley enjoyed horseback riding and attended the Chief Joseph Trail Ride for several years. They were also members of the Salmon River Back Country Horsemen, Everett being president for several years.

FRONT ROW: Everett and Shirley BACK ROW: Ben, Annie, Claude, and Clarence DeCora

Calvin has a daughter Sammie Lee DeCora born May 28, 1980. Calvin married Andrea Skinner Summers, July 17, 1990 at the Skinner ranch at Baker, Idaho. A son, Wacy Joe was born February 15, 1991, joining sisters Brittney and Mikenna Summers.

Everett died November 21, 1989 at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, Idaho.

—Shirley A. DeCora

Everett DeCora
Joel McNee Photo

Demick Family

In 1903 Steve Demick left his homeland, Glina, Yugoslavia to seek the riches of America. At first he was discouraged because the only work he could find was in the coal mines.

He returned to Yugoslavia in 1908 and married his wife, Jenny Ostovich. In 1910 he returned to America, leaving his wife and two sons. He settled in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania where he was employed in the steel mills until he could get a job on the railroad, which brought him to Salmon.

He worked on the Mullan dredge line cutting cord wood. In 1911 he was joined by his brother Vasil. Together they bought a small ranch six miles up the Lemhi. They tried to raise potatoes, but because of the poor soil it was difficult to tell the spud from the mud.

In 1924 they bought the Fred Viel ranch two miles south of Salmon, where they continued to raise potatoes. They raised Burbank potatoes for several years until a potato disease wiped out their crop. They switched to Russets. Their trademark "Demick Bros. No 1 Potatoes" was not only well known in Lemhi County but in the large potato markets in the east.

In 1924 Jenny and their son, Nick came to America. Vasil retired in 1943, sold his share of the partnership to Steve and moved to town. Nick then joined his father in the partnership.

Two sons, Eli and Robert also helped on the ranch until a farming accident left Eli paralyzed and an airplane crash claimed Robert. In the meantime, Nick returned to Yugoslavia and married Dragica (Caroline) Podunovic in 1937. She joined Nick in Salmon in 1938.

They had four children, Duke, Richard, Louie, and JoAnn.

Louie joined his father as partner after the death of Steve. During this time the ranch was nominated "Number One Productive Ranch" in the valley for its abundant hay and grain crops. In 1978 they sold the ranch.

Nick enjoyed retirement until his death. Louie was elected Lemhi county commissioner a position he held for twelve years. Duke Demick married Karen Richardson and they have two children, Marleen and Michael Demick. He is a veterinarian. Richard is a school teacher in Kent, Washington.

Louie married Marlene Bailey and had two children Steven and Kenneth and two stepchildren, Russell and Tammy.

JoAnn lives in Salmon and owns and operates a beauty shop.

Louie and Marlene's son, Steve, at the age of fourteen began a greenhouse and a nursery business, SD's Greenthumb Nursery, continuing the finer points of a family tradition.

—Demick family

Vasil Demick

Our father, Vasil, was born in Glina, Yugoslavia, February 14, 1885. Dad and his brother, Steve, heard of the wonders of "Amerika" through letters from other immigrants, or those who had returned to their native country. They all shared the belief that life in America would be better, so in 1903, dad and his brother Steve, arrived and settled in Clairton, Pennsylvania. Fortunately, both found work in the steel mills.

It was there he met my mother, Anna Kromer. She was born in Ogulin, Yugoslavia, April 30, 1893.

She and her father and brother, Joe, also arrived in Clairton, Pennsylvania in 1910. In 1911, Dad and mother decided to go out west to Salmon, Idaho. They had received word that the scenery was similar to Yugoslavia, particularly the mountains. They were not disappointed.

Dad and uncle Steve held numerous jobs. They worked cutting cord wood for the Moose Creek dredging outfit and in mining operations at Gilmore, Idaho. They also worked for the city water works, at what capacity is unknown.

In 1913, Dad and Uncle Steve purchased a seventy-five acre farm east of Salmon on highway 28. They began to raise potatoes, cattle, hay and grain. In 1924, they sold the "little ranch", as they called it, and bought the two hundred thirty acre ranch two and a half miles south on highway 93 from Fred Viel. They continued to raise hay, grain, cattle, and potatoes. In due time the potatoes became their trademark "Demick, Bros., No. 1 Russets." Not only were they known in Lemhi County, but also in large potato markets back East.

In 1943, Dad sold his half interest to Uncle Steve and moved to town to retire, or so he thought. The property he bought consisted of two city blocks. The property was subdivided into a residential housing complex. This subdivision is known as the "Demick Addition." Also, a street in that area was named in his honor. Dad passed away in June 1968 and mother in July 1976.

They raised four sons and nine daughters. Two of the boys, George and Steve, served in the Army during World War II in the South Pacific. They earned many campaign medals. They both lived in California. George passed away in October of 1980.

Rose married Jack Becker, also a native of Salmon. They operated the Owl Club, one of the oldest bars in Salmon. They also had an outfitting guide business operating out of the Indian Creek Guest Ranch. They have one son, Jerry. Rose passed away March 16, 1986.

Sophie married Oriel Weaver and lived in Anacortes, Washington. They owned and operated restaurants and cocktail lounges. She has since moved to Salmon to make her home following the death of her husband in 1988.

Mary married Ray Gomez, a native of California. They run a moderate sized cattle operation in California. They have one son, Russell.

Helen married Gilmore Denny, a native of Salmon, where they still reside. They own, and operate an apartment and mobile home park complex. Gilmore retired from the barber profession and Helen retired from the forest service.

Eva married Edward Anderson, a native of Coeur d' Alene, Idaho. They owned a jewelry store and lived in Spokane, Washington. They have two girls, Kristine and Shelley. Eva continued living in Spokane following the death of her husband in 1976. She has since retired from the position of clerk in the Department of Vital Statistics.

Joe married Ardelle Bennett, a Salmonite, and they live in Salmon. Joe was employed as heavy equipment operator at Calera Mining Company, at Cobalt, Idaho before its closure. He continued to work in the same capacity for Kelly Logging until he retired. They have one child, Julie.

Anne married Sam Thoen, a native of Iowa. They live in Spokane, Washington, and before their retirement owned a T-V publishing company. Anne also taught one year of school at Gilmore, Idaho. She had seven students, all boys and each one in a different grade category.

Elizabeth married Don Pendleton. They moved to several states before settling in Richfield, Utah, where Don has recently retired from the Bureau of Land Management, as District Manager. Elizabeth was employed a short time for the Forest Service in the business management section in Salmon. They have two children, Michael and Peggy.

William served as a Corporal in the Korean conflict and was stationed in Germany. He and his wife, Colleen Hinchey, a native of Salmon, and their two

Vasil and Anna Demick

sons, Mark and Robert live in Yakima, Washington. All four have pursued teaching careers.

Donna married Herb Godfrey, a native of Tendoy, Idaho and they live in Salmon. She is an employee of the city as Deputy Clerk and Herb works for the U.S. Forest Service. They have three children, Brent, Gary, and Brenda.

Barbara married Brad Thurman, a native of Gibbonsville, Idaho. Before moving to Canon City, Colorado, both were employed by the Calera Mining Company at Cobalt, Idaho. After its closure, they continued to follow mining careers at Gas Hills, Wyoming, and then Canon City, as Production Superintendent at the Uranium Mining Corporation. They had three children, Kelly, Kurt and Kent. Kurt passed away November 1985.

—Helen Denny
—Sophie Weaver

A 1924 fishing trip near Tendoy, Idaho. The girls in the photo are Frances Dempsey and Ina Barber. Floyd R. Barber, Superintendent of Schools 1923-24, took the snapshot.

Dempsy

Peter Joseph Dempsy first saw the Lemhi Valley in 1904 when he was assigned to finding a route for Union Pacific's railroad. He was so enthusiastic about the area's possibilities for quality living that he resigned his job and put his roots down in the Salmon City town. He set up the Lemhi Title & Abstract company; became a realtor; and held the agency for Hartford Fire Insurance Company of Hartford, Connecticut.

In 1906, his wife Martha May Boyd Dempsey, and two-year old son, Paul, moved from Boise, Idaho, arriving by stagecoach out of Red Rock, Montana. Paul remembered that he sat on his mother's lap during the stagecoach ride.

The Dempseys lived in a small frame house on Main street that served as home and office, this building now houses Dee Keirnes' barbershop.

In 1909, the Dempseys built a house on the bar. It was a shingled building set on a river-rock foundation. This house at 400 Fulton street is now the parsonage for the Four-Square Church next door. Mr. Dempsey selected the home site for its excellent view of the mountains. He was an ardent fisherman and hunter and loved the outdoors. Frances Louise Dempsey was born in 1909 and the family moved into the new house on the bar in December of 1909.

The Dempsey house built in 1909, photo taken in 1923. The house has belonged to the Four-Square Church since 1985.

Peter Joseph Dempsey died in 1923. Mrs. Dempsey remarried in 1937 to William S. Eakle. Mr. Eakle passed away in 1959. Mrs. Eakle is buried in the Salmon cemetery, where her mother Florence Talbot Boyd, is buried, Paul F. Dempsey is buried in the Salmon cemetery. Mr. Eakle is buried in the Salmon cemetery. Paul's grandson, Peter Dempsey Noffsinger, is buried in the Salmon cemetery.

Paul F. Dempsey married Mildred Shively in 1930. Frances Louise Dempsey married Herschell S. Lamb in 1935. Paul and Mildred returned to Salmon in 1964 and both taught in the Salmon school. Paul retired in 1967 and Mildred retired in 1970. Paul died in 1973. Frances Dempsey Lamb lives in Wendell, Idaho. Her husband died in 1985. The two daughters of Paul and Mildred Dempsey reside in Boise, Idaho and Oxford, Ohio. The son and daughter of Herschell and Frances Lamb reside in Panama Canal Zone and Jerome, Idaho. In Peter Joseph Dempsey's work, he traveled over Lemhi County, and took time out to hunt, fish, and collect gem and mineral specimens. He was a frequent houseguest of the Dean family near Northfork, and the Achords whose ranch was at the base of the grade to Lost Trail Pass. When the Achords needed to go to Salmon by team, they were houseguest of the Dempseys.

One of the Dempsey traditions was to invite O.E. Kirkpatrick and Charlie Schultz to Christmas dinner. Mr. Kirkpatrick always brought a gold nugget for each of the Dempsey children.

When Mrs. P.J. Dempsey was Worthy Matron of Hugh Duncan Chapter #2, O.E. Kirkpatrick was the Worthy Patron. He resided in Leesburg and would travel to Salmon in the winter months on snowshoe. He missed one meeting, this was in 1916.

Paul F. Dempsey wanted to spend his retirement years in the part of Idaho he loved and that is why he returned to Salmon in 1964, Due to his failing health, his fishing and hunting hobbies were laid aside, but he was always grateful that he could live out his life in his beloved Salmon country and in the house his father built.

—Mildred Dempsey

Joseph Gaylord and Lois Edwards Denny

> "The sounds of the world are left outside
> As strife and trouble are gone.
> The peace of the valley is left unmarred
> As outside the fight goes on."
>
> from *Our Valley*
> by Joseph G. Denny

Joe Denny, born December 12, 1910 in Camas Meadows, Idaho, was "a man to match the mountains". He was handsome, lean, gentle and thoughtful, silent for the most part . . . when he did speak there was no doubt as to his meaning, with a dry wit.

His schooling, ending in high school, was far from stellar. He was a keen observer of the ways of nature and the skills of man. He was an instinctive environmentalist, believing the intrusion of man should enhance Nature first and man second.

Joe was never bored or boring and was never without a well-mannered, hardworking dog at his heel. He could spin a yarn, play harmonica, cut and polish rocks, make intricately designed jewelry, sketch, write poetry, carve scenes in slabs of wood, carve Forest Service signs and make the wooded Smokey the Bear sign that stood sign that stood on Salmon's Main street with a hand pointing to the level of fire danger, ranch, build trail and bridges in the back country, design and make pack-boxes for mules, invent markers for forest helipads, teach an urban college kid how to man a look-out . . . and survive, drop a game animal (always prime meat) with a head or neck shot and teach a fouryear old to fish. In teaching a youngster to fish, Joe showed ONCE how to rig the pole, bait the hook, land the fish and to clean it. Following each step, Joe retired to nearby shade and napped . . . but with one eye open.

For several years he worked on the Brenner Ranch in Horse Prairie. He spent two summers and a winter in the Middle Fork with his saddle horse, a pack horse, his ever-present dog and a string of traps. After four years mining in Ruby Valley, Montana, he married Lois Edwards, granddaughter of Leesburg pioneer E.S. Edwards, who was teaching in Sula. In 1942 they took over operation of one of her father's ranches on the Salmon River. They later purchased and ran the Schultz ranch up the Salmon River. In 1951, Joe joined the Salmon Forest, retiring in 1971. For eleven years he was alternate ranger at the Indianola Ranger Station and for nine years was the fire dispatcher for the Salmon District. During his tenure as dispatcher, there were several large fires, among them Corn Creek, Sage Creek, Brushy Gulch and Shell Creek. Frequently, with John Lippott piloting the time plane, Joe was "bird dogging" (directing, by radio, where the bentonite bombers should make their drops or where the ground crews should move). He was referred to as the "Red Baron". While Joe was flying, Biff, his black lab, was in charge of the Forest office.

Lois Edwards was born in Salmon, April 17, 1906, youngest of Eddie Junior and Maude's children. Schooled in Salmon and Missoula, she graduated from Montana Normal in 1927. She taught in one-room schools in Lake and Powell Counties, Montana. She later wrote, "the isolation, the beauty of the mountains and the challenge of teaching children of Finnish, Norwegian and Swedish backgrounds, whose parents understood little or no English, were a wonderful experience." She did not teach for six years when in 1942 she took over the Baker School. In 1945 she joined the Salmon District, retiring in 1972. She received a Bachelor's Degree from the University of Montana.

Although they had no children, they had concern for children-in-need. Joe died February 28, 1972 and Lois died December 31, 1990. Their estate was given to the Salmon School District Foundation with the stipulation it is to be used for medical purposes for those youngsters who can not be aided by parents or agencies. Lois often recalled that, during her second year of teaching, there was a first grader

Joe Denny & Lois Denny

who had outgrown his glass eye. The eye fell into the firebox of the cook stove. There was no money to be had anywhere and she never knew how long it was before the eye was replaced. In a small way, with their estate, "the peace of the valley is left unmarred."

—Jo Whitcomb

C.C. Dickerson served as Principal for several years before, his one year as Superintendent in 1943.

Charles C. Dickerson Family

Charles C. and Lydia Dickerson came to Salmon, where he would teach, in the mid 1930's. They were a warm and friendly family, very much interested in people.

Mr. Dickerson had been a chemist in Gary, Indiana, which made his chemistry classes especially applicable, practical and interesting. He was genuinely interested in each of his students, so much so that disciplining them was a little hard for him. The students respected and liked him, which minimized that problem.

Charles played the piano by ear extremely well, so social gatherings were warmly enjoyed as he played for songfests. Lydia had a very nice voice, but was somewhat shy and needed some encouragement to solo. She enjoyed painting, especially outdoor scenes. They were active members of the Presbyterian Church. Their friends were numerous, and they were active in several groups.

Charles was especially interested in history, perhaps because he was a descendant of Governor William Bradford of Plymouth Colony in Massachusetts.

The Dickerson's adopted a daughter, Alice, who was the light of their lives - a sweet, pretty little blonde girl. When she was five, she went to play at a neighbor's one day. Dark clouds on the mountains indicated the first storm of the summer was brewing. She phoned her mother to see if she should come home. Lydia told her yes, because it might rain before long. As Alice ran across the neighbor's lawn, the first lightning bolt of the year struck a tree under which she ran, and Alice fell. Dr. Mulder was called and literally ran to his car. An ashen doctor returned to his office to say she had died instantly, he was sure, and not a mark was on her, but her shoelaces were burned from her shoes. Naturally her parents were devastated, and the town grieved with them. Not long after that, they moved away.

Not many years later, Charles Dickerson developed cancer and underwent much expensive treatment. Some of his former students contacted every former student they could contact, suggesting financial help for them. The committee reported the response was overwhelming.

This writer, on a trip from California to Boise, where the Dickersons by then lived, visited them shortly before he died. He was very evidently in pain and nearing his death, yet he was eager to talk about his Salmon students. The ones he talked about were those active, somewhat full of pranks, ones some teachers would have felt were difficult to handle. Not one word of criticism did he utter; rather, for each he discussed their positive attributes, and the potential he had seen in each

1937 Freshman class—Salmon Brooklyn High, Mr. Dickerson in the third row in middle.

student. The true interest and real caring for others which had always been the essence of Charles Dickerson was there to the last.

He died soon afterwards. Lydia moved closer to her family. Others in Salmon probably heard from her, but I lived away and lost track of this lovely lady.

—*Willa Smith Chaffee*

Dillingham-Niemann

My father, Milton Andrew Dillingham, was born in Gibson City, Illinois. There he met my mother, Gladys Nell Ferguson. They were married in Salt Lake City in 1912.

Mother was born in North Dakota January 16, 1894. In 1896 Grandmother Ferguson died and grandfather, with his four children, moved to Mackay. Mother while still small, was taken to Salmon to live with her Grandmother Bullock. Mother attended school in Salmon and then moved back to Mackay.

After mother and dad married, they moved to Leadore, where dad had *The Leadore Standard.* While there, my brother Harry Dale, was born on April 13, 1914. Later that year, I assume The Standard folded, and they went to Arco where dad worked at *The Arco Advertiser* for a short time before going to Challis in the summer of 1915, where he bought *The Challis Messenger*. I, Bonnie Jean, was born there on May 26, 1918. Mother and Dad divorced in 1920.

Dad later married Mary Letitia Woodson, school teacher in Challis. Mother Mary was an aunt of Walter Jensen, and also related to the Hamiltons of the Pahsimeroi Valley. My brother, John Milton, "J.M.", was born in September 21, I believe in 1926. I remember my father as having a beautiful voice and singing at various functions. In 1928 my dad sold *The Messenger* and moved to California.

After the divorce, my mother moved to Salmon, where she later married Arthur Ernest "Dewey" Niemann.

Dewey was the son of Frederick W. "Little" Niemann and wife, formerly Ella Boyle, of the Boyles for whom Boyle Creek was named and is now called Tower Creek—another bit on Salmon history changed! The "Little" Niemanns, so called to differentiate from the "big" Niemans of Big Flat, owned the dairy for many years, first located on the "Bar." Then Dewey and his parents bought the Lon Myers ranch, about 1929. My folks lived on the ranch, which Dewey ran, presently owned by Clee Stokes. The dairy was located at the end of Terrace Street, where the Robert Cramers live. This house has been registered in "The National Historical Register" for many, many years, and for which a certificate has been presented—all due to the Cramers efforts. The property where the dairy was located, included all the land from the Lemhi River to Terrace Street and from North Saint Charles to the Salmon River.

My mother, Gladys, died in 1936 in Salmon at 42 years. My father, Milt, died in Nampa in 1937, age 52, my brother Harry in Blackfoot in 1963 at 49.

My brother, J.M. and wife Elizabeth live in Spokane, Washington. Elizabeth was the daughter of Dick and Rose Shoup of Salmon.

I married Alvin Bates Withington, January 19, 1937. Alvin was a grandson of the pioneer family, L.P. Withington, for whom Withington Creek is named. Alvin died on October 6, 1973 at 57 years.

—*Bonnie Withington Gray*

Benhard Karlson Dillon

This is the life of my father (Slippery) B.K. Dillon. I am telling this account of my father as close as I can remember of him relating the stories of his life to me and also included are the events that I actually remember.

My father Benhard Karlson Dillon was born in Trondhiem, Norway, April 22, 1886, one of five children. His father was a fisherman and both he and Ben's brother drowned while fishing off the coast of Norway. His mother Guthre, ran the little farm in Norway until she died at the time Norway was invaded by the Germans in World War II.

By the time that Ben was sixteen he had been a cabin boy on three voyages to the United States. He was a stowaway his first voyage and he stayed in the United States of America on his last voyage.

From New York he made his way west. In Oklahoma he had an Uncle that he stayed with and took up butchering and shearing sheep. Some place along the way he took to wrestling. He wrestled all of the carnival strong men and this is where he got the nick name of Slippery. He said that he oiled himself in olive oil and it made him hard to hold on to.

From Oklahoma he came west to Montana settling in Hamilton, Ravalli County. An early Missoula newspaper reported that he wrestled Frank Gotch on a handicap wager. Gotch agreed to throw Dillon twice in fifteen minutes or forfeit $250.00. Dillon was easy enough and the champion toyed with him for a while but the man from the Bitteroots was badly out-weighed but showed himself game enough.

Ben married Fannie May Rennaker June 7, 1910. He then came to Salmon, Idaho for good. He had four daughters and one son, Mary Elizabeth, Bonita Jane, Gertrude Olina, Delores Christina and the son

Roscoe Charles who proceeded him in death at the age of seven.

He provided for his family by working in the timber, shearing sheep, and also in various mines that were operating in the surrounding country. He employed a shearing crew of twenty to thirty men that would travel from California to Wyoming. He sheared for Emma Yearian, the Sheep Queen of Idaho, the Swager Brothers at Goldberg, Idaho, D.B. Drake of Challis, Idaho, the McFarlands, Mahaffeys, Demicks, and many more.

The family lived in several locations about Salmon but finally settled on a homestead on River Street. He was a close neighbor to Captain Guleke and helped the Captain make his scows to run the Salmon River. Ben made fourteen trips with Guleke down the river.

Captain Guleke and B.K. "Slippery" Dillon.

Ben had a love for horses and he owned several good ones. He raced against some of the old timers both here in Salmon and in Montana. Some of his horses were Springtime, Gangway, Buck Brush, Disaster, and Portagamein.

He also trained Polo and other race horses for George Oliver and Fred Snook Senior.

He was also an avid sportsman. During his later years he spent many hours fishing for the illusive Steelhead on the "River of No Return," one of his great loves.

Early in 1962 he suffered a stroke from which he never recovered and he passed away in September 1962 and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery overlooking his beloved Salmon Valley.

—Gertrude Dillon Ankrum

Bat Doody

Bat Doody, the subject of this story, was born in Ireland about the year 1830 and emigrated to the United States of America when he was twenty years of age. He first made his home in the state of Massachusetts. Soon after the discovery of placer gold in California, he left Massachusetts for the New El Dorado, making the journey by ship, by way of Cape Horn, South America.

When he arrived at San Francisco he found the greatest gold excitement ever known and at once went to the gold diggins. He did his first placer mining at a town called Smartsville, and also worked at other gold camps. He is said to have gone from California to the rich gold placers of Idaho City in the Boise Basin and there he joined the gold rush to Leesburg, arriving at that camp during the early Spring of 1867, at a time when the mountain streams were all at flood tide, necessitating fording and rafting to cross the high waters.

Mr. Doody spent fourteen years placer mining around Leesburg and on Moose Creek. His mining partner was James Cockran. During the year 1877 he left Leesburg and went to Bonanaza, Custer County, where he prospected and worked in the rich lode mines—that new county being named in honor of General George Custer, the hero of the Battle of the Little Big Horn River.

During the year 1884 Mr. Doody returned to Lemhi County where he and his nephew Jerry Doody, engaged in raising horses on Iron Creek, on the Wilkes Smith Ranch, which they purchased and where they were very successful for many years. During the year 1907, Mr. Bat Doody took a journey to Ireland, the land of his birth, where he was when he passed from the scenes of this world's activities and was buried near the place where he had spent his boyhood days.

Bat Doody, owing to his genial, kindly, sympathetic ways, was a great favorite with the ladies who knew him, but he never married. He was held in high esteem by his business associates, his friends and his neighbors, and this world is the better for his having lived in it.

Taken from O.E. Kirkpatrick's *Leesburg Pioneers*

A. Jinger ❧ ❧ ❧
Tonsorial Parlors
Main Street,
Salmon, ✠ ✠ ✠ Idaho.

Ikey and Elaine Ward Twins of Neph and Zula Ward.

Antone and Elaine Ward Drnjevic

Antone J. Drnjevic was the son of Antone Drnjevic Sr. and Katherine Cernich Drnjevic. He attended Four Mile school and went through the eighth grade. Tony loved horses.

Tony served in World War II in France and Germany. He was in six campaigns and had six Foreign Service bars. He entered the service August 21, 1942. Tony was a mortar gunner and was wounded December 26, 1944 after being in battles in Normandy, Rhineland, and Northern France. He was decorated also with medals for his service in Africa and the Middle East. He was given the purple heart. Tony was discharged on July 25, 1945.

Antone J. Drnjevic and Zula Elaine Ward were married in Hamilton, Montana March 18, 1946. Elaine was the daughter of Neph and Zula Ward. After their marriage, Tony and Elaine lived in Gibbonsville about six months. They then moved to the State House where Tony worked for the Idaho State Highway Department. The State House and shop were located seven miles north of Gibbonsville at State Creek.

Tony and Elaine lived there for about ten years. Domestic water had to be hauled from Trapper Gulch near Twin Creeks. Gas lanterns were used for light until a power plant was installed.

Tony and Elaine had five children: Antone J. born October 4, 1946, Franklin Neph born August 26, 1947, Anita Dawn born September 30, 1948, and Rebecca Kim born January 20, 1955 all were born while they lived at State Creek, and Roderick Dean born October 31, 1956 who was born after they moved to Gibbonsville.

Elaine had to drive Lynn and Anita to Gibbonsville for school. In 1956, the family moved to Gibbonsville. Tony worked for Livingston Lumber and the U.S. Forest Service during this time. He also worked at the Ima Mine in Patterson and the Blackbird Mine in Cobalt.

Elaine drove the school bus from Gibbonsville to Salmon and cooked in the Hot Lunch program for the Salmon School District for thirteen years.

In 1977, Tony and Elaine moved to Salmon where they built. Two years later they bought and developed land on Sal Mountain subdivision, where they subsequently retired. Tony passed away in January 1991 and was buried in the Gibbonsville Cemetery.

—Zula Elaine Ward Drnjevic

Elaine Drnjevic with Don Claire Ward

Antone J. Drnjevic

Antone J. Drnjevic emigrated from Mrksoplja, Yugoslavia in about 1918. He came first to pave the way and to get started in a business before his family came over. He wanted to be able to support them here in this new country.

Matt Drnjevic came to America in 1919 with his mother and two brothers. His father was already settled in the Lemhi Valley where he set up a business as a blacksmith just west of where Lemhi Lumber Company is now. William Kadletz was a partner in the blacksmith shop.

"In the early winter of 1886, when the Shoup block was built, snow on the level was two feet deep and when along Center Street they plowed it out of the way of the workmen, they scraped it back toward where William Kadletz and A. Drnjevic's blacksmith shop now stands, they made a pile of snow as high as the building now is.

Allen Merritt, who was here at the time, says they held the Christmas dance that year on the first floor

Katherine Cernich born 1890 Mrksoplja, Yugoslavia died 1941 in Salmon and Antone John Drnjevic Sr. Born 1882 Mrksoplja, Yugoslavia died 1926 in Salmon.

of the Shoup building, and he believes the snow was deeper in Salmon than at any time since" (*Salmon Herald* Nov. 26, 1924).

Antone J. Drnjevic and his wife Katherine Cernich Drnjevic settled on a ranch seven miles up the Lemhi River on Barracks Lane. The property is now owned by Richard Peterson.

Of their seven children, three were born in Yugoslavia: Kazimar (1910), Matt (1913), and Mick (1914). the remaining four, Tony (1921), Frank (1922), Kate (1924), and Josephine (1927) were born in Lemhi County.

The father, Antone J. Drnjevic, passed away in 1926. The mother, Katherine and children stayed on the ranch until 1941 when Katherine died.

—Zula Elaine Ward Drnjevic

Hal Morris

Teacher of

Mandolin, Guitar, Banjo and Violin.

Music furnished for dances, parties, etc.

Instruments repaired.

Salmon, Idaho.

John H. and Nancy Ann Smith Dryer

John Heinrich Dryer was born October 21, 1828 in Oberfranken, Bavaria Germany He emigrated to Mahaska, Iowa, USA, where he married Nancy Ann Smith on January 28, 1858.

They had one son, John Calvin Dryer, born February 18, in Mahaska. He was married in Marshaltown, Iowa and two sons were born to them: John Henry Dryer and Ray Luther Dryer. The boy's mother died when they were quite young.

John Calvin Dryer and the oldest boy, John, moved to Salmon and had a small ranch on Fourth of July Creek. Ray L. Dryer moved to Salmon later with his aunt, Miss Stella Dryer to join his father and brother.

After ranching for awhile J.C. Dryer became interested in real estate and selling most anything else. An old ad said "If you need wire see Dryer." Some prankster had written under it "If you don't lower your price, I won't buy 'er!" Mr. Dryer married again and his wife, Bessie clerked at the J.C. Penny store in Salmon for many years.

John Dryer married Mamie Thornberg but they were later divorced. He was in ill health for many years. He lived in Bellingham, Washington for a while then returned to Salmon where he was the clerk at the Shenon Hotel. He died about 1925 or 1926.

—Snookie Dryer

Ray L. and Ethel Smout Dryer

Ray L. Dryer, born September 9, 1887, and Ethel Smout were married November 26, 1913 at Salmon, Idaho. Ethel was born August 13, 1894 at Slaterville, Utah and came to Salmon when she was three years old with her parents, Annie and Winslow Smout. They lived at Ulysses and Mr. Smout worked in the mine for many years.

Ray and Ethel had one child, LaVerna Marie "Snookie" born December 20, 1915. Mr. Dryer became a forest ranger on the forest service out of Salmon. The couple also ranched on the Middlefork, traveling back and forth to Salmon by horseback, with their small daughter, in all kinds of weather.

Mr. Dryer also worked at the mine in Leesburg when O.E. Kirkpatrick was manager. Mrs. Dryer cooked for the miners. Later they moved to Salmon where they bought a house on Hope Street and lived there until their deaths. Mr. Dryer operated a tire shop on Main Street, selling Kelly Springfield Tires and gas from a pump on the curb. This was located next to Rigby's. They had a service station on the corner across from the Shenon Hotel where the O.K. Tire shop is now located. Mr. Dryer was also the clerk at the Shenon Hotel then known as the Herndon Hotel for many years.

Ethel Smout Dryer had three sisters who lived in Salmon; Alta, Nona, and Ola. Ola married Fred Gray. The Grays had a grocery store where the Owl Club is now located. There was an upper balcony on the building. Mr. Gray kept his bulk candy and supplies on this loft above. Billy Gray and his cousin, Snookie Dryer, sneaked into the candy supply and stuffed themselves on the goodies.

Ethel Dryer once took a trip with Captain Guleke down the Salmon River as far as the Pine Creek Rapids. He couldn't take his boat through the rapids.

Ray and Ethel Dryer moved to Butte about 1924, where he worked in the mine. Snookie was six or seven. Ethel and Snookie rode the Gilmore and Pittsburgh train to Armstead and then changed to a train that took them on to Butte. Snookie was amazed to see a colored porter on the dining car. At the mine, Ray took his little daughter down deep in the mine. The mine was dark and the cage they rode in fell so fast it frightened her.

Mr. Dryer died November 6, 1964, at Salmon, Idaho and Ethel Smout Dryer died May 30, 1976 at Salmon, Idaho.

—Snookie Harris

Hugh Dunkin

Hugh Ernest Eugene Dunkin was born at Oxford, Nebraska April 15, 1892 to Hugh E. and Flora Bayles Dunkin. When eleven years old he moved with his parents to Sheridan, Wyoming.

On November 11, 1911 he was married to Ruth Birchby, daughter of John and Annie Hebson Birchby, emigrants from Bolton, Lancashire, England. Ruth's parents settled in Wyoming where her father ranched, mined and owned a mercantile store.

Hugh and Ruth Dunkin came to Lemhi County in 1919 riding the old Gilmore and Pittsburgh railroad from Armstead, Montana. They purchased the old Eagle Station farm north of Salmon near Fourth of July Creek. Until around 1912 the station served as a stop for the stage which originated at Red Rock, Montana, came through Salmon and went north to Gibbonsville.

The Dunkins raised milk cows, sheep, garden produce and finally beef cattle. At one time Hugh delivered fresh vegetables weekly to homes along a route that covered Lemhi County from Gibbonsville, Shoup and Salmon to the Pahsimeroi Valley. The area where their ranch is located became known, especially to fishermen along the Salmon River, as "Dunkin's Corner."

Hugh and Ruth had three children, John, Norman and Wilma. Their two sons were in the Navy in the Pacific Theater during World War II. John and his wife Gwen (Sorensen) live in Whittier, California and have two children, Sylvia and John Michael, and three grandchildren, Debbie Johnson, and David and Douglas Dunkin. Norman and his wife Mary (Nahl) are living in Temple City, California. Their only child, Mary Ruth, died when very young. Wilma married Ivan (Stub) Bolander and they live at Fourth of July Creek north of Salmon. They have three children, Lana, Bruce, and Pamela, and four grandchildren, Jennifer and Jeremy Bolander, and Cody and Cassie Settles.

Ruth Birchby Dunkin, son John Hugh Dunkin and Hugh Ernest Dunkin 1915.

—Wilma Bolander

Redrock,
Salmon and
Gibbonsville
Stage Company.....

DAILY . . . . . .

**FROM RED ROCK, MONTANA,
TO SALMON CITY, IDAHO...**

MAKING Connections at Salmon for Gibbonsville, Shoup, Yellow Jacket, Leesburg and the Great Gold Fields of Prairie Basin, Blackbird and Wilson Creek Districts, Challis and other towns on Upper Salmon River.

Edgar Samuel and Susan Cox Edwards

Edgar Samuel Edwards (senior) was born on March 4, 1839, the son of Samuel and Mary Edwards of Wales. The story has been passed down to one branch of the family that he was born in Wales and brought, as a baby, to Buffalo, New York, while other family members cite records stating he was born in Buffalo. It has been suggested that he perhaps attached some stigma to being foreign born and therefore claimed to be born in New York. In any case, both parents died of yellow fever when he was five and he was raised by an Uncle until he was bonded as an apprentice to a candy maker named Justin. Still in his teens, he and another apprentice ran away, hiring on with a wagon train bound for Oregon Territory.

The young men left the wagon train near Denver in 1858 and went to California Gulch, Colorado Territory, where they profitably worked the tailings for gold dust. Later they worked in a lumber camp and then spent a year in San Juan Valley, New Mexico Territory, where they discoverd gold.

In the winter of 1862 Edgar and his partner split their earnings and parted ways. Edgar bought a good horse and some supplies and headed north for Virginia City, Montana Territory, and the newly discovered gold fields. He often told grandchildren of building large fires at night, along the way, to ward off wolves. He became partners with Bill Slade in Virginia City and operated a feed and livery stable. According to Edgar, Slade was prone to drunken shooting sprees but was not a criminal. The Vigilantes named him as one of the Plumber Gang and eventually hanged him, however.

Edgar Samuel Edwards, Sr.

In 1866 Edgar sold his livery business to answer the call of "gold" in Leesburg, Idaho Territory. There, in 1867, he staked a claim in Warren Gulch, also known as Baboon Gulch. He is included in O.E. Kirkpatrick's book, *History of Leesburg Pioneers.*

Mrs. Frances Cox Vance came from California to Leesburg in 1868 with her sixteen year old daughter, Susan Cox. Edgar Edwards married Susan on May 23, 1869 in the first marriage to be performed in Leesburg. Susan was born in Jackson County, Missouri.

Soon after the marriage they moved to Smithville, about two miles from Leesburg. Edgar continued to profit from placer mining while Susan worked the tailings near their cabin and accumulated considerable gold dust herself. Many miners, being fond of pretty Susan, gave her unusual nuggets and soon she had a quart jar full. Her husband teased her throughout her life about her "jar of gold" even though he and David McNutt had used it to finance transporting supplies from Salt Lake City to Leesburg, a venture that failed. The Edwards later moved into Leesburg and bought the two story Andrus Hotel, which they ran as the Edwards Hotel.

On April 27, 1870 twin boys were born in Leesburg: Edgar Samuel and Frank. A year later Frank died from drinking lye water his mother used to scrub floors. He is buried in Leesburg Cemetery. On December 23, 1872 guy was born, followed by Ettie (m. Edgar Suydam) on April 16, 1875 in Leesburg.

In 1875 the Edwards family bought a ranch north of Salmon, currently owned by Charles Thomas. They raised Shorthorn cattle and sold the meat to the mining camps. During the next seventeen years ten more children were added to the Edwards family: Elma, nicknamed Mame (m. John Walters) on January 7, 1876; Susie (m. George E. Shoup) on May 10, 1878; Ethel (m. John Bundy) on July 8, 1880; Kate (m. J. Miley Spellman) on March 2, 1882; Annie (m. Dr. Frank Wright) on September 30, 1883; Ray on May 12, 1886; Robert on June 29, 1888, who lived only four months; an unnamed son born on June 17, 1889, who died the same day; Ralph on June 2, 1891; and William Justus on June 12, 1893.

In 1881 the ranch was sold and in 1883 they built a two story house on Main Street in Salmon, currently occupied by Aunt Jo's Attic, where they lived until the construction of the International Hotel in 1892.

In 1888 the Edwards bought a ranch four miles south of Salmon, presently the Eugene Edwards ranch on Highway 93 South. They raised and sold cattle which were trailed to Red Rock, Montana, and shipped by train to market in Omaha, Nebraska.

Edwards built the International Hotel in 1892 at the northeast corner of Main and N. St. Charles Streets, and continued to own and operate it as a hotel, restaurant and stage stop until 1911, when he retired. Many of the hotel's occupants were miners who expected to be served brown beans at every meal, including breakfast, and the hotel was nicknamed "The Brown Bean Hotel." The building was sold, in 1911, to Frank Havemann who converted it to a hardware store.

Edgar S. Edwards, a man of means, made his money from mining, hotels, ranching and from lending money at reasonable rates. He, with two others, opened the first bank in Salmon, the Citizens National Bank at the southeast corner of Main and Center. He was active in politics and had a hand in forming Lemhi County; was present at the initiation when Idaho became a state; served as a member of the first City Council and a member of the innagural Board of Trustees of the Salmon School District. He helped establish and was treasurer of the Salmon City Cemetery Association; contributed to the building and maintenance of the Methodist Church and was a member of the Rocky Mountain Lodge #5 I.O.O.F. from 1870. He quietly did many things for the good of the community, among them helping the City install a water system on the east side of Salmon. The only potable water had been from Warm Springs Creek and the Lemhi River. For a period of time Edwards provided a team and wagon with a large wooden barrel of water, filling it daily from Jessie Creek and fording the Salmon River. He would charge only those townspeople who could afford to pay. His kindness and generosity touched many lives including frequently large orders of groceries delivered anonymously to needy families.

When each of his sons was ready to pursue an occupation, Edwards provided them with the means to do so. To some he gave land and cattle, for one he bought a share in a bank, for another he purchased a drug store. As his daughters married, Edwards built and gave them houses, or if they married ranchers, gave them cattle. He built two brick houses on Center Street, north of Shoup. The family home was nearest to the corner and the other he gave to a daughter. He also built two brick houses facing onto Shoup Street for other daughters.

One of his granddaughter's fondest memories was of the Fourth of July holiday. Ranchers and miners came to town to celebrate, and at the Edwards' house on Center Street, the dining room table was piled high with bread, butter, jelly, ham, bacon, turkey and chicken. On the back porch were big wash tubs filled with grape juice and ice. There were streams of people all day long, having lunch at the Edwards. She remembered that "Everyone knew Grandpa Edwards." Boys and girls would run up to him shouting, "Hello, Grandpa" and he would hand them a nickel. But if they asked for the nickel, he had none! He helped children pry up the boards of the sidewalk in front of the hotel to retrieve coins that had fallen through the cracks.

For many of the last years of his life, David McNutt lived in the International Hotel and with the Edwards family. He willed a ranch on Big Flat (Hot Springs Ranch) and other holdings to Edwards. When McNutt died, Edgar Edwards installed a large block of granite, brought from Leesburg and inscribed with McNutt's name, in the center of the Edwards plot in the Salmon Cemetery.

Edwards' life long friendship with Colonel George L. Shoup began in Colorado Territory. In Salmon they engaged in many enterprises and partnerships. The most glaring difference between them was in their attitudes about personal privacy. Shoup engaged in politics and welcomed publicity of his opinions and affairs. Edwards did not. Mr. Abbott, Editor of the *Salmon Herald,* learned that, to his pain. After many years as friends, Abbott ran a front

Susan Cox Edwards

page story about Edwards planning to complete the sale of a piece of property the next day, and named the price. Edwards met the editor on the street and said, "I never want to see the Edwards name in your paper as long as I live." For almost ten years, the name did not appear. However, at Edwards' death most of the front page of the Herald was a tribute to Edwards, espousing the editor's long and close friendship with Edwards.

Edgar S. Edwards' life ended in his sleep on January 20, 1923, in the brick house that still stands on Center Street. His wife of fifty-four years, Susan, passed away in 1926. Together they shared the joys and sorrows of an intensely active life and endured hardships with cheerfulness and fortitude. Edgar devoted much of his life to the development of Lemhi County and will be remembered as a "true pioneer."

—Jo Whitcomb
—Viola Edwards

Susan Cox Edwards, Maude Johnson Edwards, Corinne Edwards (Stratton), Janice Edwards (Slavin), Lois Edwards (Denny), Edgar Samuel (Eddie) Edwards, Edgar Samuel Edwards, Gertrude Edwards (Briggs) at the 'Home Ranch' four miles south of Salmon in the spring or early summer of 1907.

Edgar S. Edwards, Jr. and Maude Johnson Edwards

Edgar Samuel Edwards, Jr. was born at Leesburg, Idaho on April 4, 1870. His twin brother, Frank, died at the age of two from drinking lye water that was used to mop floors. Frank is buried in Leesburg. Their parents were Edgar S. Edwards, Sr. and Susan Cox Edwards.

Eddie lived in Leesburg until he was four years old when his family moved to a ranch four miles north of Salmon.

Eddie was married to Maude Elizus Johnson in 1894 in Salmon. Maude was born in Corinne, Utah in 1871. Her father was Edmond Pelton Johnson, a lawyer born in New York. Her mother was Gertrude Cecilia Jakobs Johnson. Maude was educated in a girls' school in Syracuse, New York. When she was a small child, her parents moved to Challis, Idaho. Maude's mother died in 1883 when Maude was twelve years old. In 1893, Maude came to Salmon.

Eddie and Maude lived in town for a while and later moved to a ranch four miles south of town on Highway 93. They had a new eight roon home built on the ranch. They raised Hereford and Angus cattle. The cattle were trailed to Red Rock, Montana and loaded on the train to go to markets at Omaha, Nebraska or Ogden, Utah.

Six children were born to this marriage. A baby girl died at birth and was buried on the ranch. The born were Frank, Corinne, Gertrude, Janice and Lois.

Maude and Eddie had been married sixteen years when Maude died at the age of thirty-nine. She had been sick for about a week. The autopsy showed that death had resulted from an internal hemorrhage caused by gallstones. She died Sunday morning on January 6, 1910. This death was sudden and very sad. It left a grieving husband and five little children without the consoling and guiding care of a mother. A beautiful character was that of Mrs. Edwards.

Eddie was a member of the Rocky Mountain Lodge #5 I.O.O.F. and has received his fifty year jewel. Eddie passed away October 16, 1952 at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon at the age of eighty-two years. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Viola Edwards

Eugene Frank and Viola Mullen Edwards

Eugene Edwards was born on February 1, 1922 at Salmon, Idaho. His parents were Gladys and Frank Edwards. Eugene attended grade school in Salmon and graduated from high school in 1940.

Eugene married Viola Mullen at Boise, Idaho on August 16, 1942. She had worked at the Ben Franklin Five and Dime store in Salmon and them attended business school in Boise.

Eugene and Viola made their home on the Edwards Home Ranch, four miles south of Salmon, where they continue to live today. They raised Hereford cattle and sold some fo the calf crop to order buyers which were shipped by truck to feeders in the Midwest. During the busy years on the ranch, Eugene spent many hours in his shop as he was very apt at mechanical building. He built a derrick, hay stacker, grain grinder and grain feed truck and many other useful machines. Eugene built several houses, a shop, calving shed, and other buildings.

Eugene was quite community-minded. He was a member of the Salmon School Board for twelve years and handed diplomas to his three sons. Other organizations which Eugene belonged to included the Lemhi County Planning Commission, the Soil Conservation Service Board, the Lemhi Cattlemen Association (president), and Idaho Cattlemen Association (Board of Director member). He was also chosen as Cattlemen of the Year in 1990. Eugene is a member of the Elk's Lodge No. 1620 and the Masonic Lodge. He sought not to gain polictical life and never held a public office with involvements.

Viola was a 4-H leader of the Rainbow Ranches, teaching cooking, sewing, gardening and home improvements. In 1972, Viola was President of the Lemhi County Cattlewomen. During 1990, she served as Noble Grand of Rebekah Lodge I.O.O.F.

To this couple five children were born. Faye married Bruce James and they have three sons and live in Havre, Montana. Roger married Patricia Jakovac and they have one daughter and two sons and live in Salmon. Paul married Sally Yowell and they have two daughters and live in Salmon. Leslie married Linda Arfmann and they have one daughter and one son and live in Wyoming. Christine married Gary Kuznicki and they have two sons and one daughter and live in Anchorage, Alaska.

Eugene and Viola have spent nearly fifty years on the ranch. They will celebrate their Golden Wedding Anniversary in 1992.

—Viola Edwards

Frank J. Edwards and Gladys Salvin Edwards

Frank J. Edwards was born on September 30, 1897 at the home ranch four miles south of Salmon on Highway 93. His parents were Edgar S. Edwards, Jr. and Maude Johnson Edwards. He attended grade and high schools in Salmon. On January 14, 1918, Frank enlisted in the U.S. Army when he was twenty years old. He was in the Twenty-First Regiment of the U.S. Infantry. He received an Honorable discharge on January 20, 1919 at Camp Kearny, California. He then returned to work with his father on the ranch.

Frank married Gladys Mary Slavin. Gladys was born on December 12, 1898 at Carmen, Idaho. She was born in the original log home on the Slavin ranch. Her parents were Wallace and Francis Kadletz Slavin. Gladys received her education at the Carmen grade school and Salmon High School. She attended Barnes Business School in Denver, Colorado in 1919. When she returned to Salmon, she worked at the Pioneer Bank and Trust Company. Frank and Gladys were married on February 15, 1921 at the new home of her parents on Carmen Creek. They made their home on the Edwards ranch four miles south of Salmon.

In 1928, the couple proved up on a homestead entry from a military credit which added five hundred sixty acres to the size of the home ranch. In 1946, they formed a partnership with their four sons and acquired other properties. They raised Hereford cattle and sold the calf crop to local buyers. Some cattle were hauled to market in trucks.

Frank and Gladys had four sons: Eugene, Edgar, William and Harold. Eugene married Viola Edwards and they bought the home ranch south of Salmon from the partnership in 1969. Edgar married Myrtle Clark and they bought the ranch west of Salmon from the partnership in 1969. William married Nadene Warf and passed away in 1990. Harold married Cheryl West and is a dentist in Santa Rosa, California.

Frank passed away on October 24, 1964 at the age of sixty-seven years. Gladys is still living at the age of ninety-two years.

—Viola Edwards

Paul Wayne Edwards

Paul W. Edwards was born October 30, 1947 in Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho, to Eugene and Viola Edwards. He had two brothers, Roger and Leslie; and two sisters, Faye and Christine. Paul went through school in Salmon and graduated from Salmon Highs School in 1967. He then went to Idaho State University in Pocatello.

He married Sally Lou Yowell who was born July 29, 1951 in Salmon, Idaho. She was one of the first babies born in the "new" Steele Memorial Hospital. Her parents are Fenton Fudston Yowell of Marquette, Kansas and Helen Irene Morgan Yowell of Englewood, Colorado. Sally has one brother, Steven K. Yowell. Sally went to school in Salmon and graduated in 1969. She also attended Idaho State University at Pocatello.

Paul and Sally were married on August 15, 1970 and for the first six months they lived in Santa Rosa, California. In January of 1971 they returned to Salmon where Paul joined his father, Eugene, on the ranch. Paul and his father ran a cow calf commercial Hereford herd. During the 1970's the American Hereford Association in Denver, Colorado, used the Edwards herd as a test herd for several top bulls of the nation. Artificial insemination records were kept and put through computers for evaluation. These records gave data for factors such as heritability, selection differential, generation interval, genetic correlation and estimated breeding values to aid in herd improvements. Choice heifers were saved for replacements to improve the Edwards commercial herd.

In 1972 Eugene and Paul began to lease another ranch adjacent to, but across the river from Edwards ranch. With this ranch they could increase the size of the herd. In 1982 Paul leased the ranch from his father and also leased the adjoining ranch and other holdings. Utilizing the forest permits he now runs over four hundred head of cattle.

Paul and Sally have two daughters: Julie Dell Edwards, born April 25, 1974 and Jennifer Kay Edwards, born July 29, 1976.

Sally is a member of the Methodist Church and Beta Sigma Phi Sorority. She has coached girls' softball and been involved with Job's Daughters and the Methodist Youth Group. She has worked at the Salmon River Cafe for twenty-six years.

Paul is a member of the Cattlemen's Association and the Elk's Lodge. He likes to fish, hunt, snowmobile, and enjoyes carpentry work in his spare time.

Paul and Sally are the fifth generation fo Edwards to live on this ranch. In 1990 the ranch became a Centennial Ranch, celebrating one hundred years in the cattle industry.

—*Sally Edwards*

Roger and Patricia Jakovac Edwards

Roger Eugene Edwards was born to Eugene and Viola Mullen Edwards on November 28, 1945 in Salmon, Idaho. He was raised on the Edwards ranch three and one half miles south of Salmon and received his education in the Salmon public school system which he graduated from in May of 1965. Roger then went logging for Parmenter Logging in Afton, Wyoming for one year until he was drafted into the United States Army. He graduated from basic training on June 8, 1966 in Fort Ord, California. After graduating from basic training he was stationed at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri for advanced training. From there he was sent to France; from France to Germany where he spent his two year tour. Upon discharge in May of 1968 he returned to Salmon where he began his own short logging business that shortly turned into a heavy equipment operation called Edwards Construction.

In the spring of 1969 Roger started to date Patricia (Pat) Rae Jakovac. Pat was born to William and Betty Scollick Jakovac on December 16, 1951 in Salmon, Idaho. She was raised on a small farm three miles south of Salmon and she also received her education in the Salmon public school system graduating in May of 1970.

Roger and Pat were married on June 19, 1970. They made their home three miles south of Salmon on a corner piece of property on the Edwards ranch that was given to them by Roger's parents. They continue to run Edwards Construction with Roger running the equipment building roads, leveling land, mining, etc, and Pat taking care of the office and the family. Roger and Pat have three children; two boys, Michael Todd born on March 4, 1973 and Corey Robert born on July 24, 1977, and one girl, Samantha Ann born on May 9, 1980 which keep them very busy.

—*Pat Edwards*

The Pat and Roger Edwards Family: FRONT ROW: Pat and Roger, BACK ROW: Samantha, Michael, and Corey.

Bessie Ellis 1957, fifty-one years old.

Bessie H. Ellis

My name is Bessie Hutchison and I had a sister, Lois, who married Jack Hall. Jack was raised on the Hall ranch about four miles above Shoup. Lois was teaching the Shoup school in 1933. The old school building had two stories. The lower story was the school room and the top story was an apartment where the teacher lived.

Once during the summer when I was visiting Lois, Jack looked out the window and said, "Bessie, didn't you say that you wanted to meet a man who was tall, dark, and handsome? Well, here he comes!" Frank Ellis, rode up leading a pack string so he could take supplies to the sheep camp. Frank and I were married in 1937 and spent our honeymoon herding sheep. That fall, in September we bought the upper Carmen ranch from Tom Kropeck. Later we bought the Al Zeimes ranch and some land from Newt Cooper. In 1938 Jack was born, Dick in 1939 and in 1944 Mike arrived.

One year we were having trouble making the payments on the ranch because lightning had killed some of our steers grazing on Freeman Creek, so I returned to teaching school again. During the following years I taught at Upper Carmen, Patterson, May, Kirtley Creek and Tendoy. Teaching at Patterson was a unique experience, as I did two jobs. I taught until 2:30 then had an eighth grade girl come in and supervise while I opened the clinic for the Ima Mine. I received training as a Licensed Practical Nurse at the newly built Steele Memorial Hospital.

Diane Langenheder came to Salmon and began working at Steele Memorial as a Registered Nurse. Jack and Diane were married in 1959 and they have two sons, Mark and David. Jack continues to ranch in Salmon, Idaho.

Dick married Maxine Lovelace and they had four girls, Cindy, Ella, Elizabeth and Debby. They separated and Dick became interested in computers and communication. He worked for AT&T and spent a year in Iran while the Shah was still in power. I was lucky to be able to visit him there.

Mike graduated from the University of Idaho and began teaching school in Hood River, Oregon. Mike married Sue Brunmeier and the later separated. He is now married to Davinne McKeown and is a math teacher and computer programmer. Davinne is an authoress and writes for the *Hood River News*. Mike and Davinne have no children. They continue to live in Hood River. Frank was killed in a motor vehicle accident in 1968.

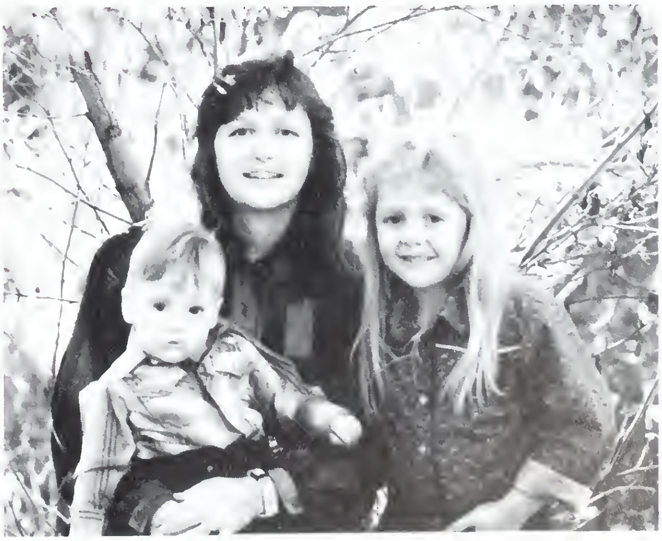
I have spent the last twenty three winter in Phoenix, Arizona. Before retiring completely I worked winters at "The Beatitudes," nursing home in Phoenix. I enjoy activities with the senior citizens and look forward to spending summers in Lemhi County.

—Bessie H. Ellis

David Wayne Ellis

David Wayne Ellis was born in Salmon, Idaho, January 25, 1962 to Jack and Diane Ellis. David married Jacci Lyn Choate, from Fairfield, Idaho, on November 12, 1983 in Salmon. David and Jacci have two children, Amy Michele born in 1984 at Moscow, Idaho, and Jace Franklin in 1990 at Salmon, Idaho.

—David Ellis



Jace, Jacci, and Amy Ellis

Frank R. Ellis

Frank Raymond Ellis was born on January 19, 1896, in Sioux County, Nebraska. Frank was the second of five boys born to this marriage. When Frank was a year old his father, Solomon Linvill Ellis, and his mother, Anna Luella Morgareidge Ellis, moved their young family to Valentine, Nebraska, where his father was a surveyor. Frank started to grade school in Valentine.

On may 30, 1905, Frank's father was killed by lightning while surveying in the Sand Hills south of Valentine. In July, 1905, mother Ellis moved her five boys to Moscow, Idaho, where many of her relatives lived.

In November, 1909, mother Ellis moved her family back to Harrison, Nebraska, and married Lowe Wilson, who was her first husband's half brother. Not being able to get along with his stepfather, Frank moved back to Moscow to finish grade school and there graduated from high school.

In May, 1915, he graduated from high school and moved back to Harrison, Nebraska. He went to work for the Bar-T Cattle Company in the Sand Hills. Later he lied about his age and took out a homestead in the Sand Hills near the Wyoming line. The bar-T was to provide the house, well, fences, etc. Then when the property had been proven on, Frank was to deed the land back to the Bar-T.

Frank R. Ellis

In 1917 Frank was drafted into the Army and spent his boot training in Camp Cody, Deming, New Mexico. He served through all the major fighting in France, 1918 until November 11, 1918, and then in the Army of Occupation in Germany until June, 1919.

After being discharged from the Army Frank returned to Harrison, Nebraska, and went to work for the Denver National Bank. He was sent to South Dakota to take over and manage the South Dakota Land and Cattle Company.

In 1923 Frank moved to Boise, Idaho, and worked on the Black Canyon Dam. In 1924 he helped survey and lay out the town site for American Falls, Idaho. Later that fall he went hunting with a group of the workers on the upper Salmon River. This was his first introduction to the Salmon River Country.

In 1925 he moved to May, Idaho, and spent the fall and winter trapping along the Pahsimeroi River. The next summer he worked for Vern Coiner. He spent the fall and winter of 1926 trapping on Panther Creek and in the Big Horn Crags with Si Nickoniski.

In the spring of 1927 Frank staked out a homestead on the Salmon River just down stream from the mouth of the Pahsimeroi River. He formed a partnership with Charlie Vance on a band of sheep.

That partnership lasted for ten years, through the Great Depression of the "30's." Frank tells about him and Charlie sending two car loads of lambs to Denver and they didn't pay for the shipping.

While Frank was summering the sheep in the mountains above Shoup, Idaho, he would come in to Shoup to pick up supplies left there by Charlie. There he met Bessie Hutchison, who was visiting her sister Lois. Lois was married to Jack Hall, who was working in the mines at Shoup and Ulysses.

Frank and Bessie were married on June 6, 1937, on the Hutchison homestead at Hamer, Idaho. That fall they sold their share of the partnership to Charlie Vance and purchased one hundred sixty acres from Tom Kropack on the South Fork of Carmen Creek. Later they bought land from Al Zeimes and Newt Cooper, forming the ranch on what is now known as Freeman Creek.

Frank and Bessie raised three boys on this ranch, Jack Franklin, Richard Harvey, and Robert Michael.

Frank ran the ranch and Bessie taught school in various places around Lemhi County. Frank continued to enjoy his ranch, selling to his oldest son Jack in 1961. Although his last years were hampered by ill health he continued to live on the ranch, always helping out where he could. Frank met his death on October 2, 1968, when he wrecked his pickup on the Locksa River, going to visit his brother at Kooskia, Idaho.

—Jack Ellis

George Amos and Mary Johnson Ellis

George Amos Ellis came to Idaho from Des Moines, Iowa where he was born in 1860. His family brought him west when he was two years old. They settled in the Boise Basin and later moved to Leesburg, and then came to Salmon when George was a teen age boy. He followed the mining and was one who located the well known Patterson Mine.

George A. Ellis married Mary Helen Johnson who was born in Corrine, Utah in 1865, and came to Ellis, Idaho as a small girl. They had ten children: Wilson, Boise, George, Allen (Mike), Alvin, Roy, Harriet, Amy, Annie, and Helen.

His ranching activities also started when he was younger. He was only sixteen when he located at the mouth of the Pahsimeroi but since he was not old enough to file a claim, his father purchased the ranch property there. He started running cattle and remained there all his life. The nearby town of Ellis took its name from the Ellis family.

George A. Ellis had had some military experience during some battles with the Indians around Fort Lemhi. He was elected County Commissioner for several terms. George died in 1940 and Mary passed away two years later in 1942.

—Betty Gott

Jack F. Ellis Family

Jack was born on May 25, 1938 in a two room cabin on South St. Charles Street, in Salmon, Idaho, the son of Frank and Bessie Ellis. This cabin was a rest home operated by Ruth Wilkins.

Jack was raised on the family ranch at the head of the East Fork of Carmen Creek, later to be renamed Freeman Creek. He attended school at Upper Carmen and was taught by teachers Mildred Brown, Virginia Arwine, Ethel McFarland and his mother Bessie Ellis.

Jack worked for the Forest Service as a packer for three years and also as a faller in the timber. It was during this time that he met Diane Langenheder who was an RN at Steele Memorial Hospital. Diane graduated from the Sacred Heart School of Nursing in Spokane, Washington in 1958. Jack and Diane were married in December 1959 in Salmon. The summer of 1960, the young couple lived in Mackay, Idaho where Jack worked at the fish hatchery for the Idaho Department of Fish and Game.

In January of 1961 they purchased the ranch on Freeman Creek, from Jack's parents and in 1967 they purchased the adjoining ranch from Jake and Molly Jakovac. This ranch has been the family home up to the present time.

Jack and Diane have two sons, Mark, born in 1960

Dave, Jack, Diane, and Mark Ellis

and David, born in 1962. Their sons are now married and both continue to work in agriculture. Mark married Elizabeth Ritan in December 1987 and they have one son, Justin Andrew, born September 20, 1989. David married Jacci Choate in November 1983. They have a daughter, Amy Michelle, born April 14, 1984 and a son, Jace Franklin born January 27, 1990.

The family has been active in the community. Jack is a member of Lemhi Lodge #11 and he and Diane are members of the Eastern Star. They are also members of the Carmen Grange and were 4-H leaders during the years their sons were in 4-H. Jack served on the school board during the 1970's and helped in getting the community a new high school. Jack has been a member of the Bureau of Land Management Grazing Advisory board and at present is on the BLM Advisory Council. They are both members of the Cattleman's and Cattlewoman's Association. They support agriculture, multiple use, and enjoy living in Lemhi County.

—Jack Ellis

Robert L. Ellis

Robert Ellis, son of Wilson Pelton and Elda Ellis, was born April 20, 1913 at Ellis, Idaho. He was one of six children, Oscar, Lawrence, Mable, Emma, and Neoma.

Bob rode horseback three miles to school and carried his lunch in a three pound lard bucket. The little log school house he attended was the areas only means of education. He graduated from the eighth grade April twentieth, on his birthday. He remembers that being a happy occasion because school was dismissed for the summer also.

Bob's love for the outdoors and his knowledge for the care of livestock lead him to ranching. Many a haystack he labored over but the hard work brought its rewards. The cattle enjoyed it in the winter and it was a relief to know the stock were taken care of. In the spring it was time to turn the cattle out on the range. When fall rolled around it was time to bring them home. Bob spent his time riding the open range looking for cattle and was chef for two camps. He spent about four months out of the year at Morgan Creek and Big Hat Creek cow camps.

During Bob's years at Ellis, Idaho he spent most of those on a ranch across the Salmon River. Living across the river presented a few problems. In the spring they could ford the river with a team. In the winter crossing on the ice was their way back and forth. He would stock up on supplies during the months before high water. The only way to get out then was to ride horseback up river towards Red Bluff and Challis. Here the river turned and went down the other side of the valley.

Robert L. Ellis

Bob enjoyed shoeing the Indians' horses. He would shoe their horses before they went on their hunting trips. He also liked to scout out the Salmon beds in the Pahsimeroi River. The Indians could then slip in and spear the fish. To show thanks for his work they kept Bob in handmade buckskin gloves.

In 1960 he worked as a packer, outfitter and guide in the Camas Creek and Goat Lake areas. Bob left the ranch at Ellis in 1963 to come to Salmon, Idaho. He moved to South Saint Charles Street to be with his father who was ill and needed care. He continued to do packing and guiding and was always ready to lend a hand to a relative or friend. Many an afternoon was spent on a set of shoes for their horses. Good and friendly advice was offered to solve a problem dealing with training, breaking, and riding a horse. It was wise to heed his advice for it was generally helpful and right.

Bob has spent the past twelve years on the Tower Creek ranch. Summer barbecues are always in his schedule of events. Winter time fun included hitching his team to a sled and taking rides through the snow covered fields. Bob will always take a hand in helping with the enjoyment for others. It is just a special part of his personality.

—Brenda Miller

McPherson Post No. 3, G. A. R.

McPherson Post No. 3, G. A. R., Department of Idaho, Salmon City, March 4, 1887. —There will be regular meetings of the Post at their hall on the first and third Thursday evenings in each month at 7:30 o'clock, until further notice. All comrades in good standing are requested to be present. J. N. Elder, Commander. J. P. Clough, Adjutant.

Wilson R. Ellis

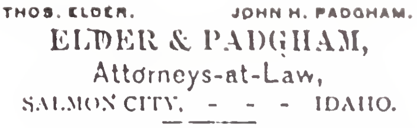
Wilson Ellis, business man and true pioneer was born in Pamom, England in 1832. When he was twenty-six years old, he moved his wife, Emma and daughter, Emily to Iowa. Here his wife passed away and he remarried, this ladies name was Emma also. To this union a son, Georgie and a daughter Amelia were born.

In 1862 the Ellis family joined a wagon train of three hundred people and headed west. Their first stop was Centerville, Territory of Idaho. Centerville was later known as Boise Basin, Idaho. While here another son was born to Wilson and Emma in 1863. This child was named Boise Basin Ellis and was the first white boy to be born here.

Wilson still following the mining camps, took his family to Virginia City, Montana and then on to Salmon, Idaho in 1867. Their family increased here, where daughter Edith and son Fred were born. Fred passed away here in his early childhood, and wife Emma died a few years later. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

In 1869 Wilson Ellis became Justice of the Peace for Salmon City, Lemhi County, Idaho Territory.

Wilson R. Ellis



THOS. ELDER. JOHN H. PADGHAM.
ELDER & PADGHAM,
Attorneys-at-Law,
SALMON CITY, - - - IDAHO.

By this time Wilson was involved in ranching and supplying meat for his two butcher shops, one being located in Leesburg and the other one in Salmon. His butcher shop in Salmon was located near the intersection of South Terrace Street and Main Street. His ranch was located north of town, extending along the Salmon River to the mouth of the Lemhi River including land on both sides of the Lemhi. He also had an acreage and slaughtering place on South St. Charles Street where the Robert Ellis property is now located. He owned a hotel built out of logs, which was located on Main Street, about a block down from his butcher shop in the vicinity of McPherson's parking lot. He sold his hotel in 1871 to Mr. Andrews. This became known as the Metropolitan Hotel. The Ellis families' home was located in the area of the intersection of North Andrews and Shanafelt Street.

In 1878 Wilson Ellis married Emma Buchanon. It was said, Wilson being the Englishman that he was, had no problem in remembering his wife's name since all three were named Emma. He called them Hem or Hemma.

In 1879 he sold his remaining business's and properties in Salmon and bought two lots in Challis, Idaho. He moved his wife and younger children there. His older daughter Emily was married by this time and remained in Salmon.

In 1882 he filed a declaration of homestead on one hundred sixty acres, fifteen miles down river from Challis. In 1884 this property became known as the Ellis Way ranch.

In 1903 Wilson's son, Boise was injured in an accident, involving a team of horses, while fencing the May Cemetery. Boise passed away at his home in the Pahsimeroi valley near May, Idaho. He was the first person to be buried in the May Cemetery. Wilson's only remaining son, George owned a ranch along the Pahsimeroi River near Ellis. George and Mary's family consisted of six boys and four girls. At different times the Wilson Ellis families and the George Ellis families either owned or operated nine ranches in the Pahsimeroi valley.

There are three granddaughters of Wilson Ellis still living in the area. They are Harriet Crain of Salmon, Idaho, Amy Warren of Salmon, Idaho and Annie Bennetts of Challis, Idaho.

In 1900 Wilson took his grandson, who was twelve years old at the time, and made a trip back to England. Wilson passed away in 1907, and is buried in the May Cemetery.

—Audrey Nichols

Mabelle Frances Mulkey Ellsworth

I was born January 15, 1926 in Oakland, California the daughter of Leslie William and Mabelle Lola Mulkey (Holst). My father was the son of William H. Mulkey and Carrie L. Mulkey (Sheets). My mother was the daughter of Carlos and Mabelle F. Holst (Greenwell) from Brigham, Utah.

When I was nine years old my parents divorced and re-married. Leslie married Mata Dye (Bennett) and Mabelle married Steven Cinkosky. My mother and Steven had two sons, Steven Ross and David Edward both born in Florida in the 1940's. David was killed in Vietnam in 1971. Steve lives in Scappoose, Oregon. All my grandparents are dead, also my father and mother are dead.

After spending two years with my mother and stepfather in Florida, I returned to Lemhi County in June of 1938. Except for eighteen months spent in Boise in 1948 and 1949, I have continued living in Lemhi County.

June 3, 1944, I married Terrance Earl McRae of Leadore. He was the son of Earl and Ethel McRae. We had a daughter, Sheila Luckey McRae born September 19, 1948. We were divorced in 1949.

Sheila married Kenneth Lockes March 26, 1972. The have two children, David born September 23, 1973 and Ginger born March 9, 1977. At the present time they live in Salmon, where Kenneth works for the State Highway Department.

On August 29, 1950, I married James Ellsworth November 8, 1920-February 27, 1989. He was born in Lewisville, Idaho, the sixth child born to Preston and Edna Ellsworth (Walker). At the time of our courtship and marriage, he was living in the Tendoy and Leadore areas, engaged in the ranching business with his father and brothers.

Preston Ellsworth and Sons bought the Benedict ranch from Carlson and Swauger April, 1950. Jim was living there managing that ranch when we married. In the late sixties, we bought out the other partners. Our children and I continue to run the ranch. We had five children and all are partners in our business.

Jim adopted my daughter, Sheila McRae, and she used the Ellsworth name. Lisa Leslie was born June 9, 1951. She married Rick Young August 17, 1974. They have two children, Jamie born February 3, 1979, and Kristopher born September 12, 1981. They live on part of the Benedict ranch, but have their own business known as Y Livestock. Rita Kay, born October 14, 1956, is married to David Koeppen. They have one child Kimberly born July 21, 1990. Dave is an instructor at Boise State and Kay is a C.P.A. working in Boise. The have a ranch and live in Sweet, Idaho. Carl Rand born October 15, 1960. He married Kelly Walker August 11, 1984. They have two children, Casey born March 4, 1986, and Nicholas born August 26, 1988. Carl and Kelly live on the home place and they are the owner-managers of what we call the Ellsworth Angus Ranch. Craig Mulkey Ellsworth born December 24, 1962. Craig is not married. He works for Hewlett-Packard and lives in San Diego, California. He is furthering his education at the university there. Gay Marie (Gigi), born August 31, 1965, married Gary Arambarri on July 21, 1984. They live in Boise. Gary works in the administration department of Boise State Vo-Tech. Gigi's job is with North Star Marketing. They do not have any children.

Jim was community minded. He served twelve years on the Leadore School Board, twelve years in the Idaho Senate, eight years as Senate Pro-Tem, and one term as County Commissioner. I continue to live on the ranch and have my home one mile away from the ranch headquarters.

—*Mabelle F. Ellsworth*

Erle and Lula Thornburg Embley

Erle Embley was born in Mendon, St Joseph County, Michigan on September 12, 1885. He had one brother, Edson, and three sisters. Erle came to Boyle Creek in the early 1900's to help his sister, Margaret Embley Martin Baer, who lived one mile up the left fork. His sister Margaret first married Daniel G. Martin in about 1894 in Michigan, and after his death she married Frank Baer, a Boyle Creek rancher.

Erle Embley on Tower Creek October 1963 with his colt Queenie.

Lula T. Embley with grandsons Erle and Ronald Cooper - 1931

In the late 1800's Dan and Bill Thornburg, twin brothers from North Carolina, came to Boyle Creek. Lula Vivian Thornburg, Dan's daughter from a previous marriage had come to Boyle Creek in the eary 1900's to live with her father. Lula Vivian Thornburg was born in Bessemer City, North Carolina on July 16, 1883, the daughter of Daniel and Martha Thornburg. On February 7, 1907, Erle and Lula were married in the Methodist Church in Salmon.

Erle and Lula took over the homestead at the top of the right fork of Boyle Creek and finished proving up on it. While living there they had five children. The first child, David Roy Embley, was born in 1909. A daughter, Thelma Embley (Cooper Baker), was born in 1910 and in 1912 Ruth Embley (Eastlick), was born. Two more sons were born there; they were both Vernon Embley and Lawrence Embley. The children attended the Boyle Creek school. In December of 1912 Erle Embley was granted the original patent on one hundred sixty acres at that location.

When most people on the creek owned Model-Ts, Erle Embley had an open touring car and was well known for the speed at which he drove it. One day while returning from Salmon with Mrs. Embley and his sister Mrs. Margaret Baer in the car, they had a mishap. As they came tearing along the old dirt road at the base of the mountains on the Big Flats, near what is now the Gautier's place, the car ran over a pick in the road. It flew up and hit Mrs. Baer, breaking not only her glasses, but her nose. She probably had a few choice words for her younger brother!

In 1920 the Embleys sold their equity in the ranch to Donald Martin, Erle's nephew, and followed construction work until 1925 when they settled in Longview, Washington. Erle started a very successful plumbing shop there and it went well until the depression closed it down in 1935.

They returned to Boyle Creek where they bought the first forty acres just up the left fork from the old school house and built a log cabin that they lived in most of the time. This forty acres has most of the Tower Rocks of Boyle Creek on it.

At that same time Thelma Embley Cooper and her two children, Ronald Cooper, age four, and Erle Cooper age seven, came to live there for awhile. Shortly thereafter, Thelma met and married John (Jack) Baker. They had one son Vernon Baker who was born on November 7, 1937. Jack and Thelma lived in the Salmon and Darby, Montana area and part of that time they lived at the cabin on Boyle Creek. Thelma Baker died in 1977 in Montana.

Lula Thornburg Embley passed away in Washington on December 15, 1951. Erle returned to live at the cabin on Boyle Creek until he passed away in 1964.

Some of the Thornburg family is buried in the little graveyard (Ballangee Family Cemetery) at the mouth of Lone Star Mine Gulch up the east fork.

Erle Embley's forty acres are now owned by Ronald Cooper, his grandson. The tower rocks are on the property and are just as majestic as ever.

There are no members of this family living in Lemhi County at this time.

—Ronald Cooper
—History Committee

Thelma (Embley) Baker and John Baker

Joseph Harold and Marie Embree

Joseph Harold Embree was born February 19, 1917 at Pueblo, Colorado. At the age of three, with his family he moved to Ontario, Oregon where his father started the Star Dairy. Harold started delivering milk when he was five years old with a horse drawn wagon. Harold was so small an extra step had to be put on the wagon so he could get in and out of the wagon.

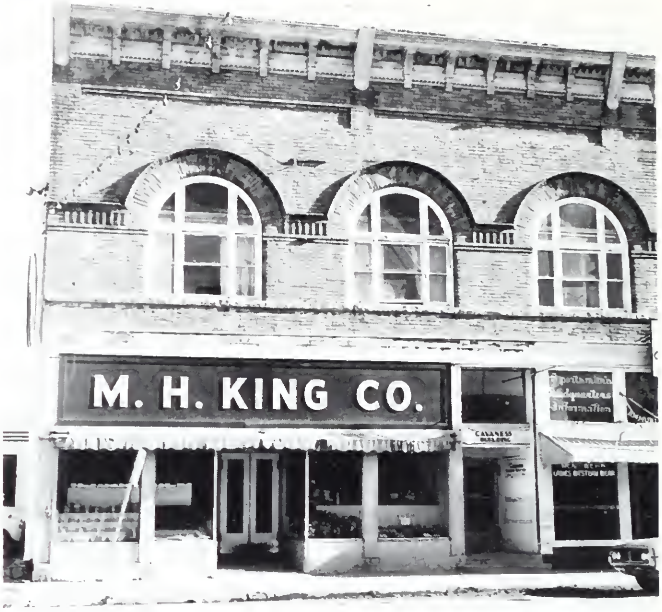
Harold attended grade school and high school in Ontario and graduated in 1936. Upon graduation he went to business school in Boise, Idaho. After he finished business school he spent one year in the Army. Then he went back to Ontario, Oregon and worked for his father at Star Dairy.

Harold married Ruby Marie Martin on January 24, 1939 at the Presbyterian Church in Ontario, Oregon. They had two children, Sharon Lee born January 10, 1941 in Ontario, Oregon and Dennis Harold born 1946 in Portland, Oregon.

Dennis, Ruby Marie, J. Harold, and Sharon Lee Embree

Harold and family moved to Portland in 1942 and Harold worked at Swan Island ship yards as a welder foreman and was in charge of sixty welders. After the war, he spent the next three years working as a roofer and carpenter.

Then in 1949 he went to work for M. H. King Company as an assistant manager in Caldwell, Idaho. A year later he was transferred to the King's store in Jerome, Idaho. In 1952 he was moved to King's store in Nampa, Idaho. In 1955 Harold was transferred to Salmon, Idaho where the King Company bought out the Mosier Variety Store. This first King's store in Salmon was in the Cavaness Building where the Salmon Artworks and Floral is now.



The first M.H. King store on Main Street. - 1955

In 1966 the King Company built a new store in the building where Four Seasons is today.

Harold retired from M.H. King Company in 1979 after thirty years. For our hobbies we took up agate hunting and gardening. The highlight of our rock hunting was when Marie found an "atlall" which is a weight that was used to aid in throwing a spear. We had it carbon dated and it is 12,000 to 14, 000 years old which was before the time of the bow and arrow.

We enjoyed our many years of working in the store. What we miss most since our retirement is our association with the people.

—Marie Embree

Susan Marie Stoddard Empey

I was born in Salmon, Idaho on July 11, 1959 to Jean Louise Erdman and James Franklin Stoddard. I attended school at Salmon for grades one to four and was very active in sports like kickball, baseball and swimming. By this time Mom and Dad had ten children; five boys and five girls.

We moved to Boswell, Oklahoma when ! started the fifth grade and I went to school at Saper, Oklahoma. The kids at school kept asking me if I was a "Yankee," because I was from the north. At recess we would play the games flag pole or baseball. I learned to be a pretty good pitcher. I was also on the school basketball team.

Just before Christmas 1969, we moved to Paris, Texas. We lived three blocks from school, so I walked to school instead of riding the bus as I had always done before. At school the big things to do at recess was to play baseball, so I played baseball. My dad had a french fry business where we peeled and sliced Idaho potatoes into french fries and sold them to different hamburger joints in Paris, Texas. The business did pretty good. People there just loved to eat the Idaho potatoes.

At the end of the fifth grade in 1970, we moved back to Salmon, Idaho where I attended grades six through twelve. I was very active in sports like baseball, basketball, vollyball, swimming and jogging. I was in Pep Club in the ninth and tenth grades and in Drill team in the eleventh and twelfth grades. They were fun clubs to be in.

I graduated from Salmon High School in 1977. I worked in the summers to put myself through college. I had academic scholarships each semester to help also. The summer jobs I had were: a flagman at the Salmon Highway Department in 1977, a checker at Kings in Salmon in 1978, and working on the range crew at the Salmon National Forest Service in 1979 and 1980. These jobs were fun.

I attended Rick's College from 1977 to 1979 and graduated with an Associate Degree in Elementary Education Teaching. Then I attended Brigham Young University from 1979 to 1981 and graduated with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Elementary Education Teaching. College was a lot of hard work.

I taught the fifth grade at Firth, Idaho from 1981 to 1987. It was fun. I married John Paul Empey from Idaho Falls, Idaho on February 1984. My landlord, Marlene Reid at Firth introduced John and me and we hit it right off. John is one of Marlene's relatives.

John and I have three children: Bridget Marie Empey was born March 15, 1987. Jared John Empey was born August 29, 1988 and Keith Franklin Empey was born May 20, 1990.

John and I built our log home in Idaho Falls, Idaho. We own and run a mechanic shop which is next to our home. We are also raising cows and growing hay. In the summer the kids and I go up into the mountains and gather firewood that we will need for the winter, while John is working at our mechanic shop.

—Susan Empey

CHANCE FOR INVESTMENT.

City Property for Sale---Andrews Addition
To Salmon City, Idaho.

Roy and Dora Cooper England

Roy England and Dora Cooper were both born and raised in Lemhi County. Both Roy and Dora lived most of their lives in Lemhi County. Roy's parents were Jim and Mary England, and both of them came from Iowa. They lived up Bohannon Creek and they raised their family there. They had one girl and three boys; Doris England Yearian, George, Roy and Archie England.

Roy left Lemhi County for a while, and joined the Navy. When he returned, he became a farm hand and helped at ranch work.

Dora Cooper was the daughter of Riley Cooper and Esther Johnson. Dora was born in a one room log cabin with a dirt roof and a log floor. The property where Dora was born was owned by her parents and was known as the LaMont, Charles H., Holbrook, and R.B. Cooper or George F. Reynolds Ranch near Baker. The property was sold to Peter N. Jenson of Moore, Idaho by Charles W. Snook in 1917. The property is now owned by the Russell Hartvigson family.

Dora was married to George Withington and they had one daughter, named Violet. Dora and George were later divorced. Violet married a man named Charley Richardson, and they had five children; Geraldine, Virginia, Esther, Charles Jr., and Ada Mae.

Dora married Roy England, and in 1933, they lived at Seventeen mile, they moved to Baker and lived on the Nelly Albertson property.

Roy and Dora England

Both Roy and Dora spent one winter trapping coyotes, and they rode a horse to check and tend their traps. They lived in a tent house for a time, and Dora made it homey and inviting with crocheted rugs, and always had many rugs on her floor, even in the tent house. Both Dora and Roy knew how to work and make do.

They built a home up Withington Creek. The house is still there, and it is the first house you come to on the left side of the road as you go up the creek. When the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad was discontinued, they moved the little green building that the railroad used for storage, from Baker.

The road by their house was between the building they had moved and their house, so Roy and Russell Hartvigson took a team of horses and a slip scraper and went up next to the hills and made a one way road to join the road above. It wasn't long until the county worked on this road and made it wider. This road is still in use at this time up Withington Creek.

Roy and Dora were asked to help at the abandoned Civilian Conservation Corp camp near Seventeen mile at the foot of Haynes Creek. They lived in the one remaining barracks, and worked at disposing of materials in the camp.

When they finished at Seventeen mile, they moved to Leadore where Roy operated a garage. They lived there for six years, then they moved back to Baker and Roy worked for the Bureau of Land Management. During the 1950's, Roy plowed and seeded land for the B.L.M. It was a dusty, hard job, and Roy felt that the dust caused health problems for him later.

Dora raised rabbits for food. She did not keep them in pens, but let them run loose, and when she wanted one to eat, she would take her 22 rifle, and shoot it.

After Dora's daughter was divorced, Roy and Dora took care of Virginia, one of the granddaughters. Roy was really good to all of Dora's grandchildren, and Dora passed away at the home of granddaughter Virginia, after she was married.

Roy passed away on February 17, 1959 from cancer of the liver. He had had a treatment for it in Spokane, Washington at the Medical Center in December of 1958.

After his death, Dora moved to Salmon, and while she was visiting her granddaughter Virginia in Sierra Vista, Arizona, she passed away in 1976.

—Eunice E. Hartvigson

Wayne England

Wayne England was born at Kendrick, Idaho on April 26, 1923 to Leroy and Mable (Kimberling) England. Wayne came to Salmon City in the spring of 1931, the only passenger on the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad. Wayne's parents and sisters had arrived in Lemhi County the year before. Wayne was unable to come with them as he was in the Shriner's Hospital in Spokane, Washington for over a year, having surgery and grafting on his left leg which was badly crippled from polio.

The England family settled in the North Fork area on the upper end of the Ted Slavin ranch. The family lived there for over two years. Mr. England then had an opportunity to homestead a place on the Salmon River at Hale Gulch and moved his family there. It was here that Wayne, his brothers and sisters, grew up and lived through the depression years. Times were hard and there was little food with so many mouths to feed, fourteen children - seven girls and seven boys. Wayne, being the second oldest, had lots of responsiblity fall on him to help his parents. He and a sister would cut wood with a cross-cut saw, haul it across the river on a cable car, split and stack it, to sell for $5.00 a cord. They would hunt game to help feed the family. Summers were a little better as the family raised a large garden, hauling water from the river to water it. Through the winter months the England family would move to Gibbonsville so the children could go to school.

Entertainment through those hard times were the Saturday night dances held at the school houses at Shoup and Gibbonsville, usually lasting till the early morning hours. Cold weather did not seem to keep the families from coming. Wayne attended several schools in the area, Spring Creek, Hull Creek, Gibbonsville, Indian Creek, Shoup and two years at Salmon High School. Many of his teachers were long time residents of Lemhi County, Mrs. Frances Donlan, Margaret St. John, Vivian Accord, Mrs. Harry Holgate and Fred Mahoney.

FRONT ROW: Thelma, LeRay, Curtis. **MIDDLE ROW:** Mary Ellen, Douglas, Wayne. **BACK ROW:** Kathy, Ronald, Donna, Maxine, and baby Deana, Marvin, and Dorothy England.

In the early 1940's the England family left the river home and moved to the North Fork area as it was easier for the children to go to school by bus. At this time Wayne left Lemhi County to go to Portland, Oregon to work in the shipyards through World War II. Wayne then returned to North Fork and purchased the Bartle Homestead. Wayne gave his parents half of this acreage, with the home place, and kept the rest for himself.

In 1944 Wayne met Margarette McCorvey and they were married on August 14, 1944 in Vancouver, Washington. They returned to the North Fork property and built their home. Three children were born to them and all grew up there and graduated from the Salmon High School.

In 1945 Wayne and Margarette started their outfitting and guide services; taking out hunters, fishermen, pack trips and float trips. They remained in this business for nearly thirty years. Wayne made his own pack and riding saddles; holds a U.S. Patent on his jet boat and broke and trained his own horses and mules.

Wayne had many memories of Lemhi County in the old days and has been fortunate to have lived to see so many changes, not only in Lemhi County but also in the world.

Wayne has had many trades in his lifetime, but none that he enjoys more than his present one, raising registered Simmental cattle at his home in North Fork.

—Margarette England

Gary Ericsson Family

We were married November 5, 1965, in Douglas, Arizona. Our oldest son Choc Douglas Ericsson, was born in 1967 in Benson, Arizona after I had graduated with a Bachelor of Arts degree in Education and during the time that Gary was obtaining his Master Degree in Agricultural Education and working on his doctorate from the University of Arizona. We spent a year in College Station, Texas where Gary was on staff at Texas A & M University while he established a year's residency prior to entering the Veterinary School there. However, Choc was continuously ill with various allergies. We discovered on a trip to Brigham City, Utah and Yellowstone Park, that he cleared up and was in good health. We decided to forego Veterinary school and moved to the northwest in hopes that Choc's health would improve. We started our move on July 3, 1968 and made it as far as Brigham City, Utah where our daughter Dawn Ericsson was born July 9, 1968.

Choc, wife Catherine, Con, Dawn, Donna, and Gary Ericsson 1990.

Gary was hired as a County Agent for Bannock County, Idaho in July 1968 and so began our sojourn in Idaho. Gary was a County Agent working with 4-H groups for three years at which time he retired to our horse ranch at McCammon, Idaho to work on his budding art career. I went to work at Lava Hot Springs, Idaho as the first grade teacher stopping three years later to have the rest of our family. Con William Ericsson was born July 13, 1974 in Pocatello, Idaho. During this time, Gary had sustained a broken back in a horse accident, and one and one half years later was involved in a car accident receiving injuries to his knee and elbow. We decided at that time to go back to Arizona. We sold our horse ranch and were prepared to leave when Bob Loucks, County Agent in Lemhi, County, talked us into coming to Salmon, Idaho for the summer and spend the time fishing and playing with the kids before going on to Arizona. We moved to Salmon (for the summer!) in 1976 the same day the Teton Dam broke and we have been here since that time.

Gary's art career has continued most successfully enabling us to establish our Hangin' Tree Enterprises in 1980 (wholesaling art prints, caps and t-shirts featuring Gary's drawings to fourteen hundred stores throughout the West.) During the time we have lived in Salmon, we have built a log home on the Lemhi River three miles from town. Gary cut all the logs for it, designed it, and built it. It was 3700 square feet when completed and log throughout. Choc graduated from Salmon High School in 1985, then attended Ricks Junior College for a year before filling a two year mission in Pennsylvania for the LDS Church. He married Catherine Hulme in 1988 and is now training horses and stock dogs and attending Brigham Young University. Dawn graduated from Salmon High School in 1986, then attended Ricks and Idaho State University at Pocatello, Idaho. She is currently serving an eighteen month mission for the LDS Church in Johannesburg, South Africa. Con is currently a junior at Salmon High School and prior to this, was a lifeguard at the Salmon City Pool for the 1990 season. Both boys have received their Eagle Scout awards in Boys Scouts of America and both are good stock dog trainers. Gary has started raising and training stock dogs that are being sold all over the world. His next big art project is the Sacajewea monument to be cast in November 1990 for Lemhi County commemorating Idaho's Centennial Year. I have been busy with family life and the partnership in our Hangin' Tree Ent. business. I have been involved with the BSA program, kept up with my teacher certification with extra college courses; and this spring, I was involved in the Community Literacy Program where I was able to instruct nonEnglish speaking individuals in reading, writing, and speaking English.

We have lived fourteen wonderful years in Salmon!

—Donna Ericsson

C.K. and Mildred Evarts

K, as he was called, was born in Hemlock, Michigan, November 15, 1886. He was given only initials for a first name. So were two of his sons who had quite a time when they were first in the service because the Armed services required full first names.

Mildred Mabel Covert was born in Sugar Hill, Pennsylvania October 17, 1893. She came west to live with her sister. She taught at a rural school in Peel, Oregon.

K and Mildred were married in Roseberg, Oregon on September 11, 1915. They homesteaded in Peel, Oregon, where four of their children were born; Eleanor, Leland John (Bud), Calvin Keith and William Dale (Billy Dale). K was the first forest ranger in the Deschutes National Forest.

The family then moved to Thatcher, Arizona, where their daughter Elizabeth, was born. From there, they traveled by covered wagon, herding horses to Mexico. In 1923, they came to Salmon, Owl Creek and Iron Creek. Two sons were born in Salmon: George Raymond and LeRoy K. During the war, they worked for the Defense Department and returned to Iron Creek after the war. They later purchased Moodie Ranch on Cabin Creek. About 1948, they moved to the "Bar" in Salmon.

K loved the outdoors . . . nature, animals, prospecting. Mildred, "Milly", worked in the Smoke House as cook for many years. The children lovingly called her "Grandma Evarts." She was a very alert person who loved all children, crossword puzzles and games. Grandma always remembered everyone's birthday, age and full name. Older folk called her "Mother" or "Ma Evarts" and she would smile, for everyone was welcomed at "The Evarts." She had also named every newborn animal on the ranch.

K died on March 7, 1962 at Safford, Arizona. Mildred died at Lebenon, Oregon October 30, 1970. Their son LeRoy K. (Hans) was killed in an automobile accident north of Salmon in February 1951. These three are buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Mary Elizabeth (Betty) Hugley is buried in Sweet Home, Oregon.

— Evarts Family

Calvin K. and Katherine Day White Evarts

Calvin Keith Evarts was born in Roseburg, Oregon to C.K. and Mildred Covert Evarts on November 12, 1920. His schooling started in Mexico and then Salmon and Iron Creek schools. He graduated from the Leadore High School in 1940. Keith enlisted in the Army when war was declared in 1941. He went to schools in various areas of the United States for training before going to England with the Eighth Army Air Corps. After his return to the States, he worked on the Coast Geodetic survey of the Salmon and John Day rivers. Keith worked at the Gilmore, Hughes Creek, and Bay Horse mines. He also worked in some mines in neighboring states. In 1956 he was hired by the local sawmill and his employment and interests changed to sawmilling.

Katherine Betty Day was born August 21, 1919. She and her mother, Katherine Elizabeth Maas Day, were both born and raised in Syracuse, New York. Betty's father, George Fredrick Joseph Day, was born in London, England and came to the United States at the age of two years with his parents and baby sister.

Betty married David John White at Syracuse, New York, March 15, 1941. Dave had land leased at Fort Hall, so Betty and her parents arrived at Pocatello, Idaho August of 1941. As Betty was an only child her parents, George and Katherine, bought the Idbach Ranch for the Day and White families. That was the fall of 1941. The second winter an ice jam took out the homemade farmers' bridge. That created a problem to get across the Salmon and alternate methods include horseback, wagon teams, boats and a long swinging bridge at the Idbach eddy.

The ranch was five miles up Iron Creek and for George and Katherine and daughter Betty it was a different life from the city of Syracuse. Dave, Betty's husband, had been in Idaho and accepted the problems of ranching. The "City Three" learned a lot the hard way and coped with cooking on a wood stove, canning and wartime rationing and all. Many mistakes were made that caused fun and laughter later on.

Three children were born to Betty and Dave White. They were Marilyn Jean, Nancy Ellen and Warren William (Bill).

Calvin Keith Evarts married Katherine Betty White at the Salmon Methodist Church on August 25, 1951. The church was being built and Reverend Don

Ian Smith married the couple in the basement which later, with decoration, became the Fellowship Hall.

A premature son, Calvin Kirk Evarts, was born to Betty and Keith. He died two days later in June 1952 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Mary Christine was born on Christmas Day and the youngest son Brian Keith was born May 4, 1959.

Salmon area was home to the Evarts for many years. The children attended local schools and four of them graduated from Salmon High School: Marilyn White in 1961, Nancy Ellen White in 1965, Warren William White in 1968, and Brian Keith Evarts in 1977. Mary Christine Evarts graduated from Preston High School in 1973. Marilyn attended Butte, Montana and Patterson schools. Nancy and Marilyn both attended Leadore School. These were short winter attendances when Keith was employed at a mine in the area prior to working at the sawmill in Salmon.

—Betty Evarts

Leland and Rosanna Hussey Evarts

Leland Evarts was born in Glyde, Oregon September 15, 1918, the son of C.K. and Mildred Covert Evarts, who came to Lemhi County in 1927. They lived in Salmon in the winter and spent summers mining at Owl Creek. Leland first went to school at Salmon, but finished at Iron Creek.

Leland and I, Rosanna Hussey Evarts, were married in Grants Pass, Oregon on January 4, 1941. The following April we came to Iron Creek Ranch when Leland went to work for my father, Frank Hussey. Our four children, Clara Lee, Mildred, Claudia, and Clifford were born three in the next few years.

In the winter of 1942-3 the old Iron Creek bridge went out in an ice jam and it also took out several more. So those years we had to use a wagon or saddle horse to cross the river. When the river was too high it was a boat at Cabin Creek or go the swinging bridge on the Ibach place, now Elk Bend.

We had many experiences fording the river in the 40's. One time my father and Lee were crossing after the shore ice had formed, with a load of alfalfa seed. The seed sacks were on top of the hay and flipped off into the river. Dad was caught under some sacks and Lee had to jump in and pull them off. They jumped on horses and began to pull sacks from the water, saving it all except one sack of chaff. We dried it all in the big living room.

In 1947 Leland and I and the children left for Oregon and ranched near the town of Lebanon until we came back to the Iron Creek Ranch in 1949 to help out. Leland worked at the mill in Salmon and worked for Hank Benson when he built the Motel Delux in 1950. He also worked at Hughes Creek before returning to our ranch in Oregon in 1950. We were there for over thirty years before coming home to Iron Creek in 1982.

The Iron Creek bridge was taken out by the ice in January 1942.

I have many memories of growing up on the ranch. I remember many a fun night, dancing in the big living room with Uncle Bill Schmitz playing the harmonica and Tex Crawshaw play some stringed instrument. Also many night playing cards and listening to the boxing matches after we got that first battery radio. One of our favorites Saturday nights was a ride to the hot springs in Cronk Canyon for a bath. We had to wait in line if someone was already there.

We always loved to see the sheep herds coming through the mountains from the Lemhi, heading for their summer range. They had to cross the Iron Creek bridge on their way to Hat Creek, Musgrove and the Forney area. It always meant we might get some bum lambs, and that we could sell the herders garden vegetables and eggs.

Once the Saveway truck started to pull across the bridge and went through, dumping everything in the river. We had our first toilet tissue after drying the rolls for days. Also lots of canned goods without labels.

Leland and I are retired now and live in the home we built in 1982 at Iron Creek. Even though we spent many years in Oregon, Iron Creek has always been home to us.

—Rosanna Evarts

Charles Everett

My father was born in Louisiana in 1858 and my mother was born in South Dakota in Hill City in 1870. My mother died in Hill City in 1907. Born of the marriage were nine children. Charles Henry born in Hill City in 1899, Leona born in Hill City in 1877, Marie J. born in Hill City in 1901.

After mother died, we children were farmed out from here to there and I had two older brothers, one that was ten years older than me and one that was twelve years older. My father was a carpenter in later life, a rancher and cowboy when he was younger. As we grew older, my father and two sisters and I moved to Sheridan, Wyoming. My older brother would keep in contact from time to time. We lived in Thermopolis, Sander, and finally Pinedale, Wyoming in 1912. That winter we lived in a tent and the weather got to -32 degrees below zero.

When school was out in 1913, my father bought a team harness and wagon with double side boards. My father and I gathered willows and made bows for the wagon, stretched a tarp and had a covered wagon with a grub box that filled the back end of the wagon with a sheepherders stove. The oven stove pipe was carried on the wagon tongue. My sisters had their bed in the bottom of the wagon box. We had a set of bed springs on the top of the box and we left Pinedale for Yellowstone Park. While camping at Old Faithful Geyser, bears stampeded our horses. We did get them back. We left the park at West Yellowstone and traveled into Wyoming, Montana, and Idaho in one day. That was a big deal.

We landed in Dillon, Montana. Left Dillon and headed for Salmon, Idaho by way of Lemhi Pass. When we got into the Salmon Valley, my father heard they had a cloud burst and washed out a part of the Sheenon Ditch near the Kadletz Ranch and they needed help to repair the ditch. Our team was leg weary, so my father went to work on the ditch and we parked our outfit in the orchard at the Kadletz Ranch. In two or three weeks the ditch had water running in it and in the mean time the ranch had a buck board and a team of burrows and a bunch of us kids would hitch up the donkeys and go up to Bob Wetter's place below K mountain and get garden supplies. He raised a big garden. Sixty-five years later I went back to Bob's old place and some of the old cabins were still standing. My father had heard that the town of Poulson, Montana had burned out in 1912, so we headed for Poulson by way of Gibbonsville, up over the switch back road into the Big Hole Country. At twenty miles per day, we made it to Poulson. There was no work available, so we went to Thompson Falls, over the cow trail of a road to Mullins, Idaho through Coeur d'Alene and on to Ellensburg, Washington in time for school.

In 1945 while living in Seattle, Washington, I became interested in what was known as the Twin Peaks Mine and still have interest in the property now known as the Idaho Consolidated Mines. Mr. Allen Merriott surveyed the property and told me our property is on the same vein stratum as the Black Bird or better known as Cobalt.

—Charles Everett

F

Loyd F. and Deborah Chipman Falen

Loyd Francis Falen was born July 11, 1940 to Leslie and Letha Falen at Caldwell, Idaho, the youngest of three brothers. His father was haying that day and could not attend the birth. His mother named him Loyd with one "L".

Two years later his father bought a ranch thirty five miles out of Jordan Valley Oregon near South Mountain. The ranch house was located in a canyon on Juniper Creek. There were many fond memories of family life and work on the ranch while the family lived there. The dirt road leading to the ranch was impassable much of the year. Typically there was three feet of snow in the winter. Groceries and supplies had to be purchase twice a year and sometimes the children were taken along.

The grade school consisted of a one room school house three miles from the ranch. There were only six students from three ranches. Loyd and his brothers comprised half of the school. During high school Loyd and his brothers lived in a small house their dad rented for them. Loyd played basketball, football and took track. Loyd attended the University of Idaho then returned for his masters in animal science two years after graduation.

Deborah Chipman was born on May 5, 1947 to Laurence and Edna Davidson Chipman. She was raised with four brothers, one sister, and a cousin. Chipmans lived on a farm and raised their own meat, vegetables, and fruit. There were always lots of chores to do on the farm. Deborah was raised in a active Latter Day Saints family.

After graduating from high school she attended Link's school of Business and graduated there. A year later she attended the University of Idaho majoring in Business Administration for a year then took a secretarial job.

During this time, while he was getting his master's degree there, Deborah met and fell in love with Loyd Francis Falen. Deborah and Loyd were married in the new Institute of Religion on the University of Idaho campus. They were the first couple married in the newly dedicated building.

They are the parents of four children. Kelvin Loyd Falen was born August 14, 1969. He is now twenty two and attends the University of Idaho. Douglass LeRoy and Dennis Elroy (fraternal twins) were born March 16, 1971. They are now twenty and also attend the University. Their youngest child, Tammie Sue Falen, was born December 29, 1975. She is seventeen and is a senior at Moscow High School.

Loyd works at Washington State University and Deborah is a housewife and mother. They like to return to Salmon with their family to visit Deborah's home.

—Falen family

Moses and Cora Fannin

Moses and Cora Fannin and some of their family members came to Lemhi county, town of Salmon, Idaho the fall of 1931 from Pocatello, Idaho, or a town called Crystal, about eighteen miles south of Pocatello.

They lived on the Hagel Ranch, which is east of Salmon, in a nice log home. Most of their fifteen children came to Salmon. About half of the children were married by 1931.

The children who came to Salmon were: Perlina (who married Lorenzo Whiting), Rissie (who married Floyd Denning) James and Althea Fannin, Esther (who married Glen Hatch, a local barber), Ethel (who married William Whiting a mechanic and garage operator), Lester and Maxine Fannin, Delbert and June Fannin, Della (who married Joe Larson), Frank, Milo, and Nona.

Moses and his sons worked hard to build canals to hold the irrigation water on the Hagel Ranch. When the families that were on the Hagel Ranch had improved the land and were growing good crops, they were told to leave and they did not receive andy compensation for their hard work.

The three youngest children, Frank, Milo, and Nona, went to the local schools in Salmon.

On the Fourth of July and other holidays, the town would hold different kinds of races and award prizes for the winners. Moses would nearly always win first prize in the hundred yard dash, fat man's race, etc. Milo and Frank won medals in track, and one year, Frank took first prize and Milo second in the hundred yard dash for all of Lemhi County.

Moses and Cora Fannin

Moses and Cora moved into town from the Hagel Ranch and built a nice home. Moses enjoyed the fishing and hunting which abounded around Salmon and nearby locations. The Lemhi and Salmon Rivers were excellent fishing places. Moses and his sons used to go up Panther Creek fishing for Salmon. This was a sport that everyone loved.

In those days, it was legal to "spear" the Salmon. They would go at night with a lantern and would come home with a lot of nice fish. Pheasants and ducks were also plentiful.

Moses, Cora and Nona, the youngest child, went out to Portland, Oregon during World War II in 1942 and returned to Salmon in 1945.

Moses died December 13, 1957 at the age of eighty-three and is buried in Salmon. Cora his wife died December 22, 1982 at the age of ninety-seven and is also buried in Salmon.

—Nona Fannin Draper

Frank W. and Minnie Farmer

Frank W. Farmer was born at Hillsborough, New York March 14, 1865. Minnie Rathburn was born at Osbourne, Kansas, April 4, 1878. She met and married Frank at Laramie, Wyoming on July 8, 1894.

Frank and Minnie came to Salmon around 1920. They had two daughters, now Mrs. Lloyd Sellars of Kennewick, Washington and Mrs. A.H. Nuxoll of Salmon. Both Mr. and Mrs. Framer were well known and respected residents of Salmon.

Frank died after gradually failing health on September 28, 1941. He was seventy-six years of age. Minnie passed away August 25, 1943 at the age of sixty-five years. She had been living in Soda Springs, Idaho.

Frank was survived by two brothers beside his wife and children: Ora and Sydney Farmer both of New York. Minnie was survived by three sisters beside her daughters: Mrs. Mable Hixon of Salmon, Mrs. Nellie Thompson of Fort Collins, Colorado and Mrs. Ruth Brace of Canada.

—History Committee

Express to Salmon.

Joe Cochrill wishes us to announce that he will accept only such express matter as is addressed direct to him and in his care. Billy Brown is his agent here and is authorized to collect fares and receipt for express matter.

Lois Whiting Farr

I, Lois Whiting Farr, was born June 10, 1935, to Ralph A. Whiting and Katheryne Irene Snyder Whiting. I am the ninth child and the seventh girl. I was born in our house up Kirtley Creek in Salmon, Idaho. We moved to our ranch about seven miles up the Lemhi River when I was about three years old. I lived there until I married.

I went to school at the Brooklyn School from first to sixth grade. I attended the Salmon High School from seventh grade through my senior year. I graduated in 1953.

I then attended Brigham Young University from 1953 through 1957. There I graduated with a B.A. degree in Education.

I met my husband, David Brown Farr, while attending B.Y.U. We were married August 10, 1957. He is the son of Dewey Farr and Esther Brown Farr. He and his parents were born and raised in St. Johns, Arizona.

Our first home was in St. Johns. We then moved to Tempe, Arizona where David went to school at Arizona State University. I taught math at Carl Hayden High School.

In 1959 we moved to Provo, Utah. There David attended Brigham Young University and I worked as a bookkeeper at Walker Bank for one year. The next year I taught English At Springville Junior High in Springville, Utah.

David graduated from B.Y.U. in the spring of 1961. We then moved to Holbrook, Arizona where David started his own insurance business. I taught math and English at Holbrook High School for three years.

While living in Holbrook, our son David Whiting Farr was born on September 22, 1965. We left Holbrook in June of 1966 to move to Nampa, Idaho. I taught math and science at Central Junior High in Nampa.

Lois Whiting Farr, daughter Colleen, son Davey, and husband David Farr.

We moved back to Arizona in 1967 to Lakeside. I did not teach full time there but substituted often. In 1969 we moved again. We went back to St. Johns. There I taught a sixth grade self-contained class.

We moved to Snowflake, Arizona in June of 1970. Our daughter Colleen Farr was born on August 29, 1970. I started teaching at Snowflake Junior High that fall. I have taught Language Arts at the junior high for the last twenty-one years. In 1975 I was asked to be the assistant to the principal. I have performed that duty for the last sixteen years along with my full time teaching assignment.

I belong to an international teachers organization and am currently the second vice-president.

I am a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. I have had many calling in the church including: President of the Young Womens Organization, counselor in the Relief Society Presidency, Meeting House Librarian, Stake Speech Director, Visiting Teacher and a teacher in all of the auxiliary organizations.

My brothers and sisters are Helen Whiting Parmenter, Clinton Whiting, Katheryne Whiting Stokes, Margaret Whiting Patten, Lucille Whiting Infanger, Mirla Whiting Morgan, Colleen Whiting Arave and Dan L. Whiting.

Our son David Whiting Farr married Leann Bateman April 30, 1988. They live in Chandler Arizona. He is a buyer for America West Airlines and goes to school part time. She is an MRI and Laboratory Xray technician at a place called Genesis. They have no children.

Our daughter Colleen Farr married Lance Liljenquist on June 16, 1990. She is a cosmetologist. He is also going to school part time and works building swimming pools. They live in Jacksonville, Florida. They have no children.

—Lois Whiting Farr

Billy Vreeland Fayle

Billy Vreeland Fayle was born on January 7, 1937 at Salmon, Idaho. He was the son of William LeRoy and Wilda (Vreeland) Fayle. Billy was born while the family lived on a small ranch on Tex Creek. When Billy was about three years of age, the family moved to the Vreeland Ranch north of Leadore in 1940. Billy attended the Leadore schools graduating from high school in May 1955. Billy was a good basketball player on the Leadore High School team. In the fall of 1955, Billy attended Idaho State Trade School, where he graduated from the Welding school.

In 1956, Billy married Sandra Lott, who had attended school in Lima, Montana, except for her Sophomore and Junior years, when she attended Leadore High School. She graduated from Lima High

School in 1956. The young couple first lived at Leadore, where Billy welded on road machinery, while the highway was being built north of Leadore. The couple then moved to Cobalt, Idaho, where Billy worked in the mine and a daughter, Tonia was born at Salmon, Idaho on February 24, 1957. The family then moved to Brigham City, Utah, where Bill worked as a welder for Thiokol Company. While living there a son, John B. was born at Salmon on March 17, 1960. Billy and family then moved to Pocatello, Idaho where he worked on welding jobs and began work at the Idaho Nuclear Engineering Laboratory at the test site. In 1973, when his father died, the family moved back to Leadore to operate the Fayle ranch north of Leadore. Billy continued to work at the test site in welding as well as operating the ranch and driving back and forth to the test site from Leadore. In January of 1983, Billy and Sandra were divorced, and Billy continued operating the ranch and working at the Nuclear test site as he presently does.

In December of 1990, Billy married Judy Lippett and the couple are living on the ranch.

Tonia was married to Bob Link and lives in Boise, where her husband works at a bank and Tonia substitute teaches in the schools. They have one daughter, Lucy. John B. Fayle was married to Sandy Stevens of Hamilton, Montana and they had one son John Carl. They were later divorced and John married Julie Bielby Jakich and they have one daughter, Denelle and Julie's daughter Amy Jakich. John works at a bank in Boise.

— *Leroy Fayle*

Dale William Fayle

Dale William Fayle was born on October 15, 1933 at Salmon, Idaho to William LeRoy Fayle and Wilda (Vreeland) Fayle. As a small child Dale lived on a ranch on Tex Creek, southeast of Leadore. In 1940, the Fayle family purchased the Vreeland ranches and moved two miles north of Leadore. Dale attended the Leadore schools, graduating from high school in May of 1951. He was very active in high school sports, earning letters in football, basketball, boxing, and wrestling.

Karol Christine Shiner was born on July 31, 1934 at Roosevelt, Utah to Wilford and Gergia (Evans) Shiner. While her parents operated the L-Diamond Ranch on Horse Prairie in Montana, Karol attended high school at Leadore. She graduated from Leadore High School in May of 1952 and was a cheerleader at the school.

The young couple were married on June 26, 1952 and lived on a ranch they had purchased west of Leadore from 1952 to 1956. A daughter, Dale Christine was born at Salmon on February 27, 1954. Dale and Karol sold this ranch and moved to his parents ranches on lower Eighteen Mile Creek, where they went in partners with the William Fayles. A son, Kelly William was born on May 7, 1956 at Salmon, Idaho. Dale raised Hereford cattle with his father, and also refereed football, and basketball games for many years. When the two children were older, Karol started attending college part-time at Western Montana State College at Dillon, Montana. She earned her teaching degree in June 1972. She taught grade school in the Leadore Schools for several years until they sold their ranch in 1976. The family moved to Pocatello, Idaho where they purchased an apartment building and Dale went to work at the Cal Ranch stores until going into a partnership in mobile home sales.

Karol began teaching in the Pocatello grade schools and is still teaching at this time. Dale has worked for several years in car sales for the C. Ed Flandro Agency in Pocatello and is still doing so. Their son Kelly Fayle also works as a salesman for C. Ed Flandro and is married to Jackie Jorgensen Honas and they have four children. Their daughter Dale Christine Endo works as a pharmacist at K-Mart Stores in Pocatello and her husband Ron Edno is also a pharmacist at a hospital in Pocatello and they have one daughter Akiko Christine.

—*Leroy Fayle*

Leroy Verl Fayle

Leroy Verl Fayle was born in Salmon, Idaho on January 29, 1932 to William LeRoy Fayle and Wilda Verna (Vreeland) Fayle. He first lived at the Fayle Ranch west of Leadore, then the family moved to the Vreeland Ranches north of Leadore and on Eighteen Mile Creek. At four years of age, Leroy's family purchased a small ranch on Tex Creek. In 1940, the Fayle's purchased the Vreeland ranches and they moved back north of Leadore. Leroy attended the Leadore School, graduating in 1949. He earned sports letters in football, basketball, and boxing. Leroy then attended the University of Idaho for two years, working on the ranches during the summer months. He then worked for a short time at Hill Field Air Force Base near Odgen, Utah where he met his wife to be, Jo Ann. He then enlisted in the Army Engineers in April 1952.

Jo Ann Crus was born on October 9, 1933 at Salt Lake City, Utah to Don Crus and Ella Mae (Holman) Crus. Jo Ann spent most of her childhood in Salt Lake, where st attended grade school and high school. While a senior, Jo Ann's mother married Perry Connell and the family moved to Pocatello, Idaho where Jo Ann graduated in 1952.

After Leroy completed his basic training at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri, Jo Ann moved down and the young couple were married at Hardy, Arkansas on July 19, 1952. Leroy was transferred to Fort Belvoir, Virginia and Jo Ann worked in Washington D.C. Leroy was then sent to the Phillipine Islands as a topographical surveyor and Jo Ann lived with her grandparents in Salt Lake where she worked at a bank. Leroy was discharged from the service in April 1954, and the young couple moved to Leadore to work on his parents ranch.

On January 1, 1955, a daughter, Le Ann was born to the couple in Salmon, Idaho and in March of that year, the Fayle's purchased the Leadore Cash Store and moved to Leadore. They later purchased the Leadore Meat Locker Plant and built a new grocery store adjoining it. Another daughter Nancy Jean was born on May 30, 1956 at Salmon.

On November 13, 1957, a son, Curtis Robin was born at Salmon. While operating the Leadore Cash Store, Leroy with several other community members became interested in obtaining better television for Leadore. Leroy helped obtain one of the first Television Translators for the area. Becoming interested in electronics, Leroy and Jo Ann sold the store to the Jack Weigand's in 1961 and Leroy enrolled in the electronic school at Idaho State University and moved the family to Pocatello. While attending school for three years, Leroy worked part time at television and appliance repair and at Eddy's Bakery during the summer months. A daughter Marsha Nell was born in Pocatello on December 11, 1963. Leroy graduated from school in June 1964 and accepted a job with EG & G, Inc. The family then moved to Las Vegas, Nevada, where Leroy worked in a research and development lab for about five years as an electronics technician. During this time another daughter, Teresa Lynn was born in Las Vegas on June 3, 1966. In 1969, Leroy transferred to the Nevada Test Site, where he worked as a test engineer. Leroy made several trips back to Idaho State, where he hired other technicians for his company and where he served on the advisory board to the electronics school.

FRONT ROW: William Vreeland, LeAnn Jenson with baby Shaun
BACK ROW: Willa (Babe) Fayle and Leroy Fayle

While visiting his grandfather, William Vreeland, in Salmon, Leroy and Jo Ann decided to purchase Salmon Service Grocery from Brownie Orr. They assumed operation of Service Grocery in August of 1975, and the family with the exception of the two eldest daughters who had married, moved to Salmon, Idaho. In June of 1983, Leroy and son, Curtis also purchased Johnny B's Cafe and operated it in conjunction with Service Grocery until the store was sold in December of 1987. While operating the store all five of the Fayle children worked at the store at some time. The Fayle children and their families all continue to live in Salmon with the exception of Nancy, who with her husband reside in Las Vegas. Leroy and Jo Ann now have thirteen grandchildren, all living in Lemhi county. Leroy presently works as a sales agent for DeBoard Realty as well as helping manage Johnny B's Cafe, while Jo Ann manages the home and helps with the grandchildren.

—Leroy Fayle

William Heaton Fayle

William Heaton Fayle was born at Wellsville, Utah on November 10, 1872. His father was William Fayle, who had come to the United States from the Isle of Mann off the coast of England. His mother was Elizabeth (Heaton) Fayle. At the age of ten years he moved with his family to Small, Idaho on Medicine Lodge Creek near DuBois, Idaho. The Fayle family was the second family to settle in the Medicine Lodge area and they operated a cattle ranch.

Ella Mae Thomas was born on October 20, 1880 in Malad, Idaho. Her father was Benjamin D. Thomas and her mother was Matilda (Waylette) Thomas. The family had moved to the Medicine Lodge area in 1889.

Ella Mae Thomas and William Heaton Fayle

The young couple were married and lived in the Small area until 1910, when they moved to Leadore and Gilmore, Idaho. Mr. Fayle operated a butcher shop in Gilmore during the booming mining years. They then moved to a ranch west of Leadore, now owned by Kermit Purcell. Born to the couple were the following children, Margaret May Fayle born on December 4, 1899, sons, Floyd Wesley Fayle born March 9, 1901, Benjamin Thomas Fayle born on September 21, 1902 and William LeRoy Fayle born on July 13, 1909. Wesley died of injuries he had received from an accident with a horse when he was about seventeen years of age.

Ella Mae Fayle died in 1921 and William continued to operate the ranch near Leadore until 1930, when he returned to Medicine Lodge where he operated ranches with his brother, Ray and his son Ben. He retired due to ill health in 1940 and his son Ben continued to operate the ranch. Mr. Fayle served many years as a Lemhi County Commissioner until he left in 1930. He then served two years as a Clark County Commissioner.

William Heaton Fayle died on May 4, 1947 at Blackfoot, Idaho. He was survived by daughter Margaret DuBois of Salt Lake City, Utah, and sons, Ben T. Fayle of Small, Idaho and William L. Fayle of Leadore. He was also survived by eight grandchildren.

—Leroy Fayle

—Geo. Steele has just received three hundred pounds of fancy candy in addition to his stock.

William LeRoy Fayle

William LeRoy Fayle was born at Small, Idaho on the Medicine Lodge near DuBois on July 13, 1909. His father was William Heaton Fayle and his mother was Ella Mae (Thomas) Fayle. His family moved to Gilmore, Idaho when he was a child and his father ran a butcher shop during the mining boom. When William was five years old, his family moved to a ranch near Leadore known as the Fayle Ranch and now owned by Kermit Purcell. His mother Ella Mae passed away in 1920, when William was eleven years old.

Wilda Verna Vreeland was born at Junction, Idaho on November 1, 1909 to William Andrew Vreeland and Annie (Denny) Vreeland. In 1910, the town of Junction was moved to the present site of Leadore, Idaho when the railroad came over from Armstead, Montana to Leadore, up to Gilmore and down to Salmon.

William and Wilda (Babe) both attended the Leadore school and William graduated in 1928 and Wilda in 1929. They started dating when William was a senior and Wilda a junior. the young couple were married in Salmon on August 29, 1930. A son, Leroy Verl was born on January 29, 1932 at Salmon. A second son, Dale William was born in Salmon on October 15, 1933, while their third son, Billy Vreeland was born on January 7, 1937. A daughter Loree Anna was born at Salmon on December 27, 1946 and Loree passed away on April 28, 1977. All other children are still living with the Leroy Fayle family living at Salmon, the Dale Fayle family at

Billie, Dale, Loree, and LeRoy Fayle

Pocatello, and Billy Fayle still living on the home ranch at Leadore.

Bill and Babe lived on the Fayle Ranch near Leadore until 1933, when the ranch was returned to the bank during the Depression. They then went to work on the Vreeland Ranch for Babe's parents, just two miles north of Leadore. They later moved up to operated the Vreeland ranches on lower Eighteen Mile Creek for a couple of years. They then bought a small ranch on Tex Creek, now owned by James Whittaker, adjoining what was known as the Bensen place. In 1940, they sold this ranch and bought out the William and Annie Vreeland ranches and the Vreeland's moved to Salmon. Bill and Babe built up a good herd of both pure-bred and commercial Hereford cattle. Bill was named Grassman of the Year for Lemhi county in 1970. Bill served for many years on the Leadore School Board as both member and chairman. William passed away on April 29, 1973 after spending a hard day at work branding calves. After his death, his son Billy took over the home ranch and his son Dale took over the ranches on Eighteen Mile, which he had been operating in partnership with his father.

Babe had purchased a mobile home and lived across the highway from her former home at Leadore after Bill passed away until her father William Vreeland became ill at the age of ninety-five years and she moved to Salmon to help him in 1975. Her son Leroy purchased the Service Grocery Store in Salmon shortly after her father's death in 1975 and she moved her mobile home to Salmon to help him in the store. She continued to help at the store until it was sold in 1987, at which time she retired and still continues to reside in Salmon.

—*Leroy Fayle*

G&P.R.R.Co
2900
G&P.R.R.Co.
2004

Arthur and Louise Ferguson about 1909

Arthur and Louise Ferguson

My parents came to Lemhi County and the Salmon area in the early 1900's. My father was a civil engineer who helped lay the route for the Gilmore and Pittsburgh railroad from Armstead, Montana to Salmon. They stayed at the Thomas Yearian ranch at Lemhi for several years while the railroad was being completed.

After his job with the railroad was completed, he purchased some acreage about two miles south of Salmon on St. Charles Street and started farming. My sister, Helen Ferguson, was born there in 1911 and I, Mary Ferguson Weber, was born in 1915.

During his years on the farm, he was also state potato inspector, chairman od the Salmon School Board and active in the Masonic Lodge. He was master of the Masonic Lodge during the early 1940's.

After selling the farm around 1937, he worked for the state of Idaho highway department as a civil engineer. Later, after retiring from the state, he worked for the city of Salmon as a civil engineer.

My father passed away in May of 1952 and my mother passed away in May of 1971.

They were laid to rest in the Masonic section of the Salmon Cemetery.

—Mary Ferguson Weber

Mary Fisher Feucht

I was born February 21, 1900 at Paris, Texas. My father was George Washington Fisher, born in Texas March 10, 1862 and my mother was Naomi Anne Taylor, born January 20, 1872 at Walker County, Alabama. They were married at Waco, Texas on September 12, 1886. The family moved to De Queen, Arkansas, six months after I was born. Eight years later we moved to Oklahoma. My sisters and brothers were: Martin (born is Indian territory that later became Oklahoma), Mae, Nellie, Fannie, Hazel, Jack and Frank. When I was young children started working at an early age. We chopped and picked cotton and went to school when we could. I really liked school. In my teens I worked in homes, cooking, doing housework, and caring for children.

August John Auwen and I were married on November 5, 1917 at Norman, Oklahoma. August was born August 15, 1896 at Noble, Oklahoma. His parents were John Johnson Auwen, born 1847 at Freisland, the Netherlands and Augusta Kesili, born in 1860 at Shumwald, Austria.

August and I had four children. Bryan Leroy Auwen, born November 7, 1920; Lila Lee Auwen, born January 13, 1925; Gene Auwen, born June 20, 1927; and an infant that died at birth. While August and I were married, we farmed and I worked in the fields with him. At night I canned everything I could, this was during the Depression and Dust Bowl Days. We were divorced in the 1930's. After we were divorced I worked for the National Recovery Administration and the Works Projects Administration as a sewing room supervisor, a receptionist and on projects to repair peoples homes. August died September 23, 1955 and is buried at St. Maries, Idaho.

In June 1937 my children and I moved to St. Ignatius, Montana. We went to work at the hospital. I worked as a practical nurse, earning twenty five dollars a month. Lila worked in the kitchen and Gene did odd jobs. Bryan worked on the farm. Following my job at the hospital I operated a small cafe. After World War II started I spent time in Butte, Montana and California.

Stanley Feucht and I were married in November 1943 at Roundup, Montana and lived at Butte. Stan was in the Army Reserves to mine copper at Butte, but decided to go back on active duty in early 1944, and was soon sent overseas.

Mary Fisher Feucht

Before he left in 1944, we bought the Kriley Ranch at Kriley Gulch, north of Salmon, Idaho, from a man named Johnson, through Kelly Real Estate. My son Gene and I worked the ranch and during slack time I worked at the Smokehouse Cafe in Salmon, investing in more livestock. Because of the war we were unable to buy new machinery so we had to patch up what we had.

In early 1946 Stan was discharged from the Army. We sold the ranch to Blaine and Freda White in 1947, and moved into Salmon. I continued to cook or manage cafes until illness forced me to quit. Stan and I were divorced in 1973.

My son Gene died December 12, 1965 and is buried at Salmon. Bryan and his wife Virginia live at Coeur d'Alene. He retired from the Navy after serving twenty eight years. My daughter, Lila, and her husband, Everett Martonen moved to Salmon in June 1945 and live on North St. Charles.

I live in my home on the bar and until last year I always raised a garden. I have eleven grandchildren, thirty one great grandchildren, and twelve great great grandchildren.

—Lila Martonen

Del Monto and May G. Fife

Del Monto and May G. Fife purchased the old Nagel ranch, which is located five miles south of Salmon, in February, 1930. During the move Del was driving a truck loaded with machinery and pulling a trailer carrying household items. About twenty-five miles from Challis an axle broke on the truck, causing it to go over the bank. A tree prevented the truck from going into the river, but Del's left arm was pinned between the truck and a tree for several hours. The injury caused his arm to be paralyzed for almost a year.

They had five children; Merlin (deceased), Beth, Margene and Norman, all of whom learned the necessity and value of work.

Del was very resourceful and inventive, and during the early years in the Salmon area one of the first power sources for the ranch was a waterwheel attached to a boat in the river. He had a sawmill that he made from an old Essex. He built a large cow barn using lodgepole pine and lumber that he cut from Cottonwood trees cleared from the ranch property. He also had an open-air dance hall that was less than successful. For many years he had a stallion for hire. He used an old Chevy to make one of the first motorized buckrakes.

They also milked a large number of cows and at one time sold milk, butter and cheese to the Civilian Conservation Corp camp. They made thirteen five pound bricks of cheese every other day for a long time and sold it to residents in Salmon.

May was a very kind, caring person. She bottled fruit, vegetables, and meat to help feed the family and hired men. She was very generous with neighbors and friends who shared the garden and fruit produced on the ranch. She was always willing to help those in need and everyone got a lift from her cheerful spirit.

Del Monto and May G. Fife.

The family had many house parties where all of the young people would come and play games, and to eat corn and watermelon. Many of the parents would come to visit and watch the fun. Transportation was not always available, so several times the children would ride horses into town, tie them in the livery stable and go to the movie for ten cents.

In August, 1938 the original ranch house burned down. The lookout station at Northfork saw the smoke, and informed the Salmon Fire Department who came out to the ranch with their pumper truck. Not only was the fire too advanced, but the water in the ditch was too low and the house burned to the ground, leaving only the fireplace and chimney standing. Many neighbors and friends came and helped get part of the household items out and later helped with furniture, clothes and much moral support. The family lived in tents in the orchard for four months, cooking in the old milkhouse until the new house was built enough to occupy.

Establishment of a small buffalo herd meant the ranchers over most of the county got a closer look than they wanted, with several head trespassing in their fields.

One day in the early forties dinner was interrupted by a dust cloud rising from the direction of the river bridge. A cowboy with a truck hauling a caterpillar had fallen into the river along with half of the bridge. To cross the river for school the county devised a ladder and plank contraption.

The main focus of the Fife ranch business was raising Hereford cattle. In the early 1940's they bought additional ranches in Wisdom, Montana and the Pahsimeroi Valley. For many years the last week in May was devoted to trailing the steers and heifers from the ranch to the Wisdom, Montana ranch through Salmon via St. Charles Street. This was the terror of the town—clotheslines, lawns, gardens were very often in disarray. It was usually an adventure.

In 1950 Del was named "Idaho Rancher of the Year" and offered a free, three week trip to Russia. He always felt the ranch would not survive without him and he declined to go.

The were members of the Mormon Church. Del died in 1971 and May died in 1973.

—Fife family

—Messrs. Pyaett and Sheets, of the Upper Lemhi, are in town and took in the New Year ball.

Mrs. Justin Finch

Mrs. Justin Finch, wife of a Hughes Creek miner, was sick. She had cancer and since she was sixty years old had been residing at the home of Mrs. John Wheeler in Salmon. When her condition suddenly worsened Mr. Finch was immediately sent for. But immediately sometimes did not mean FAST in the 'good old days'. No, it took Justin quite awhile to hike out of the mining area of Hughes Creek out to the Main road, then about six miles down the road to the town of North Fork, then up the Salmon River road to the town of Salmon City which was another twenty-two miles. But Justin made it in time to be at his wife's bedside to hold her hand at the very last. He had to walk every step of the way. — Taken from the *Idaho Recorder* July 21, 1916.

—Julia I. Randolph

Harry and Phoebe Ann Kapcsak Finlayson

Harry R. Finlayson of Conrad, Montana, married Phoebe Ann Kapcsak of Sonnette, Montana in 1952. Both were graduates of the University of Montana. Her degree in Social Administration and his in Range Management-Forestry. The couple settled in Lander, Wyoming where Harry was employed with the Bureau of Land Management. Twenty years later, with three children, assorted pets, and after several relocations within the B.L. M. the family came to Idaho, arriving here from Battle Mountain, Nevada. All were pleased to once again live in a community with complete medical services, a well stocked public library, and the gorgeous mountain scenery, a special bonus.

Harry filled the position of District Manager in the Salmon district of the B.L.M. This was his third, and perhaps most challenging, district. He elected retirement in 1981, receiving a "Distinguished Service" award from the Department of Interior, in recognition of his efforts.

Both Harry and Phoebe Ann always strived to be loyal to the community in which they lived. Her volunteer activities began in Lander, Wyoming as a "Grey Lady" within the Wyoming State Training School for the handicapped. Later, it was youth activities including Boy Scouts, Girl Scouts, and Job's Daughters. The past decade she has served, and still is on the Steele Memorial Hospital Board of Trustees, and the Salmon Public Library Board of Trustees. She continues to be active in several organizations including Order of Eastern Star, and P.E.O. Harry served on the Planning and Zoning committee, and as a School Board Trustee in Salmon.

FRONT ROW: Phoebe Ann Finlayson BACK ROW: Sally Sue, Harry, Greg, and Holly Ann Finlayson

The three children each graduated from Salmon High School. The oldest, Holly Ann, (Mrs. Rick Hutchinson), is an elementary teacher in Fruitland, Idaho and has a young family consisting of one daughter and twin sons. Greg, the second child, lives in Montana with his wife, Mary Rose, and their young son. He is employed in the logging industry. The youngest, Sally Sue, is a para-legal with a law firm in Boise.

Their parents continue to reside in Salmon.

—Phoebe Ann and Harry Finlayson

John and Dorothy Firebaugh

John and Dorothy Firebaugh and their two children, Margaret and William, moved to Salmon in the summer of 1938 from Southern Idaho. They moved to Kirtley Creek in October 1938 and placer mined until 1942. At that time they bought a ranch on the mouth of Kirtley Creek and lived on the ranch until they sold it in May 1950.

Margaret married Roy T. Stricklan September 5, 1941 at Salmon. They had four sons born in Salmon; John, Roy Jr., Robert and William. They lived in Lemhi County until 1948 when they moved to Kellogg, Idaho. They returned to Salmon in 1965.

William went into the service from Salmon in June

1943 and served in the Air Force in England until his discharge in October 1945. He farmed with his parents until the ranch was sold.

William married LaDonna Clark July 7, 1948 at Missoula, Montana. They had a son, David, born in Salmon and later a daughter, Patricia, born in Kellogg, Idaho.

After John and Dorothy sold the ranch they traveled some and then moved to Shoshone County for a short time. They returned to Salmon and bought the log house on Lena Street across from the bowling alley in 1951. They lived there the rest of their lives. John passed away October 13, 1960 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Dorothy continued to live there until her passing February 22, 1971. She is also buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They enjoyed living in Lemhi County and enjoyed the fishing and hunting in their later years.

—William Firebaugh

John and Dorothy Firebaugh 1939

Henry C. Fisher

His prowess as a fur trapper won for Henry C. Fisher the nickname of "Trapper" Fisher. One year, on the South Fork of the Payette River, he came within a fraction of an inch of having the premium silver fox of the world. The specimen he caught missed the record by about one-quarter of an inch in length.

Henry C. Fisher was born March 14, 1847 in New York City. His father was a property owner in New York, but when gold was discovered in California, he sold his holdings and brought his family west. Young Henry was five years of age when they sailed around "the Horn" to San Francisco. This move cut the ties with the East for him and he never went any further in that direction than Detroit, Michigan.

He became a trapper for the government at a very young age and his traplines took him all over Montana, Canada, and North Central Idaho. His first trip into the Salmon area was in 1877, when he came down the Salmon River from Hailey by packstring. The trail took him as far as Sheep Creek, near North Fork, where he spent the summer placer mining.

Jack Sheek, of Salmon, recalled meeting Fisher in 1897. Fisher was trapping wolves who were depleting the cattle herds in the Wolf Creek country of Judith Basin. The big buffalo herd was killed off in 1884, and hunger had driven the wolves out of Canada to hunt for food in Montana.

It has been said the Fisher was a man of peace, and easy to get along with until crossed—then anything went. One outfit tried to run him out of Stanley Basin, but Fisher stayed and those who had tried to evict him left the area.

Of medium height, his hair at one hundred two years of age was hardly more than steel-gray, and his light eyes were still clear. His only disability was impaired hearing, which made it difficult to carry on a conversation. He also walked with the aid of a light cane.

A fiddle was his constant companion and he always found room for it on his saddle or his backpack. He and his fiddle were always welcome at country dances where his music sent couples to dancing the waltzes or the square dances until the wee hours of morning.

Illness at the age of ninety-nine took him off the trapline. This was at Henry, Idaho. He spent the remaining years of his life at the Silbaugh Home, where he passed away.

—History Committee

Edwin Fowler

Edwin "Lynn" Fowler born January 1, 1887 at Walla Walla, Washington son of W.B. and Elda Shock Fowler. He came to Salmon when he was seven years of age. At this time he learned to play the trumpet and started at the age of nine playing taps for the military burials in this county and surrounding areas. His first service was a Civil War Veteran. On August 14, 1909 he married Margaret M. Simers in Salmon. Maggie was the daughter of Francis and Harriet Simers. Her father was born in Kentucky and her mother in Arkansas. At the age of thirteen she came to Salmon with her mother and brothers. Her father died in Utah. He had been going

Maggie Simers and Lynn Fowler

to move to Salmon to open a coal mine and his sons came to do it anyway. Maggie had been born in Namero, New Mexico June 15, 1893. She was a very talented musician playing the guitar and singing during her high school days. She played the piano at the Four Square Church in Salmon for many years. Maggie loved to write poems, comedies, and songs. Her daughter Virginia took a state award on one of her comedies. Maggie's piano now stands at the Lemhi County Museum.

Lynn was a coal miner working for the family when they were first married. The mine located on Pollard Creek. He was custodian for the Brooklyn School and would play his trumpet each morning for the students to march into class. He cared for the local mortuary business when Mr. Doeblor was out of town. He was working for the city of Salmon when the concrete bridge was built. Lynn was a carpenter remodeling their home and building rentals as well as working for others. He worked many years for the Lemhi Lumber Company before retiring. Lynn died February 4, 1965 and Maggie continued to live here until her death April 6, 1970. The are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Their children were; Virginia born June 1, 1910, Harvel born November 18, 1911, Gene Lynnile born 1922 died 1937 in Salmon.

Virginia as a young lady worked for the Lemhi Telephone Company as operator, for seven years during the depression. The company was located above the Pelton Store where the Owl Club now stands. She knew everything and either learned it by the phone or through the big picture window over looking Main Street. Course she never talked about any of it as she was sworn by a professional code. Once she relayed messages between the doctor and a snow bound patient who delivered a baby. She felt proud to have been a part of the delivery. When ever anyone was in trouble or a fire broke out Virginia knew where and who to call for help. Virginia left Salmon in 1928 to live in Pocatello, Idaho and still resides there. She first married Mr. William Davidson and had two sons Tom and Bill and one daughter Robin. Secondly she married Chester Thompson.

—Wilma Williams
—Sylvia Fowler

Harvel Edwin Fowler

Harvel Edwin Fowler born November 18, 1911 in Salmon son of Edwin Lynn and Margaret Simers Fowler. Grew up and received his education in Salmon. As a young boy of seven learned to play the french horn and later the saxophone. He came from a musical family his father's family played brass horns and his mother's family played string instruments. He first worked as a miner at the Pope Shenon Mine located above the airport.

In 1934 he married Ann O'Connor of Forney,

Harvel and Sylvia Fowler

Idaho daughter of Frank and Almira "Belle" Ploghoft O'Connor. Ann was born June 7, 1911. The couple lived the first year at Forney working for her father on the family ranch. They moved to Grass Valley, California where he worked in the mines. On weekends he worked at the Sentor Hotel in Sacramento playing in a twelve piece band. They then moved to the Hawaiian Islands three years before the Japanese bombed Pearl Harbor in 1941. He played his saxophone in an all girl band while living there and remained another two years.

Returning to.California at Angels Camp he purchased and operated a creamery for nearly two years. During this time the marriage came to an end. He returned to Salmon working at the Blackbird mine. He moved on the mines in Butte, Montana and Kellogg, Idaho. In 10949 he married Sylvia Lemons Howard at Kellogg.

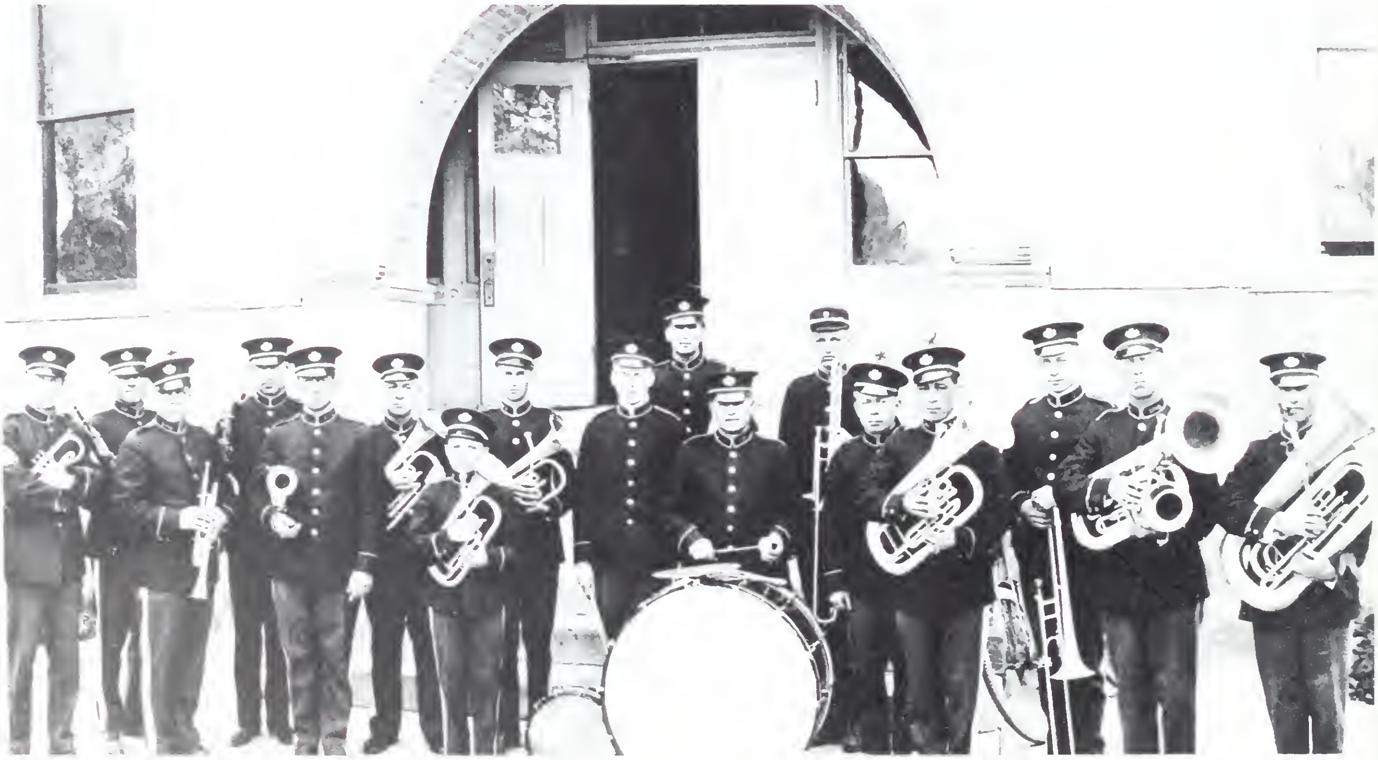
Sylvia was born February 23, 1912 at Kamloops, British Columbia, Canada, daughter of Tom and Nettie Todd Lemons. They lived mainly in Kellogg except for a year in Salmon following his father's death where he worked at Cobalt, Idaho.

He was working at the Sunshine Mine in Kellogg in 1972 when a big fire broke out causing many deaths. Harvel was one of the survivors but his health was never the same. Following the accident he retired spending his winters in Uma, Arizona, Shosone, California and Overton, Nevada. Their summers were spent living between Kellogg and Salmon, Idaho.

Harvel and Sylvia had one son Lynn Harvel who became a miner and is now residing in Montana. Harvel raised Sylvia's son William Bruce Howard Fowler as his won and Bill lives in Oregon.

Harvel was his happiest when playing his saxophone and did so where ever they lived. The saxophone now can be found at the Lemhi County Museum along with a history. He died in Salmon September 19, 1982. Sylvia lives in Salmon where she enjoys many friends and hobbies of reading music and card parties.

—Wilma Williams
—Sylvia Fowler



The Salmon Municipal Band - 1920
Third from left, Clarence. Seventh, Harvel. Fourth from right, Lynn and fifth Harry Fowler.

William B. Fowler

William B. Fowler settled in Lemhi County about 1895. He was born May 29, 1863 at Dandridge, Tennessee as well as his parents being born in Tennessee. He was supposed to have left home as a young teenager. In 1886 he married Elda Dora Shock at Walla Walla, Washington. She was born May 17, 1869 at Osculusa, Iowa her father was born in Germany and her mother in Maryland. Elda had a sister Ida Moore living at Windfield, Kansas in 1943.

After residing in Washington a couple of years they moved to Idaho and finally to this county. Their first home was on a lot on Main Street where

McPhersons now is located. After three years they sold the lot. The McNutt building was then built on the lot.

The opened and operated a photo studio where the Salmon Valley Cheese now is and their home was right next door. This part of town was known as China Town. The shop was known as Fowler's Art Gallery. W.B. Fowler took many of our historical pictures.

William died in Salmon May 7, 1927 and Elda continued to live in Salmon. She was very active in the War Mothers. She died December 4, 1943 after spending some forty-seven years in the county and at least fifty-two years in the state. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They had six children; Edwin "Lynn" born January 1, 1887 in Washington. Ethel married first Arthur Simers July 6, 1909 at Salmon he was the son of Francis and Harriet Simers. They had a daughter Elda and a son Earl "Billie" Simers. Ethel married a Mr. McIntyre and a Mr. Barelli then a Mr. Taylor. She resided in Idaho, Montana and Yakima, Washington. F. Earl resided in Salmon then Washington State. He served his country in World War One. Harry W age fourteen in 1910 census died in 1935 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Roy W. age ten, in the 1910 census was born in Salmon and moved to Butte and Poulson Montana. He served his country in World War One. Clarence the youngest age five in the 1910 census was born in Salmon resided in Portland, Oregon in 1943. Clarence, Harry and Lynn played in the Salmon Municipal Band entertaining at local activities as well as dances. In 1927 a grandchild by the name of Jackie was mentioned and to whom this child belonged is not known.

—Wilma Williams
—Sylvia Fowler

Walter and Grace Senning Fox

Walter Fox was born about 1875 in Kansas. He was the son of Sarah M. and Jacob Fox. Grace Senning was born to James and Mary Lee Senning in Ketchum, Idaho on February 3, 1888. Grace and Walter were married in the house on the Fox ranch on July 7, 1918.

Walter came into this country through Carey, Idaho bringing a band of sheep with him. The cattlemen were not happy to see sheep brought into Lemhi County.

Grace worked in restaurants all her life and was working in one in Salmon when she met Walter. They were married on the ranch where Walter continued raising his sheep and Grace carried on with her charitable acts to neighbors and friends.

Walter and Grace Fox

Walter accumulated several thousand acres of land by buying up neighboring ranches and adding to his own. At one time he had two bands of sheep with a thousand head in each band. He later had some cattle but he favored his sheep. One year, after buying a new car, he would let his sheep ride around in it with him. He said "The sheep bought it, I guess they can ride in it."

Many people in the area were helped with monetary loans and gifts from the Foxes. Overdue doctor bills for new babies were picked up and paid for by them, even though they were never blessed with children of their own. One family's home burned to the ground and the Foxes gave them a piece of ground onto which they were able to move another house to live in.

No one ever came to their door that did not get a hand out. Grace would hand over a bill or check to anyone with a hard luck story. Grace always said for every dollar she gave away she got two back. Grace even bought food for the stray dogs and cats that were dropped off on the back road by her house. She also fed the birds. She could not stand to see anything go hungry. A young neighbor boy had to walk down to her home one day with a message and went away with a bag full of Grace's good sugar cookies—an unheard of treat in depression days. At Christmas time hundreds of cards were received by the Foxes to thank them for some kindness. Many times they could not even remember who they had given to, they helped so many.

At one point in time their own financial situation deteriorated so badly that Walter was on the verge of losing his holdings Grace told him that she would go to her friends and ask them to lend her some money. Walter was hesitant but Grace borrowed the money and this loan put them back on top and they were able to recover. They paid back every cent they owed to their friends.

Grace and Walter were extremely kind to everyone. They sent a wedding gift to every wedding they were ever invited to. They belonged to many organizations in Salmon. Grace and Walter loved to dance. Grace would wear a beautiful formal and she and Walter usually led the Grand March. Though they had plenty of material wealth, Grace was never pretentious in her dress or her surrounding. In later years their front lawn and yard were usually a shambles because Walter's top priority was his "sheep." He would turn his "babies" in on Grace's front yard grass and flowers to graze. When Grace was no longer able to cope with cooking and housekeeping they moved into the Herndon Hotel to live out their last years, even then Walter yearned to be back on the ranch. Grace passed away December 14, 1963 and Walter died May 19, 1965.

—History Committee

George W. Frary and Alva L. Lyne November 24, 1904

George and Alva Lyne Frary

George W. Frary was born in Florence, Nebraska on August 25, 1880. He was the son of Charles H Frary and Harriet Wentworth Frary. His sister Ella C. Frary married F. W. Niemann in Lemhi County and another sister Arvilla Frary married Thomas Boyle at Shoup, Idaho on February 27, 1888.

On November 24, 1904 George and Alva Lucille Lyne were married. The young couple made their home at a ranch on Panther Creek for awhile. He then did some mining in the Couer d'Alene area before returning to Salmon, where he spent the rest of his life.

Little more is known of George Frary except that the local newspaper reported that he was arrested for horse stealing at one time.

At the time of his death in Salmon, August 3, 1965, he was survived by one daughter, Georgine Frary Morrow and one son Burrell Frary. Neither was living in the Salmon area. George W. Frary was laid to rest in the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee

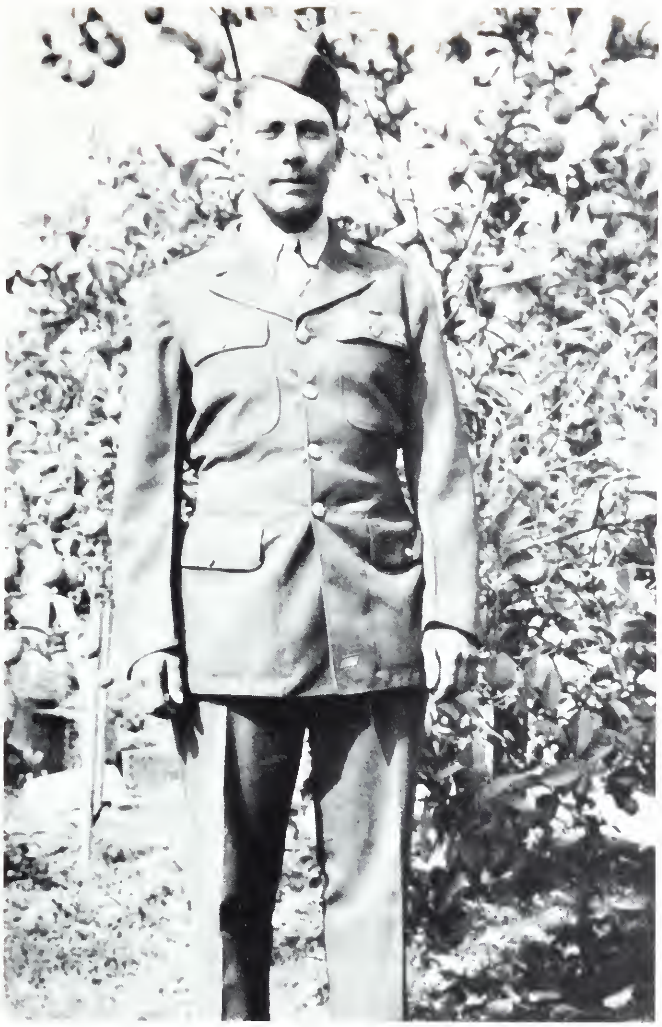
Arnold Fritz

Arnold Fritz was about ten years old when he came with his mother Alberta May (Medberry) Shea to Gibbonsville. The year was about 1926 and the road construction was in progress on highway 93 north. Alberta was hired as cook for the crew. In 1928 Alberta married Ernest Nohle and they (she and Arnold) moved into his large eight room house in upper Gibbonsville. Ernest was an old time miner in Gibbonsville having come there before 1900. He proved to be a good step-dad to Arnold.

Arnold had come far in his young life. He was born in Ann Arbor, Michigan on April 12, 1916 to young parents Mr. and Mrs. Henry Eckland. In 1917 he was adopted to Lewis H. and Alberta May (Medberry) Fritz and the trek out west began. Later Alberta married a Mr. Shea who drove mail stage between Divide and Wisdom, Montana. While there she cooked for ranches in the Big Hole area and at Jackson, Montana.

Growing up in Gibbonsville was fun for Arnold. He and friend Bob Hagel tramped the mountains and haunted the old mine tunnels. They played in the old log jail that was just a ways up the Anderson Creek road. They used the old Red Onion (American Development Mining Company Cookhouse) building for boxing matches.

Then playtime was over and Arnold, in his teens, became a miner. Then a cloud descended in the form of World War II. Arnold joined the Army and



Arnold Fritz World War II

served in England, France, and Luxembourg, Belqium. He was wounded and spent one month in the Paris General Hospital; four months in California; and was then discharged. He lost an eardrum.

On his return he married Virginia Carl. He worked for a few years in Nevada then he returned to Gibbonsville where he worked for the forest service and the sawmill.

Arnold and Virginia bought a home in Gibbonsville and settled down to raising their four children. Then one sunny afternoon every thing went up in smoke. They lost all of their personal possessions. With the help of neighbors and the sawmill two additions were built onto a cabin on their property. This they made into a home not only for themselves but many other unfortunate children. Their 'door' was always open.

But things do not always work out as planned. They sold their home and moved to Hamilton, Montana where Arnold and Virginia divorced.

Arnold married Doris Beedle and they reside near Missoula, Montana. Virginia married again and lives in Glenns Ferry, Idaho. Arnold and Virginia's children are: Beverly June born 1950 in Salmon, Idaho; Daniel Leroy born in 1951 in Las Vegas, Nevada; Julia Ann born in 1955 in Las Vegas, Nevada; David Arnold born in 1959 in Salmon, Idaho.

—Julia Randolph

Sherman and Julia Falls Furey

Sherman Francis Furey Sr. was born in Boise, Idaho on August 17, 1884. He lived at Leslie while growing up and during his early married life. Julia was born in Challis, idaho on August 19, 1885 and grew up on the Falls ranch in Pahsimeroi.

Sherm, as he was known, was in the first graduating class of the Idaho Technological School—The Tech—which has now become Idaho State University. Julia attended Whitman College at Walla Walla, Washington. She taught school at Patterson in the Pahsimeroi and rode or drove a team and buggy from the home ranch. She was an excellent horse woman and a dead shot with a "22." She was said to have shot the eyes out of blackbirds. She later taught at Mackay where she met Sherm.

They were married November 24, 1909. They had five children, Lois Hester, Freda Roche, Helen (Billie) Cannon, Sherman Furey Jr. and Jack. Life was very rugged for them in the early years. The ranch or farm was a dry farm —very dry. It was called the lizard. About 1921 Julia started teaching at Leslie. She took the children with her —three in school and two in the cloak room. She carried ten gallon cans of water because there was no water at the ranch, only ditch water in the summer. It was four miles with a team of horses and a dead ax wagon. In the next seven or eight years she also taught at Pass Creek and Darlington.

About this time same time Sherm Sr. started selling everything from Fuller Brushes, Mason Shoes, Park Brothers Suits, and other dry goods and groceries. From his traveling he started buying and selling lambs and wool. Then into cattle. He covered Lemhi, Custer and Butte Counties.

Though the Depression was on, the family was not affected as badly as some people. Life was much easier than on the Lizard.

When Lois and Freda were ready for high school the family moved to Mackay and for college to Pocatello. Sherm Sr. continued buying and selling but in 1931 Julia thought she should teach again so she took Jack and Sherm Jr. to the White Knob Mine. The three girls were left in Pocatello. The summer of 1932 they took Billie, Sherm Jr. and Jack to a three room, dirt roofed log cabin to live in Pahsimeroi to teach. It was across the road from the Hooper school house. She taught not only the

Julia Falls and Sherm Furey Sr.

school but Sherm Jr. his freshman year.

The next move was to the original Falls ranch nearby. Her brother, Bartlett Falls and family had been living there but they wanted to move to California. The Furey's eventually bought out the other heirs as well as the ranch of her Aunt Lois—the Reed Ranch. Sherm and Julia stayed on the ranch raising purebred Herefords. During World War II there was a shortage of teachers so Julia was called on again. She drove twenty miles to Ellis to teach.

About 1960 the doctor told Sherm Sr. he had to get off the ranch. They sold the ranch, had an auction and moved to Salmon.

Sherm Sr. always had to be busy, so at seventy-seven years of age he studied, took the state Real Estate Exam and started selling real estate. He went to the office, he had in conjunction with Sherm Jr.'s law office, every day until the last year of his life. He died at ninety-one in August of 1975. Julie, to keep busy, gave a few piano lessons. She decided to go to a night Spanish class. After class was over she and three or four other ladies studied with Zoraida England. She learned enough that she read four or five novels in Spanish. She died in October 1977 at ninety-two.

—Helen (Billie) Cannon

Sherman and JoAnn Horton Furey

Sherman Francis Furey, Jr. was born June 1, 1919 in Pocatello, Idaho, one of five children born to Sherman Francis Furey and Julia Bartlett Furey, including a brother, Jack Bartlett Furey, and three sisters, Lois Louise Hester, Freda Frances Roche and Helen Grace (Billie) Cannon.

The family lived in the Big Lost River Valley during the early years and came to the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1930 where Sherm grew to adulthood.

He graduated from Pocatello High School and entered the University of Idaho Southern Branch, in Pocatello, in 1936. He transferred to the University of Idaho in 1937 where he stayed until he enlisted for military service at the beginning of World War II.

On July 23, 1941 he enlisted in the Army Air Corps as a private. He was a staff sergeant when he was appointed to flight training school in the spring of 1943. Sherm became a B-24 Liberator Bomber pilot and flew thirty missions over Europe with the 8th Air Force during which he participated in the battles of France, Germany and the Ardennes Offensive (Battle of the Bulge). He was awarded the Distinguished Flying Cross and Air Medal with three Oak Leaf Clusters. He was captain when he separated from the military in December, 1945.

After the war, in the spring of 1946, he returned to the University of Idaho where he obtained a B.A.Degree in 1946 and an L.L.B. (Law) Degree in 1947.

After his admission to the Idaho Bar, he served as Assistant Attorney General for Idaho, assigned to the Employment Security Agency. He resigned that position a year later to become Assistant United States Attorney for Idaho under U.S. Attorney John A. Carver, Sr.

On February 18, 1951 Sherm married JoAnn Horton. Sherm and JoAnn had become acquainted at the University of Idaho in 1946, but their ways parted when Sherm departed in the spring of 1947 while JoAnn remained to complete her final year at the University. JoAnn graduated from the University of Idaho in the spring of 1948 with a B.A. Degree and a major in Sociology. After graduation, JoAnn obtained employment in Coeur d' Alene, Idaho as a social worker with the Department of Public Assistance where she remained until she moved to Boise in 1950 where she was employed by the Mountain Bell Telephone Company. At this time

Sherm and JoAnn resumed their acquaintanceship which progressed to courtship and their marriage on February 18, 1951.

During the two years prior to their marriage, Sherm, in addition to practicing his profession as a lawyer, was a member of the 190th Fighter Squadron of the Idaho Air National Guard, flying P-51 Mustang fighters, C-47 Cargo and other types of airplanes. He resigned from this unit when he and JoAnn were married and moved to Salmon.

JoAnn was one of three children born to Vernon Horton and Violet Horton, including a brother, Arthur J. (Bud) Horton, and a sister, Terrill Lynn Loescher. JoAnn grew to adulthood in the Nampa-Boise , Idaho area.

JoAnn's college career was, in one respect, similar to Sherm's. JoAnn also enrolled, in the fall of 1944, at the University of Idaho Southern Branch (as it was still known) where she remained during her freshman year before transferring to the University of Idaho in the fall of 1945. In addition to being an excellent student, JoAnn was active in extra-curricular activities and was elected Queen of the Idaho State University Campus.

After her transfer to the University of Idaho, JoAnn joined the Delta Gamma Sorority and continued her excellent academic record and her beauty and personality were again recognized when she was elected I-Club Queen and nominated for Miss University of Idaho. She was also a nominee for Sweetheart of Sigma Chi, a men's fraternity at the University of Idaho to which Sherm then belonged.

In November 1952 Sherm was elected Lemhi County Prosecuting Attorney on the Republican ballot. He served in that capacity with an office in the Lemhi County Courthouse until June 1953 when he was appointed U.S. District Attorney for Idaho. At age 34, Sherm was one of the youngest men ever named as a U.S. Attorney. Prior to his appointment he travelled to Washington, D.C. where he had a conference with President Dwight D. Eisenhower and U.S. Attorney General Herbert Brownell, Jr. He succeeded John A. Carver, Sr., who at the time was one of the oldest U.S. Attorneys in the nation in length of service, having been appointed by President Roosevelt in June of 1933.

Sherm's U.S. Attorney appointment required that the family move from Salmon to Boise, where they resided until February, 1957, at which time Sherm resigned from the U.S. Attorney position and moved his family back to Salmon where Sherm resumed the practice of law.

Four children were born of Sherm's and JoAnn's marriage, Jan Furey Thompson, Stephen Horton Furey, Sherman Francis Furey III and Terrill Kay Rust. Sherm and JoAnn were both active in the Salmon community and Sherm was elected Mayor of Salmon in 1951, serving one two-year term.

Sherm was re-appointed U.S. District Attorney for Idaho in 1969 and the family again moved from Salmon to Boise. Sherm resigned this position in 1970 and returned to Salmon where he again resumed the practice of law. He was joined in the practice by his son, Sherman F. Furey III in 1981 and the firm continues its law practice under the name Furey & Furey, Chartered.

Among the family highlights have been a trip by Sherm and JoAnn to Europe with the 8th Air Force Historical Society in the summer of 1984 where they returned to Sherm's wartime air base at Seething, near Norwich, in England. After touring England for a week, they spent two weeks in France, Belgium and Holland where, among other interesting experiences, they spent a day at the Normandy beachhead and were entertained in Brussels and Amsterdam by surviving members of the World War II European Underground who had helped shot-down allied airmen to escape and evade from Europe to their home bases in England.

Tragedy struck the family when their son, Stephen died while fighting a forest fire in Colorado on July 17, 1976. Stephen was a fine young man, having graduated from Boise High School and having attending and graduated from the University of Idaho with a B.A. Degree. He served as a Congressional Aide for United States Senator Jim McClure. Stephen was well-like and respected by both his peers and by the adults of the community and his loss is something that greatly grieved both his family and the community.

The couple's daughter, Jan, and her husband, Paul Thompson, reside in the Seattle, Washington area. They have one daughter, Katherine JoAnn. The couple's daughter, Terrill, and her husband, Steven Rust, live in Boise, Idaho. They have three children, Kristine Rose, Taylor Furey and Karrah Elizabeth.

The couple's son, Sherman F. Furey III, and his wife, Deborah Denise Furey, live in Salmon, Idaho and they have five children, Justin Russell, Jerrett Taylor, Stephen Claison, Michael Sherman Francis and Cole Bartlett.

Sherm and JoAnn were married in, and are members of the Episcopal Church.

—Sherman F. Furey Jr.

Sherman F. and Deborah Mason Furey

Sherman Francis Furey III was born to Sherman F. Furey, Jr. and JoAnn Horton Furey on August 3, 1955 in Boise, Idaho. His father was serving as the U.S. Attorney for the District of Idaho under President Eisenhower at that time. Within the year the family moved to Salmon, Idaho where his father began his own law practice. Sherm grew up in

Salmon and was known by family and friends as Mike. He and his brother, Stephen H. Furey, and his two sisters, Jan Furey Thompson and Terrill Furey Rust, lived an idyllic childhood in the Salmon Valley. Winters were spent skiing at Lost Trail, this was before any chair lifts, and enjoying the ice skating rink their father made for them with the neighborhood kids. During the summers the family spent most weekends at the family cabin in the Stanley Basin, and water-skiing on Red Fish Lake.

In the summer of 1969 the family moved to Boise, Idaho where their father was serving his second term as U.S. Attorney under President Nixon. Ironically, this was the same summer his future wife moved to Salmon with her family.

Deborah Denise Mason Furey was born to Russell G. Mason and Alberta Rae Weaver Mason on July 7, 1955 in Twin Falls, Idaho. Much of her childhood was spent on her grandmother's farm just outside of Buhl. She and her three sisters, Claire Mason Carlsen, Kathy Mason Chynoweth and Lisa Mason Powers, and their brother, Brett R. Mason, share fond memories of fishing and picnicking on the Snake River and camping trips to the South Hills. Her family moved to Salmon in 1969 and the next year bought a home at Baker.

Sherm and Debbie met their senior year of high school at Salmon High and went their separate ways to college, Sherm to the University of Idaho and Debbie to Idaho State University. This arrangement did not last long, Debbie transferred to the University of Idaho the next semester and they were married December 28, 1974 in Salmon, Idaho at the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer on Courthouse Drive. After a brief honeymoon in Sun Valley, they returned to Moscow. Six years later the couple left Moscow with three sons and three degrees between them. Their sons are Justin Russell Furey, born on July 14, 1976, Jerrett Taylor Furey, born on February 22, 1978 and Stephen Claison Furey, born on August 23, 1980. Sherm obtained his B.S. Degree in Accounting and a Juris Doctorate from the University of Idaho Law School. Debbie has her B.S. Degree in Bacteriology.

Sherman Francis Furey III family FRONT ROW: Michael, Stephen BACK ROW: Jerrett, Cole, Deborah, Sherm and Justin Furey

The family moved to Salmon in 1981 where Sherm joined his father in the practices of law under the name of Furey and Furey. After several years in Salmon, the couple purchased their first home on Broadway. Two more sons joined the family, Michael Sherman Francis Furey, born on February 3, 1986, and Cole Bartlett Furey, born on February 16, 1988. To give them more room for their growing boys, Sherm and Debbie purchased the family home above Bob Thomas' ranch in 1989.

Sherm and Debbie spend most of their time supporting their boys in baseball, basketball, football, hockey, golf and music festivals. They have served as State Committee Man and Woman and Sherm as Vice Chairman of the Lemhi County Republican Central Committee. The family enjoys skiing and biking together and are actively involved in their church, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

—Deborah Furey

Ed and Sherri Furness

It isn't often one finds a place as rustic as Salmon with it's breathtaking panoramas and outdoor pastimes, complete with a small town atmosphere. It seems to beckon, "stay here awhile . . . enjoy . . . settle in." And that is precisely what Ed and Sherri Furness found when they arrived in Salmon in September of 1984. Ed (John Edmund) started Salmon Physical Therapy in the fall of that year to provide physical therapy and respiratory therapy services for the residents in the surrounding area.

Ed was born and raised in Salt Lake City, Utah. He received his B.S. from Brigham Young University and his R.P. T. from Northwestern University in Chicago, Illinois. He married Sherri (Sharon Anne Moss) on April 2, 1970.

FRONT ROW: Brandon, Ed, Sherri, Ian BACK ROW: Missy, Shawn, Kelly, and Amber Furness

Sherri was born in Elgin, Illinois (about forty-five miles northwest of Chicago). She grew up in the Barrington/Palatine area of Illinois, and most of her family still live in the midwest. She received a B.A. from Brigham Young University in Special Education and Elementary Education in 1971. Sherri had never seen a real mountain in person until she went to collage in the west. She has never wanted to live anywhere else since that time.

The Furness clan includes: Michael Shawn, born in Provo, Utah on May 27, 1971, which also was the day his parents graduated from college! Melissa, born in Salt Lake City, Utah on May 18, 1972; Kelly Scott born in McComb, Mississippi on June 26, 1975; Amber Lynne born in Heber City, Utah on July 10, 1977; Brandon Spencer, born in Orem, Utah on January 17, 1984.

Common familial trademarks seem to be a tendency for red hair, and a passion for basketball, which the entire family enjoys!

Having lived in the deep south of Mississippi for two and one half years, the downtown bustle of Chicago, Illinois for two and one half years, and the west (Salt Lake City/ Heber City area) for eight years, the Furness family feels very fortunate to have discovered quality, family life in Salmon, Idaho. It is a place to live and raise a family. We hope many generations of Furnesses will be able to say the same thing.

—Furness Family

PALACE RESTAURANT.

:SHORT-ORDER:
—HOUSE—

ANY TIME WITHIN 24 HOURS.

CONFECTIONERY OF ALL KINDS ALWAYS ON HAND.

Wedding Cake a Specialty.

BOARD BY THE DAY WEEK —OR MONTH.—

MEAL TICKETS, 21 MEALS $7.00

Ira A. and Grace Scofield Gable

Ira's ancestry has been traced to George Gable, born 1741 in Germany, who concealed himself on a sailing vessel bound for America in 1750. He found employment among farmers in Lancaster, Pennsylvania. George's son Henry was born August 26, 1791 and married Magdalene Lane September 28, 1817. Their son John, born November 5, 1826, married Elizabeth Ebv November 11, 1851. John was a shoemaker by trade and also farmed. In 1864 he sold his farm and with Elizabeth and seven children moved from New Germantown, Perry County, Pennsylvania to Iowa.

Ira A. Gable was born on February 2, 1871 in Clinton County, Iowa, the sixth son and tenth child. Eventually there were twelve children. Ira's parents were members of the German Baptist Church. They were known as "Dunkards" because they dunked for baptism. Ira was eight years when his father was ordained to the full ministry in 1879. His parents wore black and were zealous in their religious beliefs. Among the earthly pleasures they denied themselves was playing musical instruments. When Ira got a violin and then learned to play by ear, his parents were displeased. He left the family farm and was in Gibbonsville mining in 1890. In 1898 he and Willard Rood had a butcher shop in Leesburg.

FRONT ROW: Baby Leitha Gable MIDDLE ROW: Lester Gable, Ira A. Gable BACK ROW: Grace Scofield Gable, Edyth Gable

Grace Blanche Scofield was working for Alice Mahoney at the hotel in Leesburg. She and Ira were married there July 23, 1898, and Edyth Elizabeth was born April 1899 in Leesburg in their log home, which still stands. All of his life Ira loved music and played his fiddle for friends and family. Three more children were born: Lester John, June 1903; Leitha Irene, May 1907; and Josephine, March 1915. Ira worked for Mr. Randolph at the Italian Mine on Arnett Creek. In 1910 he became superintendent at the Queen of the Hills Mine and remained in that position for many years. He rode his horse from the mine to Salmon City in only forty-five minutes to get the doctor for a woman who had been critically burned.

Ira was County Road Superintendent for many years. Grace was a County Home Health Nurse and was tireless during the influenza epidemic in Salmon. When they farmed on Boyle Creek the price of hay soared to $80 per ton during the severe winter of 1918-1919. Ira and Lester had to chop down quaking aspen trees so that their cattle could eat the branches to survive.

Edyth married Frederick W. Nieman June 5, 1917. Their children were Robert, born in 1918; Frederick, born in 1919; and Alois Joy, in 1922. Lester has a daughter, Lois Gardner, born in 1934 to Leola (Honeyman-Gable) Pugh. Leitha married Theodore C. Slavin in 1926. Their children are Gayle, born in 1931, and Derrold, 1933.

Ira and Grace separated in the early thirties. Grace took their youngest daughter Josephine to Los Angeles where it was hoped that the climate would help her recover from rheumatic fever. Josephine married Harold Shafer in 1933. Their daughter Donna was born in 1934 and Donald Eugene in 1937. Josephine passed away in 1942.

Grace remarried, was widowed and returned to Salmon in 1953. She died here May 7, 1980. Ira preceded her in death. His life ended at his home on the Bar in Salmon.

—*Madge Slavin*

Lloyd and Belva Nef Garner

Lloyd Garner was raised in St. Anthony, Idaho and Belva Nef was raised in the Rexburg, Idaho area. Lloyd's father was a painter, and though Lloyd helped him some, he didn't like that type of work.

They were married December 14, 1951 at Idaho Falls, Idaho.

April 11, 1953, a son Lee was born at Ashton, Idaho. Shortly after that, Lloyd became employed as a feedlot foreman in Washington. While there, two more children were added to the family. Jim was born June 12, 1955 and SuzAnne was born May 22, 1956.

Belva's stepmother owned a ranch in Leadore, Idaho, known as Clinger Enterprise. In 1958 her father sent a letter to Lloyd and Belva asking if they would consider coming to Leadore to manage the ranch for him. Belva was quite content in Washington, so when the letter came she carefully put the letter "away." After a couple of months her conscience began bothering her, so she showed the letter to Lloyd. Not long after that they were living on the ranch in Leadore.

The children attended Leadore School where they all graduated. The boys enjoyed playing basketball and ran track while there. SuzAnne was a member of the cheerleading squad.

In 1967, Belva went to work for the U.S. Forest Service. She worked for several different supervisors including Carlton Guilette, Clark Tucker, Lou Woltering, and Richard Ward.

As the children grew older, they married and all settled in Utah. Lee married Debra Francis in 1976; they have four children. SuzAnne married Barry Miller in 1981; they have three children. Jim married Anita Stucki in 1986; they have one child.

The Garners have been dedicated fans of the Leadore School students and have attended most of the school's ballgames, etc., over the years. Living next to the Lemhi River, it was convenient for Lloyd to take time off to go fishing, but after a while it began to lose its appeal. Lloyd enjoyed his work on the ranch and took good care of the cattle. In the summer his cattle ranged with Belva's brother's cattle (Darrell Nef.) He and the Nefs had a good working relationship and not only worked together, but spent time in recreational pursuits together.

Both the Garners are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Lloyd has served as a clerk in the Leadore Ward and in the Salmon, Idaho Stake. Belva is a talented musician and has directed choirs as well as sing in a local sextet. She also played piano for church functions.

In January 1991, they decided it was time to retire from ranching. The Forest Service transferred Belva to Roosevelt, Utah. After thirty-three years in Leadore, there were a lot of friends to leave behind.

—Lloyd and Belva Nef Garner

Joseph and Amy Magnusson Gautier

Joseph Darwin "Bud" Gautier was born in Hayes, Kansas, July 11, 1887, the son of Theodore and Virginia Reed Gautier. He lived there as a small boy, and in September of 1895 the family moved to Idaho, settling in the Fourth of July Creek and Gibbonsville area. The trip at that time was by train to Red Rock, Montana and then by stage coach on into Salmon, Idaho.

Joe attended public school at Gibbonsville and spent one year at Idaho State College in Pocatello. After college, he worked in the mines and also did some ranching. He worked for the Forest Service as a ranger at Hughes Creek and Forney from 1911 to 1916. In 1915 he purchased his own ranch on Fourth of July Creek and, when he left the Forest Service the next year, was joined by his father and brother Dade in a ranching operation. His father passed away in 1932, and the sons continued managing the ranch.

Joe married Amy Elizabeth Magnusson on March 29, 1926 near Salmon. She was the daughter of Ernest T. and Ingrie Pearson Magnusson. Her father was born in Sweden in 1864, and came to this country with his parents at the age of three. They settled in Minnesota. His wife, Ingrie Pearson, was born in Minnesota in 1870. Amy was born in Minnesota November 29, 1900, where she received some schooling, until the family moved to the Gallatin Valley in Montana. She continued her public school education there. Her father farmed most of his life, though he also did some well drilling. His wife died in 1938, and he died in 1957. They had six

Joseph "Bud" and Amy Gautier with son Larry

children: Amy, Edna, Elsie, Dora, Lenard, and Leroy.

Joe and Amy made their home on the ranch and were blessed with four children: Larry T., born December 21, 1926; Pauline Edna, August 7, 1928; Virginia May, May 4, 1932; Joseph Theodore, November 14, 1934.

In 1947 they sold the ranch and moved to Pocatello, Idaho to enable the children to attend college there. They later moved back to Salmon and bought an acreage at the end of Big Flat, where their son Larry and family now live.

Joe was a Roman Catholic in religious faith and was interested in the historical background of the Salmon area. He had followed the trails of Lewis and Clark several times through Idaho and Montana and was well informed on the region's history.

Joe passed away January 3, 1970 at the age of 82. Amy continued to live in Salmon until she passed away September 17, 1987 at age 87.

—Eletha Daniels

Theodore and Virginia Reed Gautier

Theodore Gautier was born at Port Neuf, Canada, December 11, 1857. His early life was spent in Canada. In 1878 he located in Hayes, Kansas, where he started farming with his brother, an occupation which he followed most of his life.

He met Virginia Reed at a fort during an Indian uprising. She was born April 9, 1864 at Biglow, Missouri. Having lost her parents at a young age, she was raised by a sister. The young couple were married in 1883 at Hayes, Kansas. They had five children while living in Hayes: Agnes, December 18, 1884; Joseph, July 11, 1886; Jessie, November 27, 1888; Theodore (Dade), October 22, 1890; Virginia, September 7, 1892.

Theodore and Virginia Reed Gautier (1883)

In September, 1895, they moved to Idaho, traveling by train from Hayes to Red Rock, Montana and by stage coach to Salmon and on to Fourth of July Creek, where they settled with Virginia's sister Molly Davis, who operated a stage stop. Years following, they lived at North Fork for a short time and then at Gibbonsville, where Virginia operated the Red Onion boarding house for miners, and Theodore worked in the mines. They later operated the stage stop at the mouth of Fourth of July Creek.

In 1914 they purchased a ranch on the creek from Bill Manual, presently owned by Jack Copeland. In 1925 they purchased an adjoining ranch from Joe Ray, operating the two ranches as a partnership between Theodore and his two sons, Joe and Dade. Later the partnership was dissolved, with each son taking a ranch. At this time, Theodore was stricken with creeping paralysis. He had ailing health for ten years, the last five spent as an invalid. During his long illness, he was tenderly cared for by his loving family and remained jovial and in good spirits.

Theodore passed away January 3, 1932. Virginia continued living with her son Joe on the ranch until her death August 27, 1946.

This respected couple had a host of friends in the area.

—Robert and Eletha Daniels

Cady Leroy and Edna Bates Gaver

Edna was born at 2020 East Main, Salmon, Idaho, April 18, 1899 to Clara and Columbus Bates. She attended school at the Four Mile School, Lincoln School, and Brooklyn School. June 27, 1917 she married Cady Leroy Gaver (he was born in Eagle Rock, now Idaho Falls, November 23, 1893 to Jackson and Anna Gaver.) They had one child, Wanda. born 1920. Cady was a miner and the family moved to Butte, Montana in 1924. At that time, the unions and mine owners were having trouble, so Cady moved his family to Coolidge, Montana (near Wise River.) They were snowed in from November to April. They traveled out to Wise River in a sleigh and back to Salmon on the train. In Salmon they lived on River Street and Cady worked in mines around Salmon. Early in 1927 they moved to Gilmore, Idaho and lived there until the spring of 1928 when they moved back to Salmon. Cady died July 28, 1928.

Edna and her daughter moved in with Edna's parents at the home on East Main. Then they moved to Shoup Street, where Edna's parents owned a house (where Saveway's parking lot is now.)

—Wanda Pern

John J. and Anna Gaver

Idaho Falls, Idaho, May 1897

The wagons had been loaded the day before, and all that remained to be done this morning was to hook up the horses to the wagon. The three families (the Broadbents, the Fred Broughs, and the Gavers: John Jackson, born in Illinois September 14, 1861; Anna Wilhelmina, born in Runne, Denmark March 8, 1877; and their three sons: Cady Leroy, born November 25, 1893; Oliver Milton, born January 21, 1894; and John Fremont, born September 12, 1896) were moving to Salmon City to seek their fortunes.

The biggest concern of this small wagon train were the Indians, who were still not that friendly even in 1897. However, the trip was fairly uneventful, even though they decided not to spend the night at the Indian Agency at Lemhi, because the Indians there were very numerous. The party continued several miles further down the river where they had the campsite more to themselves.

After five days, they arrived at Salmon City, where Fred Brough and Jack Gaver were partners in a saloon which also had four or five rooms to rent. This saloon was located at the northeast corner of Main and Center Streets.

Cady and Edna Bates Gaver (1917)

Anna Wilhelmina and John Jackson Gaver, ca. 1924

During this time, the growing Gaver family, Ruth Virginia, born October 9, 1898 and Edna June, born June 19, 1901, lived on St. Charles Street. Anna was fond of recalling the pack strings which would stretch from Main Street to the Catholic Church and beyond. These pack strings were headed for the gold camps such as Thunder Mountain, Leesburg, and the Yellow Jacket.

Around the turn of the century, Jack Gaver left the saloon business and became a painting contractor, an occupation which several of his sons also followed. He purchased a lot on River Street where the family piled up a foundation of river rocks upon which to build their home. After several days absence, they returned to find an Indian tepee in the middle of the rocks. The brave was very friendly and thanked them profusely for fixing such an excellent place for his abode. The family was still growing with the birth of Lester Waldo (Pat,) July 17, 1903; Farris Vernon, February 3, 1905; Eugene Franklin, June 28, 1908; Annabelle Violet, February 19, 1912; and Carl Theodore. April 25, 1914. At the time of this writing, only two girls, Edna June and Annabelle Violet. remain of the ten children born to this family. Annabelle is the only one still living in Salmon.

Between the house which was built on River Street and the Salmon River was a large patch of wild roses; this briar patch had been hollowed out by the Indians where they would spend days gambling and drinking. This caused much concern for Anna because of her large family, and on at least one morning she found an Indian squaw asleep on her back porch. It was no easy chore to convince this visitor that she did not belong there and that she should leave.

Jack Gaver died February 3, 1939, and Anna passed away February 3, 1947. To these two, fifteen grandchildren were born and twenty-eight great grandchildren. Before the old house was remodeled, one grandchild, William R. Bowman, February 26, 1928 and one great-grandchild, Kay Pern, August 1, 1941 were born there.

—William R. Bowman

Wilford and Camille Navo George

Wilford George was known to his many friends as Willie George. He was born on the Fort Hall Indian Reservation on October 5, 1925, the son of Willie George and Emma Tendoy. After his mother's death when he was three years old, he went to live with his grandparents, Billy and Wetotsie George. Willie's father, also Willie George, was a Shoshoni of the Boise Band and was recognized as Running Bear, Chief of the Shoshoni-Bannocks. For some years he traveled extensively with Buffalo Bill's Wild West Show in North America and Europe.

Emma Tendoy George, Willie's mother, was the daughter of Toopompy, the son of Chief Tendoy.

Willie started school at age six at the old boarding school in Fort Hall, and when it closed in 1933 he transferred to the Blackfoot schools. Later he attended the Chinewa Indian School in Oregon, and Idaho State University.

In 1943 he entered the U. S. Navy and served in Europe, the Phillipines and elsewhere in the Pacific during World War II. He was an aerial gunner aboard the USS Tulagi, and recieved the Bronze Star Medal for valor. Upon leaving the Navy in 1946 he enlisted in the Army and served until 1949. During his time in the service he competed as a boxer.

In 1949 he left the service and returned to Fort Hall, living with his father and step-mother Cora Pekoga George. It was there that he met Camille Navo, a beautiful, quiet young woman, who was serving at the feast during the Sun Dance; a ceremony to celebrate the One who created both the sun and Indian people.

Willie and Camille were married in 1953 and later, in 1955, came to make their home in Salmon. They had six children: Roseann George (Abrahamson), Rozina George, Emma Lou George (Baldwin), Billy George, and two sons who died early in life. They instilled in their children a pride of their heritage, a knowledge of tradition and the Shoshoni language, and the Indians' respect for nature.

Willie George was a link between the Indian culture and the white people. He worked as a packer and guide, worked on many ranches in the area, and also with the forest fire crews. He and Camille were well known for the excellent leather work they did, and Camille did beautiful beadwork. Willie was fond of performing the traditional dances and traveled throughout the Northwest to compete. He was also involved in the Shoshone-Bannock Festival every year. The Grand Entry flag carrier was required to be a military veteran, and Willie was that flag carrier until he died.

Wilford George died at Fort Hall on February 2, 1981, at the age of fifty-five. After tribal rites were conducted in a teepee at his home, his body was interred, with military honors, in the Gibson Cemetery, next to his father and his brother. In life he was known to say, "I am a Lemhi Indian. I am the grandson of Chief Tendoy, the son of Willie George, a descendant of Sacajawea, the Shoshone." In death, it was said of him, that with his passing a link between the Indian and the white man had been broken.

The Recorder Herald, various issues. *Patchwork*, Kimberly Hatch. "Man Between Two World"

—History Committee

Eli Paul and Josephine Kidd Gerbich

Eli Paul Gerbich was born in Erna Vlast Village, Lika, Yugoslavia on November 16, 1886. He came to the United States in 1899 at the age of thirteen and he traveled extensively through the country. For the greater part of his life, he followed mining.

Eli finally settled in Custer County and in 1926 married Josephine Kidd of Sugar City, Idaho. They lived there until they moved to Salmon in 1934. They had six children.

Early in the morning of December 26, 1944, Eli died at his home in Salmon survived by his wife, Josephine and their six children: Mrs. Kenneth Bittle, George, Dolores, John, Ellen, and Sharon, all of Salmon.

—*History Committee*

Adelbert and Louise Wilde Gerrard

Adelbert Hyrum Gerrard was born January 15, 1912 to Alexander and Margaret Cotterell Gerrard. He died October 29, 1980 in Salt Lake City, Utah from open heart surgery.

He married Erma Louise Wilde in May, 1934. Their marriage was later solemnized in the Latter Day Saint Temple. Erma Louise Wilde was born in Blackfoot, Idaho September 3, 1915 to Orrin and Dora Wilde.

Their children were Del Wayne (born March 3, 1942 and died June 16, 1943,) Elden Dean (born October 19, 1943,) Eleen Louise (born September 12, 1944 and married Robert Leubenheim,) Barbara Jean (born September 28, 1946 and married Boyd Webster,) James Delbert (born July 6, 1944 and died July 26, 1944,) La Wana (born September 24, 1950 and married Oak Whitaker,) Debra Ann (born September 13, 1954 in Provo, Utah and married Angelo Marino.) and Ronald Ray (born October 28, 1956 in Dugway, Utah.) The first six children were born in Salmon, Idaho.

Delbert and Louise Gerrard bought a home in Salmon. Idaho in 1940. They lived one summer on Panther Creek where he worked at the Daniels's sawmill. They lived for a while on Williams Creek and later lived on the Mylander place above the Salmon Cemetery. While they lived there, their small son, Del Wayne, drowned in the irrigation ditch near their home.

Their third son, James Delbert, was born in the Stine Maternity Home July 6, 1944 and died July 26, 1944. He was born with a valve in his heart that didn't close.

Delbert and Louise lived in and around Salmon for ten years. Many of Louise's family lived here: her parents Orrin and Dora Wilde, a sister Stella (Mrs. Miles Schneider,) a sister Della (Mrs. Byron Herbst,) and a brother Leonard Wilde and his wife, Berniece.

Delbert's family also lived here: his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Alexander Gerrard, his brother Eldred and family, Donald, and his sister, Nolda (Mrs. Elwood Sayer.) They all lived some years in Salmon and helped make the history there.

Delbert and Louise moved to Provo, Utah and bought a home there. They moved to Dugway, Utah for a few years and then back to Provo. They enjoyed the beautiful mountains and scenery, also their friends of the Salmon River Country.

—*Louise Gerrard*

Edwin and Marlene Lindsey Gibson

Edwin Russell Gibson was born in Burley, Idaho August 8, 1937 to John Russell Gibson and Helen Elizabeth Hanson Gibson.

Marlene Lindsey Gibson was born in Everett, Washington October 13, 1936 to Ira M. Lindsey and Gladys Roskelley Lindsey. We lived in Everett for only a few days and moved to Iowa for two years, then back to Washington until I was in the fifth grade. We moved to Boise, Idaho in 1946, where I remained until graduation from high school. Ed grew up mostly in Seattle. My folks moved to Seattle after my graduation, and I went with them. There Ed and I met and got married in 1957 in the Salt Lake Temple.

We have three children: Douglas Russell, born October 25, 1958; Jay Edwin, born May 2, 1960; and Nikki Lorraine Gibson, born February 5, 1962. They all live in the Seattle area and are all married

Ed and Marlene Lindsey Gibson

to wonderful people. Douglas and Toni have a son, Nicholas Russell Gibson. Jay and Diane are just recently married, no children. Nikki and Jeff Betts have two children, Taylor Jeffery Betts and Lindsay Suzanne Betts. It's hard to live so far away from these super children and grandchildren, but we love it in Salmon. We love the people in Salmon; they have taken us in like part of their families, and we love the climate and the forests and the streams and just about everything in Lemhi County . . . We came to Salmon in the 1960s to a family reunion in Stanley. On our way back we stopped at the National Cleaners. We had been camping for two weeks with four kids and all of our families and had stopped there to do the laundry . . . Everything was dirty, the kids were tired and cranky, there were no paved roads here in those days, there was dust everywhere, and the temperature was 102 degrees. We were hot and miserable, and I was sorting dirty clothes, when Ed says, "When we retire, this is where I want to live." I looked up. I thought he was joking. He wasn't. From then on, every year he would drag me back here to convince me that this was a great place, and sure enough, when he got his retirement papers from the Mountlake Terrace Police Department, we put our house on the market and moved to Salmon. Our children were grown. Our youngest, Nikki, was just nineteen. They would not come with us. The boys think it's great, but Nikki still hasn't totally forgiven us. We miss them a lot and talk to them often on the phone and go see them a couple times a year, and vice versa.

My folks moved to San Jose, California in the 1960s. My mother was killed in an automobile accident in Elko, Nevada. My father is still in San Jose. Ed's folks lived in Juneau, Alaska when we moved here, and have since moved to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. Ed is from a family of six boys and a girl, and I am from a family of three girls and a boy.

We came to Salmon July 1, 1981, purchased land on the old back Lemhi County road, and built a home and a mortgage. I went to work at KSRA Radio as secretary in the summer of 1983, just after the station had moved from the Bar to Highway 93 North. I love my job there; there is always something exciting happening. Ed started to work at KSRA in 1968. After Dale Smith died, Ed went on full time at KSRA and did announcing, selling, and news. Ed has also been on the Lemhi County Airport Board for several years and is now a commissioner on the Lemhi County Fire Protection Board. He was appointed by the governor at the inception of the district. We love being involved in the community and rubbing shoulders with the rest of the community.

—Marlene Jay Lindsey Gibson

FRONT ROW: Mekynzie Paige and Gina Ruth Giles BACK ROW: Bruce and Lisa Giles

Bruce Reber Giles

Bruce Reber Giles was the fifth child of David Delos and Phyllis Hopkins Giles. He has one sister, Brenda, and three brothers: David Alma, Clay Charles (deceased,) and Lane Franklin Giles. Bruce was born in Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho September 29, 1965 and was a wonderful birthday present to his mother.

Bruce was eighteen months old when they moved to Salmon. His parents purchased the Salmon River Lodge. He learned to entertain himself by imitating his father at work. Bruce would tie his dogs together, put packs on them and pretend to shoe their paws. He shod his first horse when he was eight. At the time, Bruce did not know he would someday become a farrier.

Dave and Phyllis had to work at the lodge during part of the school year. Through grade school, Bruce had many nannies for the school week, then returned to the lodge on weekends.

The "Little General" was Bruce's nickname down river. He thought he knew all there was to know about the business. At a young age he worked at the lodge in summer. He took correspondence courses for part of one year to stay at the lodge. After graduation he became a guide. When he became engaged, his fiance, Lisa, went with him to the lodge and had the chance to learn a lot about working and responsibility.

Bruce was fifteen when he started his sheep business. His partner was Bob Young until Bruce bought him out. He also worked at Thrasher

Furniture as a delivery boy after school. He fed the sheep before school and checked them after work and eventually moved his sheep to Soda Springs, Idaho and worked for his uncle Albert Christman as a farm hand while there.

During Bruce's senior year he worked for Quality Motors and earned work study credit. He graduated from Salmon High in 1983, along with Al Walter and Eric Proksch. They were known as the "Three Musketeers" by some. Al and his wife Martha live near Bruce and are still good friends.

When the lodge season ended, he worked for the Muleshoe Ranch helping calve. He also trained horses.

He was called to serve in the Texas Dallas Mission and became very close to the Lord. He moved to Bountiful, Utah after his mission and was living with his sister Brenda and brother-in-law Allan Carlson in Bountiful, helping out at the car lot.

He met Lisa Brown on a blind date and married her January 10, 1987. They were sealed in the West Jordan Temple May 21, 1988.

Bruce has worked different jobs since his marriage. He worked at Mr. Macs, a clothing store, and as a truck driver for Steer Tank Lines and Norwood Trucking. He also managed a small ranch in Erda, Utah.

Bruce and Lisa now live in Leamington, Utah. Bruce manages a cattle ranch, XVT Land and Livestock, and loves his work. Bruce and Lisa have three children: BJ (Bruce Douglas,) born January 29, 1988 in Salt Lake City, Utah; Mekynzie Paige, born August 24, 1989 in Salt Lake City, Utah; and Gina Ruth, born December 14, 1990, in Provo, Utah.

Bruce learned a lot of good things being raised in Lemhi Valley, and he uses the talents he acquired.

—Phyllis Giles

David Delos and Phyllis Hopkins Giles

David Delos Giles was born November 5, 1933 in Conda, Caribou County, Idaho to David Charles and Golda Parish Giles. He was the first child of three: one sister, Marilyn, and one brother, Jerry.

As far back as Dave can remember, he dreamed of owning a herd of horses. His first horse was an orphan colt. The time passed slowly until the colt was old enough to ride.

Phyllis Hopkins was born in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho September 29, 1933 to Alma Reber and Myrintha Tolman Hopkins. Her father was a sheepman and rancher. Her mother was a 4-H leader/homemaker. Phyllis was the fifth child of seven: four sisters, Leora, Marva, Esther, and Fern; two brothers, Loyal Alma and Clifford Tolman Hopkins.

The Conda students bussed to Soda Springs for high school, and that was how Phyllis and Dave met. They graduated from high school in May, 1951 and were married August 21, 1951 in the Idaho Falls Temple. They moved to Logan, Utah, where Dave attended Utah State Agricultural College to prepare for vet school. Phyllis worked in the college bookstore as secretary to Dean Haslam. In 1953, Dave was 1A for draft, so he quit school. The Korean War ended, and Dave was not drafted. He worked driving a caterpillar on a large dry farm, and Phyllis went to work in the telephone business office in Soda Springs until their first child, Brenda, was born April 20, 1954. David Alma was born November 7, 1955.

Dave worked at the Anaconda Mine until they went on strike and then at the sawmill, until he got his hand in a saw, nearly taking three fingers. While recuperating, he was hired by Fish Northwest Pipeline in charge of purchasing and as personnel manager. Later he worked for Pacific Northwest Pipeline in the gas accounting section. Central Farmers Fertilizer Co. was going to build a plant in Georgetown, Idaho and we wanted to come back to Idaho, so Dave got on with Jacobson Construction, the prime contractor, as office manager in 1957. When the plant was complete, he went to work for Central Farmers in accounting.

Clay Charles was born January 29, 1959, and Lane Franklin was born July 12, 1960 in Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho.

We purchased seventeen acres and leased one hundred twenty acres of farm and hay ground, which Dave took care of along with his full time job. We bought a cow, and Brenda and David learned to

FRONT: Phyllis Giles **BACK ROW:** Brenda; Bruce; Dave, Sr.; Lane; Dave, Jr.

milk. They also raised bum lambs. Brenda was diagnosed with Perthies Disease in 1958, and David had rheumatic fever. We enjoyed some vacations to Yellowstone National Park and many family get togethers. Always, we had horses. Dave got involved in cutter racing and won fourth place in the area championships.

Phyllis went to beauty school in 1961-1962. It was necessary to work in a salon for a year before licensing her own shop, so she went to work in Soda Springs, Idaho and commuted the seventeen miles. During this time, Clay was diagnosed with Wilms Tumor. He passed away in Salt Lake City, Utah September 18, 1964.

Bruce Reber was born September 29, 1965 on his mother's birthday.

In December, 1966, we purchased the Salmon River Lodge from George and Phebe Austin. We moved to Salmon in the spring of 1967, having purchased a home and pasture from Helen Wolfe. We found Salmon to be a very friendly community.

Our business consisted of floating the Middle Fork and Main Salmon Rivers. We had jet boats for steelhead fishing and sightseeing and horses for summer trail rides and hunting. Dave realized his dream of owning a herd of horses. The lodge was on the Salmon River across from Corn Creek. We met good people from all over the world. We had a family business, and our children were good workers. Each enjoyed different aspects of life at the lodge.

January, 1988, we sold the Salmon River Lodge and went on a one year mission for the LDS Church to the New Mexico Albuquerque Mission.

Dave works as ranch foreman of the Root Ranch of the Flying Resort Ranches and for the Muleshoe Ranch during calving. This, along with his Intermountain Equine Appraisal business, keeps him busy. Phyllis is now the office manager for Flying Resort Ranches.

—Phyllis Giles

David Alma Giles

I was born November, 7, 1955 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho, the first son and second child of David Delos and Phyllis Hopkins Giles. My early years were mostly in Georgetown, Idaho. We had a sand box, swing, and livestock. I learned to milk about the time I started school and soon was doing it once a day. My sister Brenda and I had bum lambs, and it was our responsibility to feed them twice a day. Our cow "Guernsey" would let us ride her and sometimes as many as four of us would ride her.

We moved to Salmon the spring of 1967, since our folks purchased the Salmon River Lodge, which is located at the end of the road near Corn Creek. I started school in Salmon in the sixth grade.

During the school year we lived in Salmon so we could attend school, and in the summer we were at the lodge where we learned the value of getting along with other people and the value of good hard work. We also learned the mountains and always knew where we were. There was one place I particularly enjoyed visiting, a small log cabin alongside of a stream that emptied into Black Lake. It has since been removed by the U.S. Forest Service.

After graduating from high school in Salmon, I went back to Soda Springs and lived with my grandparents for the summer while I worked for my uncles on their dry farm. I enjoyed working with heavy machinery. It was while there that I decided to serve a mission for the LDS Church. That fall I went back to the lodge and helped at hunting camp, and in December I received my mission call. I can remember coming home with Horace Marsing with a load of logs. We had just started unloading the logs when I heard something, and looking around, I saw my mother waving an envelope and asking me to come to the house. The envelope was my mission call. Mom was so anxious to know where I was to serve, she could hardly wait another minute.

In January, 1975, I went to the Florida Tallahassee Mission where I served two years. When I returned, I attended the Wyoming Technical School in Laramie, Wyoming, starting in March, 1977. I was chosen to help build a race car and I drove it, breaking records, and won $4000.00 for the school.

In January, 1978, I went in partnership with my best friend in high school, Evan Rice, on a dairy farm. I was married September 1, 1978 to Barbara Jean Seaman in the Idaho Falls Temple. I worked for Joseph Proksch awhile as a mechanic and then for Rex Tolman for awhile. April 16, 1979, our first son David James was born in Salmon, Idaho.

We moved to Ocean Shores, Washington, where I worked for Grays Harbor Transit as a mechanic from April 1980 to March 1985. Our second son Scott Gordon was born August 30, 1981 in Aberdeen, Grays Harbor, Washington. I then worked for Ottem Farms in Othello, Washington. We were separated September 6, 1986 and divorced June 20, 1987.

I went back to Salmon River Lodge September, 1986 and worked and ran jet boats and was lodge manager for a time. I left October, 1988 and started driving trucks, first for Bangerter Trucking. December 31, 1988, I married Eileen Bowles. We bought a home in West Valley City, Utah. At present I drive for Norwood Trucking, and Eileen works at Beehive Clothing.

—Phyllis Giles

David and Eileen Giles

Eileen Bowles Giles

I was born in Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho November 10, 1957 to Aldon R. and LaDean Ellis Bowles. I have four sisters: a twin, Nileen; Julie; Sarah; and Bobbie. We moved to Leadore in December of 1967. We lived up Cottom Lane at Lee Creek. When we moved into the house, my mom was very unimpressed. The kitchen floor was rotten. My dad fixed that after my Grandma Bowles went through the floor.

While at Leadore, I learned how to milk the cows — we had two. Also, I learned how to drive — if you could call it driving. One day my dad and I got the tractor stuck. He had some things to do and told me to walk to the pickup and bring it down to pull the tractor out. I started walking, and when Dad was out of sight, I started crying and screaming, "I don't want to drive that stupid pickup, I hate driving," etc. When I got to the pickup, there sat Dad in the driver's seat with the window open. He looked at me with kind of a smile on his face and asked me if I felt better. I sure wanted to crawl into a hole. We laugh about it now.

I lived in Leadore for three years. In the spring of 1970, we moved to Dubois, Idaho, but Dad didn't like it there. In the fall of 1970, he found a job in Salmon, working for Willard Moulton on Pratt Creek.

I had chores to do, helping milk and feed. I learned to irrigate and change pipes, and we also helped Dad change the water winch. One day, driving the tractor, I got in the way of the spray from the from the water winch. I had thought I could outrun it. I thought I was going to drown before it moved on. I always waited for it to go in front of me after that.

Mr. Moulton learned of our love of horses and gave us a horse named Crook, because of his crooked nose. I irrigated on Crook. One of our pigs died and Dad asked me to drag it out to the field. I asked him how I was supposed to do that. He told me to take the horse and get it done. That was OK by me. I couldn't find any rope. When I found some, it was my dad's new lariat. I remembered how Dad had been saving for it, but I didn't see how I could hurt it, so — I fastened it to the saddle horn and tied the other end to the pig. I felt I should walk and lead Crook out of the barn. When he saw that dead pig following him he went nuts. He ran to where he had to turn in the corral, with the dead pig flying behind. As he turned, the lariat wrapped around a pole in the fence and snapped in half.

I married Clayton K. Mullins July 24, 1975 in Arco, Idaho. We lived in Jackson Hole, Wyoming. Angelique Ruth was born February 18, 1976 in Twin Falls, Idaho, while Clayton was in basic training. We moved to Texas for six months while Clayton went to school in San Antonio. Then we moved to Sierra Vista, Arizona, while he was at Fort Huachuca. Rebecca Eileen was born August 19, 1977. Clayton and I divorced December 5, 1977. I then lived with my parents in Rexburg.

I married Charles E. Hughes April 22, 1978 in Annis, Idaho and lived in Idaho Falls. Heather Maria was born February 21, 1979, and Carmen LaTrisha was born March 10, 1980. We were sealed in the Idaho Falls Temple May 19, 1979. We moved to Shelley, Idaho and Robert Riley was born September 1, 1984 and Brittany Arlyne July 14, 1986. We divorced April 13, 1988, and I moved back to Salmon.

David Alma Giles and I were married December 31, 1988 in Las Vegas, Nevada.

—Phyllis Giles

Lane F. Giles

I was born in the serene city of Montpelier, Idaho on the twelfth day of July, 1960. This birth still carries a bit of nostalgia, as I find myself often yearning to drive into the beautiful Bear Lake Valley and bring back the childhood memories. My parents are Dave and Phyllis Giles, whom I deeply admire for the lives they have led and their great example to me. I have one sister named Brenda and three brothers: David, Clay, and Bruce.

We lived in a small town called Georgetown, which is nestled between Montpelier and Soda Springs, where my grandparents live. Here my father worked as an accountant and also managed a small ranch, which I remember most of all. It was on this ranch that I learned to drive tractors into barns and other objects that seemed to be always in my way. My next older brother, Clay, and I played very sophisticated games out in the hay barn, tamed the milk cow and did other dare-devil things that four year olds wearing cowboy hats do. I attended preschool there and remember enjoying it very much.

When I was six years of age, father decided to pack the bags and move us into the pristine primitive area deep in the Rocky Mountains. We settled in the gorgeous Lemhi valley and took one residence in the city of Salmon. The other residence was the spectacular Salmon River Lodge, seventy-five miles down the river at road's end. This adventure was without my next older brother, Clay, who had previously died of cancer. It was the lodge that taught us all how to work and play and gave us a great foundation for the lives we have and are making for ourselves.

I lived my juvenile and adolescent years driving to the lodge on weekends and returning to Salmon for school. I was mildly involved in school activities such as track and football, but fishing and river running were my favorite sports.

In 1978 I became eligible to guide people down rivers on inflatable rafts. I was determined to leave the taming of mules to my brother Bruce and tackle the white water of the River of No Return. The Salmon River was in my front yard, and that was where I spent as much time as possible.

In 1979 I decided to serve as a missionary for the LDS church on the island of Taiwan. I became fluent in Mandarin Chinese during this two year period and learned much about myself and the things that I wanted to get out of life. I also learned that when I am serving, or assisting those in need, I am the happiest, and it gives me great joy to do so. Those two years passed very quickly. In 1981 I was enrolled in college, again waiting for summers to arrive so I could fulfill my appetite for rafting. My river experiences were more than enough inspiration for me to become competent in Emergency Medical Training.

The next seven years I attended school and guided commercial white water rafting excursions in several different countries. Some semesters found me in Chile, rafting the Bio Bio River; or in Kashmir, India, rafting the Chanuab River rather than in a classroom. In December of 1987, I graduated from Brigham Young University with a bachelor's in science. Upon returning from Chile in February of 1988, I packed my bags and moved to California in search of a new career.

On June 16, 1988, I married Traina Shelburne of Fresno, California, whom I had met five years previously. We live just outside of San Francisco in the city of San Rafael. I manage two departments at a large accounting software program firm.

—Lane Giles

Lane and Traina Giles

Lloyd Ormsby Gilley

Lloyd Ormsby Gilley, former Salmon resident, died September 28, 1990 in Redlands, California of lung cancer. He was seventy-two.

Lloyd was born March 2, 1918 in Coon Rapids, Iowa, the son of Vern Gilley and Edna Beers Gilley. In 1934 he came to Salmon to live with his grandmother, Mrs. Thomas Beers. In 1936 he left Salmon, having attended Salmon High School for two years. His maternal uncles were prominent Salmon business men, i.e., T. O. Beers, owner of a pharmacy; Charles Beers, owner and operator of a clothing store. His maternal aunt, Clio Bellamy, was County Clerk. A cousin, Charles Beers, worked in the bank.

In 1936, Gilley returned to Iowa where he enlisted in the U.S. Navy, serving under Admiral "Bull" Halsey. In 1940, he married former Salmon native, Beulah Worden. He was discharged from the Navy in Norfolk, Virginia, then shipped over in Washington, D.C., where Admiral Chester Nimitz signed his enlistment papers. He was assigned to a newly commissioned transport ship, U.S.S. Wharton, and was in San Francisco at the time of Pearl Harbor, having just returned from a trip to Guam bringing back the Naval Dependents there as the U.S. Government prepared for war with the Japanese.

Much of his wartime activities took place in the South Pacific and Alaska. When the Korean War broke out, he was assigned to the USS Consolation, a hospital ship.

The Gilleys had two sons, Barry, born in 1941, and Lawrence, born 1949. Lawrence died in 1955 of lymphosarcoma. Barry now resides in Springfield, Oregon.

In 1952 he was discharged from the Navy with an Honorable Discharge and, since that time, has been living in Southern California near Banning, California. He worked as a self-employed painter until a year or so before his death.

Gilley had two sisters and three brothers, all of whom preceded him in death, his brother Max having died two months before Gilley. All of the siblings died from cancer.

He had been ill for some time. He checked himself into the hospital in Redlands as a transient with no known relatives, and, since the hospital had no addresses of any kin, survivors were not notified until April 10, 1991.

Besides his son, Barry, Gilley is survived by two granddaughters, Staryl and Marla, and a greatgrandson, Joshua. Three nieces live in Tustin-Santa Ana, California.

Gilley had requested that his body be cremated with the ashes being dispersed at sea. No memorial service has been planned at this time.

—Jean Tomita

Jasper N. and Chloe Jenkins Gillium

Jasper Newton Gillium was born in Berryville, Carroll County, Arkansas on January 1, 1863 to Marion Francis Gillium and Elizabeth Jones Gillium. He married Chloe Rebekah Jenkins in 1898. (She was born in Wood County, Texas on January 14, 1867 to Samuel Jenkins.) They had two children born in Rose, Oklahoma. They were Elizabeth Caudle (born May 1, 1899) and Lucy Belle (born April 22, 1901.) After they reached Idaho, three more children were born. They were Charles Newton (born September 26, 1904,) Edna Mary (born November 21, 1907,) and Robert Gordon (born December 24, 1909.)

The trip by wagon from Oklahoma to Idaho took several years, as they had to stop on occasion for Jasper to find work and save before continuing on. Another family who accompanied them on their journey out west was Jack and Jane Nutt and her son Andrew Haddock, and his son, Clarence Nutt.

When the Gilliums arrived in Idaho, they settled near a little town called Acequia, near Rupert. There they homesteaded a piece of land which, in later years, contained the Gillium School, so called since it was situated on a corner of the Gillium property.

Elizabeth married Frank Nutt. They settled in Lemhi County. Their children were Ollie, Dorothy, Frank, LeRoy (Buzz,) Tom, Jack, and Gene.

Lucy married Charles Randolph. They settled in Lemhi County also. Their children were Wayne, Stella, Charlotte, June and Jean (twins,) Homer, Merle, Lila, and Rosie.

Jasper and Chloe Jenkins Gillium

Edna married Cecil Klinger. They settled in Nevada. They had three sons and one daughter.

Robert (Bob) has made Alaska his home. Charles remained at home to assist his parents. Bob and Charles never married.

Jasper died in 1929, Chloe in 1944, Charles in 1962 (as a result of being thrown from a horse,) and Elizabeth in 1963. All are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Julia Randolph

Beatrice Fellow Watters Gilmore

Beatrice Fellows was born in 1893 at York, England while her father James Fellows and her mother Clara Anderson Fellows were on a visit to England, his birthplace. They had been married in Melrose, Montana in 1891. They were divorced in 1897, and Beatrice's mother married Abner C. Leacock in 1901. The family lived at the junction of Napias and Panther Creeks, near Leesburg, Idaho, operating a stage station and engaging in farming and mining.

In 1917 Beatrice married Dalton (Slim) Watters, who was raised in Missouri and Colorado. A son, Bruce D. Watters, was born to them at Helena, Montana in 1919. Dalton was a miner for most of his short life, mining at Leesburg, Whitehorse Basin, Butte, and Marysville. He was killed in a mine cave-in at Marysville, Montana in 1921, at the age of twenty-nine.

In 1934 Beatrice Watters married John Gilmore in Helena, Montana. They lived in Helena until 1938, when Beatrice and her son Bruce returned to Dillon after the death of John Gilmore in 1936. Bruce D. Watters was Postmaster at Dillon from 1964-1989. Beatrice Fellows Watters Gilmore died in 1963 and is buried in the Dillon Cemetery next to her mother, Clara Fellows Leacock.

—Bruce D. Watters

Center: Dalton Watters

Harold and Thelma Jorgensen Gilpin

Harold Gilpin was born February 18, 1898 at Sandy Spring, Maryland to Clarence Lea Gilpin and Rose Morris Stabler.

Thelma V. Jorgensen was born November 1, 1905 at Elwood, Utah to Joseph Oliver Jorgensen and Mary Verlillie Wight Jorgensen.

Harold and Thelma were married at Idaho Falls, Idaho March 7, 1928. Four children were born to this couple: C. L., Elizabeth (Betty) Miller, Rose Mary Mickelson, and Beverly Mechling.

Harold and Thelma started farming in Lemhi County, Idaho in July, 1929. Dorothy Sorenson's father used to hunt in the county and told Harold about it. They left the Idaho Falls area and brought their truckload of Holstein cows to Wimpey Creek and leased the Frank Dawson place. Then they moved to the Al Kuhn sheep ranch at Baker. From there they moved to the McDonald place. The next move was up Boyle (Tower) Creek. Harold got some bum lambs from Al Kuhn and raised them along with a few Holsteins and hay. C. L. and Betty started school in the little country school on Boyle Creek.

Next they moved to the King Ranch where the City Park is today and leased from Mrs. Spellman. From there they moved to the Ferguson Ranch on South St. Charles Street. Here they milked thirty-two head of Guernsey cows from about 1941 to the early 1950s. Their dairy was named Sunshine Dairy. The Gilpin family all helped in this business, and they also had Bill LaMunyan hired to drive the milk delivery truck as they delivered bottled milk door to door all over Salmon. The Gilpins also raised a large garden and sold vegetables, along with raising chickens and selling eggs and butchered chickens to the stores and butcher shop in Salmon.

The Gilpins's next move was to the Howard Sims ranch near the Salmon Cemetery. They continued to milk cows and have the milk hauled by truck to Missoula, Montana. Another place that they lived and milked cows was at the Dave Schultz Ranch on Big Flat. They also raised some beef cattle.

Harold was active in community organizations such as the Lemhi County Fair Board, Beef Breeders, Lemhi County Soil Conservation, Lemhi Masonic Lodge, Master of the Salmon Grange, and a member of the American Guernsey Cattle Club. Harold and Thelma were co-partners in 4-H leadership as they led many youth in livestock, sewing, and cooking.

Thelma was in nurse's training at the L.D.S. Hospital in Idaho Falls, Idaho when she met Harold. She worked at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon as a nurse's aide for ten years. She is a member of the L.D.S. Church and has served as a librarian there.

In 1970, Harold and Thelma bought the Youngstrom place in Salmon, where they retired. Harold died September 24, 1972.

Thelma Gilpin enjoys growing a garden, raising flowers and attends Garden Club. She also enjoys visits from some of her fifteen grandchildren, twenty great grandchildren, and one great-great grandchild, when they are able to come see her.

—Rosemary Mickelson

Harold and Thelma V. Jorgensen Gilpin

Charles and Ruth Fields Goddard

In the fall of 1922, Ruth Esther Fields arrived to teach in her first one-room school. Her accommodations consisted of a bedroom in the Goddard ranch house, only two and a half miles from the school house. Ruth, then nineteen years old, married Charles Robert Goddard April 12, 1923.

Charles and Ruth Goddard honeymooned at some hot springs on the Middle Fork of the Salmon River below Shoup. They backpacked, slept overnight near a nest of rattlesnakes, and boiled eggs in the water. These hot springs are still in much the same condition they were eighty years ago.

After their daughter, Geraldine, was born in 1925, Charles and Ruth moved to Ulysses, a mining town on Spring Creek between North Fork and Shoup. Charles delivered mail along the Salmon River, traveling over a hair-raising one-lane road, visiting with the lonely old bachelors who made their homes along the river.

The young couple later returned to live on the ranch with William and Martha until the 1930s, when William built another house nearer the river.

In 1929, Charlotte was born. According to Geraldine, Dr. Hanmer brought the baby to the ranch house bedside in a black bag. Seven years later, Charles William, a son, was again delivered in the ranch house by Dr. Hanmer.

All three children attended the one-room schoolhouse. Geraldine and Charlotte, motivated children that they were, completed their eighth grade education in seven years, under the tutelage of Jane Ottestad.

Charles Robert Goddard, Geraldine, and Charlotte in front of the Whippet car in back of the old farm house (about 1935)

Jane Ottestad was a teacher at the Boyle Creek School for many years. Jane was married to the grocery store man from Gibbonsville. This was quite unusual, because it was understood that teachers should be young unmarried females. Jane's approach to education was strictly traditional. This strong base resulted in Master's and Ph.D. degrees for the Goddard children.

During the 1930s, silver and copper were discovered up Boyle Creek. Trucks and mining equipment roared up and down the dusty one-lane road. The Silver Star mine was a beehive of activity for several years.

The Goddard men were involved in mining, staking out their own placer claims and working at the Silver Star and the Goldstone Mine at Shoup, Idaho. In addition to mining and farming, Charles spent several summers working for the Forest Service on lookouts. These were the most wonderful experiences for the Goddard children.

Social life in those days, the twenties and thirties, consisted of box socials, square dances, card parties, and hayrides. Those were times when the one-room schoolhouse turned into a cabaret. The Band was made up of Uncle Leon Cooper and Ella Mae Cooper playing the violin and banjo and Doris Cooper playing the organ. The beautifully decorated lunch boxes were auctioned off, and punch and coffee were served. Any stronger beverage could be found in the flasks outside in the vehicles.

Although we walked to school most of the time, there were times in the winter when the horse and sled or even dog and sled would carry us.

The Goddard family sold the ranch in the 1940s and moved to Spokane, Washington, and that which was once the most beautiful place on earth was changed into an unsightly housing development. All is gone: the big old white house, the bell, the blacksmith shop, the orchard. Nothing remains. Oh, yes, the creek remains, but not by the same name.

—Geraldine Goddard Odell, Ph.D.

Samuel and Sarah Ballard Goddard

Samuel and Sarah Ballard Goddard and their three eldest children came to America from England in 1880 to settle in Idaho. Samuel worked for the railroad when the line to Dubois and farther north was being built. The family lived at Camas until about 1889, when they moved to the place at the sinks of Birch Creek. There they operated a stage station for the stages coming from Nicholia and north and going to Salt Lake City. They lived there when their son Samuel Albert died. Mrs. Goddard's mother, Mrs. William Ballard, who had come from England to visit her daughter, also died there. Both Mrs. Ballard and Samuel Albert Goddard are buried in the graveyard at the sinks of Birch Creek. Another of Samuel and Sarah's children, Rose Etta, died in 1904 and is also buried there.

In about 1895, the Goddards built the place just south of the Blue Dome and ran a stage station there, too. They lived at this place until about 1918, when they sold it to the Woods Livestock Company and moved to Idaho Falls. After Sarah Goddard died in 1927, her husband Samuel lived in Salmon with either his son William or his son Fred until his death in 1933.

The children of Samuel and Sarah Goddard were 1) Samuel Albert Goddard, 2) Rose Etta Goddard, 3) William Goddard, who married Mattie Holt of Salmon on September 9, 1902. They homesteaded a place north of Blue Dome near the Barzees and in about 1915 moved to a ranch at the mouth of Boyle Creek previously owned by Michael and Thomas Boyle and then by F. W. Niemann. Their children were Charles, Lucille (married F. Bevan,) and Queenie (married Leon Earl Cooper.)

4) Frances Ann Goddard, who married William Bartel at Howe, Idaho. They ran a store there for many years and later moved to Oakland, California.

5)Edith May Goddard, who married Dell O. Bellamy at Dubois, Idaho about 1898.

6) George Goddard, who married Blanch Samsel at Rigby, Idaho June 22, 1928. They lived in Salmon, and their son is Skip Goddard.

7) John Henry Goddard (known as Jack,) who married Olga Lundberg on February 9, 1920. Their son is Marvin Goddard of Mackay. John Henry homesteaded a place with his brother Delbert Lee around Reno Point about 1909 and sold it in 1918.

8) Frederick Alfred Goddard, who married Mildred Irene Lundberg in a double wedding ceremony on February 9, 1920. The other couple was his brother Jack and Olga Lundberg. Fred and Mildred's children were Jean, Tom, Wade, Donald, Irene, John, Lawrence, Mary Lou, Sandra, Roger, Vance, David, Alan, Linda, Lois, Marcine, and Herb. David and Alan Goddard are residents of Salmon.

9) Delbert Lee Goddard, who married Odessa Shade at Birch Creek on October 5, 1915.

—Alan Goddard

William Robert and Martha Goddard

William Robert Goddard, whose family first homesteaded in the Birch Creek area of southern Idaho, came to Lemhi County in the early 1900s. At this time, William and Martha had a teenage son, Charles, and two younger daughters, Lucille and Marguerite. The Goddard family purchased a ranch located approximately twelve miles north of Salmon, Idaho.

The ranch was bordered by the Salmon River to the east and Boyle Creek to the north. It was a beautiful ranch, consisting primarily of rich bottom land. The sizeable creek meandered through the entire width of the ranch. Sagebrush hills, towering rock pinnacles, soaring, craggy, snow-covered mountains and the beautiful Salmon River surrounded this ranch.

The ranch house was a long, rambling white house with screen porches on both sides, the full length of the house. An outside staircase led to three rooms above part of the house. Although the house was beautifully built, it was somewhat asymmetrical, with perhaps one window higher or wider than another. These oddities were attributed to the house being built by a woman. William Goddard always gave Mrs. Nieman, the first owner and builder, credit for these anomalies.

The ranch and its buildings were a part of the history of Lemhi County. The numerous buildings might suggest that this was more in keeping with a plantation than a ranch. Along the creek were located lambing sheds, the cow barn, the chicken house, ice house, the carriage shop, and the blacksmith shop. The old steps led up a stone wall to the house, which was encircled by the ornate wrought iron fence. A few steps from the kitchen was the milkhouse. Out back were the bath house, the bunk house, and the old pump. The smokehouse, the wood shed, the tool shop, the garage, and the cellars were on the other side of the house.

The apple orchard was one of the most beautiful in the state. People from Idaho, Utah, and Montana came to buy the apples. There was an incredible

William Robert Goddard and granddaughter Geraldine at the ranch on Boyle Creek (1925)

variety of rare and unusual cooking and eating apples. Apples such as Liberty, Alexander, Wealthy, Whitney Crab, and Lowland Raspberry are now extinct or nearly so. This was one of the last orchards to be virtually disease, insect, and worm free.

The ranch house was at one time the stage stop between North Fork and Salmon. The stage warning bell hung in the cedar tree between the milk house and the home. Later the bell was used to call the workers in from the hay fields.

—*Geraldine Goddard Odell, Ph.D.*

Floyd W. and Elsie Godden

Floyd W. Godden became the Forest Ranger at Lemhi in 1928. He came to Wisconsin and married me in December, 1928, and we lived in the old log house at what was called the Agency, leaving there to become assistant supervisor in McCall in 1931.

Our years at Lemhi were colorful and interesting. The ranchers weren't sure that the young college graduate could do the job of managing the forest and the range. They soon found that he was capable of doing almost everything, and they respected his judgment. There was strife and range problems, and the ranger had to use tact and change the subject when each side came to tell him their side.

After going to McCall and also St. Anthony, Floyd was transferred back to Salmon as the Supervisor of the Salmon National Forest, in 1936. He held this position for seven years before being transferred to Ogden as Chief of Fire Control for the Region. Ten years later he was sent to Washington, D.C. to the office of State and Private Fire Control. By now we had three children. He died in 1957 — only fifty-five — much too young!

I am now eighty-four years old, but was twenty-one when I came to Lemhi as a bride.

—*Elsie Godden*

Herbert H. and Vivian Barrett Godfrey

Herbert H. Godfrey, Sr. was born in Washington, D.C. on October 8, 1901. He was of a large family born to Robert and Gertrude (Meade) Godfrey. Gertrude was the niece of General Meade of Civil War fame. Herb was reared and went to school in the District of Columbia. His schooling was cut short by the death of his father, when he, along with other older boys of the family, was called upon to work to help support the family.

In 1918, at the age of seventeen, Herb relented to an adventurous spirit and came out west in a model "T" Ford to eventually settle near Leadore, Idaho. He worked briefly at the Edwards ranch south of Salmon and at the Vic Durand place east of Salmon before going on to work on the Ed Ferris ranch on Eight Mile Creek near Leadore. He worked there learning the many ins and outs of being a ranch hand and cowboy until, in 1923, he returned to Washington, D.C. to be reunited with his family. He soon became weary of the "big city" and longed to be again in Lemhi Valley. He worked diligently as a cook in the fabled Chile's Restaurant of Washington, D.C. until 1929, when he had amassed enough money to buy a sporty new Model "A" Roadster. Once again he set out for Idaho. (The life of the roadster was ended prematurely when a telephone pole somehow appeared in the road leading out of Leadore.)

Herb arrived in Leadore for the second time in June of 1929. He worked near Hawley Creek on the Bob Detton ranch until 1932, when he married Vivian Barrett of Leadore. Mike Barrett, Vivian's father, and Herb formed a partnership and in the spring of 1933 purchased the old Stewart ranch on Timber Creek near Leadore. It was also that spring that a son, Herbert, Jr., was born to Vivian and Herb on March 13, 1933.

During these years of the great depression, Herb worked the ranch, exchanged work with other area ranchers, worked for the W.P.A., and provided as best he could. He proved to be quite talented as a handyman and was hired frequently in this capacity,

In 1935, he sold the ranch and moved to 17-Mile (seventeen miles east of Salmon) to accept a school bus driver position with the Leadore School District. Herb was one of the key people to establish one of the longest school bus lines in the U.S. This was before school district boundaries were established. In 1939, Herb Jr. was nationally recognized as traveling farther to school than perhaps any other youngster in the U.S. Herb drove the school bus from 1935 through 1962. He was popular with the young people and is fondly remembered by many.

Herb and Vivian purchased the 17-Mile Station in the spring of 1942. This was a popular sportsman's road stop, having a wide selection of fishing tackle,

LEFT TO RIGHT: Roy Richardson, Sr., Herb Godfrey, Sr., Vivian Godfrey, Roy Richardson, Jr., Norma Richardson, Herb Godfrey, Jr. (on Williams Creek Summit, 1938) groceries, gas, oil, etc. Herb was a renowned fishing and hunting enthusiast and was considered by many to be one of the foremost authorities on fishing the Lemhi River. It is believed that he caught the first chinook salmon to be taken on a hook and line in the Lemhi. Before this, salmon were taken only by using the spearing method. Spearing was made illegal in 1939.

It was also in 1939 that Herb and Vivian were blessed to be appointed legal guardians of Norma Jean and Roy Richardson. Norma and Roy were the children of Roy, Sr., and Karletta Richardson, who were very good friends of the Godfreys before their deaths. Their memory is cherished.

In 1948, when the relocating of Highway 28 made operating the 17-Mile Station impractical, Herb and Vivian purchased the Tendoy Store. They continued to live at Tendoy until Herb's death in June of 1962.

A brief rundown of the children follows.

Roy Richardson briefly attended Stanford University before being called to serve in the U.S. Army in Italy during WWII. He married Wanda McDowell of Leadore in 1948, and they have two children, Roy, Jr. and Karla. Roy and Wanda are successful store/motel operators and have long resided in Troy, Montana.

Norma (Richardson) Mahaffey attended Idaho State University and in 1949 married Steve Mahaffey. They have three children: Steve, Jr., Kim, and Riley. They ranched for several years in the Tendoy area, and later Norma worked for First Security Bank while Steve worked in construction. They now reside in Lovelock, Nevada.

Herb Godfrey, Sr. at 17-Mile Station

Herbert L. Godfrey, Jr. attended the University of Idaho before serving in the U.S. Army in the Republic of Korea. He married Donna Demick of Salmon in 1955. Herb Jr. works for the U.S. Forest Service and was known as a musician for many years. Herb and Donna have three children — Brent, Gary, and Brenda.

Vivian later moved to Salmon and in 1963 married Vernon Withington. Vivian worked as Deputy City Clerk for the City of Salmon for many years.

—Herbert L. Godfrey, Jr.

Charles J. Goff

Charles J. Goff was born February 27, 1878 near Eureka, Kansas to Wm. Henry and Sarah J. Pate Goff, one of a family of five boys and four girls.

"Our father was a natural born rover," Charley stated. "He never did really settle down, because he couldn't resist the beckoning call of the purple haze that lay on the distant hills at twilight. And all of the boys in the family took after him!"

Charley started chasing rainbows and their elusive pots of gold during 1897, together with two of his older brothers, Edmund and Jason. The trio tried their luck on the headwaters of Savery Creek in Colorado. When the ice went out the following spring, they bought a small row boat and worked the "skim bars" on the sharp turns of the Yellowstone River near Miles City, Montana.

The next spring, Edmund left the group to be replaced by Guy, the youngest brother, and this partnership followed rainbows through several western states, and all the way to Alaska. Guy later quit prospecting to work many years for the Union Pacific Railroad. He lived with a niece, Lillian Roos, at Temple City, California during his later years and passed away there March 17, 1959.

Judson and Charley eventually settled down to serious mining in Idaho's famed Leesburg Basin, where gold had first been discovered in 1866. From 1915, until they retired at Salmon in 1940, they worked Arnett Creek in the Basin. Judson was born March 14, 1873 in Missouri, and he died in a hospital in Pendleton, Oregon as the result of an accident. He had never married.

Charley was the exception that always proves a rule. At the age of sixty-five, when retirement should have brought him a rocking chair and social security checks, he married a lovely widow, whose maiden name was Ann Mary Frank, and began a new life as husband and father to the dowry of children she

Charles J. Goff on his ninety-third birthday

brought into the marriage with her. From that spring day, May 14, happiness filled his life and their home at Salmon until January 7, 1960, when her death separated them.

Losing her was a terrible blow to Charley, but he refused to give in to his sorrow — instead, he began another phase of his life, knowing how many obstacles stood in his way, but determined to overcome them. He wanted to write, and he decided he would do just that and fill all the empty hours with something constructive.

Even though he had quit school in the third grade, he had kept a diary during his wandering years, and now he put it together in a handwritten manuscript, chock full of historical lore and a treasury of mining knowledge. Nor did he quit there. He taught himself the proper use of the English language in the written form, bought himself a typewriter, which he painstakingly learned to use, and began writing for children.

His first published book, *The Moonlight Man,* was a warm loving yarn about a scarecrow that came to life for only children to see and visit with. At the age of ninety-one, he began working on the final draft of another book, *Mary Lou in Rainbow Land,* but his body was wearing out, and he ruefully admitted that he was reading much more than he was writing.

He finally went to live with his niece, Mrs. Harry (Emma) Shaver at Payette, Idaho, and became an integral, well-loved part of their family. As long as he was able, he walked at least a mile a day, was active in church affairs, and was adored by every child who knew him.

All his life, Charley loved nature. He built "windowsill cafeterias" to feed the birds, had clever ways to provide squirrels and chipmunks with food, and wrote short stories about their comings and goings. He gleaned beauty from all he saw and found the best qualities in every person he knew. To him, a stranger was just a friend he hadn't met yet.

Maybe he didn't find the pot of gold, but he certainly scattered a lot of rainbows along each path he trod, and left a legacy of warmth on each person his colorful life touched.

—Ethel Kimball

John R. and Lelah Mae Goggins

John R. Goggins was born in either September or October, 1909 in Brewster, Washington. The date is uncertain, as sometime during World War One, the courthouse burned down. John's father, William, ran the first steamboat up the Columbia River from Wenatchee to Oroville, Washington, bringing needed supplies to the miners. John's mother, Amelia McCarter — nicknamed Midge, died of stomach cancer about 1907. William put the three children — Bernard, the oldest, and Katherine, the baby girl — in a convent school and, since the mines in Oroville were playing out, accepted a job as foreman of the fleet of lighters (small boats) that unloaded the ships at Nome, Alaska.

About 1913, when the unrest in Europe presaged open conflict, William contacted his brother George, a real estate broker in Phoenix, Arizona and shortly therafter purchased a cotton ranch near Phoenix and moved his family into a new life.

William maintained his contacts in Okanogan County, Washington, and about 1916 picked up an apple ranch near Omak, Washington on very reasonable terms. They sold the cotton ranch at a favorable price and headed north.

John graduated from high school at Omak, Washington. While there he not only did well in his class work, but was captain of the basketball team that won the state championship.

Upon graduation from high school, John enrolled at Washington Sate at Pullman, majoring in mathematics and minoring in several science courses. He worked his way through by playing the violin (fiddle) in a local band. His father William spent his winters making violins for his children and neighbors. He made his last violin in 1938 and mailed it as a Christmas gift to his oldest grandson, Mike.

Upon graduating from Washington State, John accepted employment as principal of the high school in Pierce, Idaho. He married Lelah Mae Hendricks in Omak, Washington and started a family. The first son was born in a blizzard in December, 1925.

John tired of the teaching profession and made a decision to go to medical school — following in the footsteps of his cousins: John, Patrick, and J. J. Minahan, along with Uncle Robert (another brother of William.)

In due course, John, now Dr. John, graduated from Medical School at the University of Marquette in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. He consulted with the brothers Minahan regarding a place to begin practice, and they suggested Pulaski, Wisconsin, some eighteen miles from Green Bay, Wisconsin, where the brothers Minahan practiced medicine.

John practiced medicine in Pulaski, Wisconsin from 1933 to January of 1942 when he enlisted in the Navy as Lieutenant Commander. The decade of the 1930s was memorable in that daughters Mary and Kathryn were born.

The lure of the West kept tugging at John, and in 1938 he sent the wife and three children to selected and pre-picked places in Montana, Idaho, and Washington in search of a new place in which to practice medicine. As a result of this search, he bought the Campbell place and the Benham place south of Salmon, Idaho in 1941.

In 1942, with Dr. John in the Navy, the family moved to Salmon. The two daughters were sent to the convent school in Missoula, Montana, and son Mike graduated from Salmon High School in 1943, enlisting in the Marines shortly thereafter.

Dr. John returned from the wars in 1945 and opened an office in Salmon. In the ensuing years he became active in the mining business (an understatement) in conjunction with the practice of medicine. He retired in the 1960s and moved to Spokane. His wife died in January of 1969 and himself died in 1974. She was buried in Spokane, and he was buried in Cottage Grove, Oregon.

—Michael J. Goggins

Francis and Agatha Martini Gonder

Francis Edward Gonder was born to Andrew and Mary Gonder in the small Maryland town of Oakland. He was one of seven children raised in and around Garrett County, Maryland.

As a young boy he served as an apprentice for six years under an old Hungarian watchmaker. This worked as a hardship, because, when you served as an apprentice in those days, you actually lived and worked twenty-four hours a day under the supervision of the Journeyman. After his apprenticeship was completed, Francis was a certified watchmaker. This is totally different than the watch repairman of today. Francis could make any part of a watch from raw materials such as the main spring, balance staff, or wheels.

Francis dreamed of moving out west constantly, and his dream came true in 1907, when he and his brother Bernard boarded a train and started the trek westward. They worked at different jobs in Salt Lake City, Utah and Butte, Montana, before finally arriving in Salmon. In a couple of years, Bernard got restless for the East and traveled back to Maryland. But Francis had fallen in love with Salmon and decided to stay.

He began mining in the Gibbonsville area and worked at it off and on for approximately eight years. The mine never made him rich, but he seemed satisfied with the fact he was still out west. But the lure of the East and his family made him return to Oakland. In 1920, he met and married Agatha Martini from Mountain Lake Park, which is just a few miles from Oakland. From this marriage ten children were born in Maryland, but two of them died when they were infants.

While in Oakland, Francis owned and ran a general store. This was a good time in his life, raising his family and the store being very prosperous. All was lost during the depression, and it was decided to move back out west. So, in 1934, Francis boarded the train much as he did in 1907, with the addition of a wife and eight children (en tour).

The trip was long and hard, with many changes of trains. Finally, they arrived at Armstead, Montana, which was the connection point for the old Galloping Goose that would take them into Salmon. To all the kids, the Galloping Goose was the best part of the trip. They arrived in Salmon in June and started to make a home for themselves. During this time, two more sons were born, which makes them the only true westerners in the family.

Francis worked as a watchmaker at Norton Jewelry for years. He also worked for Colvin's when they purchased the store from Norton. In 1944, it was decided to move again. World War II was going, and three of the oldest boys were serving in the Navy. With Salmon being so remote, the boys had a hard time trying to get home on leave, so Francis decided to move where there was a train and an airport. The family moved to Valleyford, Washington where Francis continued his trade as a watchmaker. In 1947, it was decided to return to Salmon.

Upon return to Salmon, Francis didn't work in his trade due to his poor eyesight and basically retired from watchmaking. He lived in Salmon until his death in January, 1957. Agatha moved to Spokane and remained there until 1980, when she died. She and Francis are both buried in Spokane, where many of the family now live. The youngest son is the only one of the Gonder family that still lives in Salmon.

—George M. Gonder

Rosemary Lorleen Ramey Goodale

Rosemary Lorleen Ramey was born in Salmon, Idaho March 27, 1923 to Louis F. and Clara Ramey. Her father was elected to the State Legislature three times: 1933, 1935, and 1937, and served the County well. She graduated from Salmon High

School in May, 1941 and later worked for the American National Bank both in Idaho Falls and Salmon. She served in the U.S. Naval Reserve (WAVES) from April 8, 1942 to October 31, 1945.

On August 25, 1945, she married Alfred E. Goodale of Barry, Illinois in Los Angeles, California. Both were in the service, he as a Chief Petty Officer (Disbursing) and she as a Yeoman 2nd Class. Following their discharge from the service they began civilian employment at the then Naval Ordnance Test Station, Inyokern, California, now known as the Naval Weapons Center, China Lake, California. In 1947 they transferred to Kodiak, Alaska, where he was Chief Clerk, Disbursing Office, and she was secretary to Rear Admiral Alfred Eugene Montgomery, USN, Commander Alaskan Sea Frontier and Commandant, Seventeenth Naval District. They returned to employment at the Naval Ordnance Test Station in 1949. He was employed in various positions aboard the station, and she was secretary to the Supply Officer, the Administrative Board, and the Executive Officer. Mr. Goodale was medically retired from Federal Civil Service in 1959.

In 1960 they moved to Los Angeles, California, where she attended court reporting school. Upon completion of her training, she reported hearings and other proceedings for various offices of the Los Angeles County Government, including the Los Angeles County Board of Supervisors. She also reported hearings and grievance proceedings before many U. S. Government offices, including grievances at the Naval Ordnance Test Station. She spent six weeks in 1965 reporting the Atomic Energy proceedings in Las Vegas, Nevada. In addition, she reported the California Horse Racing Board, the Horsemen's Benevolent and Protective Association, and public hearings for the Army Corps of Engineers. In 1969 she became an Official Reporter Pro Tem in U. S. District Court, Central District of California, Los Angeles. Among dignitaries reported in Federal Court was Daniel Ellsberg as he pled not guilty in the Pentagon Papers case.

In 1972 she and her husband moved to Portland, Oregon, and in March, 1973, she began working as a Hearings Reporter for the State of Oregon Employment Division. She was laid off from that position on December 31, 1984, then worked as a Job Services Representative in the Employment Division until July 31, 1985, at which time she retired. Although retired, she has an on-call job with Marion County Family Court, Salem, Oregon as a relief secretary.

She is a self-taught Spencerian, and some of her work was shown on television in Los Angeles. The late General Omar N. Bradley, while on a tour of the Naval Ordnance Test Station, admired her penmanship and asked to meet her, but she was not available to meet with him.

Rosemary Ramey Goodale

Her husband passed away on August 2, 1983 in Salem, Oregon.

—*Rosemary Ramey Goodale*

Floyd and Jessie Schultz Goodell

Floyd Goodell was born about 1881 in Soda Springs, Idaho as his parents, Random and Marion Goodell, were on their way west. By the time he was a few months old, they had reached Lemhi County, which was to be their permanent home.

When Floyd was ten, his father drowned in the Salmon River, leaving a wife and new baby and three other children. With his father gone, Floyd had to go to work to help support the family. As he and his brothers grew older, they got out wood and sold it in Salmon, and he worked on the Hyde Ranch.

In 1913, Floyd was married to Jessie Schultz. He ran two ranches before borrowing money to buy the Lemhi River place. In early times, the railroad ran through the place. The dirt road into town was in back of the ranch to the south, and the Lemhi River bounds it on the northeast.

Floyd and Jessie had three children: Kent, Lona, and Philip. Kent graduated in engineering at the University of Idaho. He married Elaine Flint of Pocatello and went to Detroit to work for American Bridge. They had four children. Lona graduated in education from the University of Idaho. She married

Howard Finney, and they made their home in the Bitterroot. They have three sons. Philip attended the University of Wyoming. He dropped out to go in the Navy in World War I.

After the war was over, Philip returned to the ranch and went into partnership with his father. The railroad was gone by then, and Highway 28 was built near the old right of way. They purchased a tractor and improved the place. In those days, they had pigs, cows (both stock and dairy,) sheep, and chickens. At present, the ranch has only stock cows, grain, and hay. When Philip's folks passed away, he inherited the ranch.

In 1951 Philip married Doris Gillespie. They have two children, Reva Anne and Philip Ransom Goodell II (Randy.) Both children graduated from the University of Idaho. Reva has a Master's in Bacteriology. She married Rick Meadows of Moscow. They have two children, Alexander and Anne. They live in Seattle, where she is Lab Manager for a medical clinic, and Rick is an investment counselor. Randy is married to Nancy Caswell of St. Maries. He is a math teacher in the Salmon Schools and a partner on the ranch. They have three children: Carmen, Amanda, and Philip III.

Carrying on the Goodell name are Philip Ransom, son of Floyd; Philip Ransom II (Randy;) son Philip III; Eugene Goodell, son of Byron of California; John Goodell, son of Kent; and John's son, Brandon. They live in Denver.

—Doris Goodell

Laura Goodell

Laura Goodell was the daughter of Ransom and Marion Goodell. She was born after her parents arrived in the Lemhi Valley. Laura grew up on the family ranch. She was only four years old when her father drowned in the Salmon River.

Laura Goodell taught school in several of the one room county school houses before her marriage to W. J. (Billy) Morgan, who was originally from Swansea, Wales. Billy was an engineer and builder/bricklayer by trade. He helped build some of the old buildings in Salmon, such as the Courthouse and the IOOF building. He was a member of the Salmon Band and was remembered for his musical talents, both vocal and instrumental.

Laura and Billy had one child — Gertrude, born in 1910 in Salmon. After moving to Butte, Montana, they had another, Marion. Billy was killed in a construction accident in June of 1912. Laura and her two children moved back to Salmon and she continued to live in Lemhi County until her death in 1981.

Laura was married a second time, in 1917, to Charles Victor Durand, son of very early Lemhi County settlers, Victor Charles and Marcelene Durand. Victor and Laura had one son, Roy.

Laura and Victor engaged in ranching, moving to town later to retire. Laura was active in Eastern Star and other social clubs. She was a lifetime member and supporter of the Presbyterian Church.

Gertrude grew up in Salmon. She was married to Doyle Blassingame in 1926 and moved to California, where she had one daughter, Beverly. They were later divorced, and Gertrude was married a second time in Butte, Montana to Leonard Charles (Hap) Huber in 1941. They had a daughter, Vicky, and a son, Charles. They moved back to Salmon in 1949. Beverly was grown and did not move back with the family, although as a child she had attended Salmon Schools for several years while staying with her grandmother, Laura. She married and had three children: twins Jeffrey and Cindy and another son, James. She presently lives in San Diego, California.

Hap and Gertrude moved to California in 1963. Hap resided there until his death in 1985, and Gertrude is still living in San Diego.

Vicky finished high school in Salmon, and, with the exception of her college years and a few other years, she has resided in Salmon. She married Roger Tracy of Salmon in 1962, and, while they were living in California, they had two daughters, Michele (1967) and Nicole (1970.) They moved back to Salmon in 1971, and Roger established an accounting business. In 1972, they had a son, Jeff, who died in 1976 at the age of three and a half years. Michele and Nicole are presently living out of Lemhi County.

Charles married and had a daughter, Heather, and a son, Jason. He is presently living in Sacramento, California.

—Vicky Tracy

Ransom and Marion Crouch Goodell

Traveling from Jackson or Goodells, Michigan by wagon train, Ransom and wife Marion Crouch Goodell came to Lemhi County in 1882. They first stopped at Soda Springs and spent the winter of 1881. Their son Floyd was born there. They came to Lemhi County the next spring.

The snows of that winter were heavy. On February 21, 1891, eighteen inches fell, and Ransom Goodell started on horseback for Leesburg with the mail He found the snow breast deep and was compelled to turn back.

Ransom and his wife settled in Salmon, where Ransom engaged in farming and other business ventures. They brought the first Morgan horses to the valley. They had a ranch which took in the present Bar area of Salmon. They were both hearing impaired.

They had a dairy, and Marion drove a horse and buggy to deliver milk to town. She would ring a bell in front of the homes, and people would come out and get milk. They moved from Salmon to a ranch up the Salmon River, known as the "12 Mile Ranch," which Ransom owned and farmed until his death by accidental drowning in the Salmon River on May 28, 1891. Ransom was crossing the river on a rope. The current caught him. The two men helping him were also deaf. By the time they realized he was in trouble, he had drowned. Had they been able to hear, they could have cut the rope, and he could have been saved.

Ransom and Marion had four children: Floyd, ten years; Albert, six years; Laura, four years; and Byron, a baby of two days. Marion married a second time to John Manfull, son of the Salmon pioneer family. They had four children: Gardner, Roy, Ruth, and Rose Manfull.

Their son Floyd married Jessie Schultz and raised his family in Lemhi County, and their daughter, Laura, married W. J. Morgan and also lived in Lemhi County part of her life.

Their son Albert Goodell married Jennie Hill in Butte, Montana. They came to Salmon and lived in Lemhi County for many years. They had no children.

Their youngest son, Byron, married Crystal Lee, the daughter of a pioneer ranching family of Salmon and moved away from Salmon.

Of Marion Goodell's children by her second marriage to John Manfull, Gardner married Dora Schultz (sister of Floyd's wife, Jessie,) and they had two children. Soon after their marriage, they moved to Laramie, Wyoming, where they lived until their deaths.

Roy Manfull died in France in 1918 during WWI, while serving in the Armed Forces.

Ruth married Chester Rowe, and they ranched in Lemhi County until they moved to Washington State in the early 1940s. They had three children.

Rose married Richard Shoup, a grandson of George L. Shoup (first governor of Idaho.) They had two children. They lived in Salmon until their deaths.

Marion died in 1927. Both Marion and John lived in Lemhi County until their deaths.

—Doris Goodell and Vicky Tracy

Charles A. and Roberta Scollick Goodman

Charles A. Goodman was born February 7, 1925 in Salmon Hospital, now Shady Nook Inn. Charles is the fifth child of John and Minnie Goodman. His brother William E. Goodman and three sisters, Mildred, Florence, and Charlotte are all living and lead active lives. His mother Minnie lives with Florence.

Charles and Roberta Goodman

Charles attended Baker elementary school. He also attended Boise Seventh-Day Adventist School as well as Gem State Academy. He entered the army, taking his basic training at Fort Lewis, Washington. From there he was shipped to Germany, joining the 116th General Hospital, where he was a Surgical Tech. Charles was discharged a corporal in 1945.

Charles and his brother William bought and operated the dairy after their time in the service. Charles farmed for a time. He married Roberta Scollick in 1949. They continued to farm for a few years, then Charles went back to school, studying medical laboratory and X-ray. He worked in Steele Memorial Hospital for several years in both areas, as well as surgery and central supply.

Charles and Roberta have three children: John Goodman, who was the second baby born in the Steele Memorial Hospital, Lynn Goodman, and Gary Goodman, who all live in Salmon and lead active lives.

In 1959, Charles and Roberta built and operated Casabello Estate, the first nursing home in the state that was approved and licensed by the state of Idaho. They sold the nursing home in 1973, going into construction. They built Independent Building Materials, selling to John in 1983. They built and and now operate the Professional Plaza.

Charles and Roberta are active members of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church. Charles is an active board member of the church school. They both serve the church in many areas. They live in the Salmon area.

—Roberta Goodman

John Albert and Minnie Mize Goodman

John Albert Goodman was born near Davenport, Nebraska December 15, 1881. His father, Charles, and his grandfather, William, were both born in England. His grandfather, while enroute to India by sea, died and was buried in the Red Sea. John moved with his parents to Kansas and then to Thunder Hill, Manitoba, Canada. Because of his English ancestry, John was recognized as a citizen of both England and the United States. In 1910 he moved to Victor, Montana.

He married Minnie Zora Mize in 1911 and five children were born to them: Mildred (married Jack Hamilton,) William E. (married Frances Jackson,) Florence (married Roy Matthews,) Charlotte (married Emil Mittleider,) and Charles A. (married Roberta Scollick.)

While living several years in Montana, he operated his own threshing machine with crew threshing and selling peas and other grains.

In 1920, the family moved to Lemhi County, traveling by the Gilmore and Pittsburg train with farm equipment and household goods. The train became snowbound on the Bannock Pass, and it was many hours before the snowplow was able to free the train to continue. The family rented rooms at the hotel in Baker for about a month, waiting for their new home to be vacated. John's brother, George, and Joe Dorr drove two teams and wagons loaded with farm machinery from Victor to Baker. Camped somewhere along the way at night, one team managed to get loose and started back home to Victor. They traveled many miles before being caught and returned to their owners.

The family first settled on a farm on Withington Creek and later moved to a larger ranch on Sandy Creek. This ranch is now part of Fred Snook's ranch. When John moved here, the land was mostly covered with trees and brush, which was cleared and planted to hay and grain.

In the early twenties, the salmon fish trap near Lemhi was so full of salmon, it was a black mass — no color of their sides showing. Many people came there to get salmon after the eggs and milk were removed. The Indians had racks of fish drying.

The children all attended the Baker school, riding horseback, seldom missing a day of school and never tardy. In 1948, John and his wife moved to the Big Flat north of Salmon. In 1969, they moved from the ranch to a home in Salmon.

They have been members of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church since 1951. Minnie was an active Dorcas member, leading out in its activities for many years. She made hundreds of quilts, which she either gave to family and friends or to the needy.

Throughout John's life, he was active in civic activities, including serving on the Baker school board for sixteen years, promoting electricity for the area, promoting establishment of the Co-op Creamery and serving on its board, helping with promotion of the Steele Memorial Hospital and serving on its board for a number of years. He was also a member of the Selective Service board, and at the time of his death, September 11, 1974, he was still an honorary member. He participated in planning and building the Seventh-Day Adventist Church and cared for the premises for several years. He was well known for his honesty and principles even in the smallest details. His home was always open to friends and strangers alike. For several years, Demoin Schaffner made his home with John and his family while he attended the Baker school. John had a keen sense of humor and also serious moments when his main topic of conversation was the Bible.

—the family of John Goodman
—Florence Matthews

John and Minnie Goodman (1963)

(Adults) Frank Allen Harris, Leola Harris Goodwin, Clyde LaVern Goodwin, LaVaun Scott Goodwin

Clyde LaVern and Leola Harris Goodwin

Clyde LaVern "Vernie" Goodwin was born in Blackfoot, Idaho June 24, 1921. His parents are William Leslie Goodwin and LaVaun Scott Goodwin. They moved to Salmon in 1926. Vernie started school in Salmon and moved back to Blackfoot for a few years. He moved back to Salmon while still in the fourth grade, where he has lived since. Vernie's hobbies when growing up were hunting, fishing, and swimming. Saturday was the day for fun time. At fifteen he served with his father six years as apprentice carpenter. Working for ranches, logging, mines, wood camps, or whatever he could find made him a living. Rent was $6.00 a month and pay was only $4.00 a day. He worked for WPA (Work Progress Administration) clearing brush when they built the High School. It took two years to finish in 1939. Pay was $30.00 to $50.00 a month.

Vernie married his sweetheart Leola Belle Harris after a one and a half year engagement. They were married July 20, 1941 in Salmon, where she was raised. Her parents are Frank Allen Harris and Minnie Lee Agee. Leola and sister Rosalie helped take care of younger brothers and helped with cooking, cleaning, gardening, and canning when their mother helped with the family sawmill behind the house. Leola liked swimming at the river, family outings, picnics, and Easter egg hunts.

Vernie and Leola made their home in Salmon. Their first house was a small three room house. Later they built a large home next to it on the old Lemhi road, which used to be out of town. The foundation of the old house is now a flower garden.

Vernie went into Field Artillery for about six months during World War II. In 1948, he went to flying school on the G.I. Bill, which was given to veterans. The landing strip was where George Stoddard Implement is now south of Salmon on Highway 93. Many years ago, Vernie remodeled the Salmon Court House interior. He laid hardwood floors in many of the rooms and installed suspended ceilings and the stairs. He painted the roof and continues every three or four years. Vernie retired from carpentry after fifty years, but still does a few little jobs.

Leola worked at the Herndon Hotel taking care of the laundry. She worked with her mother and daughter there. She worked at a few other establishments and baby sat her grandchildren. Leola is still working out on forest fires and at Yo Mamas Deli.

Family has always been an important part to Vernie and Leola. They have six children: Carolyn Gae, born December 5; Mural Dean "Deanie," born October 28; Gary LaVern, October 26; Francine Lee, January 19; Rosalie Ann "Rosi," June 16; and youngest, Shawn, October 17. These are in order of oldest to youngest. The family enjoyed picnics, fishing, birthdays, and holidays together. They still celebrate birthdays of cake and ice cream at their house with children and grandchildren. Thanksgiving is fun for everyone, with potluck and turkey.

Vernie works his gold claim at Leesburg in the summer. Vernie and Leola babysit for their son Shawn, who has the youngest grandchild and the only boy to carry on the Goodwin name. They also like to hike and look for antiques. Picnics are still fun to enjoy. Vernie and Leola have seventeen grandchildren and eighteen great grandchildren. In July, 1991 they will have their fiftieth anniversary.

—*Tami Rice*

Irman and Bettye Taylor Gott

Irman Gott was born in Burley, Idaho September 1, 1917, the son of Roy Esper and Sarah Barrus Gott. The family moved to Salmon from Burley in 1928.

When Irman was thirteen he began a shoeshine business in the old Jack Donnelly Barber Shop. Shines cost ten cents, and it was a lucrative business. Irman worked every place in town during his school years. He worked for Pelton's grocery store, the Post Office, Thrasher's Furniture, Lemhi Telephone, and Idaho First National Bank. He worked for Mr. Bills in the Saveway Store and cut meat for Bob March in his Meat Market.

Irman worked for his mother in the Coffee Shop she established. He washed dishes, cut meat, and

Irman Gott and Bettye Taylor - December 15, 1949.

bussed tables for her. Being around his mother and helping with the work gave Irman his background in the restaurant business.

Irman attended school in Salmon from the fifth grade on. In high school he was a cheerleader, played trombone in the Pep Band, and was class president for three years. He was student body president the year he graduated in 1937. Irman was the one to win the contest for naming the Salmon Savages. He won a year's free passes to all the games.

The war came along and Irman was in the Army from 1942 through 1944. He served as Mess Sergeant while he was in New Guinea. After the war was over, Irman came back to Salmon, worked at the Cobalt Mine until 1946, then moved back to town and started the Bar-B-Q Drive-In, which he ran for seven and a half years.

After he sold the Drive-In, Irman, now married, and Bettye moved to Coeur d'Alene where he had two restaurants. In 1962, they returned to Salmon and started the present day Salmon River Coffee Shop in partnership with Charles Herndon. Irman later bought out Mr. Herndon's interest.

Bettye Taylor was born in 1930 in the Rose Hospital in Salmon, daughter of Mary Ann Wayman and Earl Taylor. Bettye attended the old Baker school until sixth grade, when she and her mother moved to May, Idaho. She completed the eighth grade there. Her mother married Allan "Mike" Ellis, and they moved to Ellis, Idaho.

Bettye attended high school in Salmon one year and graduated at Challis. She was a cheerleader in high school and was Salutatorian of her class. Her hobby was horseback riding, and she spent many hours riding at the ranch in Ellis. She entered Idaho State College at Pocatello and later transferred to Northwestern Institute of Medical Technology in Minneapolis, Minnesota, where she trained as a medical technician. She worked for Drs. Boatman and McGee in their clinic. Bettye worked as the first medical technician in the new Steele Memorial Hospital.

Irman and Bettye were married December 15, 1949 at the Community Church in Challis. They have three children: Gary Irman, born September 28, 1953; Julie Ann, born December 20, 1956; and Nancy Kay, born May 1, 1958. There are four grandchildren: Jami Gott, Ian Gott, Michael Dodd, and Tyler Dodd.

Irman still works at the restaurant in limited partnership with his daughter Julie. The family enjoys spending time at their Williams Lake home, where Irman is an avid fisherman. The ducks are well fed around their place at the lake, and both Irman and Bettye love bird watching as a hobby.

—Irman and Bettye Gott

Roy Esper and Sarah Barrus Gott

Roy Esper Gott was born May 24, 1891, son of Roy Frank Gott at Rupert, Idaho. He married Sarah Barrus in Rupert. She was born February 4, 1898 to Frances Maude Cook and was raised by O. L. Barrus.

Three sons were born to Roy and Sarah Gott: Irman was born September 1, 1917; George Golden was born July 10, 1924; and Lloyd Frank was born May 11, 1926. The boys were all born in Burley, Idaho.

In 1928, Roy, Sarah, and their young sons moved to Salmon, Idaho. Roy's brother, Paul, had passed away the year before in Salmon, and they purchased the Brough Cafe from Marvel Gott, Paul's wife. Less than two years later, Sarah was left a widow, too. Roy Gott became ill shortly after their move here and died February 11, 1930, leaving his widow to care for the three young boys and try to provide a living for them.

Sarah was inexperienced in the restaurant business, but she stayed on in the cafe in order to make a living for her family. She later married Alvin Andrews, and one daughter, Rosemary, was born to them. Sarah and Alvin bought the old Horace Beach Ranch and lived there until Alvin's death in 1954.

George, Lloyd, Sarah, and Irman Gott

During the years just after the depression times were still pretty hard. Sarah used to walk into town from the Beach ranch, usually carrying five to ten gallons of milk for the restaurant.

In 1932, Sarah sold the Brough Cafe to Herb St. Clair. Then she moved across the street and remodeled the old Dee Matlock Saloon into the Coffee Shop, which she continued to operate until 1945. Sarah was well liked by everyone, and the pies and pastries she baked were superb.

The menu was different in those days: a plate of ham and eggs was fifty cents, a large rib steak dinner was sixty-five cents, and three hot cakes and coffee were fifteen cents. About 1945, Sarah sold the Coffee Shop to Herb Cone.

When Sarah's son, Irman, returned to Salmon in 1962 and opened the Salmon River Coffee Shop, Sarah helped in the restaurant, baking the pies and pastries.

Sarah died September 12, 1976 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Irman Gott

Dennis H. Gough

Dennis H. Gough was born on June 21, 1944 in Iona, Idaho. In May of 1949, at the age of five, he moved to Salmon, Idaho with his parents, Eldon and Merelda Gough, and his brother Richard. While growing up, he lived on a ranch on the Big Flat north of Salmon, which his parents purchased in 1950. In 1956 he moved to Cobalt while his father was employed by the mine. During this time period, he was employed by IGA and set pins by hand at the bowling alley while his mother ran the Cobalt Cafe.

Dennie graduated from eighth grade at the Cobalt School in 1958 and then boarded with Newel and Lula Whitehead and Virgil and Freida Harris to attend Salmon High School. After high school graduation, Dennie worked for the Department of Energy site outside of Las Vegas, Nevada and graduated from Idaho State University Vocational Technical School in auto body repair.

He was employed by the USDA - Forest Service from 1962 until 1989. He worked in recreation, took trail crews down the Middle Fork for trail improvements, worked in timber both on the Cobalt and Salmon Ranger districts, and was the Timber Sale Administrator for the Cobalt Ranger District. He was awarded a Certificate of Merit for his work on the Cobalt Compound located five miles from the Ranger District.

In January of 1989, Dennie was forced to take a medical disability after being diagnosed with Lou Gehrig's Disease (Amyotrophic Lateral Sclerosis) and relocated in Salmon.

Andy Stuart Chorn, Laura Chorn Gough, Amy Lynn Chorn, Dennis H. Gough

Dennie married Laura Chorn on June 27, 1987 at the home of his parents. They made their home on Washington Avenue with their two children, Andy and Amy Chorn.

—Laura Chorn

Eugene Goulard

There was only one way out, and that was the rough and treacherous trail that ran up the rocky side of the Salmon River, until finally the small mining town of Shoup was reached.

This was probably the hardest trek ever attempted by Peter Goulard, the flockmaster, in more ways than one. That day in August, 1917 would live forever in his memory.

He, Peter, and his brother, Eugene, had taken their flock of sheep down to Owl Creek. There had been a lot of running and clambering over the boulders, up and down steep inclines, in their effort to keep charge of the sheep, when Eugene keeled over, dead from a heart attack.

Peter brought his brother back up the river trail Indian fashion, a stretcher being lashed to the back of a horse.

Eugene was thirty-one years old. A brother came from Los Angeles, California for the funeral.

—Julia Randolph

BANCROFT & IGOU

(Successors to Kane & Smith.)

FEED, LIVERY,

AND

SALE STABLE.

FINE TURNOUTS TO ORDER.

HAY AND GRAIN FOR SALE.

The old reliable brick stable is open night and day for the accommodation of the traveling public, and you will always have the best of care taken of your animals at very moderate prices.

Office and Stable: Cor. Main & St. Charles streets,
SALMON IDAHO

Don Carlos and Frances Vail Grayot

Don Carlos Grayot was born February 5, 1911 in American Falls, Idaho, the son of Virgil and Getta Riley Grayot. His father died when he was six years old, and the family moved to Buhl, Idaho, where he attended school. After his mother's death when he was fifteen, he remained in Buhl to finish high school and later attended the University of Idaho, where he earned two letters in wrestling. While attending the University of Utah, where he received his Bachelors and Masters degrees, he also earned three letters in wrestling. Don was the Rocky Mountain wrestling champion for two years and competed for the Olympic tryouts. On September 1, 1937, he married Frances Vail in Miles City, Montana.

Frances Vail, or Frankie as she was known to her many friends, was born November 19, 1906 in Glenham, South Dakota. She was one of the five children of Andrew and Susan Lehnert Vail. Her sisters were Helen, Mary, and Margie, and her brother was Bruce Vail. Frankie attended school in Selby and Glenham, South Dakota, graduating from Glenham High School in 1924. She worked as a secretary in Minnesota and New York before working as a summer guide in Yellowstone Park, where she met Don Grayot.

After their marriage, they lived in Burley, and Don taught Industrial Arts. He was later the educational advisor for a CCC camp and worked for the Forest Service. After being stationed at Mare Island Naval Station, as an investigator for the Civil Service Commission during World War II, Don returned to Burley to operate Grayot Electric Tool Company. He served as a councilman and served a term in the Idaho State Legislature as representative from Cassia County.

In 1957, he sold his business and they moved to Lemhi County, buying a ranch on Williams Creek. Don taught mathematics, physics, and chemistry in the Salmon schools for ten years and also coached wrestling.

The Grayots moved to Big Pine, California for five years, during which time Don taught physics, chemistry, and mathematics. Upon his retirement in 1972, they returned to Salmon, where he was a member of the Elks, serving as Exalted Ruler, and was District Deputy Idaho East. He was also a member of the Lemhi Masonic Lodge and was the Lemhi County Civil Defense co-ordinator at the time of his sudden death on April 6, 1982.

Frankie continued to live at their Williams Creek home where she enjoyed gardening and visits from her son, Harold Grayot of Colome, South Dakota; her daughter Carol Henscheid of Rupert; and the thirteen Grayot grandchildren. Frankie was a devout Catholic and was a member of the Cowbelles and the Elks Auxiliary. She died at Steele Memorial Hospital on August 9, 1985 and will be long remembered by many for her kindness and friendship.

Both Don and Frankie are interred in the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee - Marilyn Alford

Clinton Leroy and Betty Longhurst Green

Clint was born January 1, 1927 in Dubois, Idaho. Betty was born January 8, 1921 in Shelley, Idaho. Clint's parents were Lorenzo Green and Melva Iona Davis. Betty's parents were Phillip Longhurst and Anna Bolander. They were married December 27, 1976 in Salmon.

Their children are Richard (Rick) Leroy Isley, Deena Faye Snook (husband Quinton Snook,) Stewart Green (wife Robin,) Patricia Marie Halton (husband Wally,) Sharon Gail Merritt (deceased,) Eileen Kay Havens (husband Dennis,) Tamara Lynn Klamt, Frederick Von Miller (wife Diane.) They have eighteen grandchildren and ten great grandchildren at last count.

Clint is one of four children. He attended grade school at Medicine Lodge, Idaho, where the school bus was a wagon pulled by a team of horses. It had a canvas top and a stove in it. In the winter, the wheels came off, and it became a sleigh. There were twelve to sixteen kids in the whole school.

He attended junior high school at Brigham City, Utah and high school in Dubois, Idaho.

Clint worked on the Railway Mail Service in Pocatello after high school, then joined the Army, where he served in the 11th Airborne Division in Japan.

Clinton Leroy and Betty Marie Longhurst Green

He has worked at various jobs through the years, mining at Cobalt twice, for a total of twelve years.

He attended carpenter school at Boise Junior College, specializing in cabinet making. He still mines, does some drilling and blasting, and carpenter work. He enjoys making toys for his small grandchildren. He's also an avid reader and fisherman.

Betty and Clint have a dog named Annie (inherited from daughter Tammy) who is a lot of company. Clint taught her to climb one of their trees by putting her favorite toy up there. She goes straight up and turns around and comes straight down. Quite a sight!

Betty is the third child in a family of eleven children. She has lived in Idaho all of her life, except for one year each in Los Angeles, California; Stevensville, Montana; and Spokane, Washington.

Her family moved a lot, but she moved to Big Flat, north of Salmon when she was five. She also lived on Carmen Creek. They moved back to the Idaho Falls-Shelley area when she was ten. She moved back to Salmon in 1946, and has lived here almost continuously since then.

Betty, like her parents, loves to garden, and her pride and joy is her flower garden. She's an expert seamstress, and did custom sewing for years. She loves to bake bread and cinnamon rolls for her family and friends.

Altogether, she has spent forty-eight years of her life in retail sales. She genuinely enjoys working with people.

—Betty Longhurst Green

Lowell and Maud Frazier Greenhalgh

Lowell Greenhalgh was born October 29, 1916 in Santaquin, Utah of James William and Ida Tew Greenhalgh. He is the second of eight children, two brothers and five sisters. He left home at fifteen to work in Shelley, Idaho at a dairy farm, eventually getting a job on a ranch in Rigby, Idaho. There he met Maud Leone Frazier, who was visiting her sister, Alta Briggs. They dated that summer and were married in October, 1936.

They lived in Idaho for two years, then moved to a farm in Genola, Utah. Larry Lee was born there January 4, 1939. During the depression, there was no work. The farm failed, so Lowell went to California, where his brother was working, and got a job. In three weeks, his wife and son joined him in San Diego.

The war started in December of that year, and they both got jobs for General Dynamics Convair. Lowell left and went to work for Safeway Stores, where he worked for thirty years until retirement.

Lowell would come to Idaho nearly every year for hunting. He loved it, and it was what influenced him to retire here. He has been active in church work since moving here. He also works on the Water Board and fire department in Salmon River Meadows, where he lives. It is twenty-five miles south of Salmon, Idaho.

Lowell's grandfather, John Henry Tew, was born in Bear Lake Valley, Idaho May 11, 1868. In his journal, he said it was the coldest place in the state. He was married to Leona Bulkley, daughter of Newman Bulkley, a member of the Mormon Battalion.

Lowell's other grandparents were James Henry and Mary Ellen Chatwin Greenhalgh. They lived in Santaquin, Utah.

Maud Leone was born in Woodruff, Utah of Charles M. and Elizabeth Graham Frazier. Her grandfather

Lowell and Leone Greenhalgh

Stephen Frazier was one of the first settlers in Woodruff, and the three story rock house he built still stands.

Her mother's parents, William and Margaret Baird Graham were from Scotland.

Larry Lee started working overseas during the Vietnam War. He was not in the service, but worked for federal electric in communications.

He has also worked in Iceland, Faroe Islands, Denmark, Iran, Saudi Arabia, and Egypt. He would go to Bangkok for R&R and became very fond of the country and the people. He is married to a Thai girl now. He has four daughters of former marriages and eight grandchildren.

From Larry's writings:

"While working in Saudi Arabia, I had the opportunity to see the railroad that played a big part in World War I. Lawrence of Arabia had the railroad blown up during an Arab revolt against Turkey. I was able to bring a piece of the rail home as a souvenir . . . In Vietnam, bombs would be dropped close to our camp. when we would go to town, we never knew who were Vietnamese or Viet Cong. They all mingled . . . One day, while driving in Yeamen, traffic was held up. Everything stopped while the king went by."

With all the travel, he says there is no place like the good ole U.S.A.

—Mrs. Lowell Greenhalgh

Joe and Marva Grimm

Joe and Marva Grimm were married January 8, 1975 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They are the parents of six children: Brandy, Summer, Crystal, Joseph, Jana and Gregory.

They moved to Salmon in 1976 to help Marva's parents, Willard and Marge Moulton, on their ranch on Pratt Creek. For a short time, they lived in Salmon when Joe worked for J. D. Tire and as manager at Furniture Mart. They later returned to the ranch, where they now reside.

Joe is an avid tennis player. He has been president of the Salmon Tennis Association. He has many trophy tennis tournaments both in Salmon and in other cities in Idaho.

Marva worked at Service Grocery for about two years and four years at Johnny B's Cafe to help with family finances. Marva now works full time with Joe on the ranch. She enjoys this, and it gives her more time at home, as she and Joe, working together, are able to teach the children the value of working together as a family.

—Joe and Marva Grimm

Eli and Zorka Dokmanovich Grkovic

The Grkovic family immigrated from Yugoslavia, Europe. Eli Grkovic was born August 2, 1883 in Snedja Gora, county seat of Udbina, Lika, Yugoslavia. He was the second son of five children — four boys and one girl.

From Yugoslavia, he went to Germany, earning enough money working in a grocery store to come to America. He landed at Baltimore, Maryland in 1903. From there he traveled to Chicago and Kansas City, working in meat packing houses.

Receiving a letter from a brother in Park City, Utah, he came to work there in the mines. Not liking the mines, he traveled to Boise and walked from there over Galena Summit to Salmon. After arriving in Salmon and working, he built a home on Main Street for his new bride coming from Yugoslavia.

Zorka Dokmanovich was born in Udbina, Yugoslavia February 7, 1894. She came to America through Ellis Island to Dillon, Montana and married Eli Grkovic October 30, 1912. To this union four children were born — three boys and one girl.

Duke Grkovic was born November 12, 1913, raised in Salmon and educated in the city schools. He received his education as an engineer from Idaho State University and University of Idaho.

He married Marie Wilson in Boise. They traveled in many places — United States, Canada, and Africa — for his engineering.

They have two children — Duke Wilson and Susie each finished college — and have three grandchildren. They are retired and live in Richmond, Virginia.

Helen Grkovic, born March 5, 1918, educated in Salmon, Dillon, Montana, and University of Idaho, taught school for five years.

On December 22, 1941 she married Roy Victor Durand. After buying the Rexall Drug Store from T. O. Beers with his partner, Gordon O. Wolf, the Durands made their home in Salmon.

Roy was born March 10, 1919 to Laura Goodell Durand and Charles Victor Durand. He received his education in the Salmon schools and Idaho State University as a pharmacist. After graduating from the University, he entered the Navy for awhile.

Roy was a member of the Presbyterian Church, a Master Mason, Royal Arch and Commandery, becoming Grand Commander of Idaho. He was a Rotarian, American Legionnaire, Odd Fellows, and El Korah Temple.

Helen belonged to several organizations. She served as Elder in the Presbyterian Church as well as Treasurer. She also served on the Library Board, Hospital Board, P.E.O., and as President and Worthy Matron of Eastern Star.

Their two children — Robert Victor Durand and Marcelene Queen — were raised in Salmon.

Robert (Bob) served four tours in Viet Nam and now lives in Salmon.

Marcelene Queen and her husband, Larry, have three children — Lori Queen Beard, Saundra Queen, and Larry Kevin Queen — and one granddaughter. Larry is a policeman and Marcelene a teacher, living in Chatsworth, California.

George Grkovic, born January 24, 1920, was raised in Salmon and educated in the city schools. After taking the Naval Academy exams, he entered the Naval Academy. He served in World War II as Naval Attache' in Moscow, Russia, and retired as a captain.

They have three children: Alice Eugenia III, married to Dan Pack (one daughter;) George Madison, a city planner living in Plantation, Florida; and Janet, living in Shelbyville, Kentucky (two daughters.)

Nicholas Grkovic, born October 13, 1922, was educated in Salmon schools. He also took the Naval Academy exams and entered the Academy. After serving in the Navy for twenty-five years, he retired as a Commander.

After retiring, he entered the University of Montana, receiving a Masters degree in Wildlife. He served in the Black Hills and Custer National Parks, retired, and now lives in Salmon.

—Helen Durand

Ellsworth Elmer Groff

The Groff family lived in Iberia, Missouri before coming west. The original family name was Graf; however, it was changed to Groff around 1900 simply to sound better. They were proud people and did not want folks to think them anyway closely associated with unscrupulous dealings under any circumstances. They were of Pennsylvania Dutch and German extraction.

Ellsworth Elmer (Hod) Groff is the great-grandson of the early prospector Elmer Ellsworth Groff, for which he was named. Hod had mining in his veins, too, as he graduated with a metallurgic engineering degree from the Missouri School of Mines. During his mining career, he married and fathered three children: James, Dorothy Groff Child, and John. He worked his way up the ladder and moved about much of the time. He became a consultant, traveling extensively in Australia and South Africa.

While he was in South Africa, he married C. Joan (Van Niekerk) Bronkhorst in 1966. She and her five children immigrated to the U.S. in 1969.

Hod's last position was that of supervisor of smelting for Inspiration, from which he retired on April 20, 1978. That same year, he began building his cabin at Poverty Flat as a summer retreat. In exchange for assistance in building his cabin, he gave an acre of ground to Bill and Bob Blastovitz and Bud Hurley. They erected a small fishing cabin at the far end of Poverty Flat and come regularly to steelhead fish. The Groff cabin has been added onto over the years, becoming more and more a fulltime residence.

Hod takes pride in his garden, rock creations, and water irrigation ponds. Joan loved flowers and all of the delicious fruits for which the river canyon is so well known. Joan passed away on January 24, 1991 of cancer.

In 1990, his eldest son, John, moved his wife, Toni, and son, Jonathan, to Poverty Flat. They plan to build a home of their own one day.

—E. E. Groff

Elmer Ellsworth Groff

Several mining claims up Owl Creek were worked by a couple of prospectors from Uray, Colorado: Rueben A. Joseph and Elmer Ellsworth Groff. Claims named Miser's Dream, Gold Dollar, and Byron Lode were applied for on July 26, 1911 and signed by President William H. Taft.

The North Western lode claim was patented on September 25, 1918 and signed by President Woodrow Wilson. Daisy Placer lode became patented in 1915. It was also known as Poverty Flat, because the miners came there when things did not go well with their other claims. They were on "poor or poverty" times.

Prior to coming to Idaho, Joseph and Groff, along with two other miners, were offered $40,000.00 for a claim there in 1890. Each man received $10,000.00. Groff invested his in a saloon, which only lasted for about a year. Then he and Joseph packed their belongings and headed for Idaho.

They traveled over the mountain and settled on Owl Creek. Because there was no road at the time, they went to town (Shoup) only two times a year, hauling supplies on their pack animals.

Once, when they used a raft, it tipped over at Dutch Oven Rapids, dumping supplies. They lost the raft and nearly lost their lives, too.

Their original cabin was .5 miles up the East Fork of Owl Creek. It was dug into the earth about four feet, with the remainder above ground. They were rather short men, so a person today would have to stoop to enter the cabin. The present cabin site was chosen after the patents were made.

Elmer E. Groff died in 1928, leaving no will. His half interest was divided among fifteen heirs.

Rueben A. Joseph passed away in 1936. The present owner and great-grandson of Elmer Groff bought the Joseph heirs out to become the first full owner of the properties.

—E. E. Groff

J. E. Chase

JUSTICE OF THE PEACE

Salmon City
Precinct.

Office in the Probate Court Room.
Residence, South St. Charles Street.

Roscoe Grover

Roscoe Grover was born June 2, 1906, the seventh child of eleven children born to Thomas M. and Isabella Hogg Grover. They came to Idaho in 1900 and settled in Salem, Idaho. Later, the family moved to Teton Basin (Driggs) in 1918, and he lived there until 1927, when he left to serve a mission in South Dakota for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Ross came back to Draper, Utah where his folks had moved. In 1947, he moved to Pahsimeroi, built a concrete ditch for Bob Litnel, fished down the Salmon River, and became hooked on steelhead.

Then, in 1958, he he came down river looking for a cabin site and found a place at Hale Gulch that was for sale. The property was owned by Owen Sedgewick of Iowa. Ross corresponded with him and in 1959 bought "the most beautiful place on the Salmon River." A trolley was added across the river, and in 1960 he began fixing up an old log cabin in which to live. In 1961, he worked for the Forest Service at Indianola. Then, in 1962, his son, Kent, worked with Ross to build the lookout on Middle Fork Peak. Snow came in September, and they were forced to stop work; however, the job was completed in 1963. The next year he worked at Cobalt installing the main water line at the Ranger Station. He then built the lookout on Sheep Horn Mountain.

Ross and Tommie Grover

In 1969, he married Elda Tomney, born in Vanadium, Colorado, the third child born to Michael Philip and Gladys Perkins Tomney Lyman. They spent the next several summers at "The Stump Ranch" at Hale Gulch, building a new home there. The winters were spent at another home in Salt Lake City, where Ross was employed at Deseret Medical, and Elda was employed with Fernwood Ice Cream and Candy Co.

In 1989, they sold the Stump Ranch to the Boy Scouts of America, Teton Peaks Council, in Idaho Falls. They hold a reserved life estate and have the right to occupy the residence during their lifetime, free of any cost or obligation. It doesn't take long to drive from their mobile home in North Fork downriver to fish and enjoy the wildlife along the way.

—Roscoe Grover

Columbus and Sarah Bohannon Gruwell

Sarah Jane Bohannon, the seventh child of Isaiah and Eliza Jane Jordan Bohannon, was born July 16, 1846 in Dubuque, Iowa. In the mid 1860's she moved with her family overland to Idaho. She married October 7, 1867, in Leesburg, Lemhi County, Idaho to Columbus Oscar Gruwell. Columbus was born December 18, 1837 in Lee County, Iowa, the son of Robert and Melicent Daves Gruwell.

His family were part of the first wagon train from Salt Lake to Los Angeles in 1849, following General Fremont's trail.

The young couple, riding horses, with a pack-horse carrying all their belongings, returned to Montana and lived on the frontier at Fort Benton. Sarah operated the hotel. Her husband cut wood along the Teton and Missouri Rivers for use at the Fort.

After their first child was born, they moved to Flint Creek, Deer Lodge County, Montana near Phillipsburg. Columbus did stock raising and farming. During this time, in 1879, he brought the first sheep to Montana across the Coeur d'Alene Mountains from Washington.

In 1883, they moved to the Big Horn Basin in Wyoming, then to Eastern Montana and Billings. Their second child was born in Eastern Montana.

Columbus served as State Senator in 1898-1902. He still continued raising cattle and sheep. Their later years were spent on their ranch at Filer, Idaho.

Sarah Jane died March 5, 1922 at Twin Falls, Idaho. Her husband died April 20, 1923 on his ranch at Filer.

They had seven children: Frances, Nettie, Robert E., Oscar, Dora, Maude, and Warren.

—Joyce Smith

Howard William and Doris Larson Guth

Howard William (Bill) Guth, born June 25, 1912 at Spokane, Washington, and Doris Marie Larson Guth, born June 4, 1918 at Lawrence, Kansas, met "at the mine." Bill was working with her two brothers. They became acquainted and were married December 29, 1936 in Gooding, Idaho. Two sons, Norman and William Raynor (Billy) formed the family. And a family they were . . . whenever you saw one, you saw all of them. They were hard workers, and many said they didn't know the difference between work and play.

Bill was employed in the mines, a number of them in California, Idaho, and Nevada, before WWII. He became President of the Mine & Steel Workers Union and went to Washington, D.C. in labor disputes and conciliatory strike measures. He went to Seattle and worked at Lake Washington shipyards as a draftsman and lay-out man in the sheet metal department. However, Bill's health became a problem, and the doctors advised him to leave his job.

Doris was very happy over this as she had left Idaho, but Idaho never left her. At one time, she wrote to her mother to send some sagebrush, as she was so lonesome for even the smell of home. Her mother did so in a little wooden box.

They took up residency in Stanley, Idaho and bought an outfitting business, in those days called a dude business. It consisted of ten mules and twenty head of horses. They conducted pack trips and hunting trips into the Wilderness Area. They were in the area of Stanley — Sea Foam — Chamberlain — White Clouds — and Sawtooth Mountains. There was not a trail in that entire area they had not been on.

For diversion, they would sing and play games, and Bill would recite poetry. As a lad of ten years, he had read the Captain Whiz Bang books and became so enthralled in them that he committed them to memory. To this day, he can recite many of the Robert Service poems.

When "times were tough," Bill would work away from the Stanley ranch where Doris and the boys cared for the stock and the boys attended the one-room school. He found work at the Arco atomic site. He served as Sheet Metal Area Foreman on the Chemical Processing Plant.

The family lived frugally and eventually bought into the McCall Ranch (now Middle Fork Lodge,) where they conducted a guest ranch operation until 1966. They sold that and moved to Salmon and bought the Old Brown Ranch, later selling that and buying the Don L. Smith river and hunting business on the Main Salmon at Squaw Creek. They also owned the News Stand on Main Street and bought part of the Gray Ranch on the south side of town, where they now reside.

Doris Marie Larson Guth and Howard William (Bill) Guth

Bill's father, William Guth, was a gifted musician playing the baritone and double-belled ephonium. He perfected the ability to triple-tongue the ephonium. He traveled professionally in the United States and Mexico. He and his wife, Carolyn Olson, tried every form of persuasion to get their son to follow a musical tradition. His heart was in the out-of-doors, and he would not.

Doris's father, Arvid Larson, and her mother, Myrtle Hershey, were very educated. He had attended college and she taught school. They encouraged Doris in education . . . but her heart was in the country, and so she and Bill became very compatible at what they did all of their working years, in the Wilderness Areas of Idaho.

—S. Kaye Guth

HENRY E. WOOD

ASSAYER.

1711 ARAPAHOE ST.,

DENVER, - - COLORADO.

FRONT ROW: Kenneth Howard Guth, Anthony LeGrande Guth
BACK ROW: Deena Guth, Martin Howard Guth

Martin Howard and Deena Guth

The family history of Martin Howard and Deena Guth is not very long, consisting of only six years. They are still working toward major goals and writing chapters in their lives — nothing is completed as of yet. It's hard to admit these goals — what if they are never realized? Won't that look silly to later generations? So, we write our dreams, hoping readers will not judge us by the progress we made toward those goals and the effect our dreams may have had on the paths we chose to take.

Marty, (born February 3, 1962 in Salmon, Idaho), and Deena Carlos, (born June 14, 1966 in Fullerton, California), were married on April 25, 1985 in the Idaho Falls LDS Temple.

Deena moved to the Salmon Valley in 1977 with her sister, Tara, and her mother, Nanette Ashcroft Carlos. Nanette currently lives in Ava, Missouri, and Tara resides in Boise, Idaho.

Both Marty and Deena are graduates from Salmon High School, but they never met until Marty returned from serving a two-year LDS mission in Argentina in 1983.

Deena graduated from Brigham Young University in 1986 with an associate degree in English. Marty graduated with a bachelors in Spanish in 1988. He completed one grueling year of law school at the University of Idaho in 1990.

Currently in the outfitting business with father Norman and brother Merlin, Marty manages to keep his "backcountry" jargon alive. He still aspires to finish law school one day, even though he enjoys it about "as much as a one-legged man enjoys a butt kickin' contest."

Likewise, Deena has a dream she is working toward. Since childhood, she has written stories, and she is now trying to break into the ranks of "published" within the realms of children's literature. Perseverance seems to be the key.

Marty and Deena have two sons of whom they are very proud. Kenneth Howard was born November 3, 1987 in Provo, Utah, and Anthony LeGrande was born April 13, 1990 in Salmon, Idaho.

The Guth family love their occupation. It is one some guests and friends envy, yet it is more hard work than most realize. Marty and Deena hope to continue raising their family in the Salmon area.

—Martin and Deena Guth

Norman and Kaye Johnson Guth

The Guth name has been synonymous with outdoors and recreation for three generations. Their business passed from father to son, beginning with Howard William and Doris Larson Guth in 1942, to Norman and Kaye Johnson Guth, (daughter of Merlin and Effie Bronson Johnson of Rupert, Idaho.) They were married in 1960 in Richfield, Idaho at the home of her maternal grandmother, Elsie Elizabeth Bronson, and moved to Salmon in that year. Their children Martin, Merlin, Mira, and Melonee were raised here and graduated from Salmon High School.

Marty married Deena Carlos of Salmon and had two sons, Kenneth and Anthony. Merlin married Donnell Amy Anthony of Fresno, California, and they have two daughters, Courtney and Kelsey. Mira married Brent Dwayne Gates of Salmon, and they have two sons, Thomas and Bryan. Melonee married Terry Jayo of Elko, Nevada.

The Guths have served people from literally all over the world. Some were famous, others prosperous; many economized years to afford their trip to Idaho. Others were handicapped, elderly, and even the very young. All were loved, appreciated, and cared for as if they were kings and queens.

Vacationing with the Guth family included a flight into the backcountry. All the men were proficient backcountry pilots and owned their own airplanes, with the exception of Grampa Bill, who said nothing would ever replace his mule string. Then it was on the river in the big rubber sweep boat for an exciting ride down the Middle Fork. The trip required mountains of groceries, camping gear, ice, and all the essentials for an exclusive five day river adventure.

The family lived by seasons instead of months. The floating season was followed by the fishing season. During this time, the men launched the big jet boats and hosted scores of steelhead fishermen and vacationers at their lodge on the Main Salmon River. The ice flowing in the river signalled the season to advertise Idaho to those interested in a wilderness vacation.

Norman Howard and Kaye Johnson Guth

Ours was a very diversified occupation. On one occasion, Norm testified at a Congressional Hearing in Washington, D.C. He started at daylight from the Harrington Ridge hunting camp on horseback, rode four miles, walked ten miles, drove a jet boat thirty miles, drove a vehicle seventy miles to Salmon, flew his plane to Boise, rode commercial jet to Dulles International Airport, then bussed to downtown D.C., and ended the day by taking the subway to a hotel. The only mode of transportation not used that day was the wheelbarrow.

Norm and Kaye were active in furthering the State of Idaho and their beloved Salmon Valley. Norm was president of the Idaho Outfitters and Guides Association for nine years. During this time, he was a charter member and principally responsible for the forming of the North American Outfitters Organization and served two terms as president. He was appointed by Governor Cecil Andrus to serve as Fish and Game Commissioner and held that position for twelve years. He earned the Safe Pilot Award for thirty-five years of continuous flying without an accident. The Guths were honored by being chosen to take Jimmy Carter and family down the Middle Fork in 1978, while he was president.

Kaye helped the family by doubling as secretary, cook, and business manager. She served the community on many projects, but felt her greatest learning experience came when she was called as Stake Relief Society President of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints for eight years. Kaye comes from Idaho heritage and received a Pioneer Certificate in the Centennial Year.

—Norman and Kaye Johnson Guth

Ernest and Edna Gaver Gutzman

In 1930 Edna Bates Gaver, the widow of Cady Leroy Gaver, married Ernest Gutzman. He worked for the Forest Service, and they spent their summers at Lake Mountain Lookout and the winters feeding cattle. They had many friends and enjoyed visiting and going to dances and house parties. Their son Ernest Bates Gutzman was born June 6, 1932. Ernest, Sr., went to work as a foreman in a CCC camp. For two summers the family moved to Yankee Fork and back to Salmon in the fall. In 1936 Ernest was made supervisor of the Pass Creek CCC camp and the family moved to Mackay, Idaho. Edna joined the different organizations there and was very active in the American Legion Auxiliary; (she has great great granddaughters that now belong to the Salmon auxiliary.)

They stayed in Mackay until the CCC project dissolved at the start of the second world war. In 1942 they went to California, and he worked in the ship yards and the oil fields. They came back to Idaho in the spring of 1944. Ernest worked for the Forest Service again, and when he was building roads and trails, Edna went along to cook. By this time, her parents had passed away, and she owned the property on East Main. They started a little store there, and when Ernest was working, Edna ran the store and gas station.

When Ernest died, Edna rented out the house and store and moved into town near her sister Myrtle Withington and then to a small house on the bar near her daughter.

Edna's son, Ernest, had married Norma Harris in San Francisco. They had three children: Daniel, Andy, and Elise. Edna went to visit them several times in California.

Edna was a mother and home maker at a time when you washed on a washboard, ironed with sad irons and everything you cooked was from scratch. Still she found time to visit her neighbors and help them when needed. She always had time to play with her children and grandchildren. They will always remember her stories that she told at bedtime, some about things she had done and some from a great imagination. All her stories fascinated children and grownups alike.

In her later years, she had all the labor saving devices, but she said she didn't seem to have any more time.

—Wanda Pern

John and Annie Miller Gutzman

John Ernest Frederick Gutzman arrived in Lemhi County with his young family in 1896. He was born in Meddelmow, Pommern, Prussia on July 15, 1858, the son of Johann David Gutzman. At Woodville, Jefferson County, Montana on May 1, 1893, he married Annie Urilla Miller. She was born in Virginia City, Montana on April 9, 1874 and was the daughter of David Ethridge Miller.

The first of their eleven children, Ernest William was born at Butte, Montana on March 23, 1894. James Frederick was born in Butte also, on December 23, 1895.

When they arrived in Lemhi County, the Gutzmans settled on a ranch south of Salmon at Ten Mile Creek. The next year their first daughter, Thelma Ulrika, was born there on November 19, 1897. Then came Paul Lionel, born March 20, 1900; John David, born February 27, 1902; Lester Theodore, born October 28, 1904; Myrtle Eugenia, born April 1, 1906; Isaac Frederick (or Franklin,) born October 18, 1909; Wilson Charles, born December 17, 1912; Louis Leroy, born May 5, 1916; and La Villa Maude, born September 15, 1920. The eleven children, along with two adopted children, all grew up on the ranch on the Salmon River and married local people. Ernest married Edna Bates on January 2, 1930; James married Lavina Mann on March 10, 1923; Thelma married Louis Degen on December 11, 1915; Paul married Ruth Kilpatrick on September 5, 1932; John married Lila Mae Webb on November 21, 1931; Lester married Mildred Hinchey on May 21, 1933; Myrtle married Samuel Darst on February 22, 1924; Isaac married Georgia Lawson on February 22, 1932; Wilson married La Berle Cook on October 11, 1941; Louis married Louise Shimmin on August 7, 1940; La Villa married Francis Pern on May 22, 1939.

John Ernest Gutzman died May 14, 1925 at Salmon. Annie Urilla Miller Gutzman died on March 14, 1962 at Salmon. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Their son Isaac F. Gutzman was a teacher at the Brooklyn School in Salmon for many years before leaving the area.

Their second son, James Frederick Gutzman, served in the Army during World War One. He and Lavina Mann had nine children, seven of whom lived to adulthood. They were Arnold, Donald, James, Alvina, Elaine, Edward, and Mickey. All were born and educated in Salmon. The four boys served in the Armed Forces, the older ones in World War Two.

Elaine Gutzman Shafer is the only one who remains in Salmon. She has two children, Deena Green Snook of Salmon and Stuart Green of Montana.

—Elaine Gutzman Shafer

LEFT FRONT: James F. Gutzman (and World War I friends)

James Frederick Gutzman

James Frederick Gutzman arrived in Salmon with his father in 1896, only a few months old. His father acquired a ranch ten miles south of Salmon on Ten Mile Creek.

He grew up on the ranch on the Salmon River with his ten brothers and sisters and two adopted children. They all married local people.

He served in the army during World War One.

He fathered nine children, seven of whom lived. They all were born and educated in Salmon. The four boys served in the armed forces, the older ones in World War Two.

Elaine Gutzman Shafer, the seventh child, is the only one who remains in Salmon. She has two children, Deena Green Snook, who remains in Salmon with two children, and Stuart Green of Montana.

—Elaine Gutzman Shafer

John David and Lila Mae Webb Gutzman

Lila Mae Webb and John David Gutzman met at a dance. Johnnie was feeling so "happy" that he confused Mae with one of his old girlfriends. That first dance was the beginning of a life-long romance.

Mae was born on a ranch near Salmon to John and Mamie Webb on November 17, 1913. She was the oldest of three daughters. Her sisters were Gladys and Faye Webb. She attended school at Boyle Creek and Carmen Creek, where her mode of transportation was "Old Nancy," her favorite horse. She graduated from Salmon High School in the spring of 1932.

Johnnie was born on February 17, 1902 at Ten Mile in Lemhi County to John and Annie Miller Gutzman. John was the fifth child in a family of twelve children. His brothers were Ernest, James, Paul, Lester, Isaac, Wilson, Lewis, and Eddie Miller, who was an adopted brother. His sisters were Thelma, Myrtle, and LaVilla. Johnnie grew up on the Ten Mile Ranch south of Salmon and attended school at Twelve Mile.

Mae turned eighteen on November 17, 1931, and against her parents' wishes, she and Johnnie were married on November 21, 1931. Johnnie's happy-go-lucky personality and Mae's industrious nature made for a strong and lasting marriage. They had two daughters, Marcia and Shirley. Marcia was born on March 18, 1934, and Shirley was born on August 6, 1936.

The Gutzmans made their home in Salmon, Shoup, and the Indianola Ranger Station, where Johnnie mined and worked for the U.S. Forest Service. In 1942, the family moved to Pocatello, Idaho, where Johnnie worked as a carpenter on the U.S. Naval Ordinance Depot. In 1943, they moved to Kennewick, Washington, where Johnnie worked on the Hanford Project, and Mae worked picking and sorting local farm produce.

They moved back to Salmon and purchased a partnership on a ranch near Carmen with Mae's parents, John and Mamie Webb. They made a wonderful home on a ranch for themselves and the girls. Love and laughter were the main ingredients for a rich and fulfilling life. Mae worked at the local bakery and at the Rexall Drug Store from 1951 to 1964.

Marcia was married to Victor Bielby, son of John and Emma Bielby of Salmon, on October 25, 1954. They had two children, John and Vicki. Shirley was married to Dale Deagle, son of William and Gladys Deagle of Twin Falls, on August 14, 1955. They had two children, Daniel and Susan.

In 1967, Mae and Johnnie sold the ranch and moved to Salmon, where they purchased a new home on the Bar. They had one short year to enjoy their new home. Mae died on September 14, 1968 of a heart attack. Johnnie continued to live on the Bar, where he maintained close family ties. Johnnie moved to Pocatello to live with his daughters in 1984, because of ill health. He died August 17, 1985, from heart failure.

Johnnie and Mae were never rich people if you measure in worldly goods, but if you measured their lives in love, generosity, and kindness, they had what Johnnie asked for every birthday — "A million dollars and a carload of spending money."

—Marcia Bielby

—Shirley Deagle

H. J. GRIMES,
Carpenter, Contractor and Builder,
SALMON CITY, IDAHO.
Office and Store Fixtures a Specialty. Jobbing of All Kinds promptly attended to.
OFFICE NEXT DOOR TO MOORE'S FLOUR MILL.

Henry and Lucy Guyaz

On the fifth of December, 1947 Henry and Lucy Guyaz, with three children: Dell, age ten, Lora, almost nine, and Myron (Francis,) exactly one, came to Salmon from Medicine Lodge, Montana, where the Guyaz family settled in the 1880s. To Lora and Dell, Salmon was a big city, and they were awed by the big store windows, the lights, and class rooms with only two grades and about thirty students in them. They were particularly excited by a big man hunt when Ben Hamilton killed one deputy and two special deputies at Tendoy.

Henry worked at the Harmony and Pope-Shenon mines as a mill operator. These were closed in the crash of '29; then he worked for a while at a service station in Salmon till it closed. For the next two years, he took odd jobs that he could get working for the Forest Service and odd jobs around town. In 1932, he joined the CCC as a local experienced man.

They had been living in rented houses mostly on the bar. However, when the railroad came to Salmon, Henry had invested in some property at the foot of Leesburg Hill, and Lucy had kept the taxes paid on this. When, in early '34, the house they were living in was sold from under them, they moved into a tent on this property and built a one room cabin, with Lucy working on it during the day, Dell working on it after school, and Henry working weekends. That summer Lucy purchased from the county the block that the house is now on. This was across 14th (now 9th) from the Clark family, who had been good friends since they came to Salmon. The house was built to its present form in the next two years. Lucy paid twenty-five dollars for the block and sold half of it for fifty to help pay for building the house.

Henry, in 1935, went to work on the WPA., where he worked till 1942. During the war, he and Lucy went to Bremerton, Washington and worked in defense for the duration of the war.

After they returned, they used money they had saved up to fix up the place.

When they first moved there, the city wouldn't sell them water because of a water shortage. So they dug a well on the upper half of the block. Now they built a house over the well and put in an electric pump, ran water to the house, put in a septic tank and had indoor plumbing.

Henry and Lucy Guyaz at their 50th Wedding Anniversary celebration.

The well was quite good; they had outdoor faucets to irrigate with, and Henry used to get a lot of pleasure tormenting the city employees when they wanted him to turn off his water on odd days.

Henry had joined the I.O.O.F. Lodge in Dillon before he came to Salmon and was very active in the Salmon Lodge.

After the war. he worked as a janitor at the Brooklyn School and at the bank. He passed away January 23, 1965.

Lucy came from Mormon pioneer stock and was very active in Relief Society. (She was also very famous for her hand made quilts.) She worked with the young people and was instrumental in having dances at the church for the young people. Lucy passed away February 27, 1973 in Seattle, and they (Lucy and Henry) are buried in the Odd Fellows burial plot here in the Salmon cemetery.

—Dell Guyaz

Leslie Nugent and Hazel Long Gwartney

Hazel Long and Leslie Nugent (Mick) Gwartney both were born in Nebraska, but Mick lived in several western states before coming to Idaho. Hazel had gone to western Nebraska to teach school when she met Mick. She was at a country dance, the music was playing, but no one had started to dance. The door opened, and in came a couple who didn't even bother to take off their coats, just started dancing. Hazel turned to the people she was with and said, "I'd like to meet that man." She did and married him a couple of years later in Sterling, Colorado on their way to Idaho. They arrived in Salmon in May of 1917, where they knew no one, had no job, and everything they owned was in two steamer trunks. They took a room in the Shenon Hotel, and Mick asked a local business man who to ask about a job. The man pointed out Peter McKinney, saying he was one of the owners of the Lemhi Land and Orchard Co. and hired lots of men. Mr. McKinney asked Mick what he could do on a ranch, and could Mrs. Gwartney cook. Mick and Hazel were hired and arrived at the McCormick Ranch near Baker about 5:00 P.M. Hazel was told there'd be fourteen for supper. She had very little cooking experience, but with Mick's help managed to get the first meal served. Chris Neilsen was the foreman and wanted Mick to irrigate, something Mick had never done, but Chris was a patient teacher, and Mick learned. The Gwartneys worked for this company for several years on several different ranches.

At this time their two sons were born: Robert in 1918 and Larry in 1923.

They then leased some ranches on their own: one, the Bank Ranch; Derrold Aldous lives there now. In 1933, the bank closed, and they lost everything they had managed to accumulate. Also, their daughter Janice was born that year. After that, Mick held various jobs to "keep the wolf from the door". This included turkey imspector, potato inspector, and liquidator for the Citizen's Bank. It was at this time Mick became an inspector for the Eastern Idaho Production Credit, a job he held for many years. Mick also had a job at Hiedner's Hardware; the Salmon River Coffee Shop is in that building now. He had only been there a few months when the creditor came in, changed the locks, turned the keys over to Mick, telling him to allow Hiedners to collect only their personal things. Mick was to sell what was in the store, buy nothing new, and deposit what money he collected in the bank. Mick approached a local businessman, Charles Beers, about paying off the creditors. This led to the Beers Hardware and eventually the Gwartney Equipment. In 1937, Hazel and Mick got a chance to buy the house on Terrace Street they lived in for so many years. It belonged to John McKinney, and he offered it to them at fifty dollars a month. Mick felt they couldn't afford it, as he was only making $125.00 a month, but Hazel was determined. That fall she started to room and board teachers for thirty-five dollars a month. By then, Hazel was a good cook and Mick a good entertainer, so there were many pleasant evenings spent around the suppper table. For years, many of those teachers stayed in contact with the Gwartneys. Larry was a teenager, so he was the one who packed in all the wood for three wood stoves

Hazel Long Gwartney and Leslie N. Mick Gwartney on their fiftieth wedding anniversary

and helped with the dishes. One winter, thirteen lived in that house that had one and a half baths.

Robert married Lois Rawls in 1939 and was working for the Idaho Power. At the outbreak of WWII, Larry went in the army and served in the war only to be killed in a job-related accident in 1949.

Hazel started keeping the books for the hardware store about 1943, a job she continued until her death in 1968. The Gwartney Equipment moved to the corner of South St. Charles and Main on July 1, 1944, where it remained until it closed in 1969. Robert became a partner in 1951.

Mick was very active in civic affairs. He served on numerous boards, was on the City Council for several years, and was mayor for two years. He also served on the State Legislature for three terms. Mick was also an active person. After Hazel died, he lived alone in the house they worked so hard to pay for until his death in September, 1984.

—*Janice Neal*

Gertrude Denny Hawley Hade

My mother, Gertrude Denny Hawley Hade, was born in Junction, Idaho in 1910. She had three brothers and one sister. They were Harry Guy Denny, Maurice Denny, Lewis Denny, and Ellen Denny Osborne, who was married to Earl Osborne from Challis, Idaho.

Mother's father was Edward Guy Denny, who married Jenny Vezina. Edward Guy Denny was born March 22, 1875 in Duquoin, Illinois. He came to what is now Lemhi County with his father and mother, Thompson and Ellen Lipe Denny in 1883.

Edward Guy Denny had two brothers and two sisters: Raul Denny, Charlie Denny, Lizzy Denny Bohannon, and Annie Denny Vreeland. They came to this area from Illinois by way of railroad as far as Corinth, Utah and then by covered wagon to either Red Rock (Bannock,) Montana or Eagle Rock (Idaho Falls,) Idaho.

Thompson and Ellen Denny had a small ranch above Junction (Leadore,) Idaho. Thompson worked at the Indian agency, or reservation, at Lemhi at the time when there were only two white women, six white men, and approximately five hundred Indians present.

Edward Guy Denny married Jenny Vezina in Bannock, Montana on September 14, 1898. Edward was a rancher, miner, and freighter. He hauled ore from the Gilmore mine to Armstead, Montana before the railway came to Leadore.

Jenny Vezina's parents were Rock and Elizabeth Vezina, who came to Lemhi County from France, by way of Canada and Michigan. Jenny Vezina's mother, Elizabeth, was killed during a snowslide at the Spring Mountain Mining Camp. At the time, Jenny and her brother William Vezina were playing on an ironing board. The snow picked up the ironing board and lifted them out of the house, and they were found sitting on top of the snowslide.

Gertrude Denny was married to Clyde A. Hawley on August 4, 1928 in the Presbyterian Church in Salmon, Idaho. The marriage was performed by Rev. C. A. Hawley, father of the groom and my grandfather. On May 22, 1929, Clyde A. Hawley, Jr., was born, and on March 3, 1936 a second son, Denny E. Hawley, was born. Both were born in Salmon. And on July 5, 1946 Clyde A. Hawley, Sr., passed away. Gertrude Denny Hawley Hade and her two sons Clyde and Denny are still living. Clyde and his wife, Mary, live in Idaho Falls. They have four children, all born in Idaho. Denny Hawley married Rosalie Crawshaw on June 24, 1977. They have two children, Louise Leann Bush and Douglas Alfred Hawley. They have two grandchildren, Rickey Dean and Samantha Louise Bush, all living in Salmon. This makes the fifth generation of this family to live in Lemhi County.

Cyde A. Hawley, Sr., his sons Clyde, Jr., and Denny, and his grandson Douglas all graduated from Salmon High School.

Clyde A. Hawley, Jr., his wife Mary, and their four children all graduated from the University of Idaho at Moscow. Denny E. Hawley also attended the University of Idaho.

—Denny Hawley

FRONT ROW: Thompson Denny, Ellen Denny, Annie Bohannon, Gertrude Denny, Lizzy Denny Bohannon, John Bohannon BACK: son Floyd Bohannon (taken in 1921 at a ranch below North Fork, now the George Caldwell place)

Dona May Webb Hall

Dona May Webb Hall was born January 13, 1927 at Pingree, Idaho to Alma "Bill" Webb and Coral Kelsey Webb, along with three sisters: Doris Brown, Helen McBride Morgan, Shirley Winward. Their two brothers were Duane and Max Webb. We moved from Pingree in 1931 to Roberts, Idaho and then, in 1934, on to the North Fork River in Lemhi County.

Dad farmed the Zelmer ranch (now Harold Nelson's) seven miles from North Fork, Idaho. He also rented some land from Edgar Sydam and raised a huge garden, selling the produce to the Gibbonsville and North Fork stores. Times were hard, and Dad had to supplement our income by doing some gold prospecting and other employment.

We younger children had the summertime job of herding the cows. Part of the time we took them across the river west of the house into the foothills and higher up. There was a water hole that we had to drive them to a couple of times a day. A few weeks during the summer, we took the cows up Sheep Creek. It was a tiresome job, but there were always things to do, like exploring and fishing. We also had the milking to do after arriving home in the evening. It is funny that we didn't get ourselves into a lot more trouble than we did, or even badly lost.

Dad took a lot of salmon from the river. Sometimes they even came down the irrigation ditches.

We kids attended the one-room school house at Spring Creek for the six years that we lived there. The teachers that I remember were Ileta Hoffman, Annis Nesbitt, and Irene Bolander. I had lots of fun times there.

Our mother passed away while we lived there, in 1936, and the next year Dad married Edith Jolley, who had two young sons, Von and Jay.

We moved back to Pingree in 1940, but I still have to make a journey back to the North Fork, and to Salmon, every few years. I feel that my character was pretty well shaped by that lovely country.

I married Herbert Hall, who served in World War II in Germany and France. He later became a farmer until about 1960, when he went into the dry-wall contracting business.

Herb and I have five children and twenty-four grandchildren. Our son Stuart is a graphic artist for Wesco. He has four children (one deceased.) Bradley is a lawyer, now the chief legal advisor for the Idaho State Board of Education. He has six children. Coleen Crofts is a busy mom. She also sings and sews, etc. She has five children. Roger was a dry-wall construction contractor, but now works for the Department of Energy. They have three children. Marilyn Anderson is a very busy mother of six children. She is very talented, does tole painting and sewing.

I have done various types of work. I did some interior and exterior house painting, reupholstering, worked as an aide at State Hospital, at a fabric shop, and am presently employed as a secretary at Liberty Produce, Inc.

My hobbies have always been oil painting, as well as sewing, gardening, and rock collecting. I have displayed my paintings numerous places, and have many blue ribbons from the Eastern Idaho State Fair. We still live at Pingree, at 1226 W 300 S.

—Dona Webb Hall

Dona Webb Hall and Herbert Hall

Frank R. and Irene Ramey Hall

Irene Emma Ramey Hall was born in Leesburg in 1876, the third child of John S. Ramey and Maggie DeMoss Ramey, while Leesburg was still an active mining camp, and spent the early part of her childhood there.

There was still some threat from Indians in the area, and she recounted that she had a pinto pony she loved to ride. Her pony and most of the horses belonging to the other townspeople stayed in the grassy meadows at the edge of town. One day, when Irene was about seven years old, she was out playing when she noticed most of the horses were laying down in the meadow during the heat of midday, so she decided to see if she could get close enough to pet her pony, which she did. She put her leg over his back and sat on him. Then she grabbed his mane. This startled him, and he jumped up and took off running. That scared Irene, and she started screaming, which made the other horses jump up and start running after Irene and her pony right down the meadow and through the middle of Main Street, frightening the townspeople, who thought it was an Indian attack.

Irene also lived in Challis, attending school there. The family lived in other mining camps, including Yellowjacket, Custer, Bonanza, Bayhorse, and others.

She had fond memories of attending the San Francisco World Fair with her mother and sister when she was a child.

When in her teens, Irene accompanied her father on a trip back to his home and family in Kentucky. While on the way, they made a stop in Iowa to visit relatives. Her father was called away on business, and she was left to live with relatives for over a year. To support herself, she taught school and was employed as a dressmaker in a Singer Sewing Machine factory.

While in Kentucky, Irene met and married Francis Ramey Hall, the son of her father's best friend. He was named for her father.

The newlyweds lived and farmed in Kentucky for about three years, and their oldest son Francis Ramey Hall II was born there. Then they moved to Salmon, where Mr. Hall worked at the Blackbird Mine and the mines at Shoup. He also had a butcher shop in Gibbonsville for a while. They moved into Salmon and rented the two story house at the upper end of Main Street now occupied by Aunt Jo's Attic, and they lived there when their second child, Bion William, was born. In the meantime, they were having their own home built. Mr. Hall ran a butcher shop in Salmon from that time on, until his death in 1942. He was known to some as Butch Hall.

Seven children were born to this marriage: Francis Ramey Hall II, a lawyer and probate judge in Salmon for some years before moving to California; Irene Mary Hall Miles, Salmon; twins Mable M. Hall Lipe, Salmon, and Mildred M. Hall McGowan, Challis; Helen Elizabeth Hall Piva, Heber, Utah; and John E. Hall, Bountiful, Utah.

Mr. and Mrs. Hall also raised two grandchildren, Jimmie Bion Webster, killed in the Phillipines during the second world war, and Lorna Fullerton Andrews, Salmon.

Irene Ramey Hall was a charter member of the Presbyterian Church and the War Mothers in Salmon, their two oldest sons having served in World War I.

The family home which Mr. and Mrs. Hall had built and where they raised their family is a frame house on the corner of North Terrace and Hall Street.

Irene Ramey Hall died April 21, 1963.

—Hall Family

SAM HOWARD
—THE—
BARBER
Work Strictly First Class.

Waldemar and Patricia Halton

Waldemar Charles Halton was born October 21, 1934 in Salmon, Idaho. His parents were Waldemar Alexander Mitrenko (changed to Halton) and Verna May Brown.

Patricia Marie Roche was born July 29, 1940 in Idaho Falls, Idaho. Her parents were Earl Lorraine (Patrick) Roche and Betty Marie Longhurst.

They were married August 2, 1962 in the LDS Temple, Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Their children are Tina Marie (Hartmann) born June 24, 1963, Salmon; Janina Renae (Craig,) born March 31, 1965, Bourne, Massachusetts; David Alexander, born June 29 1967, Bourne, Massachusetts (wife Larayn Clegg;) and Mitchell Prescott, born October 3, 1968, Bourne, Massachusetts (wife Deborah Goodwill.)

Their grandchildren are Dustin James Hartmann, Frank Antone (Tony) Hartmann IV, Alexandra Nena Craig, and Chelsea Anne Craig.

Both Wally and Pat grew up in Salmon, but don't remember knowing one another in those years. Wally's father died of tuberculosis when Wally was three, and his mother died when he was seventeen. He was on his own after that. He supported himself by renting out the family home and living in a small building his father had built to stay in when he was infected with tuberculosis. He entered the U.S.A.F. after high school and spent four years in Massachusetts and Europe. When he was discharged, he accepted a call to serve as a missionary for the church in western Canada.

In the meantime, Pat was growing up in Salmon. She graduated from Salmon High School and went to the Excelsis Beauty College in Idaho Falls, Idaho and Hollywood Beauty College in Ogden, Utah. After earning her license as a cosmetologist, she worked at Ikey's Beauty Shop in Salmon.

They met when Wally returned from his mission. Pat and a group decided to go and welcome him home. He felt so welcome, he married her a year or so later!

Wally worked as an electrician for Lipe's General Sales for a few months and then re-enlisted in the U.S.A.F. They spent a number of enjoyable years in the military, living in Biloxi, Mississippi; Cape Cod, Massachusetts; Mountain Home, Idaho; Marysville, California; and Omaha, Nebraska. Wally also spent a year in Korat, Thailand.

Upon retirement, Wally and Pat and their family returned to Salmon. They built a home, themselves, at Sunset Heights, south of Salmon. Since then, Wally has worked as a custodian for the LDS Church, at Lemhi Lumber, and now drives a freight truck for Salmon River Stages.

Waldemar C. and Patricia M. Halton Wally, Pat, Mitchell. Tina, Janina, and David Halton

Pat has worked as a checker at Saveway Market and at a shelter home where her grandmother Anna Longhurst was staying, and more recently as a hair dresser again. She is employed at LaRae's Beauty Shop.

Wally loves hunting and fishing and building model airplanes.

Pat loves cutting and coloring hair, music, visiting family and friends. They both love to garden, and love their children and grandchildren.

—Patricia M. Halton

Jack Hamilton

The four Hamilton brothers of Salmon included Jack (J.R.,) Mike (Vernon,) Orville, and Armond. They were born in Williston, North Dakota. John Hamilton, their great-grandfather, immigrated from North Ireland to Wisconsin, then to Minnesota and Williston, North Dakota. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War.

John Andrew Rieder, their maternal grandfather, immigrated from Germany as a young man. He volunteered for military service in the Union Army. When mustered out in 1865, he was given his citizenship in the United States and three hundred twenty acres of farmland in North Dakota.

The boys' father was Orin Hamilton, and their mother was Minnie Rieder. She died in 1916, leaving the four boys, ages two to nine years old. Later the boys' father married Irene Field, and the girls — Jessie and Joy — were added to the family. They were a close-knit family, having music and fun. Grandpa John Huston Hamilton liked to play his fiddle and dance a jig.

In 1923, the Orin Hamilton family moved to Boise, Idaho. Jack went to Gem State Academy in Caldwell, graduating in 1930. While there, he met Mildred Goodman, daughter of John and Minnie Goodman, and they were married at Salmon after Mildred's graduation in 1931. He worked as a gardener several years in Boise. Their children, Phyllis and John, were born in Boise and raised in Lemhi County and went to school at the Baker school.

The family moved to Baker, near Salmon, where Jack ranched and did custom work. He learned a lot from the neighbors while combining their grain. The next move was to the Hagel ranch on Kirtley Creek, now called the Cockrell ranch, with brothers Orville and Armond and Dave Maxwell, each having separate acreages.

In 1945, Jack bought a ranch near the airport, later adding eighty acres of mostly greasewood, bentonite, and rocks. Several years were spent leveling, ditching, improving the land with pasture and hay, and developing a dairy herd. In 1965, the ranch was improved enough so that Jack was chosen the Lemhi County Grassman of the year. The land was sold in 1985. Jack died in 1986 and was buried in the Hamilton cemetery on Williams Creek. Also buried there are Mike and Mike's son Edward.

—Mildred Hamilton

Mike, Orville, and Armond Hamilton

Mike (Vernon) Hamilton married Eleanor Wilson in Boise. He farmed on the Hagel ranch with his brother Jack. One year he raised peas on the Seth Daniels place, now called Sunset Heights. He was an electrician and wired several houses in Lemhi County. Their children are Carolyn Redding, Edward (deceased,) Wesley, and Bernadine Jennings. They were noted for being kind to anyone needing help, especially older people. They all have a great love for Lemhi County and their home on Williams Creek, where the family like to gather.

Orville Hamilton married Edith Spady. While in Salmon, he farmed part of the Hagel ranch on Kirtley Creek. His children are Donna Schoohoven and Ron. After farming here two years, they moved to the Boise Valley and to Twin Falls and are now retired there.

Armond Hamilton married Della Tracy, a daughter of Merle and Ina Tracy. They worked on a ranch for John Schultz on the Bolts and Oltmer Bar for a while. Armond worked during the depression in a coal mine near Baker, almost losing his life in a cave-in. He joined his brothers on the Hagel ranch. As electricity came into the Lemhi Valley, he wired many of the houses up to the Seventeen Mile area. Later Armond had a painting business. Often he and his son Eddie worked together. Their children are Eddie, Dera, and Linda Sheppard.

Eddie also made a career of painting. He loved mules and bred and trained them. He married Lorraine Sponsler, and they raised their children Linden and Michele in Lemhi Valley. Lorraine taught piano lessons for many years.

—Mildred Hamilton

Phyllis Hamilton
John and Arlene Hamilton

Phyllis Hamilton married Melvin Brass and is a nurse in Intensive Care. Melvin is a pastor and a teacher. They both love to help children and young people. They come to Salmon generally once a year and love it here.

John L. Hamilton married Arlene Gildroy after they met and fell in love while attending college in Walla Walla, Washington. Arlene is the daughter of Robert and Irene Gildroy, formerly of Salmon, and she grew up in Billings, Montana.

After John graduated from college in Industrial Arts Education, he taught school in LaGrande, Oregon, Boise, and Caldwell in the Seventh-Day Adventist schools, teaching mostly the older students.

In 1969, John and Arlene moved their family to Salmon, where he started the Industrial Arts program in the Salmon High School. For the past twenty-two years, he has been busy teaching woodworking, drafting, and construction. His classes have built houses, barns, and over one hundred bluebird houses. One of the favorite teachers in the school, John has had fun with the classes he advised, was the ski club advisor and chaperone for their trips, and helped the classes he was involved with build outstanding floats for homecoming.

Arlene has spent sixteen years working for the school district as Special Education teaching assistant. She taught private piano lessons for eight years. She plays organ and piano for several churches and for the community.

John and Arlene built their home up Williams Creek in a beautiful setting. Their son Louis is married to Karen Cason, a nurse, and they live in the Portland area and have a baby girl. Louis is involved in landscaping, growing trees and shrubs, and is a team member of Mobil Heart Cath. Lab.

Lynette is married to Dr. Dog Jensen, who just finished his medical degree in radiology, and they are moving to the Seattle area. Laura is employed in the Portland area as a hair designer and is planning on marriage at Christmas time.

—Mildred Hamilton

William Herbert Schofield and Mary Elizabeth Harris Hamilton

William Herbert Schofield Hamilton was born November 12, 1874 at Birmingham, England, the son of Walter and Isabela Atkins Hamilton. He came to America with his parents at age eleven and settled at Columbus, Ohio, where he grew up and attended school.

He was chief clerk to the general superintendent of the Norfolk and Western Railroad. Later, he and his three brothers organized the Hamilton Manufacturing Company of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

Mary Elizabeth (Mamie) Harris was born March 26, 1882 in Old Jefferson, Tennessee, the daughter of General Jackson and Olive Brazelton Harris. The family moved to McMinnville, Tennessee, where she received her schooling.

Bill and Mary were married on June 21, 1905 at Danville, Illinois.

In 1909, they moved to Atlanta, Georgia, where he went into business as a realtor and building contractor. He was a charter member of the Atlanta Real Estate Board and remained in this business until he retired in 1947.

Two daughters were born, namely, Dorothy and Elizabeth.

Mary was affectionately called "Mamie" by her family and friends.

In Atlanta, Mamie was very active in club and church work, including being a member of the Baron DeKalb Chapter of the DAR of Decatur, Georgia; a life member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy; a life member of the Decatur Women's Club, and an active member of the Presbyterian Church.

They came to Salmon in 1947 to visit their daughter, Elizabeth Snook and family, after which they traveled extensively throughout the United States before returning to Atlanta.

In September, 1948, they returned to Salmon to make their home permanently.

The winter of 1948-1949 is considered one of the worst in history in the Salmon area. No doubt this move from the Southern States to Salmon in early fall contributed to Bill's demise. Mr. Hamilton became ill after the onset of bad weather and passed away December 8, 1948.

Mamie continued to make her home in Salmon for seventeen more years. She became an associate member of the Cameahwait Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution of Salmon. She had a great love of children and spent a lot of time educating her grandchildren before and after they entered school. She enjoyed gardening, especially her flower beds. She was active in the Presbyterian Church and the Salmon Garden Club.

She always loved the South and often spoke of her family heritage there. Fortunately, both of her daughters, Elizabeth Snook and Dorothy Snook, resided in the Salmon area. The family did make two trips by car from Salmon to Atlanta in 1953 and 1955. Mamie passed away on October 31, 1965 and is buried beside her beloved husband, Bill, in the Salmon City Cemetery.

Daughter Dorothy was born at Pittsburgh a year before the move to Atlanta. She graduated from Decatur High School and attended Cumberland University, Georgia State College, and Oglethorpe University. She married Melville Mickel in 1929 and worked in Atlanta, where they resided. Mr. Mickel died in 1957.

Mary Harris Hamilton and William Herbert Hamilton

In 1959 she married John C. Snook at Salmon and worked for the Farm Home Administration until retirement in 1971.

She passed away January 12, 1988 at Salmon after suffering a stroke December 23, 1987. She said it, she lived it, she meant it, "once a friend, always a friend."

Daughter Elizabeth was born December 22, 1909. She graduated from high school and entered Oglethorpe University at age sixteen. There she met Fred Snook, and they were engaged for four years before marrying on October 28, 1931 at Decatur, Georgia.

She toured Europe, worked in New York, and lived in New Haven, where he attended law school. Her first trip west was in 1931. They made Salmon their home in 1935, and she taught school at Sandy Creek and later in Salmon at the Lincoln School. She resumed teaching after the four children were in school and taught for many years in Salmon elementary schools.

She has been active in many community organizations, including P.E.O., Elks Auxiliary, PTA, Episcopal Church, and Eastern Star. At age eighty plus, she still has the energy, vim, vigor, and spirit of adventure of a teenager.

—Fred Snook

George Bert and Gladys Wells Hammond

George Bert Hammond was born March 17, 1888 at May, Idaho, in a family of six. All have now passed away. George passed away January 28, 1945 in the Pasadena Lutheran Hospital in California and is buried in Compton, California. He worked on the home ranch until he was twenty-seven years of age. On June 15, 1915, he married Gladys Wells. Gladys was born July 16, 1898 at May, Idaho, the daughter of Louis and Pearl Wells, in a family of seven children. She helped to raise her brothers and sisters and various children during her lifetime.

George's mother and father were William and Jane Hammond. They came by team and wagon from Harris, Missouri, when their oldest son was one year old. George's father was tired of working for twenty-five cents a day, so they loaded all of their worldly possessions in their wagon and headed west. It took three months and three weeks to come from Missouri to the Round Valley in Custer County. They camped ten miles from Challis, a town only five years old at that time. His folks made a dugout in a hill for protection from the severe winter and in a tucked-away place from the hostile Indians. In the spring, they moved to the beautiful Pahsimeroi Valley. There his father bought twelve hundred acres of land. George and the rest of the family were born there. His father also owned a general store in May.

George and Gladys had two children, George Carroll and Virginia Katheryn, who were born on the Van Vandervolt ranch, where they lived for several years. George then moved back to the Wright ranch at May. George then bought a sheep ranch in the lower Pahsimeroi Valley, where he raised cattle and sheep. It was there that George and Virginia finished grade school.

He then bought the Midway ranch and lived there for a time. At this time his health failed, and he passed away at the age of fifty-six years.

His widow Gladys stayed on at the ranch for a while, selling the ranch in 1948 and moving to Salmon. In 1948, Gladys married Marvin McDonald in Goldfield, Nevada on November 18, 1948. They returned to Salmon and made their home. Marvin drove the stage for ten years, did ranch and carpenter work at Cobalt and on Casabello. He retired in 1963. Marvin passed away on October 24, 1972.

Gladys Wells and George Hammond on their wedding day, June 15, 1915.

My mother continued living at their home in Salmon. She enjoyed her garden and flowers and was an excellent cook. In 1985 her health began failing, and she went to Casabello to stay for a while and has been there ever since. March 11 of this year she began her seventh year at Casabello. She has had many sick spells, which she recovered from. At the nursing home, they call her the lady with nine lives. She is bedfast now and very lonely. On June 16, 1991, she will be ninety-three years of age. She loved her family very much.

My father was one of the kindest and most honest persons I have ever known. He loved his family very much.

At the present time, starting with my mother, there are five generations of her family living.

I love them very much. May God bless them both.

—Virginia K. Brown

Charles and Sarah Erickson Hank

Sarah Christina Erickson was born July 23, 1888 in Lamont, Idaho (near Rexburg) to John and Hilda Erickson. John and Hilda, with two small sons, left their native Sweden for the United States to join their grandmother Erickson, who was one of many Scandinavian Immigrants who were members of the Mormon Church who settled in Utah.

Sarah was the first girl born into her family of five brothers. She helped with the family housework at an early age. When she was sixteen years old, the family moved to Lemhi County and engaged in farming near Salmon. Sarah met Charley Hank here. He was three years her senior. They married in 1906 in Dillon, Montana, and settled down to farm life in the Salmon River Valley.

Sarah and Charley lived in Baker at a home located on what is now the Pearson property, near the newly constructed machine shop. On May 12, 1909, Sarah and Charley became the parents of a baby boy, Frederick. Their daughter, Mae, was born May 17, 1911.

Both Frederick and Mae graduated from Salmon High School in 1929, the year of the bank closures and the depression. They grew to adulthood in Idaho, then moved to California in the 1940s.

Sarah had many hobbies, including sewing and fishing for trout through the field in back of her home. She canned fruit and vegetables from her garden, enough to last from season to season. Sewing for her daughter topped the list of her favorite hobbies. Best of all was Sarah's fresh bread made from a special, everlasting yeast. The real treat came when she made fried bread, which was even better when topped with homemade butter and currant or wild chokecherry jelly from her pantry.

Sarah Christina Erickson Hank (July 23, 1988)

Charley worked hard, and in December, 1949, he suffered a heart attack, so they finally sold their farm and moved to Modesto, California.

May 10, 1954, little Kathy Hank was born to Frederick and his wife, Louise. Kathy was the one and only grandchild they would ever have. Kathy has grown up to be lovely and beautiful in every way. She was a real joy to her grandparents.

Sarah was widowed in October, 1957 and continues to live with her daughter, Mae, in Modesto. As she celebrated her one hundredth birthday, she recalled an interesting life, including many nostalgic trips by horse and buggy. The team of horses that Charley drove were named Dude and Dugan. Sarah remembered the first steam engine into Salmon. She saw man walk on the moon and return safely to earth. From the phonograph to the radio, talking pictures, and finally the magic of television, Sarah literally witnessed a full century of progress. Sarah died on September 1, 1989 in Modesto, California at the age of one hundred and one.

—Audrey Jenson

If you want the NEWS
SUBSCRIBE for the
RECORDER.

Dr. Charles Ferguson and Mata Bloeser Hanmer

Charles Hanmer, the third of the seven children of William G. and Fanny Hanmer, was born September 5, 1875 in Chicago, Illinois. He graduated pre-med school at Northwestern University in Evanston, Illinois and received his doctorate of medicine from the National Medical University in Illinois. He was serving his internship at Cook County Hospital when he met Mata Bloeser, who was employed there as a trained nurse.

Mata was born October 15, 1881 at St. Louis, Missouri, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Henrich Bloeser. She and Charles were married in June of 1901 in Chicago and shortly after their marriage journeyed to Morenci, Arizona. He was the doctor for the copper mine in the district for over a year. Next he became the physician for the Dewey Mining Company at Thunder Mountain in Idaho. The town was called Roosevelt and was a thriving gold mining community. While there, a son, Ferguson Williams Hanmer, was born to them on October 29, 1903.

When the mine at Roosevelt shut down in 1907, Mata and young Bill made a visit to Chicago. Charles, in the winter of that year, moved eighty miles to the east (as the crow flies) and settled in Salmon, Idaho to establish his practice there. When Mata joined him in June of 1908, she had to ride into Salmon on horseback, carrying her four year old boy, because the stagecoach couldn't traverse the road due to washouts caused by the spring thaws.

In his practice, Charles used practically every known mode of transportation. He traveled on snowshoes, skis, by dog team, on horseback, in buggies and buckboards. He had the first automobile in Salmon and made some calls on patients by airplane. Mata proved invaluable to him, often assisting him in his surgical work and at times caring for the ill herself while he was called away to treat others in remote areas.

During World War I, in 1918, he volunteered and was commissioned a First Lieutenant in the Medical Corps. His first station was Fort Worden, Washington and later he served as the Commanding Officer of Fort Worth, Washington. Within a year he was called back to Salmon as a result of the influenza epidemic which was rampant in the area. There were only two exhausted doctors in Salmon, and late in 1918, Dr. Whitwell died. Local officials prepared a petition asking the War Department to discharge Charles so he could come home and care for the sick. By the time he came home, all the local schools were closed, leaving his son Bill free to drive him all over the country to tend the sick. Tireless in his efforts, he slept while his son drove, and while he tended his patient, Bill slept in the car. Eventually the epidemic subsided.

SEATED: Mata Bloeser Hanmer and Dr. Charles F. Hanmer
STANDING: F. W. "Bill" Hanmer

In 1928, Charles and Bill both learned to fly in a Lincoln Standard Bi-plane, which Bill described as "an old crate." Charlie soloed, but having made his point, didn't fly alone much after that. Along with three other aviation enthusiasts, they started and owned the first airport in Salmon, Hanmer Field. It remained their property until Lemhi County took it over in 1944.

Charles Hanmer was the mayor of Salmon for twenty-three years and served as the Coroner of Lemhi County for several terms. He was appointed on three occasions to serve on the Idaho State Medical Board of Examiners. He was a Past Commander of the American Legion Post in Salmon, and a member of the Baghdad Shrine in Butte, Montana.

Dr. Hanmer led an extraordinarily useful life and no one in Lemhi County was more universally beloved than he. He died in Salmon on August 20, 1941. His widow, Mata, remained in Salmon and also died there in January of 1943.

—Mary Margaret Hazy
—edited by History Committee

Ferguson William and Helen Yearian Hanmer

Bill Hanmer was born October 29, 1903 at Thunder Mountain (Roosevelt,) Idaho to Dr. Charles and Mata Bloeser Hanmer. The family soon moved to Salmon where Dr. Hanmer practiced medicine. Bill married Helen Russell Yearian, daughter of Thomas and Emma Yearian, at the Brenner Ranch in Horse Prairie, Montana on October 29, 1929. The Butte newspaper reported, " . . . the bride, a beautiful brunette, wore a handsome gown of pale pink velvet and tulle and carried a bouquet of pink roses."

Hellie Yearian was born at Salmon, Idaho on October 11, 1902 and was raised on the Yearian Ranch. She attended high schools in Oakland and Berkeley, California and crossed the mountains to Dillon, Montana for her senior year. After a year at the University of Idaho, she completed her studies at William and Mary College in Williamsburg, Virginia.

Bill stayed closer to home, being educated at the schools in Salmon and at the University of Idaho. Helen's nephew recalls first becoming aware of him when Bill would ride an Indian motorcycle up to the Yearian ranch at Lemhi to "spark" his Aunt Helen. After Bill got his first airplane, a landing strip was bladed out on the ranch, sporting a pair of pink bloomers for a windsock. He would have to stop the plane by running into the bushes, as "the old planes didn't have brakes; the tail just dragged," he said.

From October of 1923 until he retired in May of 1960, Bill worked at the Post Office in Salmon, and for the last eighteen years, he was Postmaster. During this time, he and Hellie managed the Main Theater in Salmon. He had a portable movie projector and generator which they took up to May and Leadore on a regular schedule for several years. People in outlying areas seldom got to town to see a movie. Everyone knew "Thunder Mountain Bill."

Bill once said of his birthplace, Thunder Mountain, " . . . a noisy mountain that rumbled a lot like thunder when the wind was blowing on the mountain top . . . " Years after Bill and his parents left Thunder Mountain, there was a huge landslide which dammed the creek, creating the present Roosevelt Lake. Later, when Bill and his dad flew over the area, they could see their former home beneath the clear waters of the lake.

Known as the "pioneer Aviator of Lemhi County," Bill began learning to fly in the spring of 1928 with Tommy Thompson, who operated the only flying service in Salt Lake City. Bill soloed that year in a used Lincoln Standard open cockpit bi-plane with a water-cooled Hispano Suisa 180 horsepower engine, which he acquired for seventeen hundred "1928 dollars." He said, "To make it more exciting, the damned thing quit on me on my solo flight. This happened over our local cemetery, which would have been very convenient, had I not been able to get it down in a nearby hay field."

Over the years he continued flying and buying newer planes. An open cockpit Barling with an Armstrong Siddley radial engine, built in England; an open cockpit Kinner; an Aeronca; a Taylorcraft; and finally, a 1957 Stinson. He had many thrills and close calls in the early days, often setting his plane down in fields or alongside streams in the wilderness. An early notation in his log book for a flight up Twelve Mile Creek said "Looked for bad men," another at Leadore "to look for Lost Sheriff," then "to look for hunters tent," and "Dick Robertson shot in leg." Flights to the hospital, carrying dynamite and supplies and fire patrol for the Forest Service, looking for sheep and for horses, flying passenger hops at one cent a pound, looking for wrecked airplanes and sometimes ferrying bodies; all kept him busy. As he got older, there were more notations in his log like, "Too stormy, turned back," or "couldn't make it home." He exemplified the old adage, "There are old pilots and

Thunder Mountain Bill and his Lincoln Standard Bi-plane (1928) here are bold pilots, but there are no old bold pilots."

Bill stopped flying about 1970 with around seventeen hundred flying hours. In their later years, he and Hellie developed the Main Street Trailer Court. He also served for years on the Airport Board and faithfully kept track of the County airplane fuel according to the old system where the pilots simply helped themselves and left their notation and payment.

In his earlier days, he worked hard to create the present Lemhi County Airport at a time when the County had no money for such a project.

Bill Hanmer was a perfect gentleman who never had a bad word to say about anybody. His company was always treasured by his friends and family. He passed away in Salmon on August 20, 1990, a victim of cancer.

Hellie is the last of the Yearian girls and still lives in Salmon. She and Bill enjoyed their many years in Salmon and the many friends and memories they accumulated.

—Ralph Nichols
—Mary Margaret Hazy
—edited by History Committee

F. W. (Bill) Hanmer and Helen Yearian Hanmer

John and Eliza Hanni
Sylvia and William Hanni

They came from Switzerland. Anyway, John Hanni did. He then had to work out the price of a haystack to earn enough to get his beloved Eliza (Stole Hanni) to this new land.

John and Eliza had twelve children. They settled in the Moore, Idaho area and entered into farming and logging to be self-supporting and raise their children.

Thomas Heaps, a horse trader from Escalante, Utah wasn't scared of anything, not even bargaining with the Indians. But when he married Ivy Ann Higgens, and then there were seven children, with Mrs. Heaps dying during childbearing, Thomas ran! He skedaddled with just the baby, a boy, and left the rest to fend for themselves.

Little Sylvia Heaps, about eleven, was left with the task of caring for the younger children while an older brother, then thirteen, took charge as head of the house. (First he had sister Sarah committed to the handicap home in Nampa!)

Later, Sylvia was able to find work at Labell. It was here that she met and married William Hanni, second child of the huge Hanni family. This was in April of 1907. William worked in the mines while Sylvia cooked for the miners. Five children were born: LeRoy, Dean Lloyd, Delbert John, Carroll Elaine, and one child whose name is unknown. Carroll Elaine's name was actually Carroll Eliza, but little Carroll was the recipient of much teasing from her brothers, calling her little "Liza Jane!" so she changed her name to Carroll Elaine.

Times were hard. Father William was a hard taskmaster. It was at an early age that sons LeRoy and Delbert were ousted from the family shelter to make it on their own. Carroll always referred to her mother as Little Mother (and still does, even though her mother has been dead since March 4, 1983.) When her father was going to oust her when she was only eleven, Little Mother spoke up in her defense, so Carroll was allowed to remain at home as a helper to her Little Mother and therefore go to school. Carroll attended grade school, at the small town of Guild, Idaho (near Yellowstone Park) and then attended high school at Pocatello and Idaho Falls. After high school, Carroll went to Elko, Nevada where she secured a job waitressing.

Carroll was nearly twenty-two when she married Norman Mink, but this was not to last. Two daughters and thirteen years later, they divorced.

Carroll continued working to support her two daughters, Sylvia Elaine and Janet Lee. Then she met Earl Wicker and decided to give marriage another try, and they were married in April of 1955. This proved to be a good choice, as this union lasted until his death in May of 1983 at North Fork, Idaho, where they owned their home and where Carroll still resides. During these years, Carroll worked seventeen years at the North Fork Store (fifteen years for the Don Smiths and two years for Haeffners) while Earl worked at the North Fork Sawmill until he retired in 1973.

Carroll's daughter Elaine married Leo Phillipi in Mountain City, Nevada and had two daughters, Laura and Jeanne. They settled in California. Elaine passed away two years ago.

Carroll's daughter Janet married Frank Drake in Ronan, Montana and settled there. They have an adopted son William (Bill.)

Carroll has six great grandchildren — three boys and three girls.

—Julia Randolph

Frank Allen and Minnie Lee Agee Harris

Frank Allen Harris was born June 9, 1890 in Great Valley, New York. His parents are Allen Delbert Harris and Carrie Bay Harris. Frank came to Idaho in 1910, settling and farming. He served with the armed forces overseas during World War I. He was a member of the American Legion.

Frank loved playing the violin. He liked the outdoors. He owned a sawmill here in Salmon. It was located east of Salmon on Main. In the winter, up to March at times, he used to haul logs on a sled from Leesburg down through Salmon to his mill.

September 5, 1919 he married Minnie Lee Agee in Dillon, Montana. Minnie's father is John Calvin Agee, and her mother is James Alabama Stark Agee. Minnie was born June 19, 1903 in Hickory County, Missouri. She moved to the Salmon area and lived on Sandy Creek when about nine. She loves the out of doors. She said, "I was a tomboy. I liked climbing trees and riding horses." She loves to garden and worked in many places, including a general store and the laundry at Herndon Hotel.

The Frank and Minnie Harris house. In the past, the sawmill was located in the yard at the left

Minnie and Frank had six children and adopted a niece of Frank's. They were Frank William, Floyd Duane, Leola Belle, Rosalie Elisabeth, Arnold James, Gene Allen, and adopted Dexter May Park. All their children were born in Salmon. They have many grandchildren and great grandchildren.

Frank Allen died October 6, 1957 in Boise at the Veterans Hospital. Minnie still lives in the house they built. She enjoys family, friends, church, and the out of doors. She has beautiful flower gardens in the summer.

—Tami Rice

Richard Harris and Charlotte Ostrander Harris

Richard Harris was born in Hartford, Michigan June 15, 1871. His mother died when he was very young. His father remarried and had two more sons. At the age of eight years, Richard left home and made his way to Kansas, where he worked in the cow camps for many years. He came to Salmon in 1895 and worked in the mines. At the outbreak of the Spanish-American War, he volunteered and left Salmon with Troop D, 2nd Regiment, U.S. Volunteers Cavalry, known as the "Shoup Rough Riders." He mustered out as a sergeant in 1898.

On May 18, 1899, he married Charlotte Gertrude Ostrander, daughter of C. J. and Henrietta Ostrander. To this union were born, in Salmon, eight daughters. The first girl died in 1901 at age seven weeks.

Dorothy was born in 1903. She married Wm. Thomas King and had two children, Billy B. and Judy Mae. She then married Bill Schermer and had two daughters, Genevieve and Virginia. Later she married Floyd Kilpatrick. She has three grandchildren. She died in Salmon in 1976 and is buried there.

Maisie was born in 1904, never married, moved to California at a young age, and died there in 1988.

Myrtle was born in 1906 and married several times, to Jack Cloward, Sy Reddington, and Joe Denny. She later moved to California. She never had children. She died in 1960.

Gertrude was born in 1908. She married a CCC boy, Bud Elston, and had one son, Leo. He lives in California. She lives in Oregon near her other sisters.

Anna was born in 1911. She married Tony Furtado and had two sons, Anthony and Michael. She died in California.

Margery was born in 1917. She married a CCC boy, Lester Leupold. She has two daughters, Charlotte and Sandra, and one son, Gary. She has eight grandchildren and lives in Chiloquin, Oregon.

Nola was born in 1919 and married a CCC boy, Patrick Formicola. She has two children, Derry and Larry. She has seven grandchildren. She lives in Sunny Valley, Oregon.

Mrs. Harris died in 1920 at age forty-two years, leaving her husband and family of seven girls, the oldest being eighteen and the youngest one year of age. They lived on the Bar where Buck Reddington's house is now.

Mr. Harris had been in bad health since he came home from the war, but managed to work in the mines around Salmon. Billy King says he remembers Grandpa walking around the hills west of Salmon to go to work at the Queen of the Hills mine. He became very ill and died in 1930 at age fifty-nine years. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Lila King

Charlotte Gertrude Ostrander Harris and Richard Harris

CAP'S ✻ PLACE

. . WILLIAMS' CORNER .

A General Supply of Good Wines
Liquors and Cigars and All
Kinds of Mixed Drinks.

OPEN * DAY * AND * NIGHT.

Good Music,
Courteous Treatment
Good Liquors, and all Kinds of
Drinks Well Mixed
for everyone.

Thomas Harris and Walter Harris Families

Thomas A. and Edith Miller Harris came from Lewton, Oklahoma to Salmon in 1910. They had four sons and two daughters: Virgil, Hugh, George, Arthur, Delia, and Edith. Thomas ran a small farm and a dairy.

After Edith died in Salmon, her son Virgil moved to Lemhi with the family to work on the Bolts and Oltmer ranch.

In 1913, Virgil married Freda Mogg, the sister of Delia Mogg Bolts. Virgil and Freda had three children: Walter (1914,) Anton (1916,) and Bill (1921.)

As a boy, Walter was fascinated with the Bolts and Oltmer flour mill. He got into trouble when he pulled the flour chute lever and the flour spilled onto the floor, because there was no sack for it. His Uncle Bill booted him halfway across the loading platform. When he took him back to the boarding house, he warned Freda, "Keep this dad-ratted kid away from the mill."

From Lemhi, Virgil, Freda, and the five children moved to the Ybarguen ranch near Wagonhammer Springs. Walter and Edith attended the Fourth of July Creek school. Walter rode a pony that walked slowly to the school and galloped all the way home over the hills.

In 1918, Hugh was an Army volunteer. George moved to Butte to be a miner. Delia and Edith moved to Lemhi. In 1923, Virgil, Freda, and the three boys moved to Salmon, where Virgil worked for the Pioneer Garage hauling coal. Later, he was a mechanic in the garage. Virginia (1926) and Anna (1928) were born in Salmon.

Grandmother Mogg's house on Terrace Street became Virgil and Freda's next home. In the neighborhood were a Chinatown and a house of ill repute. The keeper of the house sold bootleg whiskey and buried it on the Mogg property. One day, while plowing a bit of land for a garden, Virgil uncovered a cache of whiskey. After much teasing and begging, Virgil returned the whiskey to the rightful owner. For years, the family received gifts of appreciation at Christmas from Dorothy.

Walter and his brothers enjoyed helping the Chinese celebrate the Chinese New Year. They set off firecrackers and ate lichi nuts and ginger candy with the Chinese.

In 1940, Walter married Laverna (Snookie) Dryer. When WWII was happening, Tony was in the U.S. Air Force. His plane was shot down over Belgium. Bill served with the U.S. Navy in the South Pacific. Walter, in the U.S. Army, was in England, France, and Belgium, where he was wounded during the Battle of the Bulge. (He was awarded the Bronze Star and the Purple Heart.)

Walter's sister, Virginia, married Elmer Buster, and Anna married Harry Moon after the war.

Walter and Snookie have a son, Raymond, and a daughter, Bette Ann. Ray and his wife, Kathy Fress, are the parents of Paul and Caitlin. They live in Salmon. Bette and Jack Blair, her husband, live in Spokane with two daughters, Jennifer and Meaghan.

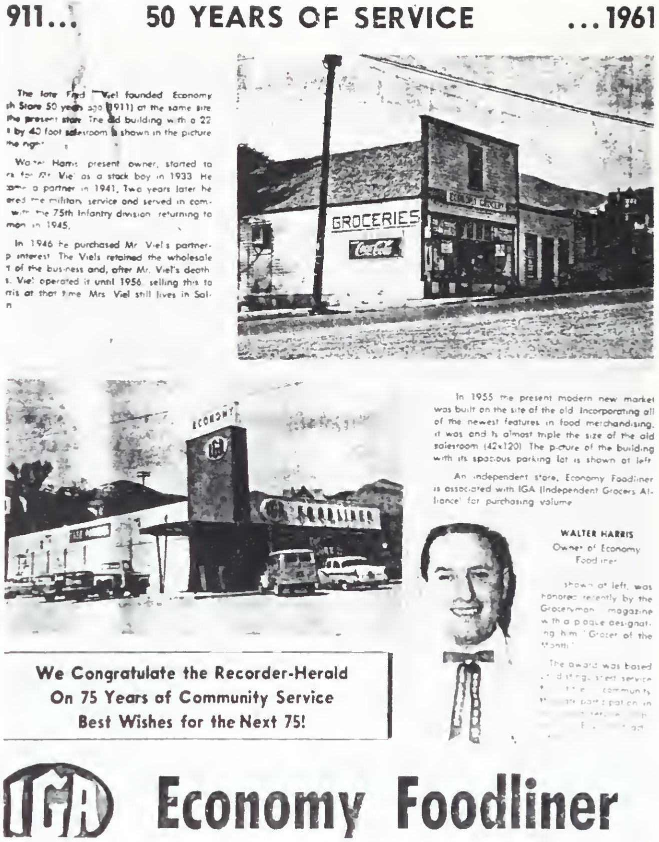
Walter Harris has served locally as president of the Chamber of Commerce and the Rotary Club. He acted as state president of the Eagle Lodge and was active in the Boy Scouts organization.

The I G A Store is an important part of the Harris story. Walter began his working life as a stock boy in Fred Viel's grocery in 1933. In 1946, he bought the Viel's partnership. The original store was replaced in 1955 by a new building. Today, in 1991, Ray runs the I G A Store. For forty-five years, a Harris has been in business on Main Street.

—Walter and Snookie Harris

Freda and Virgil Harris

Dr. E. L. Hubbard,
Resident Dentist.
'Fine Gold Crown and Bridge Work a Specialty.'
SALMON CITY, IDAHO.



911... 50 YEARS OF SERVICE ...1961

The late Fred Viel founded Economy
h Store 50 years ago (1911) at the same site
the present store. The old building with a 22
by 40 foot salesroom is shown in the picture
the right.

Walter Harris, present owner, started to
k for Mr. Viel as a stock boy in 1933. He
came a partner in 1941. Two years later he
ered the military service and served in com-
with the 75th Infantry division, returning to
mon in 1945.

In 1946 he purchased Mr. Viel's partner-
p interest. The Viels retained the wholesale
t of the business and, after Mr. Viel's death
s. Viel operated it until 1956, selling this to
rris at that time. Mrs. Viel still lives in Sal-
n.

In 1955 the present modern new market was built on the site of the old. Incorporating all of the newest features in food merchandising, it was and is almost triple the size of the old salesroom (42x120). The picture of the building with its spacious parking lot is shown at left.

An independent store, Economy Foodliner is associated with IGA (Independent Grocers Alliance) for purchasing volume.

WALTER HARRIS
Owner of Economy Foodliner

shown at left, was honored recently by the Groceryman magazine with a plaque designating him "Grocer of the Month."

The award was based on distinguished service to the community ... participation in ...

We Congratulate the Recorder-Herald On 75 Years of Community Service Best Wishes for the Next 75!

IGA Economy Foodliner

I G A Store

Jerrold J. Harrison Family

Jerrold Jarvis Harrison (born in Council Bluffs, Iowa August 5, 1919) married Elizabeth Ann Campbell (born in Hamilton, Ohio May 7, 1929) on March 16, 1956 in Anchorage, Alaska. Jerry's family had moved from Iowa to Spokane, Washington in the mid 1930s, where he graduated from Lewis & Clark High School. He served in the Army Air Force during World War II in Britain. Afterwards, he completed training at Vandevert Flight School in Spokane, obtaining a private — and later — a commercial pilot license.

A great lover of nature and wilderness areas, he journeyed to Alaska in the mid 1940s and became a bush pilot with ratings for wheels, skis, and floats. He later got an instructor's rating to teach "bush-type" flying. His love for the area led to a home near Palmer. A competent person with much ingenuity, he was also creative — producing paintings and drawings, plus poetry representing life around him.

Elizabeth had graduated high school in Reynoldsburg, Ohio, attended two years at Maryville College in Tennessee, completed a three-year nurses' training at Presbyterian Hospital in Chicago, and received a B.S. degree from Ohio State

University. She got employment as an R.N. at the hospital in Palmer, Alaska, and through an interest in flying, she met Jerry.

Their first home was a one-room log cabin without electricity or running water about eight miles north of Palmer, in a birch-and-spruce tree wooded area with lots of moose. To this cabin, they brought each of their three daughters: Diana Maureen, born May 15, 1957; Deborah Mae, born January 15, 1959; and Kathleen Ann, born June 11, 1960.

In April, 1962, the family left Alaska because of Jerry's health. Tests at Cleveland Clinic led to medication which improved his condition. The family resided in southeastern Ohio for two years, where Diana started school in Scio.

After a move to Florida in December, 1964, the three girls attended Land O' Lakes school, about thirty miles north of Tampa. These years saw swimming, ballet lessons, and fresh oranges "off the tree."

The Northwest called — and, in July 1969, the family moved to Washington state — Spokane, Marcus, Republic — and then to Idaho, arriving in Salmon in August, 1974. Diana graduated Salmon High School in 1975, followed by Debbie in 1977 and Kathleen in 1978.

The whole family enjoyed the Salmon River country with lots of hiking and "cook-outs." They especially enjoyed the openness and friendliness of the local people. Jerry felt a kindred spirit of Alaska-type living. He had put together a program about Alaska, including artifacts, picture slides, and stories, which he had shown in Ohio and Florida. He presented this program several times in Salmon — mostly to fourth and fifth grade classes.

When the girls started college, Elizabeth became a kitchen employee at Steele Memorial Hospital — where she worked for five years. Diana and Debbie attended University of Idaho, where Diana studied Business, later changing to Graphic Arts, and Debbie graduated in Interior Design. Kathleen attended one year at University of Montana in the Wildlife Biology program.

Debbie and Kathleen lived and worked in the Moscow area for several years. Diana returned to Salmon to help out at home, which was very important after Jerry was diagnosed with cancer (multiple myeloma) in 1984. He passed away on April 5, 1990 — having lived a full and vigorous life (even running in a half-marathon at age sixty-two.) His daughters continued his legacy with their own creative abilities and love of the outdoors.

Debbie married Jay Jones in October, 1990 and moved to Colorado Springs. Kathleen enjoyed summer Forest Service work and started flying lessons in 1990. Elizabeth and daughters were life members of Hugh Duncan #2, Order of the Eastern Star, with Elizabeth and Diana each serving one year as Worthy Matron. Other community interests included active participation in Salmon Summer Theater, Friends of Salmon Public Library, and Lemhi County Humane Society.

—Elizabeth A. Harrison

Jerrold, Libby, Debbie, Diana, and Kathleen Harrison.

Leonard and Dorothy Harrison

Leonard and Dorothy Harrison came to Lemhi Valley from LeMars, Plymouth County, Iowa. Leonard first came to the area in 1978-1979 to help a young friend, Randy Shuff, also from Iowa, get set up in the mink raising business in Tendoy, Idaho. Leonard also had relatives in Lewiston, Idaho, and when visiting them, he decided he really liked the mountains.

Leonard was born July, 1922 in LeMars, Plymouth County, Iowa.

While in Iowa, Leonard had been employed as an air conditioning and refrigeration man for a plant. In 1980, he retired and decided to look around for an ideal retirement home. In 1982, he and his second wife, Dorothy Charleston Harrison, decided to make the move to Tendoy, Idaho.

They built a home not far from the Shuff Mink Farm, so he could help out occasionally. They enjoy the people in the area and are glad to lend a helping hand. Dorothy had been employed at a cap factory and felt the need to be busy here as well. She is now (1991) working as the custodian at the little Tendoy Grade School.

Leonard grew up in a farming community and learned to do farm work, so he understands the needs of the local ranchers. He and Dorothy also enjoy raising a small garden.

—Leonard Harrison
—Phoebe Bird

Merlin and Lavon Mullins Harrison

Merlin, who is known by his friends as "Mert", was born July 29, 1924 in LeMars, Plymouth County, Iowa. Lavon was born May 20, 1927. Both grew up in LeMars. They were married January 8, 1949 in LeMars.

In 1979, Mert decided to come visit his brother Leonard, who had recently settled in Tendoy, Idaho. He enjoyed his visit and was impressed with the friendliness of the people.

In Iowa, Mert worked as a teacher in the local high school. He taught Machine Shop and Welding in the Vocational Agriculture Department. When he retired, he decided the Lemhi Valley would be a good place to settle. In June, 1986, he and Lavon moved to Tendoy, Idaho and settled on Agency Creek Road, next to his brother Leonard and wife.

Though retired, the Harrisons enjoy keeping busy. Lavon can often be found "helping out" at the Tendoy Store. Mert is a sort of Jack of all trades, and helps out in the community by sharpening saws, doing repair work and minor electrical work. They also find time to help the neighbors and raise a small garden.

The Harrisons are the parents of four children: Rodney, born February 7, 1956 — now lives in Denver, Colorado Rebecca Pegeler, born August 9, 1957 — still lives inIowa Carol Johnson, born July 13, 1958 — still lives in Iowa Larry, born November 9, 1960 — lives in California.

The Harrisons have seven grandchildren.

—*"Mert" Harrison*
—*Phoebe Bird*

Parry Deloss and Gertrude Ihle Harrison

I, Gertrude Leona Ihle, was born in Provo, Utah July 17, 1933. When I was just three, we moved to a place almost off the face of the earth, called Salmon, Idaho.

What a good life I remember as a child living in Salmon with my parents, Walter Paul Ihle and Gertrude H. Fischer; my sisters, Eleanore and Marilyn; and later little Richard. Dad worked for and later leased the Salmon Bakery, and his work was such that Saturday was his day off. We used to do fun things as a family on Saturday, such as going to the Salmon Hot Springs, drives and picnics in the beautiful mountains, and occasionally a trip to the "big" city, Missoula, Montana or Idaho Falls, Idaho.

I remember walking to the Brooklyn elementary school on the bar, miles from our home, and how cold it got as we crossed the bridge over the river. In the sixth grade, I was voted "Miss America" for our school pageant.

I was known as "Gertie" as I grew up in Salmon. I started working for Idaho Power Company after graduation from Salmon High. Then the nickname "Trudy" seemed more fitting to those I worked with, and the name has stuck.

I began writing to a serviceman in Fort Ord, California by the name of Parry Deloss Harrison. He turned out to be that tall, good looking returned missionary that I had dreamed of. I sent him cookies from my parents' Salmon Bakery. He liked them so much, and our relationship progressed to marriage in the Idaho Falls Temple, Idaho Falls, Idaho August 12, 1954. Parry's father, Parry Dredge Harrison, called me the "cookie girl," because I caught my husband with cookies.

Parry was still in the Army when we married, and we lived close to Fort Ord, California. Later we moved to Provo, where Parry attended and graduated from B.Y.U. in Civil Engineering. I worked for Provo City Utilities.

In August of 1960, we were almost finished with the house we built in Mapleton. We received a telephone call that changed our lives, one that we had been waiting for. The Childrens Service Society of Utah had a beautiful baby girl for us, born July 14, 1960.

I quit work that same day. How happy we were. We named her Vikie Lee. We had waited five years for a child and know that Vikie and our other three children were sent to us by our Heavenly Father, not by birth but by adoption. Kenneth Parry was born December 25, 1962; Sheila Denise, February 11, 1964; and Ronald Deloss, April 15, 1965. All four were adopted through the Childrens Service Society of Utah.

In 1968, Parry received a promotion, and we moved to Spokane, Washington. The children were all baptized into the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, and Parry was called to be Bishop of Spokane Fourth Ward there.

In 1973, we came home to Idaho, as Parry had again been transferred with the Bureau of Reclamation. We took up residency in Eagle, near Boise, loving the country atmosphere.

The children attended Eagle Elementary, Lowell Scott Junior High, and Meridian High Schools. Vikie is married to Randy Marcum, and they have four wonderful sons: Jason, twelve; Aaron, twelve; Brendon, six; and Tyler, four.

Sheila married Lonnie Lair, and they live in Emmett, Idaho with their two year old daughter, Krystal.

Ken is not married; at present he is serving his country in the Gulf War.

Ron served a mission in Winnepeg, Canada and is now attending University of Utah in Salt Lake City.

Both Parry and I have served the Lord in numerous capacities, including an eighteen month mission in South Africa. we are retired now, and I am busy with Family History and oil painting.

—Trudy (Ihle) Harrison

Russell and Eunice Hartvigson

Frank Russell Hartvigson was born November 11, 1905 at Moreland, Idaho. He died September 8, 1963. His parents were Peter Andrew Hartvigson, born February 16, 1843 at Kjafjord, Norway, who came to America in 1864. His mother, Rachel Hannah James Meakin, was born February 4, 1863 in Lehi, Utah and died January 16, 1924. Her folks came from England. Her father came to America in 1857.

Eunice E. Kilgore was born November 6, 1909 at Clearfield, Iowa. Her father was John Samuel Kilgore, born August 3, 1873 at Lennox, Iowa. Her mother was Rachel Jane Atkin, born February 13, 1878 at Lone Tree, Iowa.

Russell's father was married several times and Russell's mother twice. Russell was the younger of both families and the only child of five children his mother raised to adulthood. Russell had to work hard to help support himself, his mother, and his grandmother James.

They lived on the Lost River most of his childhood but did go to Lehi, Utah for three years. He was educated at Moore, Idaho. His two half brothers, who were engineers on the railroad, helped him get a job with the American Railroad Express Company, where he and his mother lived until her death in 1924.

Later he came to Lemhi County at Baker to visit his aunt and uncle, Ruth and Pete Jensen. The Jensens had no family and thought of Russell as their own child and asked him to stay with them. They would see that he got a piece of land of his own. There were two homes on the ranch, and they were living on the west side, so Russell lived and batched for five years on the east side. He would walk back and forth each day to work with Pete.

He had some milk cows. They put in a lot of hay that summer, done with horse power. Russell and his aunt had the sheep together, and Pete had the cows. They were doing quite well and increased both herds. Russell decided he would take the sheep and get other small bunches together to make a band. He went with the sheep three years. Russell stayed in a little cabin at Pete's place, which is the Bill Sager ranch now.

When Russell and I were married, we came in to our home on the Gilmore and Pittsburg railroad in November, 1933. The railroad was discontinued in 1940. The "new modern oiled highway" was built on the old railroad right-of-way.

We had no electricity until 1939 on our place, and there were only a few phones in the valley. Those that had phones were Albert Kunz, Billy Mulkey, and the Baker Store. "Billy" was Doyle Mulkey's father. Al Kunz owned the place where Roy Bisson lived and sold the Post years ago. My uncle Atkin also lived here when his boys were tiny.

We had the Baker Store and Post Office until March 30, 1973.

We never got our deed to this home until 1939-1940. With all the debts and lots of brush and timber land, there was a lot of hard work and expense to make it what it is today.

We had a wonderful family of five children, three boys and two girls. They went to a country school at Baker until it closed in 1954 due to consolidation. The children went to Salmon to school by bus and graduated from there. Two of the boys became teachers.

WHY DO YOU GO

Ragged, ✱ Hatless ✱ and ✱ Shoeless

✱ When you can go to ✱

OLD MAN ANDREWS

And Get A Good Suit For From Fifteen
To Thirty Dollars.

Hats from One to Six-fifty and a Good Pair of

✱ CONGRESS GAITERS ✱

For Two-fifty And Get

BOOTED AT PRICES

To Suit Customers,

'LADIES' AND CHILDRENS' SHOES

ALL SIZES, SHAPES AND PRICES.

GIVE ME A CALL.

W. H. ANDREWS, - - - Salmon City, Idaho.

Zenas has been an Associate Professor of Mathematics at the University of Denver, Colorado since 1976. He has four children.

Leon was a teacher and coach for the wrestling team at Salmon, then went to Dillon, Montana and Myrtle Point, Oregon. He is now at Fairbanks, Alaska working as a carpenter. Leon has three children.

LaVern has also been in Anchorage several years and has done well with constructing kitchens and furniture.

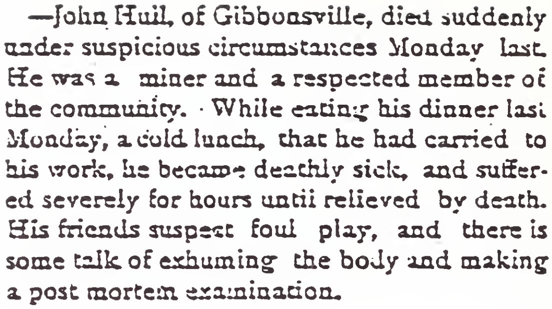
Lola is in Shelley, Idaho. She has a family of four children and four grandchildren. She lost her first husband after ten and a half years of marriage and the second in January, 1990 after thirteen years of marriage.

Carolyn has five children; none are married as yet. They are all good workers and have a nice home to live in after a burnout almost three years ago.

I figure Idaho wasn't a very old state when I came here in 1933, and our life was much like pioneering. We raised big gardens and milked cows by hand. All the children knew how to help with farming, gardening, canning, etc. We took time and went on trips and picnics together. We had lots of enjoyable times, so have lots of happy memories. We are very proud of our talented family and the success they have had in their lives.

—Eunice Hartvigsen

Russell and Eunice Hartvigsen



—John Hull, of Gibbonsville, died suddenly under suspicious circumstances Monday last. He was a miner and a respected member of the community. While eating his dinner last Monday, a cold lunch, that he had carried to his work, he became deathly sick, and suffered severely for hours until relieved by death. His friends suspect foul play, and there is some talk of exhuming the body and making a post mortem examination.

Richard T. and Patricia Ann Berry Hauff

Richard T. Hauff was born December 11, 1933 in Woodbury, New Jersey. Patricia Ann (Berry) Hauff was born July 30, 1934 in Palouse, Washington. Kristin Ann (Hauff) Murray was born January 27, 1964 in Boulder, Colorado. Nicoline Ann Hauff was born May 9, 1966 in Kremmling, Colorado. Thor Fredrik Hauff was born November 29, 1968 in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Pat and Dick Hauff and their three children moved to Salmon on July 1, 1977 from Lakewood, Colorado. Dick had just been appointed the Salmon National Forest Supervisor, a position he held until his retirement in December, 1988.

Dick, in addition to his duties with the U.S.F.S., has held and continues to hold many volunteer jobs. He is active in the Salmon Valley Chamber of Commerce on the Board of Directors, Idaho Heritage Trust, Salmon Valley Tennis Association, and is Chairman of the Salmon Gem Community Committee. Dick also volunteers with the Forest Service as an instructor for National Fire Training and on various Salmon area projects.

Pat has done substitute teaching in the Salmon School District, served three years as the Community Education Director, and spent three years as a Board member on the University of Idaho Alumni Board. Pat and Dick share duties as the Race Director for the Salmon River Summer Marathon held during Salmon River Days. Pat served for eight years on the Salmon City Council, five years as Executive Director of the Salmon Arts Council, and is presently the Mayor of Salmon.

The three Hauff children, Kristin, Nicci, and Thor, although born in Colorado, all graduated from Salmon High School. Kristin attended Idaho State University and married Joe Murray. They now make their home in Helena, Montana. Nicci graduated from Boise State University and now lives in Boise, where she is a Radiology Technician at St. Alphonsus

Hospital. Thor and his wife Mary (Hale) are at present living on the West Coast while he completes his military duty. He will be discharged this fall (1991,) and they plan to attend the University of Idaho.

Pat and Dick were married in Lewiston, Idaho in 1957. Both attended the University of Idaho. After graduation in 1958, they travelled to the then Territory of Alaska for Dick's first job. He was Assistant Ranger on the Chatham District of the Tongass National Forest, and Pat was Executive Secretary for the Commissioner of the Department of Administration for the brand new State of Alaska. After leaving Alaska in 1961, Dick's Forest Service career has taken them to Colorado, Wyoming, and Idaho.

They decided to retire in Salmon because of the fine people, beautiful uncrowded country, and, after spending so many years here, it was home.

—Richard and Pat Hauff

Milt Havemann at the hardware store

The Havemann Family

Frank Henry Havemann was born September 12, 1877 in Hayes, Kansas. In his early twenties, he was offered a job as a mortician in Salmon, Idaho by Mrs. Shenon, one of the principal stockholders in Shenon Land Company, which owned a mortuary, furniture store, and a hardware store, all located in the Shenon Hotel, (currently the Herndon Hotel) block in Salmon.

In 1900, Frank moved to Salmon. When he arrived, he found he could earn more driving a delivery wagon for Pioneer Mercantile, owned by Governor George Shoup. After working there for one year, he assumed management of Shenon Hardware, where he worked for nine years. During that time, Frank married Mildred Mary Spencer. Mildred was born May 24, 1884 on the old Yearian ranch at Lemhi, Idaho.

Frank and Mildred made their home in Salmon, becoming the parents of two sons: Morton Spencer Havemann, born September 23, 1906, and Frank Milton Havemann, born June 25, 1911. Frank started a hardware business for himself in 1910, which was located about where Grant's Shoe Repair is currently (1990.) A year later, he purchased the Edwards Hotel as a new location for his business at the corner of Main and St. Charles, where Havemann Hardware is presently located (1990.) On March 3, 1931, Havemann Hardware burned to the ground, so Milton, who was then at the University of Idaho, came home to help his father rebuild. October 1, 1931, they moved into the new building on the same site.

Milton married Vera Eldredge April 16, 1933. Vera was born in Fruitland, Idaho and moved to Salmon with her family in 1929, where her father started running a creamery business. Milt and Vera had three children: Patricia Ann, born August 8, 1936; Grant Milton, born March 11, 1940; and Susan Rae, born December 13, 1949.

In 1946, Frank Havemann retired and sold the business to his son, Milt, who had been working with his father until that time. Havemann Hardware was now in its second generation. During his term as owner of Havemann Hardware, Milt was actively involved in the community and the Episcopal Church.

Milt's son, Grant, grew up working at the store and learning the hardware business also. Grant attended the University of Idaho upon graduation from Salmon High School. He married Carol Jean Daniels June 14, 1959. While Grant was finishing school, Carol worked for Idaho First National Bank in Moscow, Idaho. Their first child, Camille Lea, was born May 3, 1960, while they were in Moscow. A second daughter, Michelle Kay, was born July 28, 1965 in Salmon. After Grant graduated from the University of Idaho in 1962, they returned to Salmon to become the third generation in the hardware business.

In 1961, Milt and Grant purchased the old Post Office building next to their store and were able to double the size of their business. They ran the business together until Milt sold the business to his son and retired in 1976. Milt died March 2, 1987, and Vera passed away March 3, 1990, almost three years later to the day.

After the girls were grown, Carol began helping Grant with the hardware business. At the time of this writing, Grant and Carol are managing the hardware business started by his grandfather in 1910. In their spare time, Grant is an avid flyer and Carol an artist.

Camille Lea married William George Slavin of Carmen, Idaho September 22, 1979. They are the parents of two daughters: Jennifer Hill, born July 23, 1980, and Stephanie Jo, born November 20, 1983. They currently (1990) reside at Carmen.

Michelle Kay married Robert Earl Wiederrick of Salmon, May 18, 1986. At this time they have no children and are residing in Hailey, Idaho.

—Havemann Family

Eileen Kay Roche Havens

On December 18, 1942, I was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho, the third daughter of Earl Patrick Roche and Betty Marie Longhurst. My two older sisters are Patricia Marie and Sharon Gail. Later, another sister and brother were added to our family — Tamara miller and Fred Miller. When I was approximately the age of three, my mother and two older sisters moved to Salmon, Idaho with my maternal grandparents, Philip Alberto Longhurst and Anna Marie Bolander. My first memory as a child is the day we moved to Salmon, as we were turning off the highway to go up Boyle Creek, (now known as Tower Creek.)

My grandparents moved to the Salmon Hot Springs, and we stayed with them for a short time. We took baths in the inside pool (it was VERY hot!) I remember buying a pop for ten cents, and a candy bar for five cents! They used to have dances every Saturday night, and Mom would send us to bed before the dances would start. The stairs came down into the room where the dances were held, so my sisters and I would sneak down a stair or two and lay on the stairs, watching the people dance. I thought that was really fun and looked forward to the day when I would be old enough to dance. We had many family reunions at the hot springs, and that was always fun. My family enjoyed each other and would sing and dance and visit and swim — and eat!

I went to school in Salmon, except for part of the first grade, when we were in Spokane, Washington. After graduating from high school, I attended LDS business College in Salt Lake City, Utah for one year, graduating as a stenographer. I then started working for Idaho First National Bank as a bookkeeper, (ran a posting machine.) After working for only a few months, I was offered a job with the Forest Service in Ogden Utah as a clerk-stenographer, starting out at $3,760.00 per year. That was a lot of money, and I had more money to goof then than today. Course, it only cost twenty dollars per month for food, too.

In January of 1964, I married H. Dennis Havens. We have four children — our first son, Douglas Harold; second son, Justin Curtis; third child (daughter,) Julie; and third son, Dennis Lynn. Our children have brought much happiness into our lives. Life would be pretty empty without them.

Douglas (Doug) was diagnosed as a diabetic at the age of eighteen months, right after Justin was born. He has been dependent upon insulin ever since. He now wears an insulin pump, which has helped stabilize his diabetes. He's had many trials and more than his share of sickness, but still remains a happy soul. He is currently attending Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah — for his sixth year, (he's a professional student — he loves to read and learn and is very curious.) He is majoring in Psychology and minoring in Chemistry and hopes to get a doctor's degree and work with people who have had brain injury through accidents or illness.

Justin served four years in the Marines and was permanently stationed in Hawaii, but spent a year in Okinawa. Justin is currently enrolled in the University of Idaho, (his third year) and running on the track team. Justin is very athletic and works hard at running. We've had a lot of fun following his track career since high school days. He's been very determined. Justin is majoring in business, with a desire to work in the recreational field of business.

Julie just graduated from Brigham Young University, majoring in theatre and minoring in English, and is currently teaching sixth grade English. Julie was very active in drama as she was growing up. Julie married John Richard Clark, (from Menan, Idaho), about three years ago and provided us with our first grandchild over a year ago — Richard Trevor Clark. He is adorable. Julie's husband will be graduating, (in Accounting), from Brigham Young University in December of 1991.

BACK: Eileen and Dennis Havens FRONT: Dennis, Justin, Douglas, and Julie

Dennis Lynn was married to Anne J. Bates, (from California), April of 1990. He is currently going to Brigham Young University and is studying Comparative Literature. Dennis is a good student and has high ambitions.

My husband has had his own CPA office in Salmon since we moved home in the 1970s. He's spent most of his life working too hard. During tax season, he works nearly around the clock. We used to own the Furniture Mart when we first moved back to Salmon.

I have been working since our family was pretty young. When we first moved to Salmon, I worked with my husband in his office, where I gained a real education about accounting. At the time we had the Furniture Mart and the accounting office, I started a TV Schedule business, through the encouragement of my husband. It turned out to be a profitable, fun adventure. As our kids got a little older, they had the opportunity to work in that business and earn a little spending money. After a few years, we sold the business to Mrs. Jim Moorhead. I have been working for the Forest Service, (currently as a Budget Analyst), since that time.

—*Eileen Havens*

Harold Havens Family

Harold Curtis Havens moved to Salmon, Idaho in the fall of 1937. He left his wife, Ila Vivian Paulsen, and their four daughters in Lewisville, Idaho until they could finish the school year and he had built a place for them to live.

Dad was born in Davenport, Iowa on June 9, 1902 to Henry Augustus Havens and Mary Julia Meadley, but lived in Lewisville, Idaho from the time he was two years old until he moved to Salmon. In Salmon, he bought property on Union Avenue near the junction with Highway 93. It was alkali soil, pure gumbo when wet. A small creek with nice rainbow trout in it ran through the property. Here he built a service station. The family came to Salmon and lived in a small apartment in the station.

Gradually, the property was improved and additional buildings were built. We were considered out of town, the nearest building being the Pioneer Garage, now the M. H. King building. Between us and town was a lot of greasewood, a short scrubby bush, rather thorny and very hard to kill. The Indians lived across Union Avenue in the area of the creek and between us and today's junior high school.

Our family consisted of four girls at the time we moved to Salmon: Marion Eilene, Ila Virginia, Patricia Jean, and Hallie Julia. Two years later, a son was born, Harold Dennis Havens. We soon moved into our new house just west of the station. It is still standing on the corner of Union Avenue and Finstur Street.

Harold and Ila Havens

We girls attended school in the old Lincoln School building, which was located across the street north of what is now the junior high building. We also went to the Brooklyn School and then back down off the bar to the new high school. Marion was among the first to graduate from that school.

We had many fun and unusual experiences with the Indians who lived near us. They were never savage, but were good friends with Dad, and we accepted them and they likewise.

We were all very active in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Dad was the first bishop of the Salmon Second Ward and later a member of the first Presidency of the Salmon River Stake when it was organized.

All of us graduated from Salmon High School and went on to school away from home. Marion, the oldest, went to LDS Business College and McCune's School of Music and Art in Salt Lake City. She lived there for a year and then returned home due to illness, an old recurring ailment, a leaky heart valve. She died a month later. She was nineteen years old.

Virginia, Patt, Hallie, and Dennis attended Brigham Young University. Virginia, Patt, and Dennis served missions for the church. Virginia went to California, then came back and got a degree in journalism and has lived and worked in Salt Lake City until the present time.

Patt met Malcolm Asplund while on her mission to Finland. They married and have eight children, six girls and two boys. Malcolm is a Professor of Animal Nutrition at University of Missouri in Columbia, Missouri. Six of their children are married; two are still living at home.

Hallie married Joseph Proksch, also of Salmon. They live in Salmon. Three of their six children are married. Hallie and Patt both got their degrees in elementary education at Brigham Young University.

Dennis married Eileen Miller of Salmon. He earned a CPA at Brigham Young University, and they are the parents of three boys and a girl. They live in Salmon.

—*Hallie H. Proksch*

George Leonard and Anita Larsen Hays

George Leonard Hays was born in Elkton, South Dakota to William and Bertha Wilker Hays. William had been educated in the field of law in Ohio, but the call of the west and cattle raising proved stronger, and he did not practice law to a great extent. When he retired from active ranching, his friends and neighbors prevailed upon him to manage the local co-operative creamery until his death. Anita's parents were Christian and Ruby Barnes Larsen of Blue Earth, Minnesota, where Chris was a drug store owner.

During a late summer of '51 "ranch locating' trip in the Salmon area, George L. Hays learned of a coach/teacher vacancy at the local high school. He applied for and accepted the position, having spent the previous seven years at Rupert, Idaho as a high school coach. While there, his athletic teams dominated the Big 7 league of Magic Valley.

George and daughter Ginger, a junior in high school, arrived in Salmon in late August and rented an apartment. During the Thanksgiving holiday, more of the family arrived: wife Anita and daughter Anita Helen, (fated to be called Sissy much of her life,) an eighth grader. With help of son Bill, a frosh at Idaho State College, married daughter Beverly, and her husband Jim Port, the Hays moved to a ranch on Boyle Creek, (the old Donald Martin place.) In subsequent years, land up the old Star Mine Canyon, the Parley Fox place, and the Henry Curry ranch on left fork were added to the original purchase.

With evidence from the historical Lewis and Clark journals, the powers that be were persuaded to change the name of the creek to Tower Creek, because of the notable towerlike rock formations. The Hayses quite enjoyed the name change; when they first arrived, they jokingly would say they didn't know if it was hard boil or soft boil or a sore! (Not really! It evolved from Boyle's Creek.) After they established a purebred Angus herd — the T-A-R from Tower Angus Ranch seemed made to order for a registration trade mark: TARbabies.

In the years following, much time and effort went into making that ranch self-sufficient for a cow-calf operation: that is producing hay and a goodly sized herd and rejuvenating and maintaining ample pasture and grazing. Obviously the efforts paid off, because the ranch received a Lemhi County Grassman of the Year Award. An extensive irrigation system, (gravity flow) was installed, and all family members were indoctrinated in hand-set line moving techniques. That and the tons of rocks hand picked! Wildlife sightings were always a joy, whether the white Rocky Mountain antelope goat, bighorn sheep, elk, bears, cougars, coyotes, or deer. A rather poignant memory is that of digging a grave in an old family cemetery part way up the right fork of the creek, upon the death of the lone surviving old timer, with Reverend Don I. Smith officiating.

George had an outstanding high school athletic career. After two seasons with the Chicago Bears football team, winning a gold medal as a pole vaulter in the Summer Olympics, a season with the St. Louis Cardinals baseball team, and an arm injury, he decided to continue his education and become a teacher coach. He graduated from North Dakota State. He coached for thirty-five years in North Dakota, Minnesota, Michigan, and Idaho. Anita was also a teacher, but was elected to stay home and keep the home fires burning. She was an active member of the Idaho Cowbelles and the National Cowbelles for many years.

George and Anita moved to a ranch north of Bonners Ferry, Idaho in 1961, where George passed away in January of 1981. Anita has since remarried, to Loren E. Mathis. They have moved to the south Oregon coast, and have a new home near Bandon-by-the-Sea.

—Anita H. Stenerson

Heald Family

It was June 24, 1969 when the Heald family first moved to Lemhi County to stay. They had visited Williams Lake in 1964, when they had assisted his sister, Diana, and her husband, Cecil Cooper, complete their cabin on the edge of the lake.

The visit left an impression on them. Four years later, as their fondness for Long Beach was being severely tested by too many people moving in, the blacks burning down Watts nearby, and the Fire Department, where Willie had worked for thirteen years, making the fire fighters into "medics." Willie knew there had to be something better than crowds, smog, etc,. so April, 1968 the family visited Lemhi County again, this time with the intention of buying some property and taking up residence. They found ten acres along the Salmon River, twelve miles south of Salmon, and they knew this was it.

Constance Lee Heald was born in Boston, Massachusetts August 3, 1932 and moved to Long Beach, California in 1933, with her parents, Charles A. and Pauline R. Payne. Connie graduated from Poly High School in 1950. During her senior year at Poly, she became acquainted with Willie. This turned into a good deal, and they were married May 18, 1951.

William Ernest Heald was born William E. Foster on December 20, 1931 in Long Beach, California. His father died in 1933. Several yars later his mother, Evelyn L. Foster, met and married Roger E. Heald, a plumbing contractor.

When Willie was nineteen, the Korean War was beckoning for his services, so he had his name

Willie, Connie, Kris, Eric, and Mark Heald (1986)

changed to William E. Heald, and joined the Navy. Six weeks later, he married Connie, and twenty months later headed for Korea aboard the destroyer USS Jenkins. Willie, Connie and son Mark W. Heald met in Hawaii on his return from WESTPAC. Mark was born in the Corona Naval Hospital September 6, 1953 and first met his father at age nine months.

They left Hawaii in December, 1954 and returned to California. Willie spent a year working for a liquor/sporting goods store and a TV Mart, then was appointed to the Long Beach Fire Department November, 1956.

Kris A. Heald was born at Harriman Jones Clinic, August 5, 1957 in Long Beach. Kris was followed by Eric L. Heald on June 24, 1960 at Long Beach Community Hospital.

Most days found the Healds camping in the mountains, seashore, or deserts, getting away from the noise and crowds of the city.

The family moved to their new property March, 1969, but Connie and the boys returned to Long Beach to finish off the school year. Willie stayed on and commenced work on their campground, Heald's Haven RV. The campground sports grassy sites, electric, water and sewer connections, a large restroom faciltiy with hot showers and flush toilets. It's built along the beautiful Salmon River.

Willie went to work for Cooper Plumbing and worked there for twenty-one years. Cooper Plumbing shut down on December 31, 1990. Shortly after that, Willie passed his Plumbing Contractors exam and started Heald Plumbing.

Mark married Kathy L. Philips. Eric married Tamera L. Christenot. They are both local girls and still reside in Lemhi County. Kris had a logging accident and is confined to a wheel chair, and at present (1991) is at a small engine repair school in Montana.

Willie's Mom and Dad moved to Salmon in 1979. Roger died here in November, 1986. Evelyn still lives here, as does Willie's sister, Diana L. Cooper.

Willie and Connie have had seven grandchildren: Hollie Ann died at age five; Heather, Heidi, Charlie, Daniel, Tonya and Tara survive.

—William Heald

Jack and Magdeline Dellen Heidt

My mother, Magdeline (Lena) Dellen Heidt was born in Butte, Montana on April 22, 1885. The family moved to Gibbonsville, Idaho,and she spent her teens there. She married Jack Heidt in Custer, Idaho December 31, 1902. Jack Heidt was born in July, 1872 in Savanah, Illinois.

They moved to Mackay, Idaho, where three children were born, then to Challis, Idaho, where I was born. They moved back to Mackay until 1922, moving to Gibonsville after the home in Mackay burned down. They bought an eight room log house in Gibbonsville, which they kept until some time after my father's death January 7, 1953.

We moved to Northern Idaho for about eleven years, then my mother and dad moved back to Gibbonsville. My dad and brother Jay did some placer mining, before my parents opened a place of business, and my dad always had a barber shop in the corner of the building. My mother was Postmaster from 1943 until 1958. When she retired, she was the oldest active postmaster in the state. She was also a Notary Public for many years. They were both buried in the Gibbonsville cemetery. My mother died in the Salmon hospital September 9, 1971. She wrote the book *The Ghost Town That Will Not Die* when she was in her seventies.

Lena Heidt, age eighteen, and Jack Heidt, age thirty-one (1903)

My brother Jay, sister Florence, and I went to school in Gibbonsville in 1922 and part of 1923. Brother Don was in high school, so he couldn't go because Gibbonsville school only went as far as eighth grade. I lived in Gibbonsville with my parents in 1936 and part of 1937. My brother Jay died June 14, 1986, and his ashes were buried in the Gibbonsville cemetery, as I have instructed for mine to be placed.

—Jetta Gae Heidt

Max F. and Marie Daly Hemmert

Max F. Hemmert was born July 2, 1915 in Thayne, Wyoming, the son of Lyman and Phoebe Lewis Hemmert. The family moved to the Idaho Falls area where he grew up and attended school. He graduated from high school in 1933.

He owned and operated a tire rebuilding business in Idaho Falls, later moving it to Salmon. He entered the United States Army on March 22, 1944 at Fort Douglas, Utah and served in the Asiatic-Pacific Theater of Operations. He was discharged February 14, 1946 at Fort Douglas and returned to Salmon.

Marie Daly was born February 19, 1919 at Twin Falls, Idaho, the daughter of Harold I. Daly, Sr. and Mabelle Hamm Daly. She had one brother, Harold I. Daly, Jr. The family moved to Ely, Nevada for a short time and then to Salmon in 1935, where Marie graduated from Salmon High School in 1937. Marie's father managed the J.C. Penney Store in Salmon for many years.

After high school, Marie went to Kellogg and worked for Pacific Fruit Co. for several years. She then moved to Portland in 1941 and worked for a photographer. In 1948 she returned to Salmon and was employed by the telephone office and the D.P.A.

Max and Marie were married on July 3, 1949 at Hamilton, Montana. They made their home in Salmon where they owned and operated the Willy's Jeep garage and the Texaco Station and bulk plant business. Their Jeep Sales was one of the largest Jeep dealerships in the Intermountain Area. It was located on the North side of Main Street near the 93 & 28 intersection.

Their old Texaco Station was at the corner of Center Street and Main (the present location of the V-1 Station.) The old building was situated out near the street. All of this was replaced when they constructed the new Texaco station which was later sold to V-1.

While Max ran the different businesses, Marie worked as the bookkeeper. She retired in 1978 due to ill health. Marie passed away April 28, 1983 at her home in Salmon. Vault interment took place in the Salmon Cemetery.

After Marie's death, Max continued to live in Salmon. He traveled to Arizona in the winters, enjoying the warm weather and retirement.

He was a member of the Salmon Elks Lodge and was a volunteer fireman for almost thirty-nine years. He joined the Fire Department on March 21, 1946. Max and Marie were interested in youth and sports and sponsored teams in Pee Wee and Little League baseball for years. Max also served on the City Council, was a member of the Chamber of Commerce, and was a charter member of the Salmon River Sheriff's Posse.

Max passed away January 5, 1985 in Arizona. His services were held in Salmon on January 10, and vault interment took place in the Salmon Cemetery. He was survived by his son, John Daly Hemmert of Spokane, Washington and his grandson, John Dean Hemmert.

The Hemmerts's support of their community did not end with their deaths. Max established a fund to promote the youth sports activities in Salmon for "His Kids." Already, in the few years since his death, this fund has helped sponsor many valuable activities for our local young people. In the future, the Hemmert fund will create many more opportunities for our children. Hopefully, we will not forget this caring couple whose generosity made this possible.

—Delbert C. Jones
—Fred Snook

FAR RIGHT: Max Hemmert

Byron and Della Wilde Herbst

Byron Arthur Herbst, born July 22, 1899 at Big Cottonweed, Utah, is the son of William and Sarah Casper Herbst. He grew up and attended schools at Groveland, Idaho.

Della Wilde was born April 2, 1904 to Orrin George and Dora Eskelsen Wilde. She was raised and received her education at Blackfoot, Idaho.

On June 8, 1923, Della and Byron were married in the Salt Lake Temple, in Salt Lake City, Utah. They are the parents of four daughters.

Minnie Beth married Larry Brown in Salmon May 9. 1942, and they are the parents of four daughters, two of them dying in infancy. Larry was a career man in the Armed Forces; he died November 9, 1981. Beth was employed for several years at a Rigby drug store, and has worked in the name extraction program for the L.D.S. Church.

Verna Herbst Hasbrook lives in Helena, Montana. Her husband was killed by a hold-up man at their service and gas station.

Zeta is now married to George Hayes and lives in Bozeman, Montana.

Leora drives the "big rigs" with her husband, Dennis McKenney, and lives in Anaconda, Montana.

Byron worked for the Union Pacific Railroad section crew and farmed awhile before moving to Salmon sometime in the nineteen thirties. At Salmon, he worked as a logger with brother-in-law Miles Schneider. Later, he operated the projectors at the Main and the Roxy theaters. After moving to Rigby in 1963 to be closer to his daughters, he became the projectionist at the Royal theater there, retiring in 1970. Byron was active in the L.D.S. Church all his life and served as a home teacher.

Della was a homemaker and an active member of the L.D.S. Church, also. She served as Relief Society President for several years while in Salmon. In Rigby, she was employed by the Relief Society Distribution Center. Della died February 11, 1990 at the Eastern Idaho Regional Medical Center, of natural causes. Survivors at that time included brothers and sisters Stella Schneider, of Nampa, Idaho; Izora Everton of Roy, Utah; Louise Gerard of Provo, Utah; Leonard Wilde of St. Anthony, Idaho; and Wesley Wilde of Ogden, Utah. Della is buried in the Rigby Pioneer Cemetery.

Byron died April 20,1991, at Good Samaritan Nursing Center in Idaho Falls, Idaho, of natural causes. His survivors, besides his four daughters and nine grandchildren, include sisters Mrs. Horace (Ione) Horrick of Blackfoot, Idaho and Gladys Harmon of Idaho Falls, Idaho; also twenty great-grandchildren and one great-great-grandchild. He also is buried in the Rigby Pioneer Cemetery

—History Committee - Doris Brown

John Farrell and Emma Herbst

John Farrell and Emma Hofer Herbst

John Farrell Herbst was born April 29, 1915 in Groveland, Idaho, a small community four miles northwest of Blackfoot. He is the second child of a family of nine. There were seven boys and two girls in the family. He was raised on a farm where he learned to work and be a responsible person. He received his education in Blackfoot and Groveland. He liked basketball and riding horses.

Emma Hofer Herbst was born January 12, 1913 in Blackfoot, Idaho. Her father was a farmer, and she learned to thin beets and work where needed. She was the oldest of five children, three girls and two boys. She attended school in Blackfoot and graduated from high school in 1931. Later she graduated from Grooms Beauty School in Idaho Falls and was employed in Blackfoot.

Farrell and Emma were married February 21, 1940 in the Salt Lake L.D.S. Temple.

They moved to Lemhi County in spring, 1944. They lived on several ranches in the county. They rented a ranch from Fred Snook for ten years and several years from Hannah Swift. They purchased the Ray Albertson place in Baker in 1966.

Farrell has always been a cowboy and loved good horses and cattle. He joined the Lemhi County Sheriff Posse and enjoyed riding with the group. He was very proud of a team of big shire horses he owned.

Three children were born to the couple. Gloria Jensen of Detroit, Michigan, Mark of Boise, and Lynn of Tendoy. There are nine grandchildren. They also raised a nephew, Grant Maurer.

In January, 1970 they sold their land holdings and purchased the Doyle Dance ranch in Tendoy. Here they raised cattle, sheep, pigs and ran a small cattle feeding operation.

In 1948, the Lemhi Ward was organized. All the L.D.S. meetings were held in the large upstairs room of the Herbst home for a whole year until a building was secured in Baker. Farrell was bishop of the ward for twelve years. Emma was active in the auxiliary organization of the ward.

In April of 1980, the couple were called to serve a mission for the Church of Latter Day Saints in Nauvoo, Illinois. It was then son Lynn and wife Robin started running the ranch for his father.

Back in Nauvoo, Farrell drove a team on wagon and gave talking tours of the restored part of Nauvoo. Emma worked and showed restored Scovil Bakery, giving tours to hundreds of people who came.

In November, 1981, they were released from their mission but stayed on to run the big Nauvoo Restoration-owned farm. Here he learned how to raise soy beans and many acres of corn. There was also a herd of one hundred fifty black Angus cattle. They continued to work and live in Nauvoo till March, 1988, when they returned to Lemhi County.

They purchased a home and one and a half acres of ground four miles south of Salmon on Highway 93.

Being semiretired, he has developed a woodworking hobby he enjoys. He has also ridden the range for a cattle association in Tendoy.

Farrell was wagon master for the Lemhi Centennial wagon train that traveled from Gilmore to Salmon in five days, (June fifth to ninth,) mostly on back roads. Emma was also on the trip.

Both are well and active in their church and in their community. They celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary with a large group of friends and relatives August 10, 1990 at the L.D.S. Stake house in Salmon, Idaho.

—Farrell and Emma Herbst

Kenneth Dale Herbst Family

BACK ROW: Melinda, John, Shelly, Steve, Annette, Richard CENTER ROW: Cheryl, Emily, Janae, Nancy FRONT ROW: MariLynn, Brett, Carma, Dale, Daleen

Roots of the Kenneth Dale Herbst family go back a long time in the Lemhi Valley. Joseph Barker, one of the original Fort Lemhi pioneers, is a great, great grandfather to Carma Harker Herbst. Kenneth Dale Herbst and Carma Jean Harker were married August 29, 1951 in the Idaho Falls Temple, Idaho Falls, Idaho. They spent all of their early married life in the Snake River Valley. In June, 1976, they and their thirteen children moved to Salmon from Pingree, Idaho. The day is remembered by our family as the day of the Teton dam breaking.

For four happy years, we lived on the old Ankrum ranch at Sandy Creek, West Fork. We always felt that we trod on some of the land that our great, great grandfather walked on or farmed. We have ranched all of our married life and are presently leasing the Raymond Cockrell ranch, Kirtley Creek. Our family loved Lemhi County from the first day we moved here. Our children are

John Dale Herbst, born August 17, 1952, Blackfoot, Idaho. Was married to Jeanette Caspar in Idaho Falls, Idaho. Father of two children, David and Heidi, at present living at Firth, Idaho.

Melinda Herbst Dalling, born September 7, 1954, Blackfoot, Idaho. She and husband Doug have four children: Justin, Kirstin, Brittany, and Jordan; at present living in Rexburg, Idaho.

Cheryl Joyce Herbst James, born August 26, 1956, Idaho Falls, Idaho. She and husband Whitney have six children: Whitney II, Melissa, Eric, Anna, and twins Sarah and Rachael; at present living in Cortez, Colorado.

MariLynn Herbst Harris, born March 17, 1958, Idaho Falls, Idaho. She and husband Jim are parents of four boys: Chad, Wyatt, Andrew, and Kendall, at present living in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Daleen Herbst Nooner, born June 24, 1959, Blackfoot, Idaho. She and husband Mike have three daughters: Rebecca, Tonya, and Lisa, and are expecting a fourth child in May, 1991; at present living in Cedar City, Utah.

Steven Ray Herbst, born March 6, 1961, Blackfoot, Idaho. He and wife Janna have three children: Rachel, Darren, and Brian, presently living and working on Nelson Angus Ranch, Salmon, Idaho.

Richard Ben Herbst, born February 22, 1963, Blackfoot, Idaho. Attended Salmon High School and Ricks College, at present serving mission for L.D.S. Church, Indianapolis, Indiana.

Nancy Beth Herbst Miller, born June 11, 1965, Blackfoot, Idaho. She and husband Danny have three children, Michael and twins Mitchell and Matthew; at present living in St. George, Utah.

Shelly Ann Herbst Lawerence, born April 17, 1967, Blackfoot, Idaho. She and husband Jim have one son, Alexander, at present living in Montrose, Colorado.

Annette Herbst, born July 2, 1979, Blackfoot, Idaho. Active in high school sports, attended Ricks College, Idaho State University, at present serving mission for L.D.S. church in Buenos Aires, Argentina.

Brett William Herbst, born March 17, 1971, Blackfoot, Idaho, attended Salmon High School and Ricks College, at present serving mission for L.D.S. church in Catania, Sicily.

Janae Herbst, born April 27, 1973, Blackfoot, Idaho. Senior at Salmon High School, played volleyball and basketball, serving as student body vice president, active in church and community, ward organist, will attend Ricks College and pursue music and sports awards and degree in office education.

Emily Jean Herbst, born February 26, 1975, Blackfoot, Idaho. At present sophomore at Salmon High School, serving as class representative, active in volleyball and basketball, active in church and community, plans to further her education upon completion of high school.

Our family loves Lemhi County and appreciates the friendliness of the people who live here. We have always said, "The people in Salmon all have the same address." We are happy to be part of the community.

—Kenneth Dale Herbst Family

Lynn and Robin Rice Herbst

Lynn Alan Herbst was born on September 14, 1953 in Salmon, Idaho at Steele Memorial Hospital. Lynn is the youngest of three children of John Farrell and Emma Hofer Herbst. The Herbst family moved into the Salmon area in the spring of 1944. Lynn attended schools in Salmon and was raised in Lemhi County, living most of his youth around Baker.

In December, 1969, Lynn's parents purchased a ranch in the Tendoy area from Doyle Dance. The ranch borders Fort Lemhi. The road that passes by the house today was once used as the stagecoach run and later was the old highway. A railroad, livestock corrals, and a set of scales once used in the early 1900s were located on the lower part of the ranch. A section of the property was once a part of the Indian Reservation. In the late 1800s, it was stated that individuals passing by the ranch could see the Indians and their tepees along the banks of the Lemhi River. A ditch called the Indian Ditch that brings water to the ranch was dug and used by the Indians; it is still used today. Located on the ranch is the Tendoy Schoolhouse that has been in use since the early 1900s. There's an old building that was used as the old Tendoy Store in the early 1900s, when the railroad went through the ranch property.

BACK ROW: Lynn, Alayna, Emil FRONT ROW: Drew, Laura, and Robin Herbst

Lynn graduated from Salmon High School in May, 1971; that September he attended Ricks College for one year. In the fall of 1972, Lynn went for two years to the Eastern Idaho Vo-Tec in Idaho Falls to specialize in Diesel Mechanics. After graduating in the spring of 1974, Lynn returned home to ranch with his father.

In April 1977, Lynn married Robin Rice. She was born on January 29, 1954 in Salmon and is the second of the seven children of George Arthur and Shirley MacRae Rice. Robin's father moved into the Salmon area on part of the old Governor Shoup Ranch in 1943. Her mother, Shirley, moved into Lemhi County in 1946. They were married August 24, 1950.

Robin attended Salmon schools and was raised on her parents's dairy farm located six miles southeast of Salmon. After graduating in May, 1972, she attended Ricks College and received her Associate Degree in two years. Then, in January, 1975, Robin enrolled at Boise State University and attended classes for one and a half years in Elementary Education. Robin came home to Salmon in the summer of 1976 and got reacquainted with Lynn. They were married in the spring of 1977. They have resided at Tendoy since that time. in January, 1980, Lynn and Robin leased the ranch from his parents.

Lynn and Robin have four children, who were born in Salmon at Steele Memorial Hospital. Their oldest son, Emil Lynn, was born on January 16, 1978. A daughter, Alayna Rae, was born March 20, 1980. Then a son, Drew Alan, joined the family on October 13, 1981. Laura Lee, the youngest daughter, was born on August 11, 1984. The family are all busy working and ranching together,

In June, 1990, Lynn was honored as Lemhi County Grassman of the Year. Then, in November, 1990, in Lewiston, he was awarded Grassman of the State. We are very proud of this accomplishment.

Lynn, Robin, and children are members of the LDS Church. They are involved in various church callings and activities. They also have been involved in their community and in 4-H.

—Lynn and Robin Herbst

Steven and Janna Nelson Herbst

Steven Ray Herbst was born on March 6, 1961 in Blackfoot, Bingham County, Idaho to Kenneth Dale Herbst and Carma Jean Harker Herbst. He was their sixth child out of thirteen. Other brothers and sisters, from oldest to youngest, include John Dale, Melinda, Cheryl Joyce, Daleen, Richard Ben, Nancy Beth, Shelly Ann, Annette, Brett William, Janae, and Emily Jean.

Steve grew up in Pingree, Idaho and attended Pingree and Rockford Elementary schools and Snake River Junior High School. His family moved to Salmon in May of 1976 to the old Neal Ankrum ranch on Sandy Creek. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1979 and began a two-year mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints on September 4, 1980. He served two full years in the Great California San Diego Mission (Spanish.) A few months later, he was enrolled as a full-time student at Ricks College.

Steven met Janna Lynn Nelson while both attended Salmon High School. Janna is the daughter of Clyde Stanley Nelson and Ruby Ann Meservy Nelson. She was born on December 6, 1953 in the Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, Idaho. Janna was the fourth of five daughters born to Clyde and Ruby. Her sisters are Theresa Ann, Leslie Christine, Julie Gay, and Stephanie. She grew up on Nelson Angus Ranch, which her grandfather, Rafe Nelson, purchased from Red Brown in 1944. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1982 and attended a semester of college at Brigham Young University, a semester at Ricks College, and graduated from Clark Business College in Idaho Falls in 1984.

Steven and Janna were married on September 30, 1983 in the Idaho Falls Temple. Immediately thereafter, they lived in Rexburg, Idaho in an apartment while they both completed their college education. During this time, they enjoyed many activities together which cost little or no money. Window shopping, going for walks, and playing in the park were among their favorites.

BACK ROW: Janna and Steven Herbst FRONT ROW: Darren (age four,) Rachel (age six,) and Brian (age two)

Steve graduated from Ricks in April, 1984 as the most outstanding graduating student in the Farm Crops Management program.

Steve and Janna moved to Salmon in April, 1984 and lived in town at 1806 Mary Street. Steve then began working on Nelson Angus Ranch for Janna's father. Their daughter, Rachel Lynn, was born on October 22, 1984. Rachel is a blue-eyed blonde who is very responsible and has natural talent at the piano. Their first son, Darren Ray, was born on August 17, 1986. Darren also has blonde hair and hazel eyes. He is a very tenderhearted child who is very compassionate and likes to have lots of fun. In the fall of 1986, after Darren's birth, the family moved to the original homestead on the ranch. Their second son, Brian Steven, was born on February 19, 1989. Brian has red hair, blue eyes, and a personality to match. He is very outgoing and has the ability to make everyone smile.

January, 1991 — Steve and Janna and their children still reside on Nelson Angus Ranch where Steve is a full-time rancher, while keeping updated livestock records on an advanced computer system. Janna is a full-time housewife and bookkeeper for the ranch. She also teaches piano lessons to her children and others. Steve, Janna, and their children have been raised in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints and are actively involved in their membership and leadership positions. Their family enjoys many activities and hobbies, such as music, piano playing, sewing, cutting their Christmas tree together, feeding cows, picnicking, ice skating, playing basketball, and having family home evening. They are working together to learn love, service, and the value of hard work.

—Steve and Janna Herbst

James A. Herndon Family

I'm sorry that when I was a young woman I did not listen to more of the history of the Herndon family. So I will try to tell some of the details as I remember them.

James A. (Arch) Herndon came into the Lemhi Valley in the year of 1905, possibly a few years earlier. Mr. Herndon was born in Lebanon, Missouri August 8, 1874, where the family homesteaded the Herndon farm. This farm remained in the family until the 1970s.

As a young man, Mr. Herndon worked in the mining industry. He was in partnership with Mr. James Caples in an assay office in Salmon. He also worked in the Ora-Cache and Ulysses mines. In the year 1908 he returned to Missouri, where he married Millicent Ashley June 30. Millicent was born in Chester, England in the year of 1880, daughter of a Methodist minister. The newlyweds returned to Salmon soon after their marriage and wedding trip up the Mississippi River.

I do remember Mother Herndon telling of their entrance into the city. Roy Herndon, Arch's brother, and Bun Ashley, Millicent's brother, took them off the stagecoach, put Arch on a donkey, Millicent in a wheelbarrow, and then ushered them into town. Being from Missouri, where it is so flat, Mother Herndon said she thought she would smother because of the high mountains. However, she learned to love these mountains and the Lemhi Valley.

Millicent returned to Missouri in the winter of 1911, where she gave birth to her first son, Charles. Their second son, Joe, was born in Salmon in 1915.

After getting mining out of his system, Mr. Herndon bought the Lemhi Title and Abstract business from Billy Smith, around the year 1914. He also became active in the insurance business, his first office being in the McNutt Building. Both businesses are still active in Salmon.

In the year of 1929, Mr. Herndon's book *To Him That Endureth*, a romance laid in the heart of the Salmon River country, was published. His dedication to his wife Millicent read "whose love and sweetness of character combined with the history and beauty of the region is the inspiration of this story."

J. A. Herndon, of Herndon & Caples, Assayer and Mine Expert; Agt. M. & I. Stage Co. Millicent Ashley Herndon as a bride in 1908

Both Mr. and Mrs. Herndon participated in many civic affairs. He was treasurer to the City of Salmon for several years and was also very active in the Masonic Order. For many years, Millicent was one of the first members of the Library Board of the Salmon Public Library.

She was also a charter member of Chapter AF P.E.O. and stayed active and productive until her death in 1963 at the age of eighty-three.

Arch Herndon died in July of 1936 at the age of sixty-three. Their son Joe returned from the University of Idaho in the spring of 1936, during his junior year. Joe actively pursued a career in the family business until his death in 1968.

In writing the history of the Herndons, I am sure I have left out many things that should have been mentioned. I did not know Mr. Herndon well, since he died four years before Joe and I were married. I loved Mother Herndon dearly. She taught me many things, like making biscuits and wonderful chocolate cake. I still miss her.

I hope this little bit of history will be of interest to the people of Lemhi County and to my children and grandchildren.

—Marjorie Brower Herndon

Joseph W. Herndon

Joseph W. Herndon was born February 5, 1915 in Salmon, Idaho. His early schooling was in Salmon, after which he attended the University of Idaho from 1933-1936. He was a member of the Sigma Chi fraternity and served as president while at the university. Because of the illness of his father, Joe returned to Salmon in the spring of 1936. At this time, he assumed the responsibility of the family business of Herndon Insurance and Lemhi Title and Abstract until the time of his death in 1968.

Marjorie Brower Herndon was born in Marysville, Idaho January 3, 1919. I came to Salmon from Logan, Utah at the age of fourteen with my father and mother, Mr. and Mrs. Bert Brower, one sister, Venna, and three brothers, Carl, Melvin, and Bobby. My father at that time was employed by the Forest Service. I attended high school in Salmon, graduating in 1937. For three years I worked for McPherson's Dry Goods.

Joe and I were married in 1940 at my parents' home in Salmon. We had three children, Lynda, Mike, and Debbie. Our first home was in the Salmon Apartments. We then moved to a house on the bar which is now the Mabelle Daly home. Our first daughter, Lynda, was born there. On Pearl Harbor Day we moved to our home on the Salmon River, where I lived for thirty-four years. We raised our family there, which is now the location of KSRA Radio Station.

I have such wonderful memories of this time in my life, but also some very frightening and worrisome experiences because of the winter ice and spring flooding. We were always so grateful to our friends who came to our aid. We found that the "ol' river" does just about what it wants during these conditions, especially the ice.

In 1945, after a year of service in the U.S. Navy, Joe returned home. In this same year, our son Mike was born. Thanks to the help of a good secretary, Nada Rovolick, the businesses kept active.

Joe was very active in civic affairs. He was city treasurer for many years, worked hard to get television into our valley, and participated in the Idaho Association of Insurance Agents, serving as president. However, I think Joe's real dedication was to the Masonic Order of which he was Past Grand Commander, Past Grand High Priest of the Royal Arch Masons of the State of Idaho, and Past Master of Lemhi Lodge #11 AF & AM. He also served as Past Patron of the Order of the Eastern Star and Past Associate Guardian of Job's Daughters.

One of Joe's special pastimes was gardening, especially raising prize roses for which he took many blue ribbons at the Lemhi County Fair. He also loved decorating the annual Christmas tree in our yard. The December after Joe's death, Idaho Power Company decorated the tree in his memory. This was very much appreciated by the family.

I, too, was active in the order of the Eastern Star, serving as Worthy Matron in 1948. I was a Past Guardian of Job's Daughters. I was initiated into the P.E.O. Sisterhood in 1944, serving as president in 1952-1953 and will soon be a fifty year member. I still remain very active in this organization.

Our daughter, Debbie, was born in Salmon, December 3, 1950. All three of our children had their education in the Salmon schools and attended the University of Idaho. Lynda graduated in Administration in 1963, Debbie in Education in 1973. After two years at the university, Mike entered the Navy for the following four years, serving on the air craft carriers Intrepid and Forrestal.

Herndon Family BACK ROW: Lynda, Mike, Jim, John FRONT ROW: Debbie, Joe, Marjorie, Millicent, Lucille, Charlie, Betty Lou

Lynda married Dr. Matthew G. Carey in 1971. They make their home in Pullman, Washington, and are both employed at Washington State University. Lynda is Assistant to the Vice Provost of Research and Dean of the Graduate School. Matt is Assistant Provost to Student Affairs. They have one daughter, Ashley, who is currently a junior in high school.

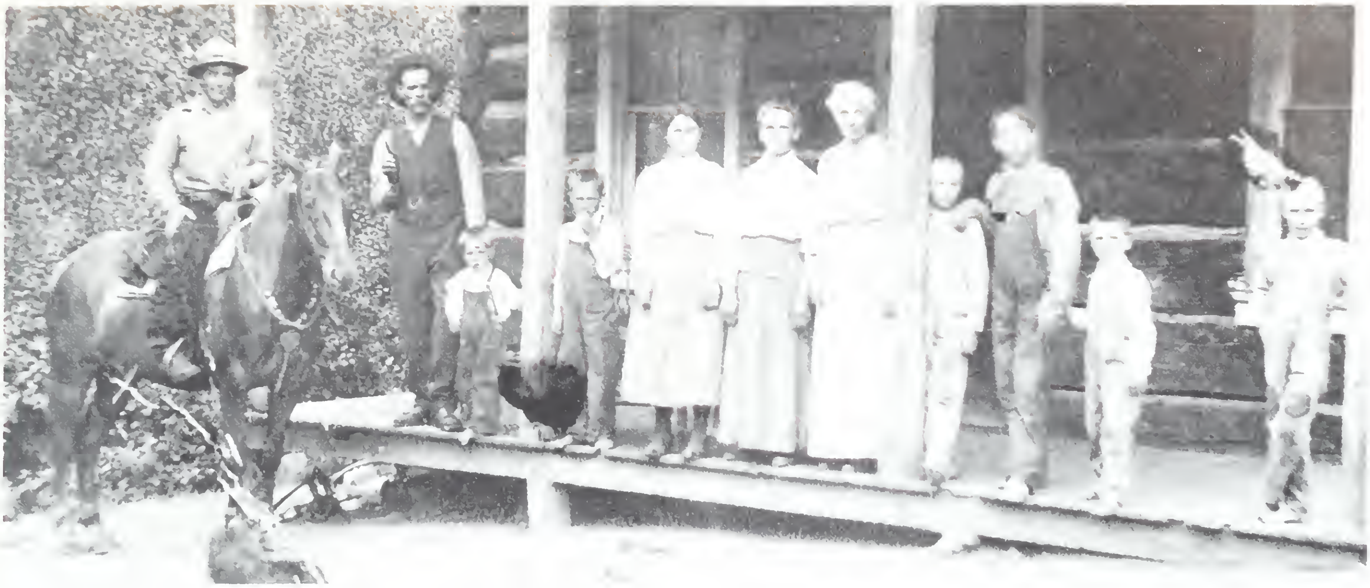
Mike, unmarried, has twin daughters, Jody and Jenny, who are freshmen in high school. They make their home in Las Vegas, where he is employed in construction.

Debbie married Jim Riggan in 1978. She is currently a fourth grade teacher at Brooklyn School in Salmon, where she has spent fifteen of her seventeen years of teaching. Jim, who has been a resident of Salmon since the age of four, is currently involved as a contractor, with interests in mining and real estate.

I feel I have been very fortunate to have lived in the Lemhi Valley for fifty-eight years. When my family left Utah, I was sure I would die of homesickness. But after one week as a freshman in high school, I was sure I would never leave.

I sold my home on the river to Louie Meeks in 1975 and bought a home on the bar. Now I look down on the beautiful Salmon River and up at the majestic Bitterroot Mountains. Lemhi Valley will be my home always.

—Marjorie Brower Herndon



The Jim Hibbs family at Spring Creek LEFT TO RIGHT: (on horse) Jimmy Ballingee, (on porch) Father Jim Hibbs, Charlie, Lawrence, Fannie, Mom (Mary,) Mrs. Frank Hall, Jim Hall, Clarence, Wilford, and Jack Hall. GIA photo

Jim and Mary Ann Cox Hibbs

Jim Hibbs, (from Missouri) and Mary Ann Cox, (of Iowa?) were married in March of 1889. They journeyed to Great Falls, Montana, then on to Idaho. It was 1895 when they arrived at Gibbonsville.

By 1906,the time the Hibbs family left Gibbonsville, moved down the North Fork of the Salmon River to a homestead, then on down the Main Salmon River to Indian Creek and Spring Creek, they had grown to number eleven.

They became some of the first commuters. They would stay up Indian Creek at the mining town of Ulysses for the school term, then hie it back down to Spring Creek for the summer, where they would raise a large garden, raspberries, hogs, horses, and cows.

It sounds like fun, but in those early days, it was nothing but hard work. The moves were made on horseback with the smaller youngsters being carried in (aparejos), (a type of packsaddle with stuffed leather cushions,) their horse following in the wake of the other pack horses. At Ulysses, Jim ran a saloon, while Mary did washing for the miners. It was the job of the children to carry the water, in and out, for all of the washings. Jim worked at other jobs, such as freighting, mining, and carrying the mail.

There would be no shoes for the children after school was out. At Spring Creek, after the raspberries were ripe, Mary and daughter Fannie would hand-deliver sacksful of berries to the settlement up Pine Creek, going by way of trail, first down to Shoup, then across the swinging bridge, then up and over the ridge and down.

Not only was it always work, but there was death. Up river and across lived the Frank Hall family. When Mrs. Hall became desperately ill, Mrs. Hibbs and Mrs. Hale walked many miles to help their friend until the very end.

The Hibbs family stayed on the Spring Creek ranch until all of the children had left home, then, in about 1935, Jim and Mary sold out and bought a fruit ranch on Wallace Creek about four miles from Salmon. They remained there until their age caused then to sell, move to Salmon, and retire.

Their children were Nellie, Frank, Della, Jim, Jr., Fannie, Clarence, Lawrence, Wilford, and Charley.

Jim died July 20, 1946 in Salmon. Mary passed away May 20, 1940, also in Salmon. Both are buried at Gibbonsville.

—Julia Randolph

Where We Are Located.

The Miner office is located on St. Charles street in the Geertson building. At first we intended to occupy the upper story of the McNicholls' building on Main street, but on account of extensive repairs and the time occupied in making such improvements on the McNicholls' building, we concluded to get where we could suit ourselves to the situation and get started as soon as possible.

We are perfectly satisfied where we are—after making expensive and suitable improvements—and propose to continue to run the best newspaper in the State of Idaho. Subscription rates $3.00 per year, non-partizan, with forty bundles of paper on hand.

Henry G. and Melinda James Hickman

Nothing is known about the early life of Henry and Melinda (James) Hickman, except Henry was born in 1818, and Melinda was born in 1826.

Henry was a widower with eight children when he and Melinda were married. She and Henry had several children of their own. Melinda's father's name was Jesse, and she quickly denied that he was "Jesse James the Outlaw."

Their granddaughter, Bertha, told a story about an issue that women were being allowed to vote. Melinda wanted no part of voting, but Henry insisted. Melinda took Bertha (preschool) with her and let her draw the X's in the boxes.

March 29 was a date of dread in the Hickman family. Melinda and three of her daughters passed away on that date in different years.

The Hickmans lived in Kansas, Montana, and Idaho to be near their daughter Mary. They came after 1895.

Henry passed away in 1902. Melinda passed away March 29, 1917. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Rose Mary Hocking

Melinda James Hickman

Harry Lyle and Doris Brown Hicks

Harry Lyle Hicks was born in the Pahsimeroi Valley on January 14, 1916, the son of Victor L. Hicks and Clyta Walker Hicks. Harry has one older sister, Mildred. The family moved to Salmon when Harry was a boy, and he grew up there. As a teenager, he helped his father run a pack string down the Salmon River to supply miners. The road ended at Shoup, and the pack trips took them below the mouth of the Middle Fork. Harry was quite sickly as a child, but grew up to be a fair sized man who was known for his athletic ability. He was six feet two, and for most of his life he weighed around one hundred and ninety pounds.

BACK ROW: Doris Brown Hicks, Sherrie, Carla, Harry Hicks
FRONT ROW: Mike and Lonnie

Doris Brown Hicks was born in Lovell, Wyoming on September 30, 1917, the daughter of Achilles Brown and Myrtle Boice Brown. The family migrated to Salmon by Model A Ford truck and covered wagon in the early 1930s. Doris was the third of nine children: Scott, Curtie, Doris, Jim, Larry, Dale, Lola, Louise, and Chuck. These are not their given names, but rather, the names they have used all their lives, in some cases.

Harry and Doris met in 1935 and were married on April 19, 1935 at Ellis, Idaho. They lived in Salmon, and Harry worked on the highway from Salmon to Challis. It was on this job that he learned to operate heavy equipment and later in his life, he ran the grader for the county on Williams Creek for many years. Harry worked in the mines in Butte for several years, and then was the first underground miner hired at the Blackbird Mine. Eventually, Harry and Doris settled in Salmon at a house on the south end of River Street, where they raised their four children: Carla Ellen, Sherrie Ann, Rulon DeLyle, and Michael Colin.

For the last eighteen years of his working life, Harry was employed by the Lemhi County Road Crew. In about 1965, Harry's health failed him, and he could no longer work. Harry and Doris were sealed in the Latter Day Saints Temple in 1968. He lived until August 10, 1978. Harry died in the Steele Memorial Hospital after suffering a stroke. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Doris worked in the cafes of Salmon for many years, and then for the last twelve years before her retirement, she was employed as the County Homemaker for Lemhi County. She was well known for her compassion and service to the poor and elderly. Her opportunity to work with people brought her much satisfaction as she came to love the people she served. When she retired, she was given much recognition for her faithful service and caring attitude.

Doris is now living in Hurricane, Utah with her sister Curtie.

—Michael Hicks

Michael Colin and Roberta King Hicks

Michael Colin Hicks was born in Salmon on August 3, 1942, the son of Harry Lyle Hicks and Doris Brown Hicks. Mike has three older siblings, Carla Ellen, Sherrie Ann, and Rulon Delyle. Mike was born in the old maternity home that used to be located on Main Street across from where the Steele Memorial Hospital now stands. That old home is now located at the mouth of Twelve Mile Creek up the Salmon River.

The Hicks family lived in the house at the south end of River Street, and that is where the kids grew up. The boys, Mike and Lonny, did all the usual things that boys who grow up in Salmon do. They swam in the rivers, fished, hunted, climbed the cliffs, rode sleds on the bar hill, camped and went to school. Their best friends when growing up included Juan and Danny Beers, Ray and Greg Moore, Lynn Dahle, Steve Bradley, and Norman Beck. Mike will never forget the time he was drowning in the river, and Juan Beers jumped in and pulled him out. Mike went to Challis in his senior year and graduated in 1960. He served in the Army and then went to Boise State University, where he graduated in 1969 with a bachelor's degree in education. He earned a master's degree at Brigham Young University in 1979. Mile taught in Salmon Junior High for several years and eventually became the principal at Salmon High School from 1981 to 1983.

Roberta King Hicks was born in Fresno, California on March 1, 1943, the daughter of Lloyd Fredrick King and Jannette Lyons King. Jannette died soon after Birdie was born, and she was raised by her beloved stepmother, Alma Hodges King (Henry.) The King family moved to Idaho in 1951 and resided in Gibbonsville and Patterson and finally settled in Salmon where Birdie attended school and grew up. Birdie has one older brother, Lloyd Erwin King. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1961. Birdie was active in Girls Athletic Association, music, chorus, and drill team. She had many girlhood friends, including Leslie Ford, Pat Ford, Lorraine Dahle, Sandra Lowe, and others.

Birdie and Mike met in Cobalt on June 9, 1958, and they quickly fell in love. They dated all through high school and then were married in the Idaho Falls LDS Temple on July 5, 1961. They have eight children: Michael C., Jeffery Todd, Julie Christine, Sheri Ellen, Tamara Ann, Patricia Almeda, Robert Lyle, and Ryan Lloyd. The first six children were raised in Salmon and are now married. The last two, Robert and Ryan, are still in elementary school.

Mike and Birdie left Salmon in 1983 to move to Wyoming, where Mike is the principal of Lyman High School. The family enjoys Wyoming, but will always look to their beloved Salmon as home.

—Michael Hicks

Hicks FamilyBACK ROW: David Brinton, Julie, Jeff, Tammy, Sheri, Patti CENTER ROW: Mike Hicks, Birdie Hicks, Robb, Jana, Colleen, Mike, Jr. FRONT ROW: (babies) Ryan, Sheena, Samantha, Chill

J. J. GAYER,

PAINTER AND PAPER-HANGER.

Having located in Salmon City permanently, I respectfully solicit a share of you patronage in anything in my line.

Shop located on lower Main Street.

Emerson Hill

Emerson Hill was born September 10, 1857 on his parents' plantation at Springs Creek, Madison County, Tennessee. His father was a member of the Confederate Army as a general.

The plantation was destroyed during the Civil War. Shortly after that, his mother died, and he and his brothers and sisters were left alone. The children separated, each going their own way.

Emerson, whose education was by a tutor, started teaching school, working his way into Missouri. There he met Margaret Bess. They were married August 28, 1878.

They started west, and their first son, John B., was born at Marquand, Missouri on September 10, 1880.

They arrived in Montana in 1881 and took up a homestead at Red Rock, where they ranched for five years. During that five years, two more children were born, Charles and Maude.

Emerson established a stage line from Red Rock to Salmon, using four and six horse teams and sleighs in the winter.

In 1896, he bought the Salmon telephone exchange and built the first telephone line into Salmon from the outside. He owned the telephone system up until 1907.

Margaret and Emerson Hill

Emerson was an active member of the Masonic Lodge. He was a 32nd Degree Master Mason and a member of the Scottish Rite. He transferred to the Salmon lodges when he moved there.

Emerson was involved in mining interests and built the first mill at the Queen of the Hills Mine. The first mill was steam powered and used wood to fire the boilers. When the local electric power company wanted him to power the mill and compressors with electricity, saying that they had plenty of power, he sold all the steam equipment and built a power line from Salmon to the mine and installed all electric equipment. When the mill was ready to start up one night about nine o'clock, the switches were activated, but the mill would not run, and all the lights in Salmon went out. That ended the operation of the Queen of the Hills Mine.

In 1907, Emerson sold out in Montana and moved into Salmon to take care of his many business interests.

He was on the board of the village of Salmon Trustees for some time, and when the village became incorporated as a city, he was elected as the first mayor in 1911.

Charles Hill, Emerson's son, was killed by an accidental gunshot in May, 1911. Maude, his only daughter, married Fred L. Viel. The Viels moved to Salmon and, with Emerson's help, established a grocery and wholesale tobacco business that is now known as Harris's I G A.

Emerson was also president and cashier of the Pioneer Bank & Trust for a period of ten years. He was elected Probate Judge in 1931 and held that office until the time of his death on June 6, 1944.

Emerson and Margaret celebrated their sixty-fifth wedding anniversary in 1943. This was shortly before Margaret's death on December 21, 1943.

Emerson and Margaret Hill on their wedding anniversary

A tribute to Emerson and Margaret Hill on the occasion of their 65th wedding anniversary

From Tennessee to Idaho
And places near and far,
You've travelled down life's highway
With love your guiding star.
To very few of mortal folk

A day like this is known;
Through attributes of graciousness,
You're reaping what you've sown.
Your harvest is a goodly one,
Descendants good and true,
An honored name, a work well done.
Homage to both of you.
No word of ours could ever tell
Just what we want to say.
May God bless you and keep you safe,
For this we'll ever pray.
Your neighbors and friends,
Charles and Alice Dickerson
Salmon, Idaho, August 24th, A. D. 1943

—*John V. and Maisie Hill*

John Benton Hill

John B. Hill was born near Marquand, Missouri on September 10, 1880, as his parents were traveling west by wagon train.

Emerson, Margaret, and son settled at Red Rock, Montana. John worked for his father in the mercantile business that he had established there and also on the family farm.

He met Mamie Peterson, who had worked at the local hotel. They were married in Blackfoot, Idaho on June 25, 1902.

They had a son by the name of Everett E. Hill, who was born in Red Rock in 1906 and later passed away in 1935. The family remained there until 1912, when they moved to a ranch at Salmon.

Another son was born to them in November of 1913, by the name of John Vernon Hill. They ran a sheep and cattle ranch for a period of around eighteen years. They moved into Salmon then, as Mrs. Hill's health was not too good.

John B. was a foreman at the Baker C C C Camp when it first started. He then worked for the State Highway Department for several years. During the war years, he worked at the OK Tire Shop and Service Station. From 1949, he worked for the City of Salmon until his retirement around 1959.

After the death of his wife Mamie in 1961, he spent the winter with his son's family in Pocatello. He returned to Salmon in the spring and spent a few weeks with his sister, Maude Viel. He then returned to his own home, where he stayed until he passed away in January of 1966.

John B. Hill had belonged to the Masonic Lodge, as had his father, Emerson.

—*John V. and Maisie Hill*

Mamie and John B. Hill

Maisie and John Hill

John Vernon Hill

John V. Hill, the younger son of John B. and Mamie, had no sons. Everett, the older brother, had a son, John Berridge Hill, and he and his wife Mickey have no children, so this generation ends the E. Hill family name.

John V. and his wife, the former Maisie Gautier, have two daughters — Shirley and Janet. They also have four grandchildren and three great grandchildren.

The Hills were married during the depression years when work was hard to come by. John worked in many places. He worked in the mill at the Monolith Mine at Shoup. At Moose Creek, he was a welder on a dredge being built there. At both of these places, they lived in tents. Then at Leesburg, he was a foreman on a dry land dredge. This time, they had an old cabin that had once been used as a boarding house. What a huge stove Maisie had to cook on!

He had just gone to the Ima Mine at Patterson when World War II broke out, and he was called by the Civil Service to go to work at the Naval Air Station in Seattle, Washington. He was a supervisor in the engine overhaul shops at Sandpoint for the duration of the war.

The Hills then moved to Pocatello, Idaho in 1945, and John worked as a diesel mechanic for Bannock Motor for seventeen years.

He then went to work for Argonne National Laboratories out at the INEL (Idaho National Engineering Laboratory) site as an equipment designer. He then retired from the site in 1978 after sixteen years of work.

John and Maisie still live in the home that they purchased in Pocatello in 1950. They celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary in 1987. Much of their time has been spent traveling the United States by trailer. They have visited many states, including Alaska.

—John V. and Maisie Hill

Joseph Peter and Minnie Rosetta Hinck

Joseph Peter Hinck and Minnie Rosetta Hinck moved to Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho in 1933. Joseph was the son of Andrew Christopher Hinck and Mary Gillilan Mathie. He was born on July 24, 1875 at Tooele, Utah, and he passed away on December 1, 1961 in Riverside, California. Minnie was the eldest child of Ebenezer James Swainston and Harriet Ann Hughes. She was born on August 18, 1882 at Franklin, Idaho and passed away on May 15, 1964 at Riverside, California.

Minnie and Joseph were married in Star Valley, Wyoming, and soon after their marriage, went on a building mission to Samoa for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Both Joseph and Minnie were good carpenters. Minnie was a better "finish" carpenter than Joseph. After they came to Salmon, they helped build at least two houses. One was for a widow down at Salmon, and one was for Minnie's sister and husband and family, Mary and George Broadbent. Minnie built the cupboards in Mary's house with a hand saw and hand tools. There weren't that many power tools and that sort of thing at that time.

When Minnie and Joseph came to Salmon, they purchased what was then known as the "Brown Ranch," and a nephew, Orson Broadbent, worked and managed it for them. Joseph had contracted tuberculosis on a second mission to Samoa and had lost the use of his right lung, so his ability to work very hard was greatly curtailed. This property is now owned by DeLoy Newman and his wife Darlene. While Minnie and Joe lived on this property, Minnie sewed dresses for two little neighbor girls so they could look presentable to go to school. Their mother was a widow, and it was hard for her to get around to such things as sewing with a farm to help with. Minnie was what would probably be called a tailor; she was more than just an excellent seamstress.

In 1936, Minnie and Joe sold the "Brown Ranch" and moved to Salmon, where they purchased a smaller piece of property from a Mrs. Holmes on South St. Charles Street. It was while they lived on this property that they helped a widow with a large family of children build a house.

Minnie used to make cottage cheese and take it around and sell it from door to door. Minnie also did a lot of sewing for nieces, and the niece that's putting this history together can remember tying threads together to keep seams from coming apart. Minnie was also very accomplished with many kinds of hand work, such as crocheting, and she made many very beautiful crocheted articles in her later life. She developed arthritis in her hands, and she made herself use her hands so that they wouldn't become useless. She did hand work whether her hands hurt or not.

Mining for gold always fascinated Minnie and Joe, and they spent one summer placer mining for gold with two of Minnie's brothers, Jesse and Earl Swainston, over at Leesburg. This wasn't really a very profitable venture, but they had a good time.

Minnie Swainston Hinck and Joseph Peter Hinck

They were both active in their church, and Minnie was president of the Relief Society in Salmon for several years.

They were influences for good with their nieces and nephews, (they had no children of their own.) In 1941 they retired from farming and moved to Logan, Utah where they worked in the L.D.S. Temple. Later they moved to Salt Lake City, and from there to Mesa, Arizona, and finally to Riverside, California, where both of them lived until they passed away.

—Orson Broadbent
—Audrey B. Jenson

Augusta R. Riggs Hines

At the age of one hundred, Augusta R. Riggs Hines said, "Hard work isn't hard on anyone. I used to take care of the yard, the flowers, and mow the lawn with a push mower. Exercise is one of the best things for a long life." She didn't drink whiskey either, and the sign in her living room requests, "No Smoking." She was an early riser, although late nights with her correspondence and books kept her busy 'till near midnight. She wrote a family history in book form and placed it in the library of the Daughters of the American Revolution in Washington, D.C. It went back to family roots in England in the year 1633. "I had an ancestor from Sussex, England. Another fought in the Revolution, and his farm was located where Washington, D.C. stands today."

"Gussie," as most people called her, was born March 13, 1881 in St. Mary's, West Virginia and came to Salmon for the first time in 1904. She had a cousin and his wife here, Mr. and Mrs. Neston Hibbs, who said her health problems would improve if she came. "I wouldn't be here today if I hadn't come to Salmon. My people couldn't believe it done me so much good."

Her soon to be husband, Philip E. Hines, Sr., rang her doorbell in St. Mary's a year to the day from the time she had left Salmon, and they were married November 5, 1905 in St. Mary's. They stayed at the Shenon Hotel for a time and lived one winter at Blackbird. They moved to their home on the bar in 1910, where one son, Philip Edward Hines, Jr., was born. Mr. Hines had been sent to Salmon by a Mr. Dubois, the principal stockholder in the Blackbird property at that time, to handle the payroll, the commissary, and other work being done. The Hineses also had a ranch three and a half miles south of Salmon.

Augusta was graduated from Mountain States Business College in West Virginia and when in Salmon worked for different lawyers, in the Citizens National Bank, the Forest Service office, and for Judge John Padgam as a stenographer and private secretary.

Augusta belonged to the Order of the Eastern Star since 1906. She was a charter member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, joining in 1945 when the Salmon chapter was formed. She also was a charter member of the Daughters of the Nile in Boise.

She was brought up as a Methodist and at one time sang in the choir. "I like my piano and violin. I enjoy music . . . operatic and orchestras." "When I came here on the stage from Red Rock, I said I wouldn't stay two weeks. But I liked Salmon; the people here made me feel at home." "Everything was mining here then, and women didn't have the vote. They didn't go into the lobby of the Shenon Hotel, but had a separate parlor away from the men. There were a lot of home talent plays at the Opera House, benefit shows, cantatas, a lot of social functions in Salmon."

Gussie tells about her first opportunity to vote. She was registered at Blackbird and was staying at the Shenon. She ordered a horse from the livery barn, where the Kings store is located today on Main Street. She started up the Leesburg Trail and got to Mountain House. There had been a snowstorm the night before, and it was still snowing. She went through Leesburg and on to Blackbird, where her husband was at the time. She voted the only thing she had ever heard back in West Virginia: Democrat. "My husband said, "You mean you rode fifty miles in a snowstorm just to cancel my vote?" "From that time on I have voted straight Republican."

After the mine closed, the machinery was sold to the Italian Mining Company, and the Hineses went to Pocatello where Philip worked for a time for the Union Pacific Railroad as a maintenance engineer while the railroad was building a new line from Rogerson to Wells, Nevada. He died in Salmon September 6, 1950. Their only son, Philip E. Hines, Jr., died at seventy-four years of age June 5, 1984, and Augusta died one year later, in 1985.

—Kay Guth

Myron Baker and Mildred Fife Hoag

Myron Baker Hoag was born on July 25, 1908, and Mildred LaVern Fife was born on August 13, 1914. We were married in November, 1932.

We used to go back and forth from LaBelle, Idaho near Rigby to Salmon to visit friends we knew. We did this for about two years, in between my husband's job of working for a farmer. He liked it so well that we had a pickup truck with a camper on back and camped on different creeks. It was so peaceful and quiet.

The friends we knew told him that the Cobalt mine was hiring men. He got on and was doing carpenter work for awhile, then went underground in the mine.

There wasn't anyplace to live in Cobalt at the time, so the kids and I had to rent a house in Salmon. (We still had our home in LaBelle.) It got so that it was too expensive to keep two places going, so we sold our home in LaBelle, (under protest from me.) This was in the fifties.

We bought a little two room house that wasn't finished on the inside, but we managed. This was before the trailer court was ready at the town of Cobalt. It was eventually completed, so we went to Missoula, Montana and bought a small trailer home and moved into the trailer court. It was fun living there.

We eventually had to move again, as the mine was on strike. So we pulled our little home back to Labelle, and my husband worked for a farmer again. Then we decided to go back to the Lemhi country. We went and bought one and three fourths acres at Hayden Creek and bought a two bedroom mobile home and moved there in 1976.

We both liked to fish and camp. (This was after Myron retired.) We liked to go for rides and watch for animals and see the wildflowers. When we would go riding, he would see a road that looked fairly good, and he would invariably take it. I would get scared, and he would laugh, but we always managed to get back on the main highway.

My husband died in the home that he loved in 1983. I stayed there until 1987, then moved to Leadore after selling my home at Lemhi. I moved back to Rigby in November of 1990. I miss my granddaughter and her family and the mountains.

—Mildred LaVern Fife Hoag

Glenn Benjamin and Alice Kelly Hobbs

Alice LaNita (Kelly) Hobbs was born November 25, 1901 in Chesterfield, Idaho, the third child born to Edwin Francis Kelly and Martha Whitworth. Her early schooling was at Chesterfield, Idaho. She attended high school at B.Y.C. in Logan, Utah, graduating in 1921. After graduation, she attended summer school at Idaho Technical Institute at Pocatello, (now Idaho State University.) She taught grades one through three at Thatcher, Idaho for two years, then third and fourth grades at Tyhee, Idaho. While teaching at Tyhee, she met Glenn Benjamin Hobbs. They were married July 1, 1925. They had five children: three daughters, Verla and twins Marie and Martha, (Martha died shortly after birth,) and two sons, James Glenn and Dale George.

On July 17, 1933, Alice and Glenn and their three children moved to Salmon where Glenn was working for the CCC program. This was the depression years, and jobs were hard to come by. What was to be a temporary move made Lemhi County her permanent home. Their second son, Dale, was born in Salmon in 1935.

In 1936, Glenn and Alice purchased a dairy herd and established the Golden Guernsey Dairy. Glenn introduced pasteurized milk to the Lemhi Valley, followed shortly with the homogenized process. They operated the dairy at McPherson and Idaho Streets until October, 1942.

The outbreak of World War II called many from the valley to the services or to work on military projects. Glenn and Alice sold the dairy cattle, and Glenn went to North Idaho to work on the construction of the Farragut Naval Station. Alice, with the help of the children, kept the dairy delivery going.

Glenn's untimely death on December 22, 1942 left Alice with four minor children to raise. She taught third grade at Salmon for three years, spending summers working as a clerk in the Cavaness grocery store.

In 1946, she won election to Lemhi County Treasurer, a position she served for twenty-eight years with dedication and integrity until her retirement. During those years, she saw her four children, Verla, Marie, James, and Dale all graduate from Salmon High School.

James went on to graduate from University of Idaho and a career in engineering with Los Angeles Road Commission in California. He married Patricia Withington, and they have two sons and a daughter.

Dale graduated from Idaho State University and followed a career in the U.S. Army. He married Ginger Hayes, and they have four daughters and a son.

Verla married Paul Adams. They lived in Salmon until 1964. Paul was Lemhi County Clerk and Recorder during 1960-1964. They have four sons and a daughter.

Marie married Jack Cook of Salmon. They had one daughter and one son. Marie died in March, 1953.

Alice was a member of the Church of Jesus Christ

Alice L. Kelly Hobbs and Glenn Benjamin Hobbs (ca. 1925) of Latter Day Saints, and served in many positions during her life, including Sunday School teacher for more than forty years. She was also Mutual Improvement Association President and Relief Society Counselor and teacher. She served as project secretary during the building of the L.D.S. Salmon River Stake Center.

She retired from the County Treasurer office at the age of seventy-five. She continued to serve in her church and civic organizations until her death on June 6, 1988.

—*Verla M. Adams*

Gar and Phoebe Hodges

Gar Hodges was born 1914 in Monroe, Utah. When three years old, our family moved to Leslie, Idaho.

I was married in 1934 to Phoebe Patten. In 1930, because of a drought and depression in the valley, we moved to the Salmon River valley and bought a ranch at the mouth of Williams Creek. This ranch belonged to Colonel Shoup.

The only water on the ranch came from Perreau Creek and Williams Creek. The only house on it was the homestead home. We all lived in tents until they got logs out to build two log cabins before winter set in. They were sixteen feet by twenty-four feet.

In the spring of 1935, we commenced to build a canal from the river heading about one mile north of Lake Creek. This canal was built with horses, plows, scrapers, and hard work. Years ago, it had been started by Colonel Shoup using Chinese labor, but only about a mile and a quarter had ever had water in it. It is three miles long to the mouth of Williams Creek. There was about a quarter of a mile of rock work, which was all done by hand. Our first water came though the canal in 1936. The following year the ranch built the highland ditch out of Williams Creek to cover the bar ground. These two canals made a good ranch out of the Shoup ranch.

They divided the ranch, and the Hodges ended up with four ranches. We operated these ranches as a sheep ranch, as my father had a band of sheep that he purchased from Jim Sims.

I was in partnership with my father and brother until 1939. At this time, I purchased some cattle. For several years, the only income we had was what we derived from a few milk cows and hogs we raised. It was hard, as we were trying to pay for cattle. We finally had one hundred and twenty-five cows, which we run on the Williams Creek summer range.

About 1950, I hired a man with a big Cat and carryall and cleared about seventy-five acres of brush and cottonwood in the river bottom.

In 1947, we built a new home on the ranch and moved out of the log cabin which had two more rooms built on it. It was so good to move into a home with indoor plumbing, electricity, and an electric stove to cook on.

During this time we had six children born to us, four girls and two boys. They finally built a hospital in Salmon, and our last two children were born there.

We always raised a big garden, and my wife canned a lot. She also made her own bread, cottage cheese, yoghurt, and butter.

We finally got a sprinkler system put on all the ground above Williams Creek. In 1968 or 1969, we purchased the King ranch from Elmer Ziegler. In 1978 it was sold to the city for a new city park.

We are still living on the ranch in a beautiful new home. We sold all the ranch except fifty acres.

—*Gar Hodges*

Gar and Phoebe Hodges

George Arthur Hodges

George Arthur Hodges was born in Monroe, Utah in 1885. He moved to Leslie, Idaho in 1917.

In the fall of 1934, because of a drought in the Lost River Valley, I came to Salmon to look for a ranch. I found a beautiful ranch which the owner was dividing into about eight ranches with about two hundred and fifty acres each at the mouth of Williams Creek. I bought four of these ranches. I went back to Leslie, Idaho and asked my two sons if they would like to move to Salmon. They were ready to make the change.

I owned a band of sheep, and we trailed them

CHAS. F. HANMER
PHYSICIAN and SURGEON
Office, Steel Bldg., Main str.
Office phone 4 Residence 51

from Leslie to Salmon in the fall. There was only one home on the ranch, and it was lived in, so my daughter and granddaughter, my one son, Paul, and family, and my other son who just got married, we all lived in tents until we got out logs to build log cabins. We got them finished before winter set in.

I bought hay for the sheep from a Mr. Goodell who lived on the Lemhi River.

In the spring of 1935, I sold the sheep to Seth Bail for thirty dollars per head along with the hay, sheep wagon, and a team of horses. This gave me about thirty thousand dollars, which was a lot of money then.

In the fall of 1935, I bought a band of sheep from Jim Sims. In about 1948, I sold one of the ranches to Jack Harkness.

In 1940, my two sons decided to dissolve partnerships. They bought cattle, and I kept the sheep.

That fall I bought thirty-two stacks of hay on the Key Stone ranch on Carmen Creek for two dollars and fifty cents a ton, and we fed one thousand head of sheep and two hundred cattle. The snow was four feet deep.

With the three ranches, we got all of the Shoup range on the forest and B.L.M, (Bureau of Land Management).

In 1942, I purchased the Idaho Livestock ranch on McDevitt Creek in Tendoy and moved up there. I ran twenty-five hundred to three thousand head of sheep. I then sold my ranch on Williams Creek to my son-in-law Alden Rice.

I ran the McDevitt ranch for several years and then sold it to Ernest Andrews and came back to Salmon and bought the Brown ranch, which is presently known as the Clyde Nelson ranch. I also bought the ranch Ed Smith lives on now. I built a log house.

George A. Hodges

I had lost my wife years ago and remarried a woman, Audrey Williams. We lived together for several years, and she passed away with cancer. Those of you who read this will remember her as having a trick horse named Patches. She would dress in a beautiful Indian costume, and she would perform at the fairs and rodeos.

After my second wife passed away, I sold my ranch to Rafe Nelson, and his son Clyde has the ranch now.

Soon after that, I followed the races and had several beautiful race horses, and I traveled with them to races all over the U.S.A. and Mexico.

George passed away in 1975 at Chula Vista, California.

—Hodges family

Paul A. and Merle Herbst Hodges

I was born April 1, 1904 in Monroe, Sevier County, Utah. I lived with my parents, George Arthur Hodges and Chloe Elma Lisonbee. I went to school in Monroe.

When I was thirteen years old, my parents decided to move to Leslie, Idaho. We left on my birthday and arrived April 21, 1917. My mother died January 18, 1919 with the flu epidemic and pneumonia. Her father, Hugh E. Lisonbee, took her on the train back to Monroe, Utah to be buried. My father didn't go. He stayed home with us children, because we had the flu. When I was fourteen years old, I had inflammatory rheumatism until I was cured from it. A year later, I had peritonitis and almost died. In 1926, I was thrown from a horse and injured my back. I was laid up for three months and had to use crutches to walk. My father took me to Salt Lake to a chiropractor. I took seventy-five treatments and was down there three months.

I married Merle Herbst July 6, 1929 in Challis, Idaho. Her parents were with us when we got married. We went to the Salt Lake Temple a year later.

We have five children: Gene S. Hodges, LaVerda (Birdie) Hodges Whiting, Lynn Duane Hodges, Gerald Dee Hodges, and Karen Hodges Face. When the first two children were born, there was only a midwife in attendance. It was during the depression, and we couldn't afford a doctor.

We have twenty-nine grandchildren and thirty great grandchildren. On July 6, 1959, our family gave us a party in our backyard for our fiftieth wedding anniversary. They gave us another party July 6, 1989 in Gar and Phoebe Hodges's backyard on Williams Creek for our sixtieth anniversary.

I have worked hard all my life to support my wife

Paul and Merle Hodges

and family. We lived on the ranch on Williams Creek and raised cattle and grazed them on the (Bureau of Land Management) and Forest Service lands. When I moved to Salmon, Idaho from Leslie, Idaho May 10, 1935, I drove a team of horses with a rubber tired wagon loaded with machinery. It took me three days to make the trip. I think I was the last man that drove a team of horses into Salmon at that time.

We lived in a tent on Williams Creek all summer. We built a log cabin and lived there until we built our new house on the ranch in 1948 and 1949. In 1973, we bought a place three miles south of Salmon with a home and five acres, where we still reside.

When the new L.D.S. Chapel was built, I worked for a month getting out logs for the rough lumber. Merle and I put in a lot of hours helping to do inside finishing. Merle and I have both been active in the L.D.S. Church all our lives. We've served in many callings, and our children have also.

—Paul and Merle Hodges

William L. and Dorothy Wilson Hodges

William L. Hodges was born February 9, 1897 to William V. Hodges and Elizabeth Glover, in Lewiston, Utah. He was the first of seven children. He had brothers and sisters: Hazen, Merland, Ervin, Clarence, Hazel, and Leona. He came to Marysville, Idaho with his parents in 1906. Later they moved to St. Anthony.

Bill married Myrtle Durand in 1918 at St. Anthony. Three sons were born to this union: Everett, Edward, and Ted. They were later divorced. Bill was living at Ashton at the time.

In 1938, Bill came to Salmon to help build the Roxy Theater and later the Main Theater. It was during the Lemhi County Fair he met Dorothy Wilson at the Rainbow Dance Hall. A year later, during the Lemhi County Fair, they drove to Hamilton, Montana, accompanied by her sister Jeanne Rose and friend Charles Brisbois, who witnessed their marriage performed by the Justice of the Peace. The Justice of the Peace said, "Congratulations," and Bill responded with, "The same to you." Bill bought Jeanne and Dorothy an all-day sucker "Sugar Daddy." It was so large it lasted two days. Twenty-five years later, on December 5, 1964, their marriage was solemnized in the Idaho Falls L.D.S. Temple. The newly wed couple and Dorothy's two small sons, John and Gordon, moved to Leesburg in October of 1939. Bill's three sons, Everett, Ed, and Ted were living with his family in St. Anthony, Idaho. Along with three other families, they spent a snowy winter at Leesburg. When they came to Salmon in May, 1940, the snow was still up to the horses's shoulders. The snow was gone in town. What a change from the mountain snow to the valley flowers!

Bill worked at several different jobs before moving to the ranch on Carmen Creek in 1945. He worked at Havens's Service Station, mined at Sandy Creek, drove the U.S. Mail Stage from Salmon to Mackay, and worked at Gwartney Hardware. When they later moved back to Salmon, he worked for the Bureau of Land Management and Salmon School District. By the time the family had made the move to Carmen Creek, a daughter, Eva Jeanne, and a son, Fredrick William, had been born, and Bill's son Ed was living with them. In June, 1945, a second daughter, Dorothy Rose, arrived.

In 1955, they moved to their present home at 102 West First Avenue. Bill worked as custodian for the Brooklyn School until he retired in 1968. In 1955, Dorothy fulfilled her life's dream and took nurse's training and became a licensed Practical Nurse. She was employed at Steele Memorial Hospital, worked in the office of Dr. Zach Johnson, ended her working years at Casabello Estate Nursing Home, and retired in 1985.

On September 29, 1989, Bill and Dorothy celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary. On that date, their children and grandchildren were counted at thirty-seven, plus one who died.

Dorothy Rose was born November 21, 1915 in Minneapolis, Minnesota to Fred Rose and Eva Snyder. She had a sister, Jeanne Lucille, and a brother, John Henry.

Bill was ninety-two years old on February 9, 1991. He passed away in May, 1991 and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Dorothy Rose Wilson Hodges

Merle and Ileta Fallert Hoffman

My father, Merle Hoffman, was born in Salmon on August 29, 1911. His parents were William J. and Esther Hoffman, who lived in the Salmon area for many years.

My mother, Ileta Fallert, was born in the Little Lost River Valley near Howe, Idaho on April 15, 1911. Her family ranched and raised sheep. She came to Salmon for her first teaching position in a community school on the Big Flat and later met my father. They were married April 24, 1933.

I was born August 23, 1935 and spent my childhood on a ranch that had been my grandfather's. It was just below Fourth of July Creek on the Main Salmon River. My parents raised hay and vegetables and also had milk cows and range cattle.

The land above the house was on a bar, which was hard to get water to in those days. My father and grandfather built a flume around the rocky side of the mountain to carry water from Fourth of July Creek. It was made of wood and lined with tin. They had to walk the length of it every day to check for leaks. Boards from the flume along the mountain can still be seen from the road.

On the other side of the road, between the road and the Salmon River, was a large piece of land used for a vegetable garden. One winter, when the ice backed up, water came out of the river and cut a deep, wide channel down the middle of the land just like a river, and it could not be used again. Also, part of the road was washed out, and people had to go through our field on an old road to get to North Fork.

The vegetables my parents raised were sold. My father trucked them to the Big Hole and Horse Prairie, Montana, Gibbonsville, Pahsimeroi, and the Lemhi Valley. As a child, it was my delight to travel with him.

I went to the first six grades in a one room school about half a mile up Fourth of July Creek. Everyone riding the Salmon River school bus had to walk that distance.

On December 25, 1944, my brother, Roy, was born. What a Christmas present!

In 1948, my parents sold this ranch and bought the Benham place about two miles south of town on Highway 93. There they had dairy cows. A year later, they bought a ranch on the South Fork of Williams Creek from Carl and Dorothy Peterson. At one time, it was known as the Old Sims ranch. When this ranch was first developed years ago, there was no road into it. It could only be reached by horseback. Later, a landing strip was made so the owner could fly in, and eventually the road was added.

BACK: Merle Hoffman **MIDDLE:** DeNiese Hoffman, Ileta Hoffman **FRONT:** Roy Hoffman (1946)

The family spent the summers tending the range cattle and harvesting the wild hay. The first few years, much of the haying was done with horses. The hay was stacked with a beaver slide and pole derrick. My job was derrick driver, among many other things.

In about 1947, my mother went back into the school system, teaching until her retirement. To my knowledge, she taught the fourth grade the whole time and taught two generations of students in some families. She was dedicated to her teaching.

I graduated from Salmon High School in 1953, leaving the valley and moving to Pocatello. Being a single parent, I returned in 1974 to raise my children, Kathy Sue and Daniel Smith, who also graduated from Salmon High School. I now live in Fairbanks, Alaska, and my plans are to return to Salmon when I retire.

—DeNiese Hoffman Smith

Roy and Sharon Hoffman

Roy Merle Hoffman was born on December 25, 1944, the son of Merle and Ileta Hoffman. He has an older sister, DeNiese. He was raised and educated in Salmon. For several years he helped his dad milk cows after school. When he was a teenager, he leased some milk cows on his own. He bought his first Angus cattle at the age of eighteen. In 1968, he and his father partnered on a hay farm in Howe. Roy put up the hay and trucked it to the ranch in

Salmon. He also did some custom trucking. They later sold this farm to pursue the ranching operation in Salmon.

He married Sharon Harris on February 3, 1973. She moved to Salmon in the fall of 1970 from Kamiah, Idaho and taught fourth grade for four years. She continues to substitute in the school district. She graduated from the University of Idaho.

They have three sons: Roy, Jr. (R.J.,) Benjamin Todd, and Kevin Daniel. The boys are active in 4-H, taking a market beef project to the fair every year and usually at least one other project. They are also in various sports in school. R.J. is on the High School Rodeo team, and Todd plays football and basketball.

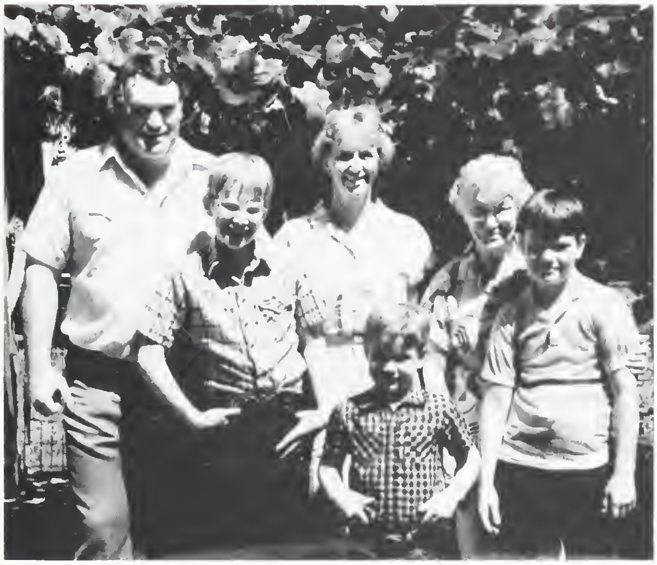
They live on the ranch south of town that Roy's parents purchased in 1948. They have purchased some additional property adjoining the ranch. Roy also deals in livestock.

On the ranch on the South Fork of Williams Creek,they still put up hay in the summertime, although more modern methods are now used than when it was first purchased by Roy's father. The ranch is surrounded by Forest Service and Bureau of Land Management ground that is used for summer range for the cattle. Roy, Sharon, R.J., and Kevin enjoy riding the range to move and check the cattle, but Todd gets his horse power from his four-wheeler that he uses to irrigate on the ranch.

The cabin is still in its original form with no running water or electricity. Friends and family enjoy gathering there for picnics, horseback riding, hunting, sledding, and just enjoying the outdoors.

They plan to continue ranching in the area.

—Roy and Sharon Hoffman



BACK: Roy, Sharon, Ileta Hoffman FRONT: R.J., Todd, Kevin

William and Esther Hoffman

My father, William Jenning Hoffman, was born in Madison, Wisconsin June 10, 1867. My mother, Esther Mae Temple, was born in South Dakota April 10, 1887.

My dad was married to Maude McCracken, and Roy was born to them. About four years later, Maude became sick and died. My dad needed help to care for his mother, who was not well. My mother was hired to care for her. After she died, my dad and mother were married on April 29, 1908.

I was born on April 25, 1910. This was the same time the railroad came to Salmon. I was born at home in the house across from the sawmill. It was the depot then. They put up a mirror so my mother could see them drive the golden spike. My dad was always telling people that his daughter beat the train into Salmon. The conductor's name was Andy Burnham. Later, after my brother Merle was born, Andy let Mom and us ride down to switch the train. This was our first train ride.

My folks had moved from Carmen to Salmon. My dad had a lumber yard where Home Lumber Yard is now.

My brother Merle was born August 29, 1911.

About 1914, we moved to Wagonhammer Creek. My dad took over a sawmill run by Charles Reynolds. It was a family deal. Mom was the hired man. Merle helped load lumber and kept the fire going. My job was to have meals ready on time. When I had everything ready, I'd go out and watch for Dad to look up, then rub my stomach, and he knew dinner was ready.

One night about nine o'clock p.m., we had a real thunder storm, and the lightning set a fire over on the mountain. Dad and Mom went to put it out and left Merle and me alone. I can't remember that we felt scared, just that we were big and brave. The Forest Service paid Dad and Mom, too. It was her first paycheck.

When I was ten years old, I started to school at Fourth of July Creek. School was seven months long, with thirty-five to forty kids in all eight grades. My mom had taught me to read, write, and do numbers.

It was about this time that they decided to build a new bridge over the Salmon River. Dad cut the lumber for the bridge they used while building the big new one. It was only half as wide as it is now. That fall when it was all done, they had a big celebration and street dance. The Blackfoot Indians were there with all their feathered headgear. One Indian asked me to dance. I didn't know what to do, but Dad said it was OK, so I did.

Dad was ready to give up the sawmill and bought a little ranch just below Fourth of July Creek. He and Merle built a flume about three miles long to bring water to the ranch from Fourth of July Creek. They cut lumber for the flume, house, barn, and chicken house. They began a garden farm, and Dad peddled vegetables to Shoup. My mother raised turkeys. She would take them up on the hill where they fed on grasshoppers.

Bill was born June 2, 1928. The family later moved into Salmon. Dad died in 1939. Mother and Bill moved to Portland when he was about fourteen years old. Mother died in 1959. They are both buried in Salmon.

—*Wilma Ruotsala*

Lee and Diane R. Hogan

In May of 1973 Lee Hogan, his wife Diane R. Hogan, and their three young daughters: Traci Ann, five; Angela, three; and Kimberly, one; moved into Salmon, Idaho. Lee had accepted the opportunity to work for Dr. Walter Blackadar and Dr. Boyd K. Simmons as a physician's assistant. He had just completed the classroom section of his Medex training at the University of Utah in Salt Lake City, Utah. Drs. Blackadar and Simmons supervised Lee's practical training, then hired him to work with them in their clinic. Lee always appreciated everything he learned from the doctors. In the years he worked at the Salmon Medical Center, he also worked with Dr. David Earl, Dr. Greg Call, Dr. Ron Long, and Dr. James Todd. Barbara Cope, a nurse practitioner, worked with him in the clinic for a short time, and David Martin, another physician's assistant, worked with him for several years.

Salmon welcomed the Hogan family, and they soon became involved in community life. Traci started first grade in 1973, and in the spring of 1974 the family bought a home built by John Wraspir at 406 Porphyry Street. On June 10, 1974 a fourth daughter, Belinda Lee, was born in the Steele Memorial Hospital.

Lee Hogan

Lee loved boy scouts, spending much time working in scouting. He was a scoutmaster. Later he organized and conducted several Blazer Day camps. He was a merit badge counselor. He also was District Chairman in 1978-1979.

The first few years in Salmon, Lee went on most of the critical ambulance calls with Ken Klinger or Jerry Butler as driver. To improve the ambulance service, Lee became involved with the Emergency Medical Service of Idaho and began teaching Emergency Medical Technician classes. After several years, Salmon had developed a good volunteer Emergency Medical Technician group with two well-equipped ambulances. Lee also taught a Quick Response Unit in the North Fork-Gibbonsville area, and an Emergency Medical Technician group in Leadore.

The Rotary Club of Salmon invited Lee to join them. He enjoyed the association with the Salmon Rotarians. He served as Rotary president in 1982-1983.

Four more children were added to the Hogan family: Joseph Lee, born July 6, 1976; Maleah, born March 11, 1979; Camilla Diane, born July 20, 1983; and Danielle Briann, born June 16, 1985.

The family was active in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. They belonged to the First Ward from 1973 to 1984 and the Third Ward thereafter. They all participated in many different activities in the church and served in many different callings. Lee served in two bishoprics: with Ronnie Drew Sayer, Kim Jensen and Richard James Bills from 1976-1977, and with Wesley G. Dana, Eldon Stokes, and Donald E. Olsen from 1977-79.

In September, 1984 the Hogan family moved from the house on Porphyry Street to Baker. They purchased a home built by Jerry Meyers by the mouth of Bohannon Creek.

In 1985 Traci graduated from Salmon High School, and since then Angela and Kimberly have also graduated. Traci has married Darrell K. Treasure from Leadore, has two children, Emily Eve and Ammon Michael, and is living in Baker. Kimberly has married James Austin from Salmon, has one child Brendon James, and is living in Salmon.

Lee began serving on the school board in 1986, completing his first term in 1990. He was reelected and is presently serving his second term.

In October of 1987 Lee left the Salmon Medical Center to begin practicing medicine with Dr. John Ellis.

The Hogan family has appreciated the Salmon area for the warmth of its people. It has been a good place in which to live and rear a family.

—*Lee Hogan*

Will and Lizzie Hogan

Will and Lizzie Hogan lived in a home on Andrews and Shoup Streets where the First Security Bank is now located. Will was a shoemaker and shoe repair man.

The Hogans later moved to Fourth Street, now called Bean Lane, where they were next door neighbors to Chipmans for eighteen years.

They were active members of the L.D.S. Church. Will was a High Councilman and Lizzie was Relief Society president for a time.

A few ladies, including Lizzie Hogan, Agnes Allen, Grace Freeman, Lola Peterson, Bertha Bolander, Ivie Brower, and Ethel Christiensen formed a sewing club. They derived great pleasure in their sewing group as well as from their membership in the Daughters of the Utah Pioneers.

As president of the Relief Society, Lizzie's duties were many. Edna Chipman remembers the day she acted as midwife and helped deliver her son. She was called to dress the dead for burial, and she helped with weddings.

She counseled teenagers who went to her with their problems. A person never worried about the advice she gave, because she was a very good counselor.

Lizzie worked for some time at the laundry as a seamstress. She was excellent at her work. She didn't learn to drive a car until Will died. Then it became necessary to drive so she could go to her work. Shortly thereafter, she decided to drive to Idaho Falls one day to visit her sister. She managed to shift the car into second gear and drove that way all the way there.

Will and Lizzie always raised a good garden and were very generous with the produce. Lizzie was a member of the Singing Mothers and was president of it for some time.

When she finally became ill, it was necessary to take her out of town to be near her relatives.

Will and Lizzie had one son, Wilford, and an adopted daughter, Beth. Wilford married and had one daughter, and Beth married and had one son.

—*Edna Chipman*

The Best Supplied General Mercantile Establishment In Idaho and They Carry a Full and omplete Stock of Everything.

GEO. L. SHOUP & CO.

Alfred and Mary Leate Holbrook

Alfred Holbrook was born in Vermont in 1800. He died in Lemhi County in the 1870s. In 1827 he married Mary Ann Leate in Canada. She was born in Montreal in the year 1803 and also died in Lemhi County in 1894.

They had eight children. Joseph was born in 1828 and died in 1910 in Lemhi County. Joel was born in 1830; his date of death is not known. Both were born in Canada.

They moved to Trasburgh, Vermont, where the rest of the family was born: John, born 1832, died 1897; Alfred (Monte,) born 1834, died ?; Sarah, born 1837, died 1894; and Linsey, born 1846, died 1919. Two young daughters died in Vermont; Joel died in the army; and Alfred, Jr., died in Utah. The rest of the family died and are buried in Lemhi County.

John was the first son to marry. He married Elizabeth Ann Wright in 1856. She was born in Lanershear, England in 1839. (Her mother's maiden name was Orem. She came with her family to America in 1848.) Soon after they were married, the whole Holbrook family headed west. John's first child, a son, died soon after birth.

These were the Holbrooks that started a journey from Vermont in 1856 that ended in Lemhi County in 1867. They first went to Minnesota, then Wisconsin. Late in 1857, they arrived in Council Bluffs, Iowa. It was here that John and Elizabeth's child, Ellen Francis, was born in 1859. When she was three months old, they started across the plains with a mixed wagon train. John was given the job of Wagon Master.

During the trip, Elizabeth drove a wagon loaded with sacks of coffee beans. During an Indian scare, she and part of the load were thrown out of the wagon. Her hips were broken, and there was no place to stop while the bones healed. So, after setting the bones and putting splints on, they made her as comfortable as possible and traveled on. It always amazed the family that she came through that, and didn't even have a limp.

I don't know where they were headed before the accident, but Willow Creek, Utah (near Salt Lake) was the first settlement. They stayed there from the fall of 1859 until the spring of 1867, when they came to Lemhi County, Idaho.

John and Elizabeth had three children born in Utah: John, Jr., born 1861; Clara Ann, born 1863; and Eliza Jane, born 1865. After reaching Lemhi County, a son, Joel, was born in the spring of 1867, and later, their last child, Thomas, was born around 1872.

Joseph Holbrook married twice. A daughter, Julia, was born to him and his first wife. Julia married Lester P. Withington. Joseph later married Harriet Dagger. They had seven children: Charles, George, Edward, Frank, Fred, Bill, and one daughter, Hattie. Joseph came to Lemhi County in 1893.

Alfred (Monte) Holbrook came as far as Utah with the family. He married there and lived around Bountiful. I do not know the children's names.

Sarah Holbrook married Edward Culver. They had four daughters: Martha Beck, Alice Woods, Effie Swayder, and Gertie Elder and four sons: Frankie, Charlie, Joel, and Walter.

Linsey Holbrook married Margerit Weatherman. Their children were Alzada Beattie, Walter, Lawrence, and Alfred. Linsey was killed in a haying accident on the Beattie Ranch in 1919.

The Holbrook men were farmers, builders, and musicians. Their wives and daughters were homemakers, seamstresses, good cooks, and practical nurses.

Although there are many descendants of the family still living in Lemhi, Boyd Holbrook is the only one here with the family name.

—Wanda R Pern

First generation of the Holbrook family at "The Old Home Place" LEFT: two unknown women, Elizabeth Holbrook, her brother Thomas Wright, Clara, and Columbus Bates

Boyd Holbrook

Boyd Holbrook was born in 1912 at the Sharkey home at Tendoy, (later the Steve Mahaffey ranch.) The family lived in Hayden Basin, where he attended school until the move to Tendoy when he was eight years old. As a small boy, he helped with the chores. Because times were hard, he later took small jobs away from home to earn money. One spring, he rode a horse to Haines Creek to clear and pile rocks for Charlie Snook and later herded stock on the John Snook ranch along the railroad right-of-way for Will Barnett. His last year of grade school, he worked for Frank Pyeatt, living with the family. He rose at four A.M. to milk a large herd of cows before going to school. At seventeen, he tried riding in the local rodeo. He got bucked off and hit the ground so hard, it cured his desire to become a bronc rider.

Boyd went to Salmon High School for a while, boarding with Curt Roberts. On weekends, driving four white horses, he helped him take mail and freight to Leesburg. He quit school to work in a sawmill in Leesburg, where he learned to hate boiled spuds. That's all the cook knew how to make. When he got disgusted and quit, he and John Gutzman walked to Salmon. He worked on local ranches and on the home ranch for his dad and uncle, George. His pastime on weekends was neighborhood dances, often at home, where his brother and sister were musicians.

Boyd married Helen Van Hoose on February 16, 1933. They lived on the ranch with Boyd's folks, where their son, Myron, was born on December 24, 1933.

The Depression was in full swing and the ranchers couldn't afford to pay much. Boyd worked for Steve Mahaffey for thirty dollars a month. When he was cut back to twenty dollars, he quit, stayed home and trapped until he went to work for the CCC in spring, 1934. When his uncle, George, died in July, he came home to help his dad on the ranch.

Later, when the ranch was turned over to Boyd and Buddy, and still later, when Buddy went to war, Boyd and Helen had to get an FHA loan to buy a small herd and a bull. In order to make a mortgage payment, his father had almost depleted the herd: farm prices had hit rock bottom. It took seventeen head of cattle to make the payment. They traded work with their neighbor, Evan Jensen and sons, haying and threshing. Wheat, oats, and hay were raised, and by getting "bum" lambs, they had a small band of sheep. For their own use, they had hogs, chickens, and turkeys.

Boyd and Helen Holbrook at their fiftieth wedding anniversary

Things slowed down in fall, 1941, so they went to Butte, Montana, where Boyd worked for Pacific Hide & Fur. Later, they returned to the ranch. While helping a neighbor, Gilbert Rucker, geld horses, Boyd hurt his back badly, but he still helped with the milking. Helen hauled the ten gallon cans to the house in a wheelbarrow. She also tried her luck cleaning irrigation ditches, but at one hundred and three pounds, no way could she.

The ranch was sold to Steve Mahaffey when Buddy came home from the war and married. Boyd and Helen moved to Salmon in the fall of 1948. Boyd became a buyer for Pacific Hide and Fur until he retired twenty-five years later and became self-employed. At seventy-nine, he and Helen are still in Salmon.

Myron quit high school in his third year to join the navy, where he spent twenty-one years. He married Kathleen Shephard from England. They have one son, Paul, who is married and has two sons.

—Helen Holbrook

Bryan Holbrook

Bryan Holbrook was born in 1896 from a very difficult birth. His mother's first child, he weighed between fourteen and fifteen pounds. He had a birth injury that left him slightly retarded, but he finished grade school with passing grades, was good in geography, could tell one about different places, and loved to read. His favorite stories were Westerns.

When Bryan was quite small, he sold bluing to earn money for his first violin and learned to play it right away. His father bought him a better one when he could afford it. Musicians run in the Holbrook family. His father played the fiddle, an uncle played most any instrument, and his granduncle, Len Holbrook, was a famous old-time fiddler. Bryan became one in later years.

Bryan joined the army in the first world war and served for nine months before being honorably discharged as unfit for military service. He had a real gentle nature and became rattled under stress.

In 1927, some friend coaxed him to take a trip with him into the Midwest. As a result, he found himself stranded in North Dakota and had to spend the winter working on a farm. He said he had never spent such a miserable winter . . . "The wind would go right through you." They bummed their way, but Bryan's father sent him money to come home.

During World War II, Bryan went to work in the Portland Oregon shipyards. On his return home, he worked on ranches, irrigating and stacking hay. When his brother, Boyd, moved to Salmon, Bryan came with him and worked on ranches around Salmon. He was also in the band with his brother Buddy and two others.

Bryan Holbrook

All the neighborhood kids around the Holbrook home loved Bryan so much, they would almost fight to get his attention. During the last few years of his life, he became a Jehovah Witness and belonged to the Old-Time Fiddlers group and was well known around Salmon. He spent a short time at Casabello Estates before his death at the age of eighty-seven years.

—Helen Holbrook

Charles and Jessie Holbrook

Charles and Jessie Holbrook lived on a small farm at Baker, Idaho in the late 1890s. While there, they had four children: Bryan, Leitha (who died in infancy,) Rena, and Verlin. Also while there, Charles had the good fortune to buy a herd of sheep, or so he thought. His neighbors made such a fuss, he sold them to the butcher.

Around 1905, they traded their farm to Charlie Snook for an unimproved homestead in Hayden Basin. His brother George went in with him. They had to build ditches, corrals, and other outbuildings. There were quite a few other families in Hayden Basin.

Three more children were born to them: Boyd Raymond, Charles Alfred, and Francis, who died at birth. As they needed a schoolhouse, George built it and also desks and other furnishings. The teachers would stay with different families. Later, when the children were older, Jessie would move nearer the school during the school term, first Lemhi and then Sunfield, (now Tendoy.)

They had milk cows for milk, cream, and butter and raised hogs for their own use. They cured and smoked their own hams and bacon and also made lard and sausage. They had chickens for eggs. Wheat, barley, and hay were raised. The grain would be taken to the Bolts & Olmer flour mill at Lemhi for flour. Once a year, they would go to Salmon for staples, non-perishables, and other necessities. Charles said, "For seventy-five dollars, you could fill up a wagon." The trip to Salmon was about forty miles one way, so they almost always stayed overnight with friends both when they went and when they came home.

Jessie would cook for large threshing crews, and when it rained very hard, she would have them for days. One spring, when the snow started to melt, the sods roofs leaked so badly, neighbors had to move in with them because theirs didn't leak. Also, while they were in Hayden Basin, their crops were detroyed by grasshoppers three years in a row. Seagulls came in and cleaned the grasshoppers out.

When influenza hit Hayden Basin in 1919, there was sickness in every house. Boyd's nose bled so badly they thought they would lose him, so Charles hitched up a buggy and went to Salmon for Dr. Stratton. During his stay in the Basin, Charles took him to every home that needed him. Then he took him back to Salmon, also paying the doctor's bill.

In March, 1920 the Holbrooks sold the ranch in Hayden Basin and bought the old Barnett ranch at Tendoy. There were now three musicians in the family: Bryan, Rena, and Buddy. The neighbrs loved to meet at the Holbrooks's to dance in their sixteen foot by twenty-two foot room. They would bring sandwiches for a midnight snack, move the furniture, roll back the linoleum rug, and dance the night away.

Charles and Jessie Holbrook

Charles Holbrook died March 31, 1947. Jessie lived with their son Boyd until she was one hundred years old. Then she lived at Casabello Nursing Home the last two years and three months of her life, just short of her one hundred and third birthday. She died on August 16, 1980.

—*Helen Holbrook*

Charles Alfred Holbrook

Charles Alfred Holbrook was born in Hayden Basin March 31, 1914. From childhood, he was called Buddy.

When the family moved to Tendoy, he and his brother Boyd spent a lot of time fishing in the Lemhi River. When they were older, they kept the family supplied with salmon during the salmon run. Their mother canned most of them.

PFC Charles A. Holbrook

His uncle, George, died in 1934, and his parents turned their ranch over to his brother Boyd and himself with the understanding that their parents would always have a home.

With the bombing of Pearl Harbor, Buddy joined the army. After the war, he came back to the life he had known. He worked on the ranch and resumed his dance band with his brother Bryan.

A short time later, he met and married Emma Richol. They moved to Lolo, Montana and bought a farm where they had three children: twin sons, John LeRoy and Alfred James, and one daughter, Kathleen. They sold their farm and moved to Cataldo, Idaho, where Buddy worked for Bunker Hill

Smelter. They later moved to Billings, Montana, where he worked in construction. When they later moved to Missoula, Montana, they built a home and lived there for several years. Their family grew up, married, and had children of their own. Buddy and Emma now live in Corvallis, Montana.

—Helen Holbrook

Holbrook Family

John Holbrook was born in 1832 in Shipton, Canada. When eighteen years old, he moved with his parents to Trasburgh, Vermont, then in 1854 to Wisconsin. In 1855 he married Elizabeth Wright, born in England in 1832. They moved to Utah in 1859. They came to Salmon in 1867, having left the LDS Church seeking another religion. They never resumed LDS membership.

To that union were born Clara, Elizabeth, Joseph, Joel, Johnny, Alfred, Tom, and Ellen Frances.

Mother Elizabeth helped make the first U. S. flag of the Salmon area. Father John helped raise the first flag over Salmon.

Clara was the one who was last on Birch Creek.

John Holbrook died in 1896. Elizabeth later married William Crawford. They lived on the Lemhi River near the old flour mill.

Clara married Fred Currier; they had three children. She later married Columbus Bates and had one girl.

Ellen Frances married James Beattie.

Eizabeth married Elijah Schofield.

Tom and Joel remained in Salmon. The other boys returned to Utah.

Lindsey Moody Holbrook was born in Trasburgh, Vermont in 1846 to father Jonathan and Mary Ann Leate. He left home when nine years old, roamed the country and finally settled in Pocatello, Idaho. He married Margaret Weatherman; they had five children: Walter, Alfred, Elsada, Harry, and Lawrence. They divorced. She took the boys back to Pocatello. He remained in Salmon with daughter Elsada. Lynn was a good violinist and played for dances all over Lemhi County.

We were saddened when he was killed in a team runaway in 1920. He was dearly loved.

—Holbrook Family

John and Elizabeth Wright Holbrook

After the gold strike in Leesburg, John and Alfred and their families traveled to Idaho. Starting very early in the spring, to avoid high water, they arrived in Lemhi County late April or early May. When they arrived, there was a man and his wife settled near the Salmon River, by the name of Price. They were clearing land and planting a garden. Part of the Holbrooks started clearing ground, but John built a shelter for his family, because Elizabeth was expecting a baby. Their son Joel was born in May of 1867. They planted a few late crops, but bought most of their vegetables from Mrs. Price. The Holbrooks spent most of that summer and fall building snug homes for their families and preparing for winter. They were built in what is now the 2000 Block East Main of Salmon. Two acres of the original homestead is still in the family, belonging to Ernest B. Gutzman and Wanda Gaver Pern.

John built a blacksmith shop, which was in demand with the pack trains coming through to Leesburg. They also split shakes and flooring for homes. He owned a toll bridge. Meanwhile, the women sewed for the miners, putting leather patches on the knees of pants and on the elbows of the shirts. This was called foxing. They made straw hats from the native rye grass, knitted socks and mittens, made butter and cheese. In this way, they lived and raised their families. Elizabeth helped sew the first flag that flew over Lemhi County. John gave blood to be used as a smallpox vaccine. Later there was a small school built on the property, and this area became known as Holbrookville.

When John's daughters, Clara and Eliza, were small, the Indians camped just east of their home. When the tribe left, the little girls went to the camp and found that they had left a sick squaw. She was John Cronk's squaw, Toponch. The girls took her home, and their mother cared for her until she was well again. She lived with them for several years. Their kindness was well repaid, for in hard winters or in danger, the Indians helped them. Later the settlers built a fort about where the Kings store is now. When there were signs of trouble, the friendly Indians went into the fort with the settlers. Some of these helpful Indians's names were Anquiquash Jim, Jim Sterns, and Old Mouse, and their families.

Jonath and Elizabeth Holbrook

John's oldest daughter, Ellen Frances, married twice. Her first husband was James Beattie in 1876. They had four children, James (who died at birth,) William L., Ellen Jarvis, and Elizabeth Eckersal. Her second husband was John Pugh. They had one child, Ethel Peterson.

The second girl, Clara Ann, also married twice. She married Charles Currier in 1880. Their children were Maude Manfull, Myrtle Withington, and Frederick Currier. In 1896, she married Columbus Bates, and they had one child, Edna I. Gaver Gutzman.

Eliza Jane married Elijah Schofield, and their children were Elijah, Jr., Walter, and Stella Brown. John Holbrook, Jr., married Columbia Lish, and they had four children, Vida, Laura, Clyde, and John III.

Joel Holbrook married Edna Bill in Fremont County. They had four sons, Robert, George, Edward, and Warren.

To my knowledge, Tom Holbrook never married.

In 1987, John, Sr., had an accident while working in his blacksmith shop. He died from blood poisoning.

Later, Elizabeth married William Crawford, a placer miner. After his death, she lived near her daughter Clara. Elizabeth died in 1921.

They went to the Community Church, (later the Methodist Church.) The Holbrooks took part in community affairs.

I don't think they came here for gold. They were looking for a home where they could enjoy life. As a descendant, I am well pleased with their choice of settlement.

—Wanda R. Pern

Dee Holland

Dee Holland was born March 24, 1933 at Rigby, Idaho. He is the oldest of four children born to Donald W. Holland and Edith Katy Harwood. His brother John and two sisters are still living.

Dee attended school at Garfield, Rigby, Grace, and Pocatello. He graduated from high school at Grace, where he played football. He spent three years at Grimms Business School, studying accounting and business management. Later he passed a computer course.

After graduation, he married Darlene Susan Thompson from Blackfoot. Three children were born, Leslie Joan, June 17, 1954; Terry Dee, April 1, 1956; and Susan Rae, June 13, 1958.

Terry married Sonia Rogers; they divorced. He married Leora Priscilla Young June 2, 1990.

Susan married Dan Brown; they divorced. She has an adopted daughter, Stacey Brown, born August 23, 1977. Susan married Richard Taylor January 11, 1985 at Pocatello. They have a son, Trenton D. J., born May 3, 1987.

Dee worked at Garrett Freightlines in Pocatello for twenty years, starting as a dock hand and working up to Assistant Director of Equipment Control and (Chief Dispatcher) in the General Office at Pocatello. He took a two year break from Garrett to serve in the United States Army at Fort Richardson, Alaska, where he was assigned to the 17th Motor Pool, earning the rank of corporal.

His father served with the army at Fort Richardson fourteen years earlier, constructing the facilities Dee lived in. Ten years later, his brother John was stationed at this same base.

In 1956 Dee was discharged and returned to Pocatello and his job with Garrett. He became an ambulance driver, a part-time job, after passing a first aid course. Dee became part owner of S. & T. Development Corporation in 1972, a metal fabrication business that manufactured gas tanks and later, seed boxes for the farm industry. He and Terry designed and built some of the equipment. In 1989, Dee sold his share of the business, and he and Sue moved to Tendoy, where they farm a forty-three acre ranch.

LEFT TO RIGHT: Terry D. Holland, Susan Rae, Dee R. Holland, Stacey Brown, Susan D. Holland

He is currently employed with Q.B. Corporation.

Dee is a member of the Southeast Gem and Mineral Society, the Northwest Federation Mineralogical Societies, and the American Federation of Mineralogical Societies. He is currently on the National Rules Committee for the A.F.M.S.

He has held positions of Club President, Show Chairman, and Club Federation Director. In the Northwest Federation, he has held positions of President, Vice-President, Show Chairman, Newsletter Editor, and Slide Librarian.

While Dee was N.F.M.S. President, he and Sue traveled to Washington, D.C. with other club officials to present the largest faceted gemstone in the world to the Smithsonian Gem and Mineral Museum. The American Golden Topaz, a faceted stone weighing 22,892.5 carets, was donated to the Smithsonian from all the Gem and Mineral Clubs in the American Federation.

He supported and encouraged more participation in the Junior's Program of the Federations and was instrumental in setting up the Junior's Award Fund.

Dee's hobbies include square dancing, bowling, fishing, hunting, gemstone collecting, faceting, building and designing, woodworking, and metal fabrication.

—Susan Holland

Don Westergard Holland

Don Westergard Holland was born July 23, 1910 in Garfield, Idaho to James Heber Holland and Marie Dorthea Westergard. He attended schools at Garfield and Rigby, Idaho. He graduated from Ricks College. He was a member of the L.D.S. Church and served on a mission.

May 4, 1932 he married Edith Katy Harwood, born October 27, 1908 in Salt Lake to John Harwood and Louella May Smith. Four children were born: Dee, March 24, 1939; Katherine, December 11, 1934; John and Janice, Jan 5, 1938.

Edith died February 21, 1938.

Don married Betty Eames August 15, 1939. One daughter, "Timmie," was born July 10, 1906. Later they divorced.

In October, 1948, he married Marguerite Root Neuswanger. She was born July 10, 1906 in Lincoln, Nebraska. Her first marriage was to Frank Neuswanger in 1933. Two sons were born, Russell and Carl. Frank was killed on Armistice Day, 1949.

Don's life work and travels covered areas of sales and farming to a career with the U.S. Army. He was a member of the Idaho National Guard 116th Engineer. His unit was called into active duty December 7, 1941 at the beginning of World War II. They were sent to the Aleutian Islands, where they constructed the air base at Adak and other military facilities at Fort Richardson, Alaska.

Fourteen years later, his oldest son, Dee, lived in these facilities while serving with the army. Twenty-four years later, his youngest son, John, served with the army at the same base.

In 1945, Don was discharged from the army and returned to Idaho Falls. One year later, he reenlisted and was Recruiting Sergeant at Pocatello. Don served in Germany and Panama, where he and Marguerite became interested in orchids. From Panama he was transferred to Ft. Lewis, Washington, then to Salmon, Idaho as Army Advisor for the National Guard. He spent his last years in the Army at Ft. Ord, California, and retired from the Army with a Medical Discharge in 1961.

He and Marguerite returned to Salmon and resumed their hobby of raising orchids and expanded, adding nursery stock. They opened and operated the first retail nursery in Salmon. "Holland's Orchid and Greenhouse" was an outlet for their enjoyment of working with plants.

They were members of the Elks and V.F.W. They enjoyed bridge, bowling. golf and gardening. Don enjoyed fishing and hunting with his sons.

He died November 20, 1964.

Marguerite operated the business until her health failed, then sold out and moved into the Imperial Apartments, where she lived until 1986. Leaving Salmon forever, she moved to Fairfax, Virginia into a nursing home, where she spent her last years visiting with Russell and Jo.

Marguerite died February 9, 1990. She is buried in the Arlington Cemetery.

Don and Marguerite are survived by six children and eighteen Grandchildren. One grandson, Terry, remains to carry on the family "Holland" name.

—Susan Holland

Don Westergard Holland

DR. E. L. HUBBARD.

DENTIST,

Office with Dr. W. C. Whitwell.

James T. Horton

The headline read, "*RANKS OF THE PIONEERS AGAIN REDUCED BY DEATH.*"

"*With the passing of James T. Horten on Nov. 15. 1915, the list of pioneers was brought down to eight.*

"*Mr. Horton was born in Orange County, New York in 1830 of Quaker parentage. When he was 21 he traveled by wagon train seeking the gold fields of California. He worked his first placer mine in Sierra County. From there he journeyed to Jackson Co., Oregon and on to Florence and Warren, Idaho Territory between 1863 and 1865. In the spring of 1866 he traveled to New York state for a few months visit with family and friends but the call of the west proved too much and in May he headed back. He landed in Virginia City, Montana, and while there he heard of the rich strike at Leesburg in Idaho and by June of 1867 he arrived in that gold mining center. In the next year he bought interest in the Discovery Mine, and placer mined at Alder Gulch. In July of 1869, he, with partner Joe Boggs, went into the sawmill business on Loon Creek, which lasted for three years.*

"*Mr. Horton again took up the traveling bug and visited various areas of California but always his heart yearned to remain in the Idaho mountains.*

"*Mr. Horton was with eight others being honored on Friday, Aug. 16, at the Kirtley Boarding House by a banquet given by M. M. McPherson.*

"*It is said of Mr. Horton that he was a man of strictest integrity, industrious, frugal and honorable.*"

Idaho Recorder, November 19, 1915

—*Julia Randolph*

Melvin Joel Houver

Melvin Joel Houver was born March 22, 1907 at Boone, Iowa, the second of three children born to Henry Oscar and Matilda Houver.

Because of the distance from the family farm to high school, Joe was "furnished out" to a harness and saddle maker where he learned leather work when he attended high school.

He entered the U.S. Navy on May 10, 1924 and was assigned to the Battleship Tennessee. When asked "what could he do," Joe responded, "I can grow corn or make saddles." The officer responded, "You should have joined the Army, there isn't a cavalry here on ship." Joe was assigned as a sailmaker, working with heavy canvas, and in 1941, he was one of the last men in the Pacific Fleet that was a full fledged Navy sailmaker.

Joe met Agnes Christensen in San Francisco. Agnes was from Firth, Idaho, where her parents of Danish heritage were farmers west of Firth. They were married March 21, 1931 in the First Methodist Church at "Snob Hill," San Francisco, California. Two days later Joe sailed for China.

They enjoyed a honeymoon in 1932 when they visited Idaho. They drove through Salmon in a square-backed Hudson that Joe remembers "couldn't pass a gas pump."

Two children were born, William M. (Bill,) date of birth: November 27, 1934, and Arlene Louise, date of birth: December 7, 1935.

In 1941, the family was at Pearl Harbor during the infamous Japanese attack, which occurred on Arlene's sixth birthday.

Toward the end of World War II, Joe was assigned to the Albany, California area. He spent his off duty time at the Visalia Saddle Company, which was considered "the Cadillac" of the western saddle industry.

Discharged in 1945, the family moved to Idaho. Joe located in Salmon by coincidence. While traveling from Firth to Missoula, he stopped in Salmon for a meal and met Jack Grigsby, who employed him in making saddles. Soon after, Joe stared his own saddle making business and some of his first customers were Don O'Neal and Boise O'Neal. Joe and his friend, Fred H. Snook, later owned the Sportsman Saddlery.

Joe next operated a small ranch and made saddles in the Ellis, Idaho area, near Shotgun Creek.

Bill Houver and Joe Houver with team

Joe returned to active overseas duty for the three years during the Korean War.

After Korea, Joe wanted some peace and quiet and operated a ranch above Shoup, across from Spring Creek, (one of the "Old Bevan Places.")

Tragedy struck when son-in-law Alvin Kilpatrick, son of Newt Kilpatrick, was killed in an accident on January 2, 1957. Next, Joe's daughter, Arlene, was killed in a car accident on Highway 28, November

Arlene Houver Kilpatrick and daughters Nancy and baby Natalie

Agnes, Natalie, and Joe Houver

10, 1957, leaving Nancy Ann Kilpatrick, age two and Natalie Layne Kilpatrick, age seven months. The girls were adopted and raised by Joe and Agnes, and both have become very successful in their respective professions.

In 1967, Joe returned to naval action for three years during the Viet Nam War for the U.S. Military Sea Transportation Service, making trips from Seattle, Washington to Viet Nam.

Joe's main profession in Lemhi County has been as an expert saddle maker. He operated saddle shops at various locations: in the McPherson building; in a brick duplex on Center Street, now West One Bank's parking lot; in the old Joe Herndon Insurance office on Main Street; and at 531 Main Street. He made approximately two thousand saddles, which today are priceless possessions.

He retired from his profession on April 1, 1984.

In 1955, Joe purchased his present home in the 800 block of Fulton Street. He still resides there today. He lost his beloved Agnes on February 1, 1987, but still enjoys retirement and the company of Bill, Natalie and Nancy.

—Joe Houver
—Fred Snook

George Washington Howell Family

George Washington "Shorty" Howell was born on February 22, 1886 in Miller, South Dakota Territory. He was the second child born to Dr. Alexander and Theda Howell.

At the age of twenty-four, in 1910, he decided to try greener pastures. He packed his few belongings that could fit on a pack horse and rode west into the Montana Territory. He was a hard worker and had no problems finding work in the Big Sky cattle and sheep ranches of Montana. In 1918, at the age of thirty-two, he married Marie Edith Gibbons in Chicago, Illinois. Marie's date of birth was November 4, 1893. She was born in Minneapolis, Minnesota. They honeymooned at Niagara Falls, New York. They returned to Montana and homesteaded on Ash Creek, south of Miles City, Montana.

On July 24, 1919 their first and only child was born — William Howard "Bill." They and Shorty's brother, Bill, worked hard raising sheep and ranching on their one hundred sixty acres. Marie taught school in the country school houses around the Ash Creek area. The rolling hills and the tender green grass was good to raise sheep on, but Shorty got word of even greener land to the southeast of his homestead in the mountain valleys of Idaho. So, on October of 1926, he and his brother, Bill, loaded all the household goods, two wagons, and fifteen head of horses on the railroad cars of the Gilmore Pacific Railways to seek out another dream of raising sheep and ranching in Idaho. He located this dream on a two hundred seventy acre ranch at the mouth of Carmen Creek, known as the AD Cook Ranch, owned at present by the Arch McFarland family.

Marie and seven year old son, Bill, traveled to their new home in a 1926 Chevy touring car. It took three days. They remained on the Carmen Creek Ranch, selling the upper land to the late Arch McFarland, and keeping the lower part until selling out to Jock and Lucile Cutler in 1955. Shorty's brother, Bill, the first son born to Dr. Alexander and Theda on November 11, 1884 in Hand City, Dakota Territory, died at the age of fifty-four on December 31, 1948 of a stroke. His small cabin, which time and weather have destroyed, still landmarks an area along the creek. Uncle Bill never married, but remained a faithful and hard worker to Shorty.

After their son graduated from High School in 1938, Marie decided to move to a warmer climate and went to Saratoga, California. She worked in nursing homes as a nursemaid. She died on December 21, 1970 in Saratoga of natural causes.

After selling to Cutlers in 1955, Shorty moved into town in a small white house directly behind the Post Office. He became interested in politics, running and serving as a State representative from 1958 to 1962. Shorty died on September 8, 1966 of a heart attack at the age of eighty.

—Melba Howell Baker

George (Shorty) Howell, William (Bill) Howell, William (Bill) Howell

William Howard Howell Family

William Howard (Bill) Howell was born July 24, 1919 to George Washington (Shorty) Howell and Marie Edith Gibbons Howell at Miles City, Montana. When he was seven years old, he and his mother traveled by a 1926 touring car to meet with Shorty in Salmon. Shorty and Uncle Bill moved their personal and household belongings earlier, by train, to their new home on Carmen Creek. Here they made their living raising sheep and ranching. Bill attended school at the upper Carmen Creek until eighth grade, then he drove the ten miles to Salmon High School in his 1931 "Model A" each day until graduating in 1938.

Bill continued his schooling at the University of Idaho in Moscow and at the Automotive Mechanical School in Pocatello, Idaho.

He enlisted in the United States Navy on January 20, 1944-1946. He severely injured his shoulder and spent a few months in the hospital recuperating.

Bill married Mary Louis Pilash in San Diego, California in 1945. They divorced in 1952. No children. He married June Walker Browning on October 30, 1952 in Hamilton, Montana. Bill and June lived on Carmen Creek on the old Rose place and, presently, the John Aldous place from 1955-1956. Bill taught a farm training program to the veterans in Salmon and Leadore. They had three children: Linda Marie, born April 1, 1953; Melba June, born August 22, 1955; and Robert Lee, born August 24, 1956; all in Salmon, Idaho.

Bill pursued his dream to fly by taking flight training school from Grant Eldridge. He became a licenced pilot and purchased a little red Piper Cub plane in Sioux City, Iowa. He flew his family all over the country. He still retains his pilot's licence.

In January, 1957, Bill's family moved to Priest River, Idaho to ranch and log. When the logging and ranching prices declined, Bill decided to enroll in a welding school in California near his mother, Marie, in 1960. June and the children moved back to Salmon to stay with Shorty, who was failing in health. Bill divorced in 1965. Bill worked construction until 1968. He married Mable Schultz in 1966 and moved to Cataldo, Idaho, where he worked at Bunker Hill in Kellogg, Idaho in the zinc plant for ten years.

On February, 1972, Bill's oldest daughter, Linda, died of neuroblastoma, a cancer that usually affects children less than one year of age and generally found in the adrenal glands. She was diagnosed when she was sixteen years old. She fought a brave battle, trying many treatments, until it took her life two months before her twentieth birthday.

In 1977, the Bunker Hill Mine closed down. Bill and Mable were divorced, and Bill moved to Jeffrey City, Wyoming. He found employment with Pathfinders Mining Company as an explosive engineer. Bill married Dona Chapman in 1978. Pathfinders closed down in 1980. Bill and Dona moved to Challis, Idaho where he worked at Cyprus Mines until his retirement in 1982. They then moved to Pryor, Montana, thirty-three miles south of Billings, Montana. They purchased a grocery store, where they still reside, working hard during their golden years. They have plans to sell out and really retire — do a little traveling, resting, and visiting family and friends.

Bill's second child, Melba, graduated from St. Patrick's School of Nursing in Missoula, Montana in June, 1978. She married Robert Erwin Baker in August, 1978. They have three children: William Robert, born December 12, 1980 in Lewiston, Idaho; Jeana Lee, born June 12, 1983; and Charles Edward, born February 9, 1987; the last two both born in

Steele Memorial Hospital at Salmon.

Bill's son, Robert (Bob) married Wendy Kidd in June, 1976. They have three children: William Mathew, born May 23, 1983; Mary Elizabeth, born March 21, 1986; and Sarah Marie, born March 6, 1990; all in Salmon.

—Melba Howell Baker

Mary Ann Clark Howes

Mary Ann Clark, known as Ann, was born to Lloyd Clark and Beva Lue Park Clark on December 6, 1945 at Idaho Falls, Idaho. Clarks lived on a three hundred twenty acre ranch six miles south of Leadore. She is the second child. Larry Lloyd, Steven G., and Eva Jean are her siblings.

Her early years were enjoyed by riding horses, fishing and other activities on the farm. She learned to ride Brownie, a favorite horse, when she was very young. The Clark ranch had several horses used for riding and also work horses that were used for putting up the hay and doing the other farm work. Putting up the summer's hay was a family project.

She attended school in Leadore for the twelve years. She started school in the old school building and then finished in the new building. Leadore school children used to tease and say that they wished the school would burn down. That wish came true shortly after moving into the new school. The old building caught fire and burned down while it was being torn down.

Fun and socialization was provided at school, church, and 4H activities. The entire family went to dances at the school. Hay rides, riding horses, camping, dances, ball games, home parties, roller skating, ice skating, and movies provided entertainment. Some school activities Ann participated in are Idaho Syringa Girls' State, annual and paper staff, pep club, drill team, school plays, and cheer leading.

Before she was in high school, Ann's parents moved a large, ten room log house from Gilmore, Idaho to the ranch. It had to be sawed in half to be moved. Before that they lived in a four room house. Before Ann was five, the home had no electricity or running water. The telephone was installed after she left home.

Ann went from first grade through Senior Graduation at Leadore School. All grades were in the same building. Both eighth graders and seniors participated in graduation ceremonies. The eighth graders went on a one day trip, and the Seniors had a longer trip following graduation. Following graduation, she went to business college and worked in Salt Lake City, Utah. Then she went to Fairbanks, Alaska to work. In March, 1968, she left on a mission for The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints to Uruguay, South America. She visited Argentina, Columbia, Peru, and Mexico City. After arriving home, she went to Brigham Young University.

May 27, 1972 Ann married David John Howes in the Idaho Falls Temple. David is the son of Mary Fugal and Maurice J. Howes, Pleasant Grove, Utah. In August, they left for Lowry Air Force where David was commissioned an officer and served six years in the Air Force, while Ann started her career of mother and homemaker. Adam David, April 13, 1973; Molly Ann, April 30, 1974; and Eric Lloyd, April 29, 1977 were born in the Colorado Fitzsimons Army Medical Center. Bryan Nathaniel was born in Oregon City, Oregon on August 19, 1985.

David programs computers. He has programmed for the US Air Force, Sperry Univac, Tektronix, Texas Instruments, Intel, and WordPerfect.

Ann has served on the Governor's Council For Developmental Disabilities, on a Utah Legislative Educational Study Committee, as President of The Association For Retarded Citizens, and in other community and church organizations.

She has lived in Idaho, Alaska, Colorado, Mississippi, Oregon, Utah, and South America.

—Mary Ann Clark Howes

Albert Lee and Mary Hickman Huffman

Albert's (Al's) parents were from Europe. His father was from Germany and his mother was from France. There is no information on where they met or when they came to America. His father served in the Civil War on the Union side. Albert was born July 4, 1855 in Grayville, Illinois. Al had two sisters and a brother. Al left home at age fourteen and did not maintain contact with his family.

Al worked for a freighting outfit that hauled supplies across the Oregon Trail. He was a night herder for the mules. During the day he slept in the wagons. He made three trips across the trail.

He moved into Kansas, where he homesteaded and worked on the construction of the railroad across Kansas. He survived a crippling accident, when a load of rock on a train car fell on him. He then became a buffalo hunter to supply the railroad camp with meat.

Al met his wife, Mary Ellen Hickman, in Kansas. They were married April 5, 1885. Mary was born April 3, 1864.

As a young girl, she helped fight a prairie fire. Her eyebrows and lashes were permanently burned off. When she and Al were married, she took on the task of teaching him to read and write. She was very adept in all kinds of needlework.

Al and Mary lived at Peterton, near Osage City, Kansas. Two children were born there. Jesse died at two months. Bertha Melinda was born October 2, 1888.

Shortly after Bertha's birth, Al left his family and went to Northern Idaho and Montana to work on railroad construction. About a year later, Mary and baby travelled by train to Whitehall, Montana to join him. Their second daughter, Florence Rosalie was born April 29, 1893 in Whitehall.

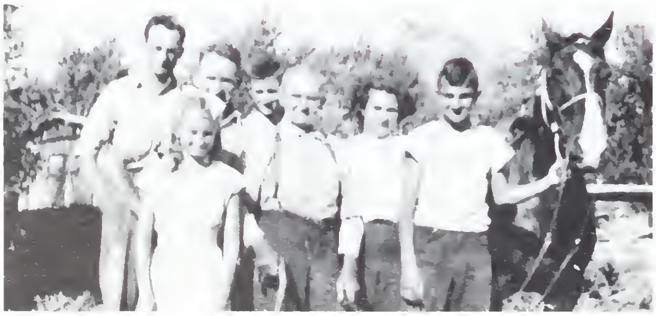
In the spring of 1895, Al, Mary, and two children travelled by team and wagon to Lemhi County. Al hauled freight from Red Rock, Montana, worked at a sawmill up Wagonhammer Creek, and worked in the mines at Gilmore. He hauled ore with a steam tractor down the Birch Creek Valley to the railroad. In his later years, he worked his own mining claims.

Their last child, Albert Marion, was born probably 1897 or 1898 in Salmon.

On March 29, 1901, Mary passed away leaving Al with three children to raise. Bertha, age twelve, took on the care of Florence, eight, and Bert, four. She kept house for the family.

Bertha attended high school in Dillon, Montana and earned her diploma in 1909 at age twenty. There were two in her graduating class. After graduation she worked as a switchboard operator in Dillon and Butte. She returned to Salmon and became switchboard operator at one of the two telephone companies in Salmon at the time. She held that job until her marriage in 1916.

Florence lived in the Leadore area for a number of years. She spent most of her life in Montana. She was a beauty operator and homemaker. She had one daughter.



Al Huffman and grandchildren

Bert also lived in the Leadore area for a number of years before moving to Montana and Northern Idaho. His last years were spent in California. He served in the navy during World War I. He and his wife, Mary, had two sons.

Al passed away June 12, 1947, a month short of ninety-two.

—Rose Mary Hocking

John R. and Patricia Penfold Hulihan

John R. Hulihan was born on Friday the 13th, November 1925 at Pocatello, Idaho. His wife, Patricia Penfold, was born December 11, 1928 in Spokane, Washington.

John, a widower, and Patty, a widow, were married in Phoenix, Arizona in 1981. Their marriage was subsequently solemnized when they were sealed together for time and all eternity in the Idaho Falls LDS Temple. They own the Gold Hill Mines located along the Salmon River below Shoup. Since their marriage, they have made it their permanent home.

John had six children and Patty had twin sons. John and Patty now have seventeen wonderful grandchildren. Their children and grandchildren are frequent visitors at their home on the beautiful Salmon River.

John's father, Patrick Joseph Hulihan, was born in 1896 in Ohio and worked for many years with the railroad. He served in World War One in the Army Air Force, during which time he was severely wounded and totally disabled. His mother, Ethel Mae Howells, was born in 1901 in Pocatello. The family moved to Southern California where John and his three sisters grew up.

John served in the Navy during World War Two for three and a half years. After the war he graduated from the University of Southern California with degrees in Biology and Chemistry. He taught high school for ten years before leaving education to go into business. He owned his own company in the investment and insurance industries and held several other corporate positions, the last being president of a major Canadian life insurance company.

Patty's father, Maurice Penfold, was born at her father's trading post on the Nez Perce Indian Reservation near Lewiston, Idaho (where he owned a jewelry store) in 1900.

Both Patty's parents starred in the theatre on the New York stage. They were playwrights, and her mother was Society Editor of the Phoenix Gazette newspaper for sixteen years.

Patty grew up in the theatre and became a stage and television actress prior to her first marriage. Subsequently, she and her family lived in Europe for many years.

John and Patty enjoy working with children, have been foster parents, and from time to time provide a home for troubled teenagers. They are active in Republican Committee work, and John served as Chairman of the Salmon School Board for three years.

They are amateur clowns and enjoy dressing in their clown outfits and make-up, appearing at various community activities. They have taught Sunday School and serve as Stake Missionaries for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

Each summer they take hundreds of visitors on tours of the old Gold Hill Mill and Mine. Many school groups take field trips to their mine to learn about gold mining. They also have a photo service, taking pictures of the rafters who float the Salmon River as they shoot through Pine Creek rapids. They develop the films immediately, providing an opportunity for the rafters to see their pictures on the same day they floated. These pictures are sent to customers throughout the world and some have been published in newspapers and national magazines.

John enjoys Patty's gourmet cooking. They are avid readers, enjoy playing games together, cross-country skiing in winter, and hiking in summer.

John and Patty have their own chemistry lab and experiment with new methods of extracting gold from ore.

Even though John and Patty have lived in many countries of the world, they find that nowhere compares with their little bit of Paradise on the Salmon River.

—John and Patty Hulihan

Patty and John Hulihan

Charles Hull Family

Charles and brothers Gilbert and Arthur settled on the North Fork. Charles settled on Spring Creek, (now Hull Creek,) a tributary of the North Fork. His was seventy-nine acres of good farm and hay land. He raised a large garden and had an orchard of apples, plums, cherries, and pears. He married Olive Flood around 1900. She came from Iowa and taught school in various places in the valley. Their first child, Robert, was born in 1905. Olive felt the mountains were smothering her, but after a trip back home for a visit, she was glad to return to the mountains. Helen was born in 1908, John in 1910, Hope in 1912, Dick in 1915, and Betty Jean in 1920.

Olive became a great cook and homemaker, canning fruits, vegetables, and meat. In case of sudden company, she could have a meal ready in a very short while. She started a box lunch business at the ranch for fishermen and tourists in the early 1900's.

Charles raised sheep, a few cattle, and horses. Sheep had lost their value, so he gave up on them. He was also a butcher. In earlier years, he broke matched buggy horses and sold them.

Charles and Olive had many friends and were very active in the community. Charles was county commissioner several terms and was school board trustee at Hull Creek.

One year Olive taught in the Spring Creek School. We three went to school, except for Betty, who was too young, and Helen, who was in high school. The next year she took us to Salmon, Idaho, as both John and Helen were in high school. John graduated from Salmon, Idaho; Hope from Dillon, Montana; Richard from Corvallis, Montana; Betty Jean from Dillon, Montana. John went one year to college in Eugene, Oregon. Hope went two and a half years at Dillon Normal College. Dick worked for the forest service and later learned to be a telegrapher and worked on the railroad.

Betty Jean married James Ford in 1938 after graduating from high school. They settled in Gibbonsville and had five children, Sharon, James, Jr., Leslie, Patty (Patsy,) and Peggy. Betty died of cancer August 8, 1954. Jim had come to Idaho in 1938 from North Dakota. He mined, timbered, and worked for the State Highway Department on Lost Trail Pass for many years. James, Jr., still lives in Salmon.

John married Hester Knepper. They had six children, Ralph, Judy, John, Joanne, Glen, and Richard. John died in 1976. His widow lives in Boise, Idaho.

Hope Roseanna Hull and Betty Jean Hull.

Helen married Zed Stone. They had two children, Allen and Barbara. Helen died in 1984, after being a widow for a number of years.

Richard married Blanche Lykins in 1939. Blanch taught at Spring Creek. Later they moved to Missoula, Montana. Blanch taught there, and Dick was dispatcher for Great Northern Railroad. From this union were two children, Rick, who lives in Illinois and is a professor, and Dianne, who lives in Seattle. Richard died in 1977. Blanche still lives in the same house in Missoula, Montana.

Hope married Howard Lloyd in Dillon, Montana. They had one child, Bruce, who is now a doctor in California. They ran a milk delivery. Howard was a mechanic at the Chevy garage in Dillon. Hope worked at the State Bank for years and ran the Liquor Store in Dillon. Howard died of leukemia in 1975. Hope still has the home in Dillon, Montana, but spends winters in Arizona close to her son, Bruce. She still plays golf. She is the only living one left of the Charles Hull family.

The Hull ranch home was taken by fire in 1917. With the help of neighbors, a liveable frame house was soon built. It still remains on Hull Creek. In 1919, Robert, age fifteen, was killed in a snow mishap. A woodshed fell in on him. He was buried in the Gibbonsville, Idaho cemetery.

Grandad Charles died in December, 1932 of cancer of the ear caused from frostbite. Grandmother Olive died at the Rose Hospital in Salmon in June, 1938 of a stroke. She was only fify-nine years old. They are both buried in the Gibbonsville cemetery. The farm they settled on has been sold several times since Olive's death.

—Hope Hull Lloyd
—History Committee

Helen Hull

Helen Hull married Zed H. Stone in 1925. Zed came to Idaho after World War I from Melrose, Montana and stayed in Idaho. They moved to the Rose Ranch north of Salmon. Dad worked for the Forest Service and was foreman of the C.C.C camps. It was here at the Rose Ranch that they had their first son. Allen Stone was born weighing in at only two pounds. Dad built an incubator in a basket with a pillow. He put in hot water bottles and lined the basket with mason jars of warm water. He used a breast pump and fed him with an eye dropper. Allen lived to be six feet and one inch tall and weighed two hundred ten pounds when he went to Guadalcanal with the Marine Corps in 1942. He was wounded twice and was finally sent home in May, 1945 with a shot through the head.

Zed died November 10, 1945 at Moore, Idaho of a heart attack, but he knew Allen was safe before he died.

Allen married Norma Childs and raised five children, Zed, Ben, David, Roxanna, and Chris. Allen and Norma settled in Gibbonsville and raised their family. Allen died in December of 1983.

Roxanna was killed in a car accident. Zed and David live in Salmon. Cris lives in Montana, and Ben lives in Arizona. Norma still lives in Gibbonsville and is Postmistress.

Barbara (me) was born at Hull Creek in the same house as Aunt Betty. I went to Spring Creek School for two years, then Salmon and Carmen Creek. When Dad died, I went to California with dad's sister and graduated from high school. I then married Earl Chambers from Jackson, Wyoming. We were later divorced. We had three children from this marriage: Barbra Joanne, Linda Marcel, and Allen Michael. We traveled a lot and lived in many states including Connecticut, South Carolina, Montana, Wyoming, Idaho, Delaware, Pennsylvania, Nevada and Alaska. Linda Lives in California, Barbra lives in Idaho Falls, and Michael lives in Alaska. I live at Leadore.

I have six grandchildren, one born in Idaho, one born in Connecticut, one born in South Carolina, and one born in Alaska. I have one great grandson, who was born in Idaho.

Mother died at my home in Leadore August 6, 1988.

—Barbara Stone
—History Committee

Clockwise: Roseanna Mitchell Hull, Helen Hull Stone, Charles M. Hull, Barbara Stone (child).

John and Hester Knepper Hull

John Hull married Hester Knepper in 1932. Hester's family came to Lemhi County in about 1929. Grandpa Knepper bought the newspaper and was owner and editor for many years. John and Hester built a house of logs down the road from the Hull Creek ranch. They got the logs out themselves. John worked for the lumber, and they bought tar paper for the roof, windows, and nails. The house they built had two bedrooms and no plumbing. It cost them one hundred dollars to build. When they went on to better things, my folks rented the house.

One fond memory I have is when my brother and I set a trap for Santa Claus (a real trap) on Christmas Eve. The next morning we found red clothes in the trap and figured never again would we see Santa.

Hester raised six children, some near my age, some the age of my children. Two grandchildren made a mark in Lemhi County; they are Rodeo Piper and Barry Jones. The others have made marks all over Idaho. John died of a massive heart attack in 1976. Hester lives in Boise.

—Barbara Stone

Joseph and Rosanna Mitchell Hull

Rosanna Mitchell Hull and Joseph Hull came to Corvallis, Montana from Missouri, first by boat and then by wagons. They brought two children and a paralyzed father. They settled in Corvallis and later moved to Gibbonsville for the gold mining. My grandfather Charles went to school when he was seven years old in a house I later bought and lived in with my three children. They all then moved to Hull Creek (Spring Creek) in 1905. Charles married Olive Flood, a school teacher and relative of the John Long family. They moved to the Hull Creek ranch to raise a family. Great grandmother Rosanna Hull died in Corvallis, Oregon at age ninety-seven. Joseph Hull died in 1906. Great Uncle John Hull was poisoned by his wife in Gibbonsville, where they ran a tavern. She put arsenic in his apple pie. He was the first person buried in the Gibbonsville cemetery. I remember Great Uncle Gib playing the banjo. His hands were huge, almost covering the banjo, but he could pick. Uncle Bert came to live with me when he was seventy years old. He was my babysitter.

—Barbara Stone
—History Committee

Charles and Eugene Hussey

Charles Hussey was born December 16, 1877, and Eugene Hussey was born January 11, 1882, both in Josephine County, Oregon. They were the sons of Thomas Jefferson and Rosanna Crow Hussey. In 1911, the two brothers were living in Challis when their younger brother Frank joined them. They worked and ranched there until 1916, when Charles and Frank came to the Iron Creek ranch. Eugene Hussey, until his death, mined in the Clayton and Stanley area, and some of his old mining cabins show up in the Middle Fork history. He married late in life and had no children.

Charles and Frank bought the improvement rights on the Iron Creek ranch from a Mr. Anderson. The ranch was first settled in 1888 by two Doody brothers. The two irrigation ditches were built by them to the Iron Creek ranch and the Cabin Creek ranch. The Doody brothers split up and one took the Iron Creek ranch and one took the Cabin Creek ranch. Lambeth bought the place from them in 1900 and lived there until 1911, when he sold to Anderson.

There were many Indians around, and it was a main stopping place for overnight and had a good blacksmith shop. There was the old log school across the river at that time. Several of the Lambeths are buried in the graveyard at the ranch. Charles and Frank continued to ranch together until about 1920, when Charles decided to leave for Montana and North Dakota.

In North Dakota, he married Pearl Rice, and to them were born nine girls and one boy. Charles Hussey never returned to Lemhi County, but the boy, Lloyd Hussey, always known as Sonny, did. He now serves in the Merchant Marine and when he is able to come home, he lives at the Iron Creek ranch.

Rick Hussey is the grandson of Charles Hussey. He now lives at Iron Creek and runs a wilderness guide service.

—Rosanna Hussey Evarts

Iron Creek Ranch

Frank and Clara Schmitz Hussey

Frank Hussey was born in Josephine County, Oregon July 18, 1888 to Thomas Jefferson Hussey and Rosanna Crow Hussey. His brothers and sisters were Nell, Arthur, Charles, Eugene, Marion, and Beulah. Frank was the youngest of this large family. In about 1910, he came to Bruneau, Idaho to.live with his aunt and uncle Crowsion until 1911, when he headed for Challis, where brothers Charles and Eugene were then living. The trip was made on horseback, through Camas Valley and Trail Creek. Frank's first job was at Bayhorse Mine in 1911, and he also worked for Chris Neilson at Challis. The three Hussey brothers worked and ranched there until 1916, when Charles and Frank Hussey came to the Iron Creek ranch.

On January 24, 1918, Frank married Clara Schmitz in Grants Pass, Oregon. She was the daughter of Phil and Lillie Lind Schmitz. The newlyweds came to Salmon on the train through Butte, Dillon, and Armstead, Montana. The train track ended there, and they were taken by car part way to Bannock Summit. Because of the deep snow drifts, a sleigh from Leadore met them on the other side and brought them to Salmon. It was a three day trip.

On the ranch, they lived in the cook house by the creek and an older house above it that was also used for living and sleeping. About 1920, Charles left the ranch, and Frank used his homestead right to prove up on the home place and a desert right for the lower field.

Frank and Clara's children were Charles, born November 11, 1918; Eugene, born August 24, 1920; Rosanna, born January 18, 1922; Marie, born July 27, 1923; Phyllis, born October 6, 1924; Frances, born December 23, 1926; and Rudy Paul, born July 2, 1933.

Life was hard through the 20's and 30's. They raised sheep, cows, horses chickens, turkeys, grain and hay, and milked cows. Anything to bring in a dollar. In the fall, Frank would often load a wagon or two with straw and all the fruit and vegetables that could be spared. Driving to the Clayton and Sunbeam area, he would sell all along the way. The water shortage in the 20's made it hard to raise crops.

In 1928-1929, Frank built the big log house with a solid cement floor, except for the kitchen and bath. He was very proud to be one of the first to have plumbing, although they had to haul water between freeze up and thaw in the spring. Clara had a nervous breakdown in 1929, and Frank took her and the four girls to Grants Pass for the spring and summer. The old house they had been living in burned that spring, so Frank really had to hurry to get the new log house finished before Clara and the girls returned that fall.

Clara and Frank Hussey

In 1937, Clara was very sick again. Frank leased the ranch for two years and moved the family to Oregon. In August of 1938, Frank and his son Charles returned to the ranch to move the horses and mules to Oregon. Charles and Leland Evarts rode and trailed seven head to Stanley Lake, down the Payette River to Ontario, then to Burns and on to Klamath Falls, Oregon. The trip took one month. Frank drove the car and met them for night camps, when he could find them.

Clara remained in Oregon until 1982, when she returned to Salmon. Frank came back to the ranch in 1940 and ranched there until 1956, when his son Eugene took over the ranch.

Frank was a great joker. He was known as Pappy in his last years, because he would not be called Grampa. He spent his last summers on Iron Creek or in Salmon and wintered in Quartzite, Arizona. Frank Hussey died on January 15, 1983 at the ranch and is buried in the Iron Creek graveyard.

—*Rosanna Hussey Evarts*

Gilbert Eugene Hussey

Gilbert Eugene Hussey, always known as Gene, is the son of Frank and Clara Hussey. Born in Lemhi County August 24, 1920 at Iron Creek, his early years were spent on the ranch, and he remembers first going to school on the Hellman ranch, now known as Elk Bend. The teacher was Frances Dean, who later became Frances Donlan. Gene had two brothers, Charles and Rudy Paul, who died at age twelve. His four sisters were Rosanna, Marie, Phyllis, and Frances.

In 1937, Gene's father, Frank Hussey, leased the ranch for two years and moved the family to Oregon, returning in 1940. Eugene returned home to take over the Iron Creek ranch from his father in 1956.

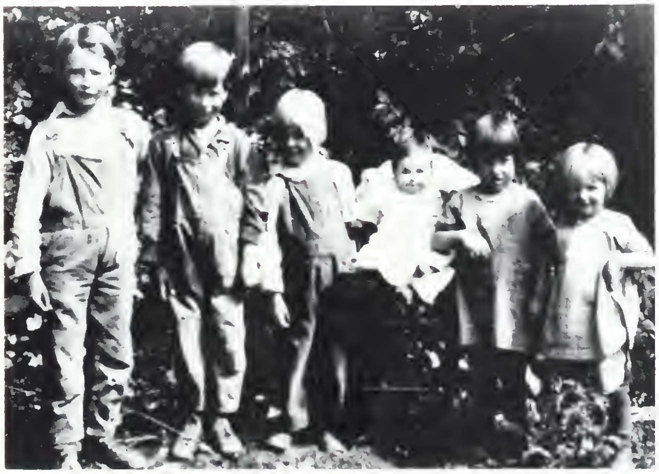
The old bridge at Iron Creek was an important part of life in his early years. Eugene remembers one time when his parents came back from Mackay in the old truck with a load of goods. One wheel went through the planks of the bridge. His mother never did find the lid of her new teakettle. Another time he was bringing the cows across, when the top braces started swaying, and then some of the cows fell in.

A water shortage in the 20's and 30's made it hard to raise crops and caused many water arguments. He remembers his father as a man who would do anything for a friend, but would not allow anyone to take advantage of him, and he had many a run in with the Bureau of Land Management and Forest Service. During those times, his father would often, in the fall, load a wagon or two with straw on the bottom and then all the fruits and vegetables that they could spare and drive to the Clayton and Sunbeam area, selling all along the way. His mother, Clara, and the boys would have to keep up the chores, and there were always sheep to herd, cows to milk, and feeding to be done. One summer his mother, Clara, cooked for the road crew at Iron Creek that was building the newer road for cars.

In 1956, when Eugene returned and took over the ranch, he put in many long hours with little time off. He enlarged the ranch by buying up the small homesteads on the creek and the old Shoup holdings.

Eugene never married but raised many a nephew and other boys that worked for him on the ranch in the summer. Always interested in education and young people, he is still an active supporter of sports and the schools. Currently ranching at the Iron Creek ranch, he is respected in the community and has many friends.

—Rosanna Hussey Evarts



LEFT TO RIGHT: Charles, Eugene, Rosanna, Frances, Marie, Phyllis Hussey

George Hyde

George Hyde was born at Albany, Vermont in February, 1837. At the age of twenty-one he decided to go West. He boarded a ship at Boston Harbor and sailed to the Isthmus of Panama, walked across the Isthmus, a distance of forty miles, in one day. He then sailed up to San Francisco and spent the next six years around the mines of California and Virginia City, Nevada.

He became interested in the Indians, and in 1864 applied for a position in the U. S. Indian Service. He spent the next four years in the Indian Service in North Idaho with the Nez Perce Indians.

While George Hyde was working at the Lapwai Agency, he became aware of mismanagement in the Indian Service and felt there was an injustice toward the Indians. He resigned from the Indian Service in 1868 and set up a pack train business to take supplies wherever needed in the Northwest.

He bought twenty-one mules, established his headquarters at Lewiston and Moscow and took supplies even into the Fraser River country in British Columbia. He was joined in the packing business by Dick Johnson from Lemhi County, and they were working together when Chief Joseph began his flight from the Walla Walla area. They left Missoula with supplies for General Gibbon's army. Before they caught up with General Gibbon, the Big Hole Battle was over. They turned their load over to General Gibbon and brought the pack train of forty mules over into the Salmon River country in 1877.

During the mining boom at Bayhorse and Bonanza, they ran pack trains to that area. Their pack trains took supplies for Colonel Shoup at Salmon and John Ramey at Yellowjacket. A large cable for the tramway at Yellowjacket was shipped by freight to Challis. The cables — there were three of them — were 1,320 feet long, weighed eleven pounds to the foot and measured about two and a half inches in diameter. They were taken one cable at a time on a three-day trip to Yellowjacket. This amazing feat was accomplished by coiling a section twenty feet long and packing it on the back of the first mule; then twenty more feet were placed on the back of the next, up to the halfway, or seven hundred and sixty feet coiled onto the pack string. Then the other half was turned around and balanced on the other side of the mules in the same manner. While the mules were thus joined together, the front mules would go down a ravine, and the back mules would be lifted off their feet. It was a most notable packing achievement.

About 1878, George Hyde bought Henry Grieber's half interest in three hundred twenty acres of land owned by Henry Grieber and Eli Minert. Then Mr. Hyde and Eli Minert became partners, owning two pack trains for the important business of transporting freight to the mines of Lemhi County. In 1889, they sold their pack trains to Charley Spinney and Wallace Slavin.

In 1889, George Hyde was married to Mrs. Sarah Black, a sister of Eli Minert. Mrs. M. M. McPherson and Mrs. Joshua Brown were also sisters of Eli Minert. In 1891 a son was born to Mr. and Mrs. Hyde. He was named Horace Benjamin Hyde.

The George Hydes continued to live on the old Hyde place until Mr. Hyde's death in 1905. Horace and his mother ran the farm until her death in 1921.

—Hyde Family

George L. and Althea Hyde

George L. Hyde was born August 4, 1929 at the old hospital on Broadway Street. He was the oldest of four children of Horace and Edna Magnuson Hyde. He grew up on the old Hyde ranch at the mouth of Hyde Creek. He attended school in Salmon and has many fond memories of friends and classmates in school. Many of his classmates still reside here in the valley. He attended school at the Lincoln School, Legion Hall, Brooklyn, and the new high school that was completed in 1939. George was taught by Phyllis Caples, Billie Cannon, and Jo Whitcomb.

During the war years, George spent two days a week in town in Smith's boarding house so that he could attend FFA and Scouts. He became good friends with Bill Smith and JoAnn Tingle, Bill's sister, whose parents run the boarding house.

It was during the war that George took care of the Frank Bradley place up the river. George says that everyone was poor during the war, and there didn't seem to be anyone that had more than someone else. He tells the story of walking home from town as a teenager with one of his buddies and gathering up the whiskey bottles along the side of the road. They poured the drops left in the bottoms of the bottles into one, and his buddy drank it, immediately becoming sick. George dropped his friend off at his home, which is now the Jenson place on Highway 93 South, where he passed out, and George hurried on home, hoping not to get into trouble with his friend's parents.

After the war was over, George sold seventy head of sheep to buy a tractor. Up till that time, the farm work had been done with the help of three teams of horses.

As a young man, George acted as a scoutmaster for three years, and many of the boys that were his scouts are busy in the community: Ray Harris, Dale McAtee, Sandy Sims, Jim Herndon, George Nichols, Denny Hawley, and others. He served in the Air Force National Guard 882 Engineer Battalion, Company B. He was Sergeant and Instructor. There are about forty-five members in Salmon attached to that group. They met at the Discount Tire Building.

George and Althea Hyde and family

George did a lot of tractor and bulldozer work in the valley. He helped build many of the irrigation and drain ditches, level some of the farming areas, and did a lot of heavy equipment work on many of the farms south of Salmon. He has worked for twenty-nine years at the lumber mill, and while there, worked at almost all the jobs available.

George claimed to be a confirmed bachelor when he met and married Althea O'Farrell Tyack. They have three children: Buzz, Sharlene, and Mike and eight grandchildren.

One of the highlights of George and Althea's time at the Hyde ranch was the one hundred year celebration that the ranch had been in the Hyde family. The celebration took place August 12, 1978. The Hydes spent a year preparing for the barbecue. The open house began at two o'clock P.M. and lasted until midnight; some eight hundred people were on hand to help celebrate. This was just the beginning, for each year since, the Hydes have had a barbecue at their ranch and have served many friends and neighbors. The proceeds from the barbecue have furnished the Christmas decorations along Main Street in Salmon.

George and Althea have both been active in the community. George has served as president and has been active in the Cattleman's Association. George also served on the Chamber of Commerce, helping to unite the Chamber and Cattleman on common goals. Althea has been active in the Cowbelles and served as president of the Chamber of Commerce. She was the first woman to serve as the president. When she left the Chamber, there was seven thousand dollars in savings. Althea was also president of the Cowbelles. Althea worked at the hospital for many years as an LPN. She served as director and vice president of the state LPN Association for eight years. She was president of the WOOD organization, which is "Women Opposing Official Depression." It represented the community, industry, wood, miner, cattle, and recreation. It was a multiple use concept organization and had many members.

Althea says that their biggest accomplishment was raising Althea's children together and helping them with their education. The children chose George for Althea and their father before Althea did. They had a good life as a family and have a wonderful and congenial family relationship.

—Hyde Family

Horace Hyde and family BACK: Horace, Edna, Jessie Black
FRONT: George, Arlene, Russell

Horace Hyde

Mr. Horace Hyde was born September 11, 1891 in Salmon to George and Sarah Minert Black Hyde. He was only thirteen years old when his father died. He and his mother worked the Hyde Ranch together until her death in 1921. He then went to Coeur d'Alene where his sister Jessie Black lived. In 1927 he returned to the Hyde place and was married to Edna Magnuson.

Edna Magnuson was born in Minnesota February 27, 1902. She attended school in Minnesota and her family moved to Three Fork Montana and then to Lemhi County. They came by train in 1922 from Three Fork to one and a half miles south of Iron Creek and then moved to Fourth of July Creek.

Edna's father is Ernest T. Magnuson. He was born August 11, 1864 in Sweden and immigrated to Minnesota when he was three years old. He was ninety-three years old when he passed away on January 20, 1957. He was a well driller and farmer. While he was in Minnesota, he met and married Ingie Pearson. She was born January 14, 1870 in Minnesota. After their marriage, they made their home in Minnesota, then moved to Montana, and then moved their family to Salmon, Idaho. Ernest and Ingie Pearson Magnuson had six children, Leonard, Elsie, Amy, Edna, Dora, and Roy.

Amy Magnuson married Joe "Bud" Gautier in Salmon.

Edna Magnuson was married to Horace B. Hyde February 21, 1927. They had four children: George Hyde, born August 4, 1929; Arlene Hyde Lofdahl, born July 2, 1932; Russell L. Hyde, born December 15, 1934; and Kenneth Eugene Hyde, born November 21, 1944.

Horace spent many of his years working for the Shoup Ranch as well as taking care of his own. He also spent time working in the mines. He was a great story teller and loved history. He spent a lot of time and energy in helping to get the museum started.

—Hyde Family

—THE—

VIRGINIA CHOP HOUSE.

MEALS . AT . ALL . HOURS. .

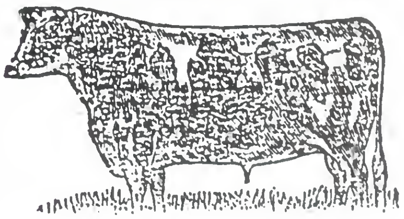
Oysters, . Game . and . Fish . in their Season.

Board by Day or Week.
Meals, 50c—3 for $1.

21 MEALS FOR $7.

When in Salmon be sure and get your dinner at the Virginia Chop House. You are sure to get your money's worth!

Geo. Smith,
Prop.



Walter and Gertrude Ihle

They were proud of their girls, Eleanor, Marilyn and Gertie, who were born in Provo, Utah and their son Richard, who was born in Salmon, Idaho. The girls all graduated from Salmon High School. Richard died in 1952, while visiting friends in Salt Lake City, Utah. It was a terrible shock.

Walter and Gertrude moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1936 to work for Tom Benedict, owner of the Salmon Bakery. The family lived for a time in a log house along the Salmon River and enjoyed swimming at the sand bar along side of the river and picnics on the island in town when it wasn't flooding. Evenings and Saturdays they worked to build a house of their own and moved into it when there were just 2X4s dividing the rooms. It seemed like heaven. The ground was gumbo, but dirt was hauled in and good gardens were raised there.

In 1946, Walter leased the Salmon Bakery from Tom Benedict. He continued to make good bread, cookies, pies, cakes, etc. for Salmon, Challis, Mackay, Stanley, Leadore and Baker. The whole family and hired help worked hard. Each summer a lot of goods were baked for the forest fire fighters who were trying to save surrounding timber.

In 1956, they leased the bakery to Fred Youngstrom. Walter and Gertrude went to West Germany and served a mission for the LDS Church. Upon their return, they sold their home and moved to Salt Lake City, Utah, where they worked in the University of Utah bakery and cafeteria.

Walter was a vibrant, happy, hard working man, willing to be of service to others. He served in various organizations in the LDS Church, such as the young men's program, Sunday School, Counselor in the Salmon Second Ward Bishopric. He was set apart as a Bishop of the Second Ward by Elder Harold B. Lee in October, 1953. In Utah, he worked with inactive members and as a High Priest leader. He and Gertrude worked a lot on their ancestral lines.

Gertrude also was happy, hard working person. She gave much time in various organizations, including Primary, young women's program and Relief Society. She spent a lot of time in the Salt Lake Temple.

Eleanor married Melvin Pontius, Salmon, who worked as a baker in the Salmon Bakery. Marilyn married Garth Bodily, Salmon, who worked as a mechanic in the Chevrolet garage and delivered bakery goods for awhile.

FRONT ROW: Walter, Richard & Gertrude Ihle BACK ROW: Eleanor, Gertie, Marilyn

Gertie married Parry Harrison, Malad, Idaho, civil engineer student.

Walter passed away January 1969 in Salt Lake City, Utah. Gertrude passed away December, 1976, in Ogden, Utah. There are eleven grandchildren and twenty-four great grandchildren.

—Marilyn Bodily

Jim Bob and Sharon Infanger

Jim Bob Infanger was born May 14, 1958 in Pocatello, Idaho, to Ray and Vera Infanger. He was the fifth of seven children, with two brothers and four sisters. In 1959, the Infangers moved to Salmon, and for most of his growing up years, Jim Bob lived on Highway 93 South of Salmon. Jim Bob's father was a Jack of all Trades - master of many, he has been the State Representative for Lemhi County for many years. Jim Bob spent much time working with his father and was able to learn a lot from him. During these years, he was close to his immediate and extended family and spent time fishing, hunting, playing basketball and trails biking with them. He was recognized as an outstanding basketball player in high school and graduated from Salmon High School in 1976. He then attended Ricks College. When he was twenty, he served a two year mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in Denmark.

After attending BYU for one year, he returned home to work with his father at "Ray's Heating", a heating and cooling business. He worked with his father for the first few years of his marriage and eventually took over the business. He became a licensed electrician in 1990 and the business became "Ray's Heating, Cooling and Electric". Jim Bob is also a Jack of all Trades. He said he is willing to work at almost any job in order to stay in the town he loves.

Sharon Weeks Infanger was born on October 18, 1961, in Jerome, Idaho to Don and Idell Weeks. She was the sixth and last child, with one brother and four sisters. In 1966, the Weeks moved to Salmon when Don agreed to manage Lemhi Lumber Company. Sharon attended the Salmon schools and graduated in 1980. She liked school and was involved in many school activities, especially student government. Her senior year, she worked for a couple months as a page at the Idaho State Legislature and really enjoyed it since history and government have always interested her.

After high school, she attended a legal secretarial program at ISU in Pocatello, and returned to Salmon to work after finishing in May a year later. She worked as a legal secretary for seven years at Furey & Furey law offices. With each child, she worked less and with her third child, she quit working outside the home altogether and helped Jim Bob with his business.

Jim Bob and Sharon married on October 29, 1981, in the Idaho Falls Temple of the LDS Church and have been active members of the church. They have lived in a log home beside the Salmon River one mile north of Salmon and have loved being close to the cottonwoods, the river and the fields. They have four children as of May 1, 1991; E.J., eight, who lives fishing, hunting and wrestling; Craig six, who loves drawing and gymnastics; Emily, four, who loves drawing and dancing and Branden, their sweet-natured twenty-three month old.

Jim Bob has always loved sports and stays involved by announcing ball games of Salmon High School for KSRA. He also coaches T-ball baseball during the summer. He still loves to hunt and fish.

Sharon has been helping with the local Centennial Committee for the last couple of years and still takes in an occasional class offered through Salmon schools.

While they enjoy these outside activities, most of their time is spent with their family, church and work.

They have both enjoyed living in the Salmon area, growing up with and having their children grow up with the good people of the Salmon area.

—Sharon Infanger

Ray and Vera Infanger

Ray Edward Infanger, born March 23, 1924 in Pocatello, Idaho, son of John Joseph Infanger and Liza Iverson Infanger. He was the third of five children. The oldest child, Arnold John, died at birth.

Vera Stokes Infanger, born November 28, 1927 in Black Pine, Idaho. Daughter of Heber Earl Stokes and Elmina Austin Stokes. She was the third of seven children, had a twin sister named Verna Stokes Clark.

Ray and Vera married in the Idaho Falls L.D.S. Temple November 16, 1948, were members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, they had seven children.

Ray attended Pocatello High School and graduated in 1942. Attended Idaho State University for one semester. He also attended San Diego State Junior College. Employed as a tool and dye maker in the aircraft plant. He served on the zoning board for two years in Pocatello. He also served as a first councilor in two different bishoprics for ten years. Had his own construction business for eight years in Pocatello.

Ray, Vera and family moved to Salmon in 1959. They were in the mink ranching business for eight years. Also raised registered herefords that he purchased from Sherm Furey, Sr. the past twenty-three years. He has owned "Ray's Heating and Air Conditioning" in Salmon.

Ray served as first councilor in the stake presidency for seven years and on the high council for eighteen years. He was elected and served in the Idaho House of Representatives from 1972-1992. Ray served as a great leader, many went to him for advice and council.

Vera was very devoted to her husband, children, grandchildren, relatives, friends and church. Moved to Salmon with her family at the age of twelve. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1945. She worked at the telephone office and Idaho First Bank. After marrying and moving to Pocatello she worked at Idaho Power until their first child was born.

She served as a councilor in the Relief Society, primary stake young womens organization and taught in the many different auxiliaries of the church. Vera was well known for her talents in domestics. She was a favorite cook to many. Vera's greatest talent was that of "love". She knew how to love and serve others. She blessed the lives of many through this gift.

Following are their children and spouses and grandchildren, respectively and by age. Judy Kay married William Vern Studebaker, children: Tona, Robert, Tyler, Eric. Erlene Ann married Loren Ray Arfmann, children: Jayson, Lori, Ryan, Amy, Chase. John Neil married Debra Bailey, children: Ray, Jill, Lisa, Mike, Lana. Linda Marie married James Bruce Hone, children: Jamie, Brad, Brian, Rick, Jaclyn. James Robert married Sharon Weeks, children: Earl James (E.J.), Craig, Emily, Brandon. Mina Laverne married Richard Gregory Sessions, children: Jessica, Todd, Tiffani. Val N. married Viki Harvey, children: Cody, Kyle.

—Sharon Infanger

Ralph and Frances Irvin

Ralph Irvin came to Salmon in 1911 to be manager of Lemhi Power and Light Company, a position he held until he retired from the Idaho Power Company in 1951.

Ralph was born September 10, 1886 in Pomeroy, Washington, to Robert and Ellen Gribble Irvin. After graduating from high school in Pomeroy, he attended Washington State University. He was within one semester of obtaining his degree when he went to Salmon.

Frances Evelyn Wade was born in Springfield, Illinois, July 16, 1888 to Doctor Herbert Wade and Annette Goodrich Wade. She came to Salmon in 1910 to visit her aunt, Ethel Watkins.

One of Frances' favorite stories was that a traveling judge was also a passenger on the stagecoach she took from Red Rock to Salmon. She told him that she had a business education at Grand Prairie which included shorthand and typing. He replied "You are hired as my court reporter starting tomorrow morning". She worked for him and other attorneys for several years.

Ralph and Frances were married in Salmon October 6, 1913. Jean Frances was born December 18, 1814 and Ellen Pheobe, April 1, 1916.

A son, Ralph Wade, was born August 3, 1924 and died May 31, 1925.

During World War I, Ralph volunteered to serve his country as a first lieutenant. He served only six months before he was called home to resume management of the power company. He and Frances served as Red Cross coordinators in Lemhi County for that war and World War II.

They built their home on Saint Charles Street in 1918 and lived there until their deaths. The basement had a tunnel running to the middle of the street which Ralph and his friends used for target practice. Also, during the twenties, that basement became a workshop for eager high school students to learn about and build their own radios.

After the girls were born, Frances continued working part time. her neighbor, Brita Wicklund, affectionately known as Wickie, enjoyed taking care of the girls.

Ralph was Past Master, Lemhi Lodge No. 11 AF&AM, member Royal Arch Masons, Scottish Rite and Shrine. Community contributions included Volunteer Administrator of WPA, Charter member of Rotary, fund raiser for Steele Memorial Hospital, and marking Lewis and Clark Trails in Lemhi County.

Frances was an active member of Hugh Duncan Lodge of Eastern Star, Anna Rebecca Lodge and Methodist Church.

Ralph died December 19, 1958 and Frances, September 16, 1975.

Jean and Helen spent their childhood in Salmon. Jean graduated from Salmon High School in 1932 and University of Idaho, 1936, with a degree in business. After graduation she accepted a job in Blackfoot where she met Robert Campbell. They were married in Salmon, September 3, 1939. After Bob returned from serving in World War II, they moved to Boise where they raised their family. Bonnie Jean was born December 8, 1945, Robert Duncan, November 12, 1947 and Ralph Donald, October 28, 1949. On September 3, 1989, Jean and Bob celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary with friends and a family which included five grandchildren. Jean died March 9, 1990. Bob presently lives in Bellevue, Washington.

Helen graduated from Salmon High School in 1934 and University of Idaho in 1938 with a degree in education. She taught mathematics and Latin in Salmon High School for two years. She married Jack Milton November 6, 1940 and moved to Seattle where he worked for Boeing. Their children were John Irvin, born September 4, 1941, Larry Wade, August 5, 1944 and Nancy Lee, May 28, 1949. The couple divorced in 1965. Helen married Alfred Hellweg August 4, 1979 and retired from Safeco Insurance Company at the end of that year. She is presently living in Bremerton, Washington.

—Helen Irvin Hellweg
—Robert Campbell

FRONT ROW: Helen and Jean BACK ROW: Frances and Ralph Irvin

Isley

Francis Marion, "Frank", and James Rufus, "Jim", Isley were born on a farm near Greensboro, N.C. in 1850 and 1860, respectively. There were others in the family, but nothing is known about them, except that it is thought that some of the older brothers were in the Confederate Army during the Civil War.

Frank and Jim worked on the Canadian-Pacific Railroad when it was being built across Canada. They owned the second built cabin in Calgary, where they lived and worked as guards for one winter. Later, they separated, Frank going to Tennessee and Jim to Idaho.

Jim was the first of the Isley family to settle in Lemhi County, probably during the Gold Rush days. He was a businessman and rancher. In 1916, he bought a ranch on the "big flat" which was later known as the Milt Slavin Ranch. Jim Isley married Lillian McFrederick, their children were Glen, Roland and Louise. Later, Jim, Lillian and Louise moved to Salmon and then to New York State.

In 1910, Jim was ranching on the Keystone Ranch on Carmen Creek. He went to visit brother Frank, and when he went back to Idaho, Leslie age twenty-one went with him. Idaho was considered the "land of opportunity" and Leslie went to work for forty dollars a month, plus board and bunkhouse room. Two years later Robert, Bob, joined his uncle, and brother Leslie. In 1915, the rest of the family moved to Lemhi County. This included Francis Marion Isley, Frank was also known as "the General", his wife, Jesse May Wese, a native Tennesseean, and the rest of their children; Rufus, Mary and Winnie.

Soon after, Jim Isley bought the ranch on Big Flat. Frank, his wife and daughters lived in a small house on the lower end of Jim's ranch. Frank was disabled, but always grew a large garden and kept the wood split for the houses. The girls went to the Big Flat School where Mrs. Lina Emigh was their teacher.

The first of Frank and Jesse's surviving children was Leslie, born in Tennessee in 1889. Leslie Isley worked with livestock most all his life. He was known as one of the best sheep herders in the area. He handled large herds for Newt Cooper and others. He died of a heart attack while carrying salt to the herd in 1937. Leslie had never married. The second son was Robert, born in 1891. Both Bob and Leslie served in World War I. Immediately after Bob was released from the service, he married Rose Buster, who is still surviving. They lived in various places north of Salmon where he ranched and worked on road construction with horse- drawn machinery. In 1934 Bob was appointed deputy sheriff by Sheriff Tommy Stroud, serving for four years and then in 1939, Bob was elected sheriff and served in that capacity for twelve years until he retired and bought a ranch on Tower Creek.

Bob and Rose had three sons; Robert, who worked with heavy construction equipment and was killed in a car accident in 1977; Bill, worked in insurance in Juneau, Alaska, now retired makes his home there; and Mike, who presently lives in Arizona, after owning and selling a cattle ranch.

Rufus Isley was born in 1895. Rufus Isley worked as a cowboy and ranchhand, as well as in the freight hauling business, when mine ore and most everything else was transported from rail heads by freight wagon. Four, six and eight horse or mule teams provided the power. He became an expert teamster freighting over the Leesburg Hill for Mont Caldwell, Ferrill Terry and others. Rufus worked hard, played hard and died young. He was thirty-nine when he died in 1934.

Mary was born in 1900. After Mary finished the eighth grade at Big Flat, Frank and family moved to Salmon so the girls, Mary and Winnie could attend high school. Mary Isley married Alvin Forester they lived for many years in California. They had two sons, Russell and Peter, who live in California. Russell is an architect and artist and Peter is a nuclear physicist. Mary passed away in 1956.

Winnie the youngest was born in 1907. She married Ed LaMunyan. They lived in Salmon for many years. Ed worked for the Forest Service in the equipment and heavy hauling field. Winnie taught school and then went into library work in Ogden, Salt Lake City and Grand Junction. They lived in Utah, Colorado, and New Mexico. A few years after Ed died, Winnie moved to Caldwell. Later she moved to 534 Boyer Avenue in Walla Walla, Washington. She is the only surviving one of that generation of the Isleys.

—Winnie Isley LaMunyan
—Billy B. Isley
—edited by history committee

Rose and Bob Isley

Robert and Rose Buster Isley

George Robert Isley (Bob) was born in Gallatin, Tennessee in 1891. He was nineteen when he came to Lemhi County. He worked at various jobs on ranches and in freighting and the Forest Service. He was known as a top hand with draft horses. For quite a time, he graded the highway from Carmen Bridge to the Lost Trail Summit with a four horse team. Bert Buster ran the grader controls. This job was phased out with the advent of motorized graders in about 1935. He then went to work for the county as Deputy Sheriff. The move from Fourth of July Creek to Salmon made it necessary to sell the two teams. They brought $400, which was probably a good price at that time. When Tommy Stroud decided to retire from the Sheriff's office, Bob was elected Sheriff. He was re-elected several times. The family lived on the top floor of the courthouse. Rose Isley cooked for the prisoners held in jail. She was paid a dollar a day for each prisoner. She also sold driver's licenses and helped out around the office.

After leaving the Sheriff's office, Bob and Rose "retired" to a small ranch on Boyle Creek (Tower Creek). They bought a team of horses and raised a little bunch of cattle. They lived there until Bob died in 1971. Rose then moved to Salmon. Bob and Rose Buster were married in 1918. They raised three sons; Robert, Jr., Billy and Michael.

Robert Isley, Jr. left Salmon after high school graduation in 1938. He worked in the woods of North Idaho and on construction jobs all over the Northwest. He worked many years on the various Columbia River dams. He became a sought after journeyman mechanic.

Robert and his wife, Louise, had three sons; Robert, Bruce and Steve, who all reside in the Kennewick, Washington area with their families. Robert was killed in a car wreck. Louise passed away a few years later.

Billy Isley left school to enlist in the Navy, a common practice in 1942. When World War II ended, he returned to Salmon and worked at various jobs until 1958, when he was appointed agent for the State Farm Insurance Company. After eighteen years in agency and management in Idaho, he took a State Farm agency in Juneau, Alaska.

He continued with this position until his retirement in 1987. He also has fished commercially in Alaska. Bill and Judy Green were married in Salmon in 1947. They have three children: Richard (Ricky), Billy and Belinda.

Ricky Isley joined the Air Force and served in Germany after graduating from high school. He then worked with Xerox Corporation in California for a time, before moving to Alaska. He is an accomplished martial arts instructor. He holds a fifth degree black belt in Karate and works for the Alaska Prison System in Soldotna, Alaska.

Bill, Jr. worked his way through college with outside jobs and athletic scholarships at Idaho State College. He received a law degree from the University of Idaho. After practicing law in Pocatello for a few years, he went into land development and home building. He now has a subdivision and building business in Henderson, Nevada, where he lives with his wife, Debra, and children. Belinda owns a fashion design business in Sun Valley. Some of her products are very popular with horse and stock show people and rodeo crowds. She supplies upscale specialty shops throughout the West and Southwest and sells her wares in various large shows, including the National Finals Rodeo in Las Vegas.

Billy and Helen Webb were married in Juneau, Alaska in 1981. They continue to live in Juneau in semi-retirement.

Rose, son Mike and Sheriff Bob Isley on Courthouse steps

Mike Isley was born in 1936. He became interested in rodeo, performing while still going to Salmon High School. He won the National High School Saddle Bronc Riding Championship. Soon after, he joined the R.C.A. and followed the rodeo circuit throughout the U.S. and Canada to all the major events. After retiring from rodeo, he owned ranches in Lemhi County and Arizona. Mike and

Elnora Benson were married in Salmon and had three children: Leslie, Michael and Bettina. Mike now lives in Phoenix.

Rose Isley was stricken with crippling arthritis many years ago and is a long time resident of Salmon Valley Care Center. She had her ninety-first birthday in August, 1990.

—Billy B. Isley

Harvey C. and Vernice Iverson

I first saw the Salmon River country while on my way to the Big Hole to work in the haying in 1927, as a teenager. I fell in love with the valley with the little meadow ranches and the Salmon River.

Walter and Gertrude Fischer Ihle were born in Chemnitz, Germany.

Walter learned the baking trade in Germany, starting at the tender age of 16. After joining the LDS church, Walter immigrated to America and then sent for Gertrude to make the long ocean voyage. They were married civily in Provo, Utah, then in the Salt Lake City Temple. As soon as possible they attended a school. They taught their children to love their new country. water.

In the early 1930's, after I had married and we had a baby daughter, I worked for the Bureau of Fisheries in the Hagerman Valley. When we finished building the federal fish hatchery, my wife and I moved to Salmon where I went to work for the Forest service, stationed at the Indianola Ranger Station.

I worked for the Forest Service for seven years driving truck and bull dozer building roads down the Salmon River below Shoup, as well as fighting fires, and going out on lookouts in the summers: Blue Nose, Hot Springs and Bear Trap lookouts. I also helped build the swinging pack bridge at the mouth of Horse Creek.

I left the Forest Service in the spring of 1938. By this time we had another daughter. We started ranching and later I also went into auctioneering, which I did until 1945. We first made out home at the mouth of Fourth of July Creek, and we lived on other ranches through the years.

In the fall of 1939, I packed elk and goat hunting parties into the Big Horn Crags. I enjoyed this a great deal.

The last ranch we lived on in the Salmon River country was the old Bloomsburg place north of Salmon on Big Flat.

During these years, we also had a son. Our youngest daughter and son were both born in Salmon. Salmon had no hospital during those years. The children are Elaine, Jean and Joe Iverson.

In December, 1945, we moved our family to the Magic Valley area, settling in Gooding. For several years I did the auctioneering at an auction yard in Twin Falls. After that we ran a small grocery store for a few years. Then I went in the real estate business, as well as continuing to auctioneer, which I did until retiring recently.

We never forgot the Salmon River country and we usually managed to go back at least a week each year to visit old friends and see the country again. I have to admit many of my old friends are now deceased. We have continued to take the *Recorder Herald* all these years. Our roots are still in the Salmon Valley.

My beloved wife, Vernice, passed away in October, 1988. I am now eighty years old. Though we left the area forty-five years ago, I still have fond memories of the Salmon River Country.

—Harvey C. Iverson

JIM. DOWLING. - - HARRY WATERS.

"SLIM JIM'S PLACE."

-:- Headquarters for all -:-

Miners and Business Men.

You can Get Anything you Want
From a Drink of Ice Water
to a Drink of the Best
Liquor in Salmon.

J

Anton Steven Jakovac

My father, Felix Jakovac, came to the Lemhi Valley from Sungar, Jugoslovia in 1903. Here, he joined his brother, Tony, and his Uncles, Sebastian and John, who worked in the woods cutting timber for the mines.

In 1906, he returned to his homeland and spent some time in the Croatiaon Army. In 1910, he married Paulin Kovacic in Mrkopalj, Jugoslavia. He returned to the U.S. to make a home for his bride and about two years later, was able to have Paulin and son Jake get on the ship for the long trip to the U.S. and eventually, to Salmon, Idaho. They lived in a small house on St. Charles Street. Six more children were born here and on January 31, 1922, twins Tony and Joseph were born. Two more children were born after the twins. This is the family history of Tony. The family must have moved to the farm at the end of S. Charles Street soon after we were born. Here the family remained for many years.

Our mother died in May of 1939 of cancer. We attended school in Salmon for six years and we remember the first day of school because when we got there, the teacher asked us our names and I told her, "him Joe, me Tony". Our big brother, Jake, was ranching up Carmen Creek and needed some help and company so Joe and I moved up there and attended the seventh and eighth grades at the Upper Carmen Creek Little Red School House. We walked the three miles and were late nearly every day! In those days, brother Jake was not yet married and we were all on our own and time was not important to us, apparently!

At age fifteen, I returned home and worked for Ed Randolph tending bee hives and raising garden. The summer of 1940, we moved on to the Big Hole Valley where we worked haying for a month or two. From there we moved to Helena, Montana and remained until the present time. We worked on a ranch until I went to the Army.

Upon my return in 1946, I married Phyllis Warren of Helena. I worked as a mechanic for thirty-seven years and retired from the Montana State Highway Department in 1983. We have two married daughters and five grandchildren. Debbie (Mrs. Norman Rostocki) of Marysville, Montana has four children that keep her very busy: Susan, Melany, Ben and Hannah.

Jacque (Mrs. Donald Cornish) lives in Spokane, Washington and has one son, Dylan. She is a R.N. and works at Sacred Heart Hospital.

Anton, Phyllis, Debbie, Jacque

Over the years, as a sideline, we have built houses and have just completed the sixth and last one. We have lots of family yet in Salmon, Idaho, and we visit them several times a year.

—*Anton Jakovac*

Antonie and Angelina Jakovac

Antonie (Tony) Jakovac was born in Selo Sunger, Austria on June 13, 1881, the fourth child of Mathew and Vienca Jakovac. He came to America in March of 1899 with his Uncle Sabastian. When he first came to America, he went to Anaconda and worked in the smelter for awhile. Then he went to Bannack, Montana and cut cord wood for the Bannack Dredge. He worked at this job for two years and made enough money to buy four head of horses and a wagon. He sent for his brothers; John, Felix and Jack, who were still in Yugoslovia.

Tony was in America six years before he sent for his childhood sweetheart, Angelina Patrenella Komodina from Mrkapalj, Yugoslovia. She was the daughter of Frances and Tony Komodina, born May 31, 1883. She arrived in America January 6, 1906. Tony met her at the train station at Red Rock (Armstead) and brought her to Salmon. They were married on June 11, 1906. Tony and his brothers went to Moose Creek to work for Johnny Mullen cutting cord wood for the Moose Creek Dredge for ten to eleven years. They had to put eleven cord of wood through the dredge every twenty-four hours. They also contracted to cut 12,000 ties from Jessie Creek for the G&P Railroad that went from Armstead to Salmon. The ties were cut and sent down a four mile flume to Salmon then hauled by wagon to the railroad.

They hauled one hundred ties per load and the ties weighed from one hundred to one hundred twenty pounds.

Tony's team hauled the rock for the Catholic Church that stands on So. St. Charles Street.

Tony bought a ranch at the mouth of the Lemhi River and leased the Miers Ranch for several years. Brothers Felix and Jack bought ranches at the end of So. St. Charles Street. Jack sold his place in 1949 and moved to Dillon, Montana.

John returned to Yugoslovia. Uncle John Sebastian Jakovac was married to Weda and had two children: Pauline and Joe. Joe was killed in the Butte mines. Both Sebastian and Weda are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Tony lost his left leg above the knee in 1923 due to blood poisoning that developed from a knife wound. Tony became a citizen of the United States on September 7, 1939.

Tony and Angelina had nine children: John, Matt, Annie, Charley, Emil (Fatty), Gayle, Frank, Lawrence and Mary Ann. John, Charley and Mary Ann are the only living children at this time.

Tony lost his beloved Angelina on December 12, 1961. She is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Tony retired from farming in 1964, and died in 1967 in Salmon and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Tony Jakovac

FRONT ROW: Angelina, Tony and Carleen BACK ROW: Mary Ann, Lawrence, Frankie, Emil (Fatty), Charlie, Matt, John, Gayle

Felix Jakovac

Felix Jakovac was born May 21, 1886 in Mrkopalj, Yugoslovia. He was the seventh of eleven children born to Matt Jakovac and Viecna Gasparovic. in 1903, at the age of 17, Felix left Yugoslovia and came to the United States. He traveled through Ellis Island and all the way across the United States to Salmon, Idaho, where he was to meet his brother Tony. Because the immigrants could not speak English, they traveled much as we send a package today; a destination tag was pinned to their coat. When he finally arrived by stage coach, his brother was nowhere to be seen. He was hungry, but had no money left, so he stood in the middle of the dirt main street looking for his brother. One of the townspeople asked if he could help him. Felix finally got across that Tony was his brother and by rubbing his stomach, indicated that he was hungry.

The man knew Tony and that he was on the road between Salmon and Leesburg with a load of freight. He took Felix home with him and he stayed there until Tony got back three days later.

At last someone to talk to that understood him! Oh what a racket that was!!!

Felix worked around the Salmon area until his father died, November 1, 1907, at that time he returned to Yugoslovia. As he was a citizen of Yugoslovia and was now of military age, he was promptly put into uniform. His mother needed Felix at home, so the army gave him a furlough. He married Apolonia (Pauline) Kovacic on February 3, 1910 in Mrkopalj.

Pauline was born on February 9, 1890, in Mrho, Austria, the eighth of nine children born to George Kovacic and Katherine Tadavich. Their first son, Jake, was born July 14, 1911 in Sungar, Yugoslovia.

The furlough was about up and Felix didn't want to go back so left Yugoslovia and returned to the United States. He sent for Pauline and Jake as soon as possible. Jake had ringworm when they got to Ellis Island so they were quarantined for two weeks before they could travel on to Salmon. They settled in Salmon to raise their family of ten children; one set of twins. They were: Barbara, December 4, 1914; Dorothy, February 6, 1916; Mathew John, July 8, 1917; Mary, March 1918, died March, 1918; George William, May 5, 1920; Anton Steven and Joe James, January 29, 1922; Fredrick, August 28, 1925; William, October 4, 1928.

They lived in a house that still stands on South St. Charles Street across the street from Katherine Tomonavich. They purchased forty acres of land three miles out on South St. Charles Street in 1924.

FRONT ROW: Joe, George, Tony, Fred, William (1930) BACK ROW: Mathew, Felix, Barbara, Pauline, Ann Demick

Pauline was known far and wide for the huge garden and pigs she raised each year to feed her large family. She loved lilacs and always had a big bush in her yard. Her children put lilacs on her grace each year.

Felix became a citizen of the United States on October 7, 1925. In the late 1930s, Pauline injured her hand and cancer developed. She died May 3, 1939 and was missed by one and all.

Felix was very proud of the three boys that served in the army during W.W.II, George, Tony and Fred. Felix lived on the ranch until 1951 when he sold and moved into Salmon City.

Jake died in a tractor accident on his ranch up Carmen Creek on August 17, 1964. Felix often talked of returning to his childhood home one more time, but never did. Felix died June 27, 1968 in Salmon, Idaho, at the age of 82. He is buried beside his loving wife, Pauline, in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Evelyn Yakovac

Jack and Molly Bozner Jakovac

Jack (Jake) Jakovac was born in Sungar (Mrkopia) Yugoslavia July 15, 1911, to Felix and Pauline Kovakich Jakovac. He was the oldest of ten children and the only child born in Yugoslavia. He came to America with his mother at the age of two in order to join his father who had come earlier to work.

Jake received his education in Salmon and completed the eighth grade. At the age of fifteen, he leased a small farm about five miles south of Salmon on Highway 93. Until that time, he worked and lived at home with his mother and father.

At age seventeen, he traveled to the Big Hole in Montana and worked for Amos Ferris. At age twenty, he moved up on Carmen Creek and leased a small farm on Smout Creek, which he later bought. Some of his brothers and sisters lived with him for several years, helping him with the farm.

In 1938, on June 5, he married Molly Marie Bozner at the Catholic Church in Salmon. He built their log home, which is still being lived in by Jack and Diane Ellis.

Five children were born to this marriage: Josephine Ann, Frances Marie, Molly Marie, Jack Paul and John Antone.

Jake raised hay, cattle, grain, potatoes and hogs. He also milked a few cows on his farm. He increased the size of his land from ninety acres to three hundred eight acres.

Jake had a small sawmill and cut lumber for people in the area. His BUCKRAKE TEETH were a favorite of local ranchers. Jake had devised a method to taper long 2x4's and 2x6's on his sawmill then finish them with a draw knife! He sold these for $1.00 per tooth! He also cut and hauled firewood to help pay for his land and care for his family. And he hauled potatoes to the Big Hole ranchers and Fetty's Cafe in Wisdom, Montana for over twenty years.

Jake was nominated Grassman of the Year in 1964. He was very deserving as he loved watching things grow and took pride in perfecting what he did.

Jake liked fishing, hunting, dances and social gatherings. He whistled a lot and loved his family very much.

Jake had a happy-go-lucky disposition but could get really angry when pushed too far. He was noted for his unbelievable strength. He loved reading the Bible. He was always willing to visit with anyone and liked people.

Jake was killed in a tractor rollover on his farm on August 17, 1964. He was survived by his wife, his five children and one grandson.

—Frances M. Schisler

Joseph Jakovac

My twin brother Tony and I were born January 31, 1922 in Salmon, Idaho. I lived with my older brother Jake in Carmen Creek from age 12 to 15. Then I returned to Salmon where I lived and worked on my father, Felix's ranch until age eighteen.

My twin brother Tony and I left Salmon and moved to the Big Hole country at Wisdom, Montana. Here, in September of 1945, I married Mary E. "Betty" Talseth. I was working at Phillips Dairy then and remained there for twenty-five years as Route Supervisor.

When the dairy was sold to Cloverleaf Dairy, I worked there another five years.

In 1961, I purchased land in the Helena Valley and after several more purchases, I now own 450 acres. We reside at 5655 Greenmeadow Drive in the Helena Valley. I have cattle and grow hay and grain on 250 acres. Our son, Jerry, resides on our first farm and helps me when he's not working at the boilermaker trade. Betty and I now make our home on our newest and largest ranch, which we purchased and have operated since 1972.

We have three grown children, Jerry Jakovac and Sarah (Mrs. Ed Biggs) of Helena and Judy (Mrs. Rick Mook) of E. Helena. We have six grandchildren all living in this area with the exception of Joe Jakovac (Jerry's son) who is in the Navy and stationed at Dahlgren, Virginia, where he is studying electrical engineering. Judy's husband, Rick, is head electrician at American Chemet in E. Helena. Sarah's husband, Ed, is a welder foreman for Burlington Northern.

—Joseph Jakovac

Twins, Joe Jakovac and Tony Jakovac

William and Betty Scollick Jakovac

William George Jakovac was born to Felix and Pauline Jakovac on October 4, 1928, at home in Salmon, Idaho. Willie was the youngest of ten children. He was raised on a farm south of Salmon on what is now known as South St. Charles Street. He went to school in Salmon through the eighth grade. Willie worked at several different jobs as he was growing up. One of these jobs was floating the Middle Fork River of the Salmon River. He did this in the fall of 1948 with the Kriley Brothers, who were one of the first outfitter and guides on the Middle Fork. In the spring of 1950, Willie bought a plumbing business called Standard Plumbing and Heating, which he ran until 1985. At that time, he became a parttime State Plumbing Inspector for the State of Idaho in the counties of Lemhi and Custer, which he has been doing for the past six years.

On April 1, 1950, Willie married Betty Jane Scollick in Coeur d' Alene, Idaho. Betty was born to Robert and Evelyn Wynn Scollick on March 24, 1933, in Cascade County, Minnesota. She was raised between Minnesota and Idaho, living in mining towns such as Butte, Montana. Her family ended up in Gilmore, Idaho in it's last days. From there, they moved to Salmon where they made their home on the Lemhi River.

Willie and Betty lived in several different places, ending up on a small farm three miles south of Salmon, where they raised their two children: Patricia Rae, born on December 16, 1951, and Donald William, born on December 5, 1953. In June of 1966, they moved to their present home five miles south of Salmon on what was known as the Fox Brothers Ranch. Willie operates the ranch and is the part time State Plumbing Inspector at the present time. He also likes to do some fishing and camping with his wife, Betty and their three grandchildren, Mike, Corey and Samantha Edwards.

—Betty Jakovac

Willie and Betty Jakovac

Evan Henry and Eva Pope Jenson

In 1930 Evan and Eva Jenson and family of four children moved from Arco, Butte County, Idaho to Lemhi County. They settled first at Lemhi, Idaho and leased a place from Tommy Kesl. Glen Mechling and his wife own the property now. The family lived on this property for one year, then Mr. Kesl decided that he wanted to run it himself. The three older children, Wells, Doyle and Rinaldo, attended school at Lemhi. The youngest, a girl named Naomi, was not old enough to attend school at that time.

The family moved again in the spring of 1931. This time they moved to the property owned by Frances Ellsworth now, east of Leadore. The family lived on this place for three years and then they moved to Tendoy and lived up Agency Creek on one of the Carpenter places which is not part of the "Muleshoe Ranch". The Jenson family lived on this place for one year and then moved across the fence and lived on the other Carpenter place in a tent for about six months. While the family lived at Leadore, another son, Denzel, was born. A daughter, Eileen was born while the family lived at Tendoy on the Carpenter place.

November, 1935, the Jenson family made their final move to the Jim Spencer property, which is located about eighteen miles south of Salmon along the Lemhi River.

Wells, Doyle, Rinaldo, Naomi, Denzel and Eileen all attended school at Leadore and two of the Jenson sons, Doyle and Rinaldo, served their country in the armed services during World War II. Doyle was a navigator on a B-25 bomber and Rinaldo was in the air force, also, and helped load bombs on the bombers (B-25 bomber).

Evan was the president of the Lemhi County Wool Pool for a number of years and was instrumental in getting the wool pool started in Salmon, or rather Lemhi County. Eva served as a 4-h leader for some years and did beautiful handwork and was very creative as a homemaker. Both Evan and Eva were active in the Lemhi Grange. Eva was a fantastic cook and probably never made a bad pie or cake in her whole life. Evan and Eva and family were members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. They were good neighbors and were respected by all who knew them.

FRONT ROW: Naomi LaVar, Evan Henry, Eva Mae Pope Jenson, Eva Eileen BACK ROW: Doyle S., Rinaldo E., Wells Henry and Denzel

Eva passed away on the 25th of September, 1975, when her problems with sugar diabetes caused complications and resulted in her death. Three and a half years later, in December of 1978, Evan passed away from heart problems. They eldest daughter, Mrs. Naomi Olsen, preceded them in death from stomach cancer.

The property they worked hard to develop is being run now by a grandson, Kevin Jenson, the oldest son of Wells and his wife, Audrey.

Evan Henry Jenson was born on February 15, 1893 in Monroe, Sevier County, Utah. He was the son of Joseph Henry Jenson and Emaline Hansen. Evan passed away on December 15, 1978 in Salmon, Idaho and was buried in Salmon, Idaho.

Eva Mae Pope Jenson was born on June 2, 1901 in Monroe, Sevier County, Utah. She was the daughter of Isaac Stephen Pope and Sarah Nielsen.

Eva and Evan were married on the 27th of August, 1919, in the Manti Temple in Manti, Utah. Their children were born on the following dates: Wells Henry, June 14, 1920; Doyle S., November 16, 1921; Rinaldo E., September 9, 1923; Naomi LaVar, August 16, 1925, died March 2, 1973; Denzle Kay, August 12, 1931; Eva Eileen, August 14, 1933.

—Audrey Jensen

Wells H. and Audrey Broadbent Jenson

The 17th of August, 1951, Audrey Swainston Broadbent and Wells Henry Jenson were married and started their lives together living in Lemhi County. They have lived in Lemhi County ever since, except for 18 months that they spent in South Dakota on a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

Wells was working for a rancher in the Tendoy area, Ernest Andrews, when they were married and Wells and Audrey lived in sheep camp on the Corbett Ranch for their first home. Ernest had purchased some hay from the Corbett family and moved his sheep to where the hay was instead of hauling the hay to the sheep. About the second year they were married, Wells' father, Evan Jenson, asked Wells to come and work on his ranch with he and a brother and his family. Evan purchased a small ranch from a neighbor and his wife, Claude and Mary Gill and Wells and Audrey and the oldest little girl, Georgia Ilene, lived on that property after Wells started working with his father and brother. Three more children were born while the family lived on what became known to the family as "The Gill Place". In 1961, Wells' father bought the brother, Rinaldo, and family's interest in the Jenson Place and Wells and Audrey and family moved to the family home on the Jenson Ranch.

While Wells and Audrey and family lived on the Gill Place, they lived in a three room log house. There was no bathroom in the house and there was a pump outside the house and water was carried to the house and heated on the stove for baths, doing dishes, and heated in a copper boiler to wash clothes. That was no big deal, Audrey was used to living in a house with no indoor plumbing, and Wells' family home hadn't had plumbing inside for very long. That sort of convenience wasn't all that common in rural homes in Lemhi County during and before the 1950's.

Wells and Audrey have been active in their church holding various positions. Wells served on Lemhi County Farm Bureau for six or eight years. Audrey was women's chairman for the Farm Bureau for several years and before that, she helped put Farm Bureau floats together for Salmon River Days parades, and Lemhi County Fair parades. One year, the couple, Alden and Barbara Wolfe of Lemhi, Idaho, who always worked really hard to come up with some very special floats for the Farm Bureau, helped put a float together for a Veterans Day Parade in November.

This Lemhi County couple have lived at Tendoy for thirty-seven and one-half years at this date, and have appreciated their association with various members of the community and have appreciated the kindnesses and help given them by the retired postmistress of Tendoy, Mrs. Viola Anglin. Viola has been a great blessing to many people who have lived and are living in the Tendoy area.

In 1982, the Jenson home burned while the eldest son, Kevin, was at church and the rest of the family were at a family reunion of Audrey's family in St. George, Utah. Luckily another dwelling existed on the property and it was used for a place to live until another house could be built. Members of the family, of the community, the county and the church helped supply needed articles for living that were a real blessing to the Jenson family. Jerry Eastman, a master carpenter who lives in the tendoy area, with his wife Marion, and his family have been a great blessing to the Jensons in helping the family rebuild.

FRONT ROW: Georgia Ilene Jenson Griffin, Wells Henry Jenson, Audrey Broadbent Jenson, Kevin Jenson, Diana Gay Jenson, Lisa Noel Jenson BACK ROW: Eric Weston Jenson and Enoch Steven Jenson

Wells and Audrey have six children, all living at this date: Mrs. Georgia Ilene Jenson Griffin of Montpelier, Idaho, born May 26, 1952; Diana Gay Jenson of Culver City, California, born November 8, 1953; Wells Kevin Jenson of Tendoy, Idaho, born April 21, 1956; Eric Weston Jenson of Ontario, California, born June 27, 1958; Enoch Steven Jenson of Menan, Idaho, born November 16, 1962 and Lisa Noel Jenson of Sausalito, California, born December 3, 1964.

At this date, Wells and Audrey are helping son Kevin rebuild their home as much as possible, and they are living in it and finishing it around them. They do what they can to help on the ranch. Wells still milks a few cows and Wells was born on the 14th of June, 1920, the oldest son of Evan and Eva Jenson in Arco, Idaho. Audrey was born on the 19th of June, 1924 in Burton, Idaho, and she was the tenth child of Mary Emily Swainston and George Thomas Broadbent.

—Audrey Broadbent Jenson

Penny Lee Reddington Jepperson

I, Penny Lee Reddington Jepperson, was born in Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho, on September 11, 1947, to Ivan Vanta (Si) Reddington and Maudie E. Webb Reddington.

I was an only child to my father and fourth child to my mother, as she had three children by a previous marriage. My half sister, Sharon Rae Noh, and my half brothers, James Edward Noh II and Jerold Joseph Noh, lived with us in Salmon.

My parents were married on November 7, 1946 in Missoula, Montana. My father worked as a bartender in several of the local taverns. For a few years, he worked for the Idaho Highway Department and when that job ended, he went back to working as a bartender. My mother always kept house and cooked all our meals. She loved to play cards and made many pretty things from crochet and did embroidery work. Our home was always spotless and shining. She was very seldom gone from home. We were lucky to have her for a mom.

My grandfather, John Milton Burns Reddington, died in 1939, he was gored by a bull. My mother's father, William James Webb (Will), passed away on November 7, 1949 from a tumor caused from a mining accident 11 years earlier. So, I really missed out on knowing my grandfathers.

As I grew to know my two very special grandmothers, Cora Ellen Shelley Reddington and Eva Belle Culver Webb, I learned to love them both very deeply. They and all the rest of the family spoiled me because I was the youngest. We had lots of fun together, fishing, camping, visiting, playing games and cards. My parents were poor but we children were not aware of it.

I went to Salmon Schools all through twelve years. I graduated in May, 1965. Sharon, James and Jerry also graduated from Salmon High School, Sharon in 1954, James in 1956, and Jerry in 1959. While I was in High School, I was employed by M. H. King Co., my boss was Harold Embree. After High School I got a job at M&L V-Store, working for Len Arfmann. My next job was running a bookkeeping machine at Idaho First National Bank. In 1969, I got a job at Lemhi Telephone Company working as a telephone operator. This job lasted twenty years, twelve for Lemhi Telephone Company and eight years for Century Telephone Company of Idaho. in December of 1989, my job was terminated, no more telephone operators in Salmon. The operators that serve us now are in Salt Lake City, Utah.

I have three beautiful children, Todd Fredrick Neyman, Tami Lyn Neyman and Ted J. Neyman. I was married to their father Fredrick H. Neyman for seventeen years. We were divorced in 1985. Todd graduated in 1990 in California. He now lives in Ridgecrest, California and works at a tape and record warehouse. Tami is a junior at Salmon High School and earns her spending money by babysitting. Ted is a sophomore at Salmon High School and is on the basketball team. Every spare minute finds him practicing ball.

I married my second husband, Robert Wayne Jepperson, on march 26, 1987. He drives logging truck for Westfall Logging in Salmon. I am now working part time as a clerk at Motel DeLuxe in Salmon. My life seems to be going by very rapidly. try to keep busy most of the time.

I was baptized in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints when I was sixteen years old, and am currently teaching the four year olds in Primary.

—Penny Lee Reddington Jepperson

Maudie and Si Reddington

Jewett Family

John Jewett married Amelia Triplett, who was born in 1842 in Owensburg, Davies County, Kentucky, the daughter of Judge Triplett, who served twenty years as District Judge in Davies County. The Jewett and Triplett families were Kentucky plantation and slave owners.

After they married, John and Amelia sailed around the Horn to San Francisco in 1868. From the gold fields of California, Nevada and Montana, they came to the gold strike at Leesburg, locating on Phelan Creek. To them were born three boys: Myron P., John S. and Aaron C. Jewett. There were also seven girls: Clara, Octaveie, Florence and four whose names are unknown. Clara married a Ketterman, Octaveie married a Casey and Florence married a McMahon.

One son, Aaron C. Jewett, married Adeline Plummer. Three children, Phelan, Amelia and John, were born of this union. For reasons unknown, Adeline Plummer Jewett left Aaron and she gave away her children. The grandmother, Amelia Triplett Jewett, who later married a Mr. Brewer, took the girl, Phelan, calling her Peggy. Mrs. Amelia Brewer died June 13, 1912, at age seventy and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. A family named Thompson took the child, Amelia, calling her Ethel. The five year old boy, John, was given to a Chinese family, who ran the "Small Boy Cafe" in Salmon. John lived with them until he was about twelve, when he ran away because the school kids made fun of him for living with the Chinese. He worked for room and board for various families until about age fifteen or sixteen. He then went to work for the Kellogg family of Boyle Creek and completed the eighth grade at Boyle Creek School.

In 1917, John Jewett married Frances Kellogg. Four children, Emma, John Wesley, Elmer and Laurence were born to them. In 1924, the *Idaho Recorder* reported that Aaron C. Jewett, age 64, rancher of Boyle Creek, died on January 6, at the home of his son, John Jewett, who lived near the Salmon Flour Mill.

In 1927, after ten years, John and Frances were divorced. Frances later married James R. Allen, who adopted all four children and they were raised with the name of Allen.

John Jewett left Lemhi County and married Pearl Johnson. They had two children, Peggy and John Douglas Jewett. John and Pearl were divorced.

John and his third wife, Garnet, and their two children, Carol and John Aaron Jewett, returned to Lemhi County, where he bought the "Keystone Ranch" on Carmen Creek and the "River Bar", also known as the "Rat Race". John Jewett did many jobs in his lifetime, heavy equipment operator, rancher, miner, bar owner and road builder. In his

Boyle Creek School House (ca 1915) BOYS ON LEFT: John Jewett, Fred Abbey, David Kellogg, Lester Gable WOMAN, DARK HAT: Verna Kellogg HATLESS GIRL: Frances Kellogg NEXT RIGHT: Margaret Baer, Edyth Gable, Grace Gable and daughter, Leitha Gable (Sunday School at Boyle Creek)

late seventies he was taken with the *National Geographic* crew, by helicopter, mapping and naming locations on the Salmon River.

John Jewett's fourth wife, Winnie, still lives in Salmon. It is interesting to note that John Jewett had three sons named for him: John Wesley, John Douglas and John Aaron Jewett. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Emma Allen Cotant

Edward and Mathilda Person Johanson

Edward Holgar Johanson and Mathilda Person Johanson were immigrants from Sweden. They were married around the turn of the century. When they received their citizenship papers, their name had been changed from Johanson to Johnson.

They moved to Virginia City, Montana, where all five children were born: George William, 1903-1926; Edward, 1904-1905; Edwood, 1904-1905; Olga Elveda, 1906-1981; Helen Mathilda, 1909-.

The twin boys were eight months old when they died from the flu epidemic. They are buried in Virginia City, Montana.

Ed Johnson could handle horses real well and drove a freight wagon in Virginia City. He also worked in the mines.

From Virginia City, they moved to Bannock and to Grant. In 1919, they boarded the G&P Railroad train to Salmon. That year the Johnsons bought a rooming house with apartments. It seemed the living room was always the "parlor" for all the renters. The rooms rented for 50 cents and 75 cents per night.

The Johnsons were members of the Presbyterian Church.

Their son, George, joined the U.S. Navy in 1923. He was on the U.S.S. Colorado. He accidently drowned in 1926 in Bremmerton, Washington.

Olga graduated in 1924 from Salmon High School. There were thirteen in her graduating class. In 1925, she attended Lewiston State Normal School to become a teacher. She taught at the "Big Flat" school house. This was where she met her future husband, Clarence O. Smith.

Helen graduated with twenty-seven in her graduating class from Salmon High School She attended Lewiston State Normal School for two years, graduating in 1930. She taught in the country school houses at Forney, Fourth of July Creek, Carmen, Lower Carmen and at Sandy Creek. She lived with Jess and Jessie Bowman while teaching there. She married Clinton Perry in Dillon, Montana in 1935. They moved to Topeka, Kansas, where they raised their family. She retired from teaching in 1975.

We still have Grandma Johnson's spinning wheel and a wool skirt she made that was hand woven from the wool she carded and spun.

In 1939, she made a trip to her homeland. After her visit was complete, she boarded the last ship from Sweden to American when World War II broke out. The ship was stopped three times on their return. She was so happy when she saw the harbor and the Statue of Liberty.

Olga, George, Edward, Helen and Mathilda

The rooming house was sold to her daughter, Olga, and her husband, which later became the Smith Apartments. This home was in the family for over sixty years when it was sold to Bill and Beverly Ricks.

The Johnsons had eight grandchildren: William Edward Smith, Joanne Smith Tingle, Jean Perry Grose, Herbert Clinton Perry, Robert Neal Perry, twin grandsons, Richard Allan and Glen Edward and Frances Kay Perry.

—Joanne Smith Tingle

Charles Nephi and Frieda Johnson

The train pulled out of Firth, Idaho with the belongings of Charles Nephi Johnson and family in 1925. With his wife, Frieda, sons Gordon age thirteen, Ken age seven, Lynn, age five and Leon age three; and daughters Norma, age ten and Ruth, age one, they arrived in the valley which was to be their home for many years to come. The family came off a rented farm to board the train headed for the Salmon River Valley. It is believed that C.N., as he bwas called by family and friends, had traveled to the Salmon River mountains to fish and had seen promise of a good life in the land there.

The first year, they settled on the edge of town next to the flour mill, located where "I Supply" stands now. Their next move was only a few miles, to a home across from what was then known as the "Banks Ranch", heading north on Highway 93. C.N. leased land on that ranch and more on "Big Flat" with his brother Al, to grow potatoes and other crops.

Frieda worked at a jersey cow dairy known as "King's Dairy", which is now the golf course. Their children attended school at the old Brooklyn School where the lower grades were housed in the basement until 1929.

Once more the family moved. in 1929, they settled at the Lower Beers Ranch now the Clark Estate. Raising hay, grain and potatoes, they leased or share cropped the land with Mr. Charles Beers, who owned a shoe store in Salmon.

They were not to get too settled on the Lower Beers Ranch, as C.N. came down with the dreaded disease, Smallpox. Dr. Hanmer vaccinated the children and Frieda. According to the doctors, Frieda carried a natural immunity. She nursed C.N. through the long illness, as the family was quarantined for a month.

Mr. Johnson was of hardy stock and recovered to continue working his land and spending the winters working in the community potato cellar. He walked each morning in sub-zero weather during the winter of 1929 from the Lower Beers Ranch to the cellar located on the Lemhi River near the railroad station.

In 1930, the family moved to the Upper Beers Ranch, still sharecropping with Mr. Beers and also handling a dairy operation of 30 head of 'mixed' milk cows. The boys, Lynn, Leon and Ken, milked seven head apiece before leaving for school each morning and then again at night.

At that time, the four children still at home, were attending the Geertson Creek School. After reaching high school age in 1934, Harry LaMunyan, a senior, neighbor of the Johnsons, drove to town each day, giving the Johnson children a ride.

The next year, "Peg Leg" Sorenson fitted a flat bed stake truck with a canvas tarp over the top and seats along the sides, for a bus. Clarence Schultz acquired an actual bus the next year for the route and as years progressed, the School District took over the transportation of the children.

From 1939 to 1947, Neph and Frieda continued to share crop the Upper Beers Ranch. Raising their family in the valley and watching sons Lynn, Gordon and Ken travel far away to serve in the Second World War and then return safely to the valley.

Those times were feast and famine. The Johnsons learned to do with as well as without. The lean years were said to be through the 1920s, 1930s and 1940s, but they had a good life on the farm. There was always plenty of food and a closeness that comes from family and friends enjoying the valley and the lives they shared.

—Rose Johnson, Jody and Lynn Johnson

Frieda and Neph Johnson

GO TO O. B. GROSS

Get Yourself Measured For a Suit of Clothes.

Eva Alexandria McPherson Johnson

I was born in Salmon, Idaho at the Salmon General Hospital on January 21, 1925. I grew up in Salmon and for the most part, attended local schools. However, I did complete my fifth, sixth and eleventh grades at Rowland Hall, an Episcopal girl's school in Salt Lake City, Utah.

In the summer of 1935, my folks and I made an auto trip covering a large part of the United States. We visited many interesting historic sights, such as the White House, Arlington National Cemetery, Mount Vernon, the Statue of Liberty, Gettysburg Battlefield and Ford Theater where Abraham Lincoln was shot. We also went to Callender, Ontario, Canada, where we saw the Dionne Quintuplets.

In the summer of 1937, my folks and I went to Santa Monica, California. We stayed there until March of 1938. While there, I attended a local junior high school. in 1943, I graduated from Salmon High School. Shortly thereafter, my folks and I moved to Spokane, Washington, where I completed a course in a business college. While there, I worked for Safeway for two and a half years.

My husband, John (Jack) N. Johnson, and I were married in January, 1948, at an Episcopal Church in Torrance, California by Rev. Torben Olsen. Rev. Olsen had previously served as a minister at the Episcopal Church in Salmon. My husband and I corresponded while he served in the U.S. Army in World War II. Jack was born in Houston, Texas. We have three adult children; a son, James Frederick and two married daughters, Sharann Rees Chotenovsky and Rebecca Louise Manning. During our marriage, I did office work on a number of occasions. My husband worked primarily as an electronic technician. He retired in 1987 from Rockwell International after approximately thirty years of service.

My father, James Murdock (Murd) McPherson was born in Dungannon, Ontario, Canada on April 8, 1872. He was the son of Alexander Ross and Ann (Woods) McPherson. He came to Idaho in the early 1890s and became an American citizen in 1897. My father had a prior marriage to Ella Pope. They had one son, Paul Ross. My father's first wife passed away in 1917.

My mother, Eva Rees, was born on the Rees Ranch in Lemhi, on Maier's Lane on September 18, 1883. She was the daughter of Robert Gillihan and Naomi (Walker) Rees. She attended local schools in Lemhi and at the age of 18 went to Valparaiso, Indiana. She graduated from Valparaiso University in 1903. After working for a short time as a stenographer for the Oldsmobile Company in Chicago, Illinois, she married her first husband, C. G. Mathewson. They lived several years in Salmon before being divorced. My father and mother were married on June 14, 1921 in Butte, Montana.

My father became involved in the mercantile business in Salmon in about 1910 with George H. Monk, Arthur Greene and Jack Walters. In 1915, my father acquired the sole ownership of the business which then became known as the McPherson Dry Goods Company. My mother assisted my father in the store for a number of years. He retired from the business in 1935. At that time, he turned the business over to his son, Paul McPherson. In 1942, my parents moved to Spokane, Washington, where he lived until he passed away on February 15, 1947. My mother lived in Spokane until the spring of 1950, when she moved to Los Angeles, California. She lived in Los Angeles until 1960. In February, 1960, she came to stay at our present home in Thousand Oaks, California until she passed away on January 6, 1977.

—*Sandy Johnson*

Eva R. McPherson, Sandy McPherson and Murd McPherson

James S. and Viola Miller Johnson

Long distance calls became reality in Salmon, Idaho in the year 1910, when construction of the telephone line between Salmon and Butte, Montana began. This would ultimately be the only link of verbal communications with the outside world. Lemhi Telephone Company was born under the auspices of the Great Northern Railroad, which had nearly completed railroad into Salmon. From Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, came a young, former

Line Crew, G & P handcar (1911) SEATED: James Shirlie Johnson

Marine gunnery corporal named James Shirlie Johnson. Shirlie (as he was known by friends) had been hired by Western Electric to supervise the construction of the forthcoming telephone lines and new telephone office. Mr. Johnson was among the first passengers to arrive in Salmon on the now defunct Gilmore and Pittsburg Railroad. Shortly after his arrival, a large work crew, miles of wire, poles and hardware were ready for the task at hand. Work began on the sizeable project, which was completed ahead of schedule, regardless of the months of bitter cold that winter as well as searing heat that summer.

During the early part of the project, Shirlie contacted his fiancee living in Dayton, Ohio. Her name was Viola Miller. They met and became engaged in Dayton while Shirlie was attending school with Western Electric. After Shirlie came west and was settled, he sent for her. They were married in Butte, November, 1910. They took up residence in Leadore, originally. Viola, being an eastern city girl, was totally dismayed at the woeful living conditions. The wind blew so hard, it would raise the carpets off the floor and cover everything with a coat of dust! However, she soon became adjusted and things looked better as time passed.

While the Johnsons were in Leadore, they became the proud parents of a daughter, which they named Catherine Rose. Shortly afterwards, the Johnsons moved to Salmon to reside. After line construction was completed, Shirlie hired on with Lemhi Telephone Company as construction supervisor. He was a charter member of the Salmon Masonic Order, the Elks Lodge and the Salmon Volunteer Fire Department. The Johnsons were members of the Episcopal Church to this day.

World War I broke out and Shirlie answered the call to duty. He was stationed aboard the battleship Colorado. After his tour of duty, he returned to Salmon and resumed his position with the phone company, which he held until he retired in 1948, due to ill health. Shirlie passed away in March, 1949, in an Idaho Falls hospital, he was born March, 1884, in Winchester, Kentucky.

After Shirlie was gone, Viola (Johnie, as she was known to most) found herself alone and financially drained. She learned of the new Steele Memorial Hospital nearing completion and would be seeking employees to staff it. She applied for and received the position of head cook. Viola worked in this position until her retirement in 1973 at age 83. Viola now resides in Idaho Falls Good Samaritan Nursing Home. She was born March 17, 1890 in West Carrolton, Ohio. She celebrated her and the State of Idaho's 100th birthday with a large piece of cake and a cup of green St. Patrick's Day punch and singing along with the people entertaining the residents. Johnie, being a centenarian, was featured in the book *Idaho 100*, written by John Kirk.

Johnie has a daughter, two grandchildren, three great grandchildren and a great-great granddaughter, who wish her the very best!

—Kathy Baxter

Leon and Jean Johnson

Leon H. Johnson, son of Mr. and Mrs. C. R. Johnson, and Jean J. Shaw, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin A. Shaw, eloped, traveling to Hamilton, Montana, where they were married on August 23, 1944.

The couple lived on the Lower Beers Ranch, working for his father. In 1947, the family moved to Challis. Leon's parents buying a farm in Round Valley, Leon leasing one nearby.

The following year, they bought a place adjoining his parents in partnership with his brother, Lynn. In 1956, the partnership bought their parents' farm, adding 320 acres by homestead later.

During these years, three children were born to Leon and Jean. Donald Leon was born November 15, 1945; Tom E., September 23, 1948; and Lynda Jean on July 9, 1950.

In 1967, the partnership started Johnson Bros. Equipment and Allis-Chalmers Farm Equipment Dealership. In 1969, they added the Heston line of equipment.

The partnership was dissolved in 1970, Leon keeping the farm equipment business and his parents' farm. In 1972, Leon Johnson Equipment constructed a new building on the outskirts of Challis, selling the farm to their son, Don. In 1973, they constructed another building on Highway 28, south of Salmon, to better serve Lemhi County. Their son, Tom, joined them to manage this operation.

Selling the Challis business in 1976, Leon and Jean returned to Salmon, buying a home on the bar and joining Tom in the operation of the business. In 1980, New Holland line of equipment was added.

Selling the business in 1982, Leon and Jean continued to live in Salmon until 1985, when they moved back to Challis to care for property there.

They have nine grandchildren and one great grandchild, so far!!

—Jean Johnson

Leon and Jean Johnson

Orlo and Betty Johnson

My attraction to the Salmon River Country and the people here came when I was attending the Southern Branch of the University of Idaho in 1937-38 and met Jim Waddington. We visited Salmon and I became acquainted with the families of Elsie Waddington and Chauncey Stroud. While attending the University of Montana in 1939-41, I continued these friendships and made more while on the Blackbird Lookout.

Orlo Johnson was born in Cache Valley, Utah, March 26, 1918 and moved to Rigby, Idaho in 1923. Betty Johnson was born September 10, 1920 in Missoula, Montana and spent her entire childhood there. We met at the University of Montana and married August 18, 1943. Orlo was in the 10th Mountain Division Ski Troops during WWII and took part in the Italian Campaign.

November 1945, we returned to Idaho and Lemhi County in November, 1948, with two daughters, Lynne, born July 28, 1946 and Susan, July 25, 1948. We purchased the Schultz Ranch, twenty miles south of Salmon, on the river.

In 1914, 23 and 25 patent was completed on four hundred acres of bottom land by William Schultz and his heirs. On this cow ranch, Lona Schultz provided chicken dinners for travelers on the wagon road between Challis and Salmon. It was here, Jesse, Viola, Florence, Dora, Clarence and David were reared. In 1945, Joe and Lois Denny purchased the ranch from David and Peggy Schultz and in May, 1948, sold to Red and Una Ankrum. Our neighbors were Frank Hussey on Iron Creek, Bill Corbett on Warm Springs Creek, Wils Benjamin on Deer Creek and Viola and Walter Waetzig on Lime Creek.

In the winter of 1949, the river gorged above the Rattlesnake Bridge. Five of our cows fell through and were drowned. In February of 1952, we had been isolated from town for three days by a snow slide. Expecting our third child, Betty called Dr. Blackadar, expressing her concern and his reply was "No problem, I'll meet you at the slide". We made it to town on February 19, 1952, when son Rick was born.

In 1954, the river gorged again and backed water two feet deep where the lower unit of Elk Bend is now. This was not the first time this had happened. In 1955, spring run took out one span of our bridge. Firth and Linda Womack were on the Deer Creek Ranch at this time. Firth was crossing the bridge when the span collapsed. Firth soon emerged from icy water, one sober cowboy!

Because of a new fence the Forest Service had built, we lost thirteen head of nursing beef cows to larkspur in 1954.

In spite of these traumatic events, our having eight hundred laying hens with eggs at sixty cents a dozen and five hundred pound calves at seventy-five dollars, we managed to clear our debts.

When the ranch was in the clear and no expansion possible, we decided to take advantage of my forestry degree and accept a job with the Salmon National Forest Service. The ranch was sold to our neighbor Bill Corbett. In 1959, I accepted the job as Assistant Ranger on the North Fork District, Salmon Forest. Betty worked as a clerk on the district. Following nine months on the North Fork District, we were transferred to Leadore as District Ranger and were there nine years. Betty also worked as clerk there.

We transferred in 1969 to a position of Branch Chief of Range and Wildlife on the Toiyabe National Forest in Reno, Nevada. Seven years later we transferred to St. Anthony, Idaho with the same job on the Targhee National Forest.

In 1978, we retired and returned to Salmon to live in our home two and one-half miles south of Salmon.

Now, January, 1991, we've had thirteen pleasant years back in Lemhi County.

Lynne and husband Jerry, live in Astoria, Oregon. Susan and her son, Nathan, age nine, live in St. Thomas, Virgin Islands. Rick and Kate live in Ogden, Utah with Kelly, age fourteen, Neil, age eleven, and Aubrey, age nine.

—Orlo and Betty Johnson

Our ranch from the hill above the buildings FOREGROUND: Susan and Rick

Val and Sara McConnell Johnson

Val Baker Johnson was born in Nampa, Idaho on March 6, 1941. He graduated from Cascade High School in 1959 and received his degree in Political Science from Brigham Young University in 1963. Val was commissioned a Second Lieutenant in the U.S. Air Force following Officers Training School in 1964. He and fellow officer, Steve Mealey, envisioned a big game hunting/floating/pack trip business when they were discharged.

Sara Lee McConnell was born in Portland, Oregon, February 18, 1943, and was raised in Republic, Washington. She graduated from Washington State University in 1965 with a degree in Police Science and Administration. She became an officer following O.T.S. in 1966. Sara and Val met New Years Eve, 1966, and were married June 9, 1967 at Offutt Air Force Base, Omaha, Nebraska.

Val and Sara bought the old Bradley/England/Youngstrom place at Eight Mile Creek on Highway 93 South, following their discharges in February, 1968. Val operated Nez Perce Outfitters & Guides that summer and fall. Steve finished his Vietnam tour and joined Val in the fall of 1969.

Sara worked part time for Jim Herndon's Law Office until Laura Marie was born, September 14, 1968. She then worked for the Department of Public Assistance until Suzanna Kay's birth, December 2, 1969. Sara worked for the Department of Employment, then for Idaho Power Company, where she has been since July, 1971.

When the outfitting business sold in 1972, Val retained the summer float and pack trip operation for several years. He began teaching at Salmon High School in 1972 after obtaining his Social Studies Teaching Certificate from Idaho State University in 1971.

Erik McConnell Johnson was born September 24, 1974. In 1976, Val ran unsuccessfully for Lemhi County Commissioner. Sara served on the Lemhi County Planing and Zoning Commission from 1977 to 1982. She was chairman for two years. She also served on the Board of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce.

The Johnson family were charter members of the Salmon River Back Country Horsemen in 1978. Val has served as chairman at every level of the organization, which now covers several western states. He has also been active with the Salmon Education Association and was a 4-H Leader. He thoroughly enjoys packing with horses and mules into the back country.

Laurie was an all-star basketball player in high school and was Outstanding Girl Athlete as a senior in 1986. She graduated from the University of Idaho in 1990 and married William Virgil Lickley of Jerome on July 7, 1990.

Suzie was valedictorian of her 1988 graduating class and Senior Scholar Athlete. She has a school shot put record. She was outstanding 4-H er for 1987. She started the U. of I. on a Navy ROTC Scholarship and is in her third year.

Erik will graduate from Salmon High School in 1992. He plays football and competes in rodeo roping events.

—Sara L. Johnson

Val, Suzie, Laurie, Sara, Erik

Zach A. and Esther Josucks Johnson

Zach's grandparents came from Norway before the Civil War and were farmers in Iowa. His parents, Bertel C. and Victoria Worra Johnson, came to western North Dakota in 1906 and homesteaded. They raised five children, one girl and four boys. Zach was born July 19, 1916. He attended grade school in a one room county school, with one teacher, about ten students and a pot bellied stove. His high school was fifty miles from home. Cars were few, and roads were terrible, so he had to stay in town nine months of the year to go to school. This was during the drought and depression of 1929-39. Times were tough. He started Dickinson State College at Dickinson, North Dakota in 1935. He graduated in 1939 with a BA degree in education. Zach taught at Bucyrus, North Dakota until 1941, when the army notified him he had a new job as a private in the 34th Infantry Division in Louisiana.

After ten months, he was transferred to the Air Force and received a commission as a Second Lieutenant. He was assigned to the 17th Bomb Group and went to the European Theater for two years during Work War II. He then returned to the states and was sent to Harvard University until May, 1945. After finishing his training, he was assigned to the Pentagon and continued working there the rest of his time in the service. He was discharged as a Major in April, 1946.

Esther Josucks was born on a farm near Belfield, North Dakota on March 26, 1918. Her father, Edward Josucks, was born in Goldap, Germany, and her mother, Tillie, was born in Ripon, Wisconsin. She was the youngest of nine children. Esther graduated from high school at Fryburg, North Dakota in 1936 and taught school for several years. Then she attended Dickinson State College and received an associate degree in education. She taught school until 1943, when she and her youngest sister, Gertrude, entered the Navy. They were both trained as Link Trainer Operators in Atlanta, Georgia; then were stationed at the Naval Air Base in Ottumwa, Iowa, where they taught instrument flying to cadets until 1945. After being discharged from the Navy, she went to Seattle, Washington and attended the University for one year. In 1946, Zach came to Seattle and he and Esther were married 7 July, 1946.

They moved to Grand Forks, North Dakota, where Zach was accepted into medical school at the University of North Dakota. Only the first two years of medicine were offered there, so in 1948, he transferred to the University of Colorado at Denver, where he received his MD degree in 1950. he interned at the Marine Hospital in Seattle and then went to work at the Northern Pacific Hospital at Glendive, Montana. On September 1, 1952, they moved to Salmon, Idaho and Zach entered in partnership with Dr. Roy Sinclair.

Zach and Esther have four living children and all attended Salmon schools. Beverly, born 20 August, 1947 in Grand Forks, North Dakota, graduated from the University of Idaho with a BS degree in education in 1969. She married Michael Barrett, son of Vonnie and Mel Barrett, October 25, 1969. Mike was also a graduate of the University of Idaho. He was in the Navy at the time they married. After seven years of active duty, Mike began a new career with the Naval Investigative Service.

Beverly taught for a few years, then got her BSN degree from George Mason University in Virginia and spent several years nursing. They have a son, David, born March 22, 1977, in Okinawa and two adopted korean children, Stephen, born 28 August, 1987 and Jennifer, born April 26, 1989.

Mary was born July 9, 1951 in Glendive, Montana. After graduation, she went to Boise State University and earned her RN degree. She has worked at St. Alphonsus Hospital in Boise since her graduation. She was married August 25, 1973, to Douglas Borah. They were divorced in 1983. Mary has two children, Zach Everett, born September 5, and Matthew Douglas, born July 28, 1981.

Zach Jr., born August 2, 1953, in Salmon, graduated from the University of Idaho with a BS degree in Electrical Engineering. He has been working in the Boeing Aerospace Program in Seattle since graduation.

Jerome, born April 15, 1955, in Salmon, attended the University of Idaho for two years. Then he went to North Dakota and worked with Grace Drilling in the oil fields for eight years. He went back to school at Dickinson State University and received his RN degree in 1988. He moved back to Boise, Idaho and worked at St. Lukes Hospital while attending school at the same time. He received his BSN degree from Boise University in 1991.

Their youngest child, Jennifer, was born in Salmon on September 19, 1957. She died when she was two and one-half years old.

Esther and Zach have been members of the Methodist Church since moving to Salmon and have participated in activities of the church and been members of the Administrative Board. They were involved in scouting for many years with the Elks Scout Troop. Zach was involved with some of the district offices, including chairman of the Salmon Scout District. Both were active in Salmon PTA and one year were co-presidents. Zach is also a member of the American Legion, VFW and DAV. He is a Past Exalted Ruler of the Elks Lodge and is past president of both the Chamber of Commerce and Rotary Club. He is a past president of the Upper Snake River Medical Association and of the Idaho Academy of Family Physicians. In 1984, Zach was selected by the Idaho Academy of Family Physicians as Idaho's "Family Physician of the Year". He retired from active practice in 1981.

—Esther Johnson

BACK ROW: Michael Barrett, Beverly Barrett, Jennifer Barrett, Zach Johnson, Esther Johnson, David Barrett, Matthew Borah, Zach Borah, Zach Johnson, Jr. FRONT ROW: Jerome Johnson, Stephen Barrett, Mary Borah

Dale and Mildred Jolley

E. Dale Jolley was born March 17, 1926 at Idaho Falls, Idaho, to Eldon and Alice Whitmill Jolley. He has one sister, LaDell Whiting, of Pocatello, Idaho.

At age ten, Dale began his farming career in the Snake River Valley near the Firth-Shelley area. Besides milking cows, his first job was walking behind the horses to harrow the ground before planting. He was very excited, due to this fact, when at age twelve, they purchased a tractor, which was one of the first in the valley. Soon after the tractor, other farm machinery became available and he was busy cultivating the sugar beets and potatoes.

Dale attended grade school in country schools in Bingham County at Kimball, Upper Presto, Lower Presto. He graduated from Firth High School in 1944.

During his high school years, he was involved in the Future Farmers of America. Dale was president of the local F.F.A. chapter and also an officer in the state organization. He was president of the Student Body of the Firth High School. He loves music and played in the band and also participated in choir and glee club.

Mildred Ruby Howell, born November 6, 1926, at Basalt, Idaho to Elmer Howell and Claudine Lavina Olsen. We lived in different places during my childhood because my dad worked as a foreman on a construction crew that built highways. In 1930, we moved to a small community of Goshen, Idaho, where we lived and attended school until 1938. We moved to Basalt, Idaho for one year and then moved to Firth, Idaho, where I attended high school.

I have two brothers, Ronald and Max. We spent many hours on the farm in Goshen feeding calves, chickens, weeding garden and played a lot.

On June 13, 1944, we were married in the Latter-day Saint Temple in Logan, Utah. We owned two farms in the Snake River Valley where we raised sugar beets, potatoes and grain. We also had a feedlot for yearlings.

We moved to Salmon, Idaho and bought the Light Ranch from Parley Arave on Geertson Creek in the spring of 1956 and have lived there ever since.

We have farmed on several different locations in Lemhi County, raising potatoes, grain and running a cow-calf operation and a dairy operation with the help of our family.

We have been active in the Farm Bureau organization since we have been farming. We are active in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Dale being a clerk, president of stake, councilor in stake presidency, elders president and many other acts of service. Mildred has been a primary president, teacher, MIA president, dance director, Relief Society president and many others.

We have five children and eighteen grandchildren. Von Dale Jolley, born November 13, 1964, married Patty Lyon on June 14, 1967; Sharyn E., born February 18, 1948, married Donald E. Ward, September 16, 1964; Reah M., born April 21, 1950, married James D. Tarkalson November 18, 1969; Annette L., born December 19, 1954, married Kent Knight, March 30, 1978; Barbara Ann, born February 7, 1960, married Boyd E. Stokes June 11, 1981.

Mildred and Dale Jolley

We have loved farming and raising our family in this beautiful valley and we love the people here. We have wonderful neighbors and appreciate them.

Today, we run a 1300 acres ranch, partly irrigated, where we raise hay, grain and a 300 pair cow-calf operation, plus a dairy operation of 50 cows. The family-run business combines the efforts of Dale and Mildred, daughter Barbara and her husband, Boyd, and Tom Winters as a ranch hand.

—Mildred and Dale Jolley

Eldon and Alice Whitmill Jolley

Eldon William Jolley, born August 1, 1906 in Sugar City, Idaho to John Alma and Hannah Butler Jolley. He spent the first four years of his life in Sugar City and then moved to a farm a mile south of Shelley, Idaho for a year. The family then bought five acres of land in Firth and built a two room house on it. When Eldon was six years old, he started school at Firth and was educated there for the next eight years.

That concluded his formal education. During those years, everyone nicknamed him "Dad" because his hair was so white. When he was ten, he and his brother Arnold, wanted a piano more than anything else. They kept after their parents to ge them one, so their father told them if they would clear forty acres of ground out of sagebrush and plant it into grain, he would get them a piano in the fall.

These two young boys cleared the land, planted grain, and earned proudly, a $150 used piano from an equally proud father.

That was the beginning of Eldon's musical career. He started playing for the local dances. He continued playing for their family and in dance bands for the next twenty years.

He was also the family barber and cut all the relatives and neighbors hair on Saturday and finished up on Sunday mornings, if some were left to cut.

Alice Pearl Whitmill was born December 17, 1908, in Chester, Idaho, where her parents worked on the railroad as section foreman of the railroad. They lived there and in St. Anthony for several years and moved to Basalt, where Alice started school. They moved to Blackfoot and then to Idaho Falls, where Alice finished the eighth grade. At this time, her parents were farming.

Eldon and Alice met in Idaho Falls, Idaho at a church social and were married June 16, 1925, in Idaho Falls. His first job was with the railroad. They lived north of Idaho Falls for a year with Alice's parents and then moved to Firth and started farming. They lived in Ammon, St. Leon, where their crops were wiped out with hail. They lived for the next six years on a 160 acre farm in Kimball, after which they farmed in Lower Presto and Goshen. They owned I.H. implement businesses in Firth and Blackfoot, owned a home in Firth, where Eldon was the Mayor and an active member of the Lions Club.

They took an active part in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and served and loved others and their families.

They have one son, E. Dale Jolley, born March 17, 1926, and an adopted daughter, Alice Ladell, born January 18, 1941. Eldon has six sisters and brothers. Alice has four sisters.

In 1949, they bought a beautiful ranch in Salmon, on the bar above town. The ranch had a view of the entire valley. In 1951, they sold the implement business and moved to Salmon to ranch. Alice passed away on February 9, 1957. He later married Edna Ziegler from Blackfoot.

Eldon and Dale owned and operated several ranches in the valley, raising cattle, potatoes, hay and grain. Eldon sold his holdings in Salmon in 1971 and bought a ranch in Roberts. He lived there until the spring of 1979, when he retired and bought a home on St. Leon Road around Idaho Falls. Eldon died on March 31, 1980.

—Jolley Family

GEO. A. KENNEY, M. D.,
HOMEOPATHIST.
PHYSICIAN AND SURGEON.

Special attention given to the treatment of chronic diseases. Office at Kenney's drug store, Salmon City, Idaho.

Delbert C. and Mary A. Jones

Del came to Salmon after serving in the Navy during World War II. His parents, Delbert E. and Helen, had lived in Salmon since 1936, where they had operated "The Lunch Box" for many years.

Del attended Wayne University in Detroit, Michigan, receiving a degree in Mortuary Science. His apprenticeship was served in a funeral home in Detroit and he held licenses in Michigan and Idaho.

Mr. and Mrs. Jones owned and operated the Jones Funeral Home in Salmon for thirty years, when it was sold to their son-in-law and daughter, Douglas and Elizabeth Casey. Del served as Lemhi County Coroner for thirty years until his retirement.

He was active in civic affairs; Lemhi County Fair secretary when the Fair was revived after the War, member of City Council for twelve years, Secretary for Chamber of Commerce for several years, volunteer fireman, charter member of Salmon Sheriff's Posse.

His wife, Mary, was a graduate of Detroit Business Institute and was secretary in a funeral home in Detroit, where they met. She later was licensed as a funeral director in the State of Idaho.

Their two children were active in horse groups and took part in all school events. Both graduated from the University of Idaho; Elizabeth with a degree in business administration and Linda with a degree in bacteriology and served her internship at St. Lukes Hospital in Boise with degrees in histology and medical technology.

—Delbert C. Jones

Levi Reed Jones

Levi Reed Jones, born in 1862, heeded the popular command, "Go West, young man. Go West!" In the early 1880's, he left Michigan and went as far as the Big Hole and the Bitterroot Valley in Montana. There, he worked for Marcus Daly and others on horse and cattle ranches. He married Alice Wood in Gibbonsville, where gold fever was rampant. They lived in Montana where daughters Nellie and Ada were born, but gold fever lured them back to Gibbonsville.

After a brief venture in mining, they bought a ranch on the far side of the Salmon River, above the mouth of the North Fork. A third daughter, Florence, was born, but harmony was not to be, and their marriage dissolved in divorce. The ranch was sold.

Lee Jones' next land acquisition was on Carmen Creek. In 1903, he met Miss Stella Dryer, a school teacher from Missouri. She had come west at the urging of her brother, John C. Dryer, to teach the Red Butte School, located between North Fork and Fourth of July Creek. Among her twenty-four pupils was Nellie Jones. On March 8, 1905, Levi Reed Jones and Stella Dryer were married in Salmon and went to live on Carmen Creek. There, their first daughter, Maple, was born in December.

With another land transaction, they relocated on Boyle (Tower) Creek, where their first son, Tracy, was born in 1907.

Still pursuing land development, in 1908, the Joneses bought and homesteaded the William (Bill) Snow ranch on the North Fork, just above Hughes Creek. They wallpapered and carpeted the front part of the big log house and boasted an organ and an Edison Victrola. Mr. and Mrs. Jones "took in stoppers", providing overnight accommodations for travelers and horses on their way to Gibbonsville and the Big Hole. They sold butchered meats and chickens, butter, eggs, vegetables and firewood to Mrs. Brown of Gibbonsville for her hotel.

Here on the North Fork, three more children were born, Jesse, Opal and Roger. Despite a good life, Mrs. Jones longed for her home and relatives in Missouri and Mr. Jones' itchy foot plagued him.

In 1916, they sold the prospering ranch to J. D. Pemble and headed east by train with five young children, foolishly considering a relocation in Missouri. They found the climate there hot and humid, water scarce, land, crops, livestock and people poor by Idaho standards. They missed the mountains and the pine trees. Very soon, they were back in Lemhi County, poorer but wiser.

Within a year, Lee Jones bought a ranch on the Big Flat, built onto a log cabin and started over, raising beef and dairy cattle, hogs, chickens, hay, grain and potatoes. Mrs. Jones again made butter by hand and sent it to Gibbonsville on John Buster's stage. Times were hard during World War I and an epidemic of bovine pink eye killed most of their shorthorn cows.

On this ranch, three more children were born; twins, Ethel (Dolly) and Emmett (Mutt), and lastly, Lee (Junior). It was here, too, that the Joneses acquired their first telephone, their first automobile, a cream separator, a gasoline powered washing machine, and a new addition to the house, but never indoor plumbing.

The family mourned the death of Roger from peritonitis in 1928. The older children went their various ways. Life and work were hard and again Lee Jones sold out in 1929. He bought a small place and a few milk cows on the Lemhi near Salmon. Life was to be easier in this comfortable house, even with no indoor plumbing. In April, 1934, Stella Jones died there of the flu and was buried in Salmon beside Roger.

A few years later, Lee Jones sold this last ranch and bought the Ed Calvin house in Salmon, located behind the old hospital building apartments. He

Wedding photo of Levi Reed Jones and Stella Dryer

became caretaker of that building.

Eventually, the Jones progeny left Lemhi County for their own lives, careers and families. Tracy, Emmett and Lee served in World War II. Jesse passed away in 1960, Tracy in 1979.

On November 15, 1939, the Recorder Herald announced, in part, "Pioneer Resident Laid to Rest. Levi Reed Jones, a resident of Lemhi County for fifty-six years, passed away at the Hamilton Hospital, November 9, 1939. Mr. Jones was a successful rancher for many years and was held in high esteem by a host of friends in the valley." He was buried peacefully in Gibbonsville, where his roots were deep and the pine trees tall.

—Maple Jones McElvain

Walter and Elizabeth Gay Jones

Walter Jones was born near Prestonburg, Kentucky, March 18, 1914. He was the second child of Evan S. and Una Frasure Jones. He was named after his mother's uncle, Walter Frasure, who said that the baby was so ugly that she should drown him. This made his mother so angry, she immediately renamed him Edgar, which was shortened to Ed, and never called him Walter again, although his name remained on his birth certificate.

The family moved to Idaho in 1916 and settled in the Blackfoot area. They finally bought a small farm at Fort Hall, where Ed grew up with several Indian boys, who broke horses for fun, and learned to ride bucking horses, which led to rodeoing.

At age nineteen, he came to Lemhi County to work at the Keystone Ranch at Carmen, and for Tom Kesl at Lemhi. Tom paid him his summer wages in horses, which Ed had to get back to Fort Hall. He and two uncles drove the horses down through Birch Creek, where the horses became so sore-footed that they stopped at a ranch, picked up old, used horse shoes, chopped the hooves off with a hatchet, nailed the shoes on, and made the trip in three days.

In 1934, he worked for rodeo producers J.C. (Doc) Sorenson and later Everett Coburn, who came to Challis and the Pahsimeroi area to buy two to three hundred horses at a time. Ed would then drive the horses back to Blackfoot, where the best horses were kept for rodeo stock and the rest were sold for work horses. Many famous bucking horses of the time came of this area.

Elizabeth Luella Gay was born January 5, 1918, at Fort Hall, Idaho to Albert Harry and Luella Elizabeth Scott Gay, who came to Idaho in 1914 by covered wagon from Rapid City, South Dakota. Her father, Albert, had the job of teaching the Indians on the reservation to farm.

Ed and Libby were married March 11, 1936 and had six children: Bonnie, Kay, Eddie, Karen, Billie and Charles. During the early years of their marriage, Ed had various jobs. He trapped, rodeoed, and smoke chased.

His best year rodeoing was 1937, as he earned $2200.00 during July and August that summer. He won the Amateur title in Cheyenne, Wyoming, which earned him a saddle, bridle and belt buckle.

In 1941, he started working for the government as a trapper for predator control and continued working for Doc Sorenson with the rodeo stock.

In 1945, he received a temporary position with the Grazing Service in Idaho Falls, but was laid off when the war veterans came home. He ranched at Monida, Montana, during 1946-1947, staying on the ranch in the summer and moving the family to Springfield, Idaho for the winter. He bought a bar in Pocatello with his uncle but soon found that he did not like that business.

He was brand inspector in Blackfoot when his former boss from the Bureau of Land Management (formerly the Grazing Service) called and said there was an opening.

Ed and Libby moved their family to Idaho Falls in 1948, and lived there until 1960 when he was transferred to Salmon as District Manager of the BLM. He was active in the Elks Lodge and Rotary Club, serving one year as president of the Rotary.

He transferred from Salmon back to Idaho Falls, where he retired in 1973. They, with their son, Eddie, bought a small ranch near Blackfoot. During their retirement years, they raised, trained and raced thoroughbred horses. Libby died October 1, 1982. Ed married Blanche Davis Gay in 1984. Ed passed away August 31, 1988.

—Kay McAtee

Kadletz

The Kadletz were pioneers of Lemhi County from Czechoslavakia via Missouri.

Katherine Squoir Kadletz, born in 1833, and Anton Kadletz, both from Prague, Bohemia, had nine children, born in High Ridge, Missouri; four of them made the Lemhi and Salmon Valleys their residence: Joseph, William, John and Frances. The others, Kate, Andrew, Mary, Barbara, Frankie and Annie, a stepsister, lived elsewhere, some in Montana, most in Missouri. Their mother, Katherine, also came to Salmon after her first husband, Anton, died and she married Jacob Frouz. They, with his daughter, Anastasia, came to live near John, Will, Joseph and Fanny.

It was the Lemhi Indian Agency that brought William to the valley. He was hired as an instructor in woodworking and blacksmithing at the Agency. Prior to Ada and Will's marriage, Dr. Wright had adopted Ada's son, Marshall.

Edna Lemhi Kadletz was born in 1895 to Ada and Will Kadletz. Her mother died when Edna was seven, but with help from relatives and friends, Will raised and gave her an education. She married Walter J. Kane and moved to Canada, however, they are buried in the Salmon Cemetery at their request. They had one adopted son, Joe, who lives in Florida.

John Kadletz came to work with his brother, Will, at the Agency about 1882 and with his wife, Martha Jane Brock Kadletz, known as Jenny, lived there while looking for property to homestead. He used the K Mountain as a prophetic guide and chose property between 17 Mile and Baker at the mouth of what is now called Kadletz Creek. He first built a sod roofed cabin for his family, and later started a two story house, but it was never finished. John and Jenny's second born (the couples first born, Edwin, died soon after birth), Mabel Adele came shortly after their arrival. She was born in 1883 at her Uncle John Hughes' place, later to become part of the Snook property. Mabel married Philip Rand, and continued to live in the Salmon Valley as did their son, John, and daughter, Phyllis.

Also, born to the union of Jenny and John was a son, Emmett, in 1884. He married Helen and lived in California, where they raised four children, Fiona, Edwin, June and Thomas.

Olive Caroline Kadletz was born in Salmon where John had built a home on Main Street, (now remodeled into "The Salmon Angler") and had gone into the blacksmithing business again with his brother, Will. Olive married Harry Hettinger, a druggist, in his brother Ed's pharmacy. They later moved to Portland, then Blackfoot and eventually, Idaho Falls.

John W. Kadletz residence Main Street, Salmon

John W. Kadletz ranch home, Kadletz Creek between Baker and 17 Mile

Another Kadletz followed his brothers to Lemhi County; this was Joseph (Joe), who married Mary Sedgwick. They ranched on Pratt Creek and raised two boys, Roland and Byron. Roland married Minnie Snyder, and had one daughter, Rosemary; and Byron married Viola Fry. They moved to the Portland area and raised their family there.

Frances kadletz came to lemhi Valley to stay with her brothers, Will and John, when she was fifteen. In 1891, she married William Wallace Slavin, a packer and rancher. Their ranch, near the mouth of Carmen Creek, is still owned by descendents of the family and other family members are residents up and down Carmen Creek. Through the children of this union, Otis, Beatrice, Gladys, Milton, Theodore, Dan, Evelyn and Oliver, the family was tied to many of the residents of the county. Otis married Virginia Gautier; Beatrice married Hans Walchli; Gladys married Frank Edwards and Milton married Frank's sister, Janice. Theodore, known as Ted, married Letha Gable and Dan married Pat Daly. Evelyn, who is still on the home property, married Larry Bills and Oliver (Pete) married Florence Keys. All marriages were blessed with children. The Edwards-Slavin mergers produced many stories and make up a large segment of the sage of Lemhi County.

The Kadletz have left a good legacy in Lemhi County, music, pottery, poetry and painting are a large part of it; but they have also left legacies of kind, generous, and humble characteristics, tempered with a pride in family. They have also left for posterity this jingle, told to children and grandchildren: "Ho cravado, vesa meko, navado, tadva do". It's words have nursery rhyme meaning: "Here come the cows from the pasture, dragging their bags through the water", but it expresses the care-free spirit of the Kadletz tribe.

—*Phyllis R. Caples*

John William Kadletz and Martha Jane (Jenny) Brock Kadletz (1880's)

Helen Jane Tunison Kadletz

Helen Jane Tunison Kadletz (our mother) was born January 30, 1895. She was one of eleven daughters of Evaline Johnstone and Abram Tunison. All of their daughters died young, except four.

Helen's parents, Abram Tunison, born in 1832, at Ann Harbor, Michigan. He came to California in 1850. Went to Susanville in 1860. Had a ranch called "Willow Creek Ranch". He left the ranch around 1895 and came to the Westminster area in Orange County, Southern California. He died in 1909.

I have a book that was my mother's about the early settlers of Lassen County in Northern California called *Fairfield's Pioneer History of Lassen County, California* by Asa Merrill Fairfield. My grandfather's name, Abram L. Tunison, is throughout the book.

Helen's mother, Evaline Johnstone, was born in 1853 in New York State. Died in 1923.

Helen J. Tunison and Emmett Kadletz were married January 11, 1915. They had four children: Fiona born September 22, 1919; Edwin born September 21, 1921; June born June 27, 1923 and Thomas born February 26, 1925, deceased January 24, 1986.

Emmett Kadletz died in 1957 and Helen Kadletz died in 1972. Helen was born in Susanville, California.

—*Kadletz Family*

Charles and Vivian Buker Kane

Vivian Buker was born on May 17, 1909 in Salmon, Idaho, the great granddaughter of Dr. George A. Kenney. Vivian's grandmother, Sophronia Kenney, was Dr. Kenney's eldest child. Sophronia married Francis Marion Pollard and their daughter, Lorette Alice Pollard, who was born February 9, 1884 in Salmon, was Vivian's mother. Lorette "Allie" Pollard first married Ed Cole. Vivian recalls the story that Ed Cole died in 1900 from a gunshot wound possibly inflicted by Frank Pollard, Allie's father. Mr. Pollard was never convicted.

In 1903, Allie married William Buker, but they were divorced nine years later. She later married George Smith and they remained together until the end of her life on March 11, 1935.

Vivian was an only child and has no childhood memory of her father, William Buker. The first time she recalls seeing him was when she was twenty-two years old. He was in Victor, Montana and had suffered a stroke. She saw him a few times after that until he passed away.

Vivian lived across the street from the Brooklyn School, which she attended. In 1924, she went to live with her grandparents, Sophronia and Frank Pollard in Maywood, California.

in 1926, she returned to Salmon and met Charles Baird Kane, who was born on April 8, 1907 in Salmon. They were married June 1, 1926 and moved to Ogden, Utah, shortly after their marriage, where they lived for four years. A son, Charles Baird Kane, Jr., was born on March 6, 1927. Charles, Sr. worked for the City of Ogden.

After returning to Salmon in 1930, Charles Kane, Sr. held a number of positions with government agencies. Beginning in 1931, he worked for the Forest Service as a heavy equipment operator. Vivian cooked for the men. He worked for the State on highway construction. For a year and a half, he worked at Potlatch, Idaho, while the family stayed in Salmon. During the mid 1940's, Charles and Vivian went to Cobalt where Charles worked for Howe Sound Corporation, operating heavy equipment and Vivian cooked at the mine.

Charles Jr. was in the service at this time, but when World War II was over, he joined his parents in Cobalt. One night in March of 1946, he was taking care of the compressors when a massive snow slide came into one side of the building. He was able to shut down and get out before the building was destroyed. The road was blocked for seven miles and Cobalt was cut off for three weeks.

In 1941, the Kanes bought their present home at the corner of McPherson and Hope, which was built in 1938 for $2800. In 1950, Charles Sr. bought into the Hayden Creek (Hidden Springs) Fish Farm. His partners were Ernest Marsing and Earl Nichols. They raised rainbow trout and shipped them out. They sold to the State in 1960.

Charles Jr., Vivian and Charles Sr. Kane

Charles Sr. was a Lemhi County Commissioner for twenty-two years and for twenty of those years, he was chairman. Vivian proudly tells that he never missed a meeting in all those years!

During his working years, Charles Sr. also dabbled into many mining ventures. He worked at various mines and with various people. Nuclear Fuels and Rare Metals was one company that had mines up Agency and Pattee Creeks. D. B. Lewis from Los Angeles promoted these ventures and Charles Sr. and Charles Jr. both worked for him in Blythe, California for three summers.

As of this writing, Charles and Vivian live at their home on Hope Street. On June 2, 1991, they will celebrate their sixty-fifth wedding anniversary. Vivian enjoys playing bridge and Charles has a beautiful yard and garden.

—Judith M. Saeger-Hallett

Mary Elizabeth Kane

Mary Elizabeth Ramey Kane, daughter of John S. (who came to Idaho in 1862) and Margaret Demoss Ramey, was born April 17, 1879, "between Bonanza and Custer", according to the *Yankee Fork Herald*. The family was then living near Jordan Creek.

Mary was a happy, lovely little girl, the apple of the eye of her brothers, Louis and Lee, and her older sister, Irene. She, like the other children, grew up in the mining camps of Bonanza and Custer, the Yellowjacket, Challis and Salmon. She lived a few years, as did her mother and sister Irene, in a sod "shanty" with her aunt and uncle, Corinth and George Clark. She went to school and attended a course in laundry and became an expert in ironing. She also baby sat for neighbors.

In the late 1880's or early 1980's, she went with the family to Kentucky for a visit with John's relatives. After spending a year there, the family returned to Salmon, where they made their homes for the remainder of their lives.

During the 1890's, Mary, being in her teens, became a member of the Rebekah Lodge. She attended many meetings in Challis, and became proficient in the history and activities of the group. She enjoyed the parties occasionally given the young ladies by the "Beccas", as the young men of the Odd Fellows Lodge called themselves, and were glowingly reported in the Challis paper. After all the years of difficult times, it was, indeed, for the young people, the era of the "Gay Nineties".

On April 26, 1898, she married Thomas Kane (who came to Lemhi County in 1880) of Salmon and two sons were born to this union, Walter and Charles. Walter was drafted in the Army in 1918 for WW1, and after the war attended the University of Idaho. He died at the age of twenty-one from a sudden illness. Mary passed away in 1912 of pneumonia and at her death, Charles was raised by his father and cousin, Elizabeth Reed.

Charles was associated with various mining companies, was an expert "cat skinner", and assisted in building the William's Creek road. On January 10, 1955, he was sworn in as Lemhi County Commissioner, elected chairman in 1957, served until 1977, member of the Seventh District Health Board from 1971-1979. As a Commissioner for twenty-two years, he never missed a meeting. He married Vivian Buker of Salmon in 1926. They recently celebrated sixty years of marriage. To this marriage, a son, Charles, Jr. was born.

Charles Jr., before being drafted, enlisted in the Navy during WWII. He has been active in the Grange as Subordinate and Pomona Master, mining and politics of the area, serving two terms on the Salmon City Council. He married Laura Elizabeth Simpson in 1951, where three children were born: Joy Susanne, Walter Baird and Steven Garth.

Mary traveled from Salmon to Challis frequently on a new road by stagecoach or buggy to visit her grandmother, Mrs. Lucy DeMoss.

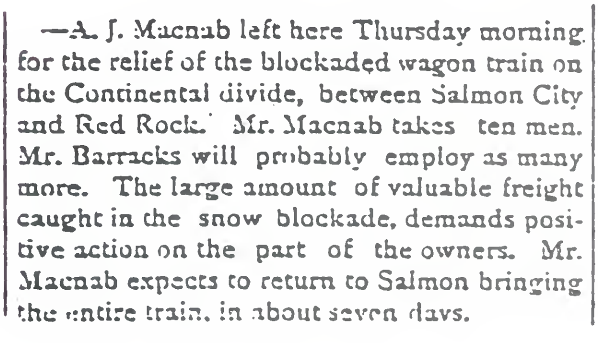
Mary was noted for her friendliness and her voice, she frequently sang for the Rebekahs and gave "readings".

BACK ROW: Mary Ramey Kane and Thomas Kane FRONT ROW: Charles Kane, Sr. and Walter Kane

Mary's brothers and sister were devastated at her death, as she was the loving and loved "baby sister" of the family.

All of these families, John S. and Margaret DeMoss Ramey, and their children, Louis Francis, Robert E. Lee, Irene and mary, were among the many early pioneers of Idaho Territory, and Idaho as a State. All were upright and lawful people who helped make Idaho what it is today.

—Charles Kane, Jr.



—A. J. Macnab left here Thursday morning for the relief of the blockaded wagon train on the Continental divide, between Salmon City and Red Rock. Mr. Macnab takes ten men. Mr. Barracks will probably employ as many more. The large amount of valuable freight caught in the snow blockade, demands positive action on the part of the owners. Mr. Macnab expects to return to Salmon bringing the entire train, in about seven days.

Mertia Jane Smith Kane

Mertia Smith was born March 11, 1873 in DePeyster, New York, to Thomas S. and Anne Eustis Smith. She moved with her family to Guthrie County, Iowa. She taught school for two years, then on August 1, 1894, she married Henry Elmer Frost, born January, 1859 at Wales, Illinois.

The couple had one child who died at birth. Many years later, when this writer read of their loss in Mertia's Bible, and expressed regret, Mertia replied, "It hurt greatly, that is why your father (her nephew, William Charles Smith) has always been to me the son I never had." That relationship remained very special to both Will and to her throughout their lives.

When the Frosts moved to Salmon they bought the *Idaho Recorder* 1906. Elmer died in 1913; Mertia continued to run the paper until 1916, when she sold it to a Mr. Melvin and she married a rancher, James Melvyn. He was gored to death by a bull June 14, 1924.

On April 21, 1927, Mertia married rancher Thomas Kane, born June 18, 1866, Muskegon, Michigan. Thomas was much respected by her family and many others. He had a keen sense of humor and many tales to tall of early events in Utah and Idaho (fascinating to young listeners! Oh, for tape recorders to record such things, unavailable at that time). He had dignity, integrity and a strong sense of values, which Mertia shared. Their middle-age marriage brought them thirty-six years of happiness and mutual respect and many friends.

Tom and Mertie Kane

Mertia helped start Chapter AF of PEO in Salmon and for several years, she served as Grand Secretary for Idaho Eastern Star. She was active in the Presbyterian Church.

Mertia was in every way a true lady, who met life bravely and lived it well. These qualities, plus loving support to family and friends, continue to be an example to those who knew her.

Mertia died April 20, 1963, and Thomas about six months later, both in Salmon. They had earned their rest.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

Thomas Kane

Thomas Kane was born June 18, 1866, in Muskegon, Michigan, the youngest son of Daniel and Elizabeth Baird Kane. The family moved to Winona, Minnesota in 1869. In the spring of 1873, they started for California, but in Council Bluffs, Iowa, were told of lumbering possibilities in Utah, so they went to the Big Cottonwood Canyon area and began a lumbering business.

Tom Kane came to Salmon on July 4, 1880, with his mother, his father was killed in Utah. He was engaged in several business endeavors, including: cutting hay on the Gilmore Summit with his brother in 1885 and hauling it to Nicholia, where it was sold for $40.00 a ton; he lived at Junction (Leadore) and packed the mail from Bannister to Spring Mountain on snow shoes; he shipped horses from this valley to Kansas and Nebraska.

Other business and ranching activities were: he homesteaded on McDevitt Creek with his two nieces, Alice McDonald and Elizabeth McDonald Reed, where they raised sheep. This ranch is now the Bird Ranch; he owned a ranch south of Salmon, now known as Mountain View Acres. This ranch extended from the highway to the river and also included the ranch later sold to Lou Ramey, Tom's brother-in-law; he owned lumber and peat yard where the Herndon Hotel now stands and later owned a livery barn at the corner of Main and South St. Charles, where Gwartney Equipment was later located.

Thomas Kane and Mary Elizabeth Ramey were married on April 26, 1898, and to this union, two children were born: Walter Thomas and Charles Baird Kane. Mary passed away in 1911 and son, Walter, in 1921.

On April 21, 1927, Thomas married Mertia J. Melvyn, and they had thirty-six years together, she died on April 20, 1963.

Tom also had an interest in mining claims from Leesburg, down Napias Creek and Panther Creek with Arthur Ludwig and Mr. Leacock. Part of this became the old Leacock Stage Stop. These claims were later sold during the depression, when Tom was a director of the Citizens National Bank in Salmon that went under in the "Great Depression" and he wanted to pay "his share" of the losses. Thomas Kane will surely be remembered for his total honesty in all his business and ranching dealings.

Tom was very close to his grandson, Charles Kane, Jr. (Chuck), who remembers his grandfather relating to him the time Tom contracted to haul the "Spud" for the Moose Creek Dredge up and over the mountain. Tom said, "If there had been lights in Salmon at that time, I could have seen them for twenty-one nights". He also told of the time he and a friend of his took fish from near Hawley Creek and packed them to Birch Creek and dumped them in because there were no fish in Birch Creek at that time.

His great-grandchildren, Joy Susanne, Walter Baird and Steven Garth Kane, gave him great pleasure and they feel very privileged to have had such a wonderful great grandfather, even for a short time.

He was active in community organizations, among them: member of the first volunteer fire department in Salmon; member of the Salmon Grange; City Council; member of Rocky Mountain Lodge IOOF #5 for sixty-seven years, continuously, where he served as Noble Grand and Chief Patriarch of the Lemhi Encampment #16.

Thomas Kane passed away November 13, 1963, at the age of ninety-seven years and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—*Betty Morton*

Blair and Melody Kauer

Blair and Melody Kauer and family are the fourth generation to have lived in the original homestead house near Lemhi. Thomas Lawrence McFarland first brought his wife, Lenna Whittaker, to the home in 1934; daughter Melva McFarland Kauer, was born and raised there, as was grandson Blair, and now Blair's children, the fourth generation, have called this home. Blair and Melody built a new home in 1990, just a few feet away.

Blair James Kauer, oldest son of Tex James and Melva McFarland Kauer, was born on March 20, 1960. Blair attended school in Leadore, Idaho. It was a small school, in one wing, grades one to six; a gymnasium in the middle and high school in the opposite wing. Blair did well in school, excelling in mathematics and athletics. He especially loved basketball and cross country track. Upon graduation, Blair was named valedictorian of the 1978 graduation class of eleven.

From there, Blair attended Ricks College in Rexburg, Idaho, while preparing for his mission. Little did he realize that he would meet his future wife in a music class he did not plan on taking. Melody Fay Walston, born April 24, 1959, in Conrad, Montana, is a daughter of Jerry and Sharon Walston. Melody attended elementary and high school in Conrad, graduating in 1977. She was active in Drill Team and 4-H. Melody was in her sophomore year at Ricks, pursuing an education degree. Never one for conventionalities, Melody gave up waiting and asked Blair out for the first date. When Blair received his mission call to Scotland, Edinburgh Mission, quite a friendship had grown and Melody said she'd wait. During the time of his mission, Melody finished college at B.Y.U. and received her teaching degree, a life long dream.

Upon completing his mission in June, 1981, Blair and Melody resumed their courtship. On September 26, 1981, Blair and Melody were married in Cardston, Alberta Temple. After a quick "enroute" honeymoon in Kalispell, Montana, they returned to

BACK ROW: Blair Kauer and Tawna **MIDDLE ROW:** Thayne and Taylor **FRONT ROW:** Trent and Melody work and school in Idaho. Melody was teaching in Firth, Blair was back at Ricks College in the beef program and they were living in Idaho Falls. The next year they moved to Rexburg so Blair could be closer to school and Melody taught in Ashton.

In April, 1983, Blair graduated from Ricks College. During the next two months, Blair spent most of each week at Lemhi, helping on the ranch while Melody taught and anticipated the birth of their first child. On June 6, 1983, Tawna Fay Kauer was born. Within two weeks, Blair and his family moved back to Lemhi and began ranching with his father.

Melody didn't resume teaching that fall, but chose instead to stay at home. Then on April 22, 1985, just two days before Melody's birthday, Taylor James Kauer was born. On November 18, 1986, Thayne Rolland Kauer was born, just in time for Thanksgiving. And give thanks, they did. Blair and his dad were busy with a prosperous ranch and Melody kept busy being a mom and teaching a small preschool. Before too long, another baby came along. Trent Lawrence Kauer was born on September 22, 1988. He received grandpa McFarland's middle name and was equally blessed with his curly hair.

Blair and Melody are active in their church. Melody works with 4-H in the community and substitutes and volunteers at school often.

As the great grandchildren grow, live and play in the same fields that great grandpa knew as a young man; Blair, Melody and their children are grateful to Grandpa Curly and Grandma Mac for their choice to make Lemhi Valley their home.

—Melody Kauer

Tex and Melva Kauer

Tex and Melva Kauer have resided all of their married life at the McFarland Ranch in Maiers Lane, four miles south of Lemhi. They were married October 17, 1958, in Idaho Falls.

Melva was the third child born to her parents, Thomas Lawrence and Lenna Whittaker McFarland. She was born December 28, 1934 at the Rose Maternity Home in Salmon. Her parents had moved from Leadore to the old Rees Ranch in Maiers Lane in June, 1934. Melva has lived there all her life except for five years when she was attending college at Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah. She earned a Bachelor of Science Degree in Homemaking Education.

Tex was born in Burton, west of Rexburg, Idaho, on May 8, 1935 to his parents, Fred James and Vera C. Hinckley Kauer. He was the oldest of ten children, eight boys and two girls. He attended schools in Madison County, culminating a block semester at Ricks College. He served a mission in the Western States Mission with headquarters in Denver, Colorado.

Tex joined the Army National Guard of Idaho and attended meetings in Salmon. He took two months of basic training at Fort Ord, California and four months at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri, in heavy vehicle maintenance.

Tex and Melva are the parents of four children, all born in Salmon, as follows: Blair James Kauer, born March 20, 1960, he graduated from Leadore High School as valedictorian and attended Ricks College. He married Melody Fay Walston on September 26, 1981, after returning from a church mission to Edinburgh, Scotland. They are the parents of four children: a daughter, Tawna Fay, and three sons, Taylor James, Thayne Rolland, and Trent Lawrence. Quinn Lawrence Kauer, born May 7, 1963. He was mild mannered in disposition and had large blue eyes, a round face and fair complexion, resembling his grandfather, Lawrence McFarland, his namesake. He drowned in an irrigation ditch on June 14, 1965, and is buried in the family plot in the Salmon Cemetery.

Celestiae (Celeste) Rose Kauer, born May 31, 1966. She graduated from Leadore High School as valedictorian and attended Ricks College two years.

BACK ROW: Tex, Blair **FRONT ROW:** Melva, Bethia, Celeste
INSERT: Quinn

T.L. McFarland children Lowell, Melva, John

She then transferred to Brigham Young University where she graduated with cum laude scholastic honors from the College of Business, School of Accountancy with a Bachelor of Science Degree and a Master of Accountancy Degree with tax emphasis. She resides in Beaverton, Oregon, where she is a senior tax associate with Coopers and Lybrand of Portland, one of the Big Six International Accounting firms.

Bethia Aileen Kauer, born April 18, 1969. She was diagnosed as having leukemia and for treatment was admitted to the Primary Children's Medical Center in Salt Lake City on October 31, 1973, where she was confined for six weeks of chemotherapy. Melva's parents assisted Tex in caring for Blair and Celeste in the absence of Melva. Bethia was well enough to be released from the hospital for Christmas 1973, which was a happy occasion because the family was once again together. Bethia had to return to the Medical Center every twenty-eight days for five days of chemotherapy treatment. April arrived but Bethia wasn't feeling as well. She sat on Grandpa McFarland's lap and blew out the five candles on her Minnie Mouse birthday cake. The family had the impression Bethia would never sit on her Grandpa's lap again, but thought it would be Bethia who would be taken. Instead, it was Grandpa McFarland. He died with a severe heart attack on 26 April, 1974. Bethia's condition steadily grew worse. On June 1, 1974, she passed away at her parent's home. She was buried beside her brother, Quinn, at the Salmon Cemetery.

Tex was elected to the School Board of South Lemhi District #292 for nine years. Four of those years, he also served on the executive board of the Idaho School Board Association. He has been active in the Lemhi County Farm Bureau and is currently serving as county president.

Melva served on the board of the Salmon Child Development Center when it was planned and built and saw it completed and used by the community. She was selected Farm Wife of the Lemhi County in 1988 by the County Farm Bureau.

Both Tex and Melva have served in various callings in the Leadore Ward and Salmon Stake of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.

The ranch is now family managed by Tex and Melva and son Blair and wife Melody. One of the fruits of working together is the opportunity to love and teach the grandchildren and share with them the beautiful streams, mountains and valley where we are privileged to live.

—Melva Kauer

BACK ROW: Taylor, Tawna FRONT ROW: Trent, Thayne Kauer

Elmer and Lorraine Keith

Elmer and Lorraine Randall Keith, born 1889 and 1890, respectively, arrived in Lemhi County and settled on the North Fork in 1929. They purchased the sixty-seven acre Buster place near the moth of Sheep Creek, also known as HES 58. They had taken about three days to drive from Durke, Oregon in a Model A Ford. At that time and up until about 1949, there was no power or phone service to that area. The highway was gravel from the Carmen bridge to the top of the Montana divide.

While ranching on the North Fork, they did a little of everything to make ends meet, including milking a cow, raising a hog, selling fruit and raising hay and potatoes. Elmer got into guiding hunters in the fall and as a result, acquired a string of pack horses. One season he and Jerry Ravendall went together and guided the now famous Zane Grey into the Middle Fork and the Thunder Mountain area where Grey gathered information for his book *Thunder Mountain.*

He was intensely interested in firearms, hand loaded ammunition, shot in national matches and wrote a couple of articles for the *American Rifleman* and *Outdoor Life* magazines. He spent a short time working on a gold dredge on the North Fork and fought a few forest fires, but corresponding with numerous gun people and experimenting with firearms were his main interests.

Lorraine got into commercial turkey raising and regularly shipped dressed turkeys to Hamilton, Montana for further distribution. The situation of being surrounded by forest land on all sides invited every bobcat, coyote, hawk, owl and eagle around to come in and have turkey dinner at the Keith Ranch. The frustration of losing poultry caused Elmer to develop a keen eye for predators and needless to say, he shot every one that he could. Five hundred yards wasn't out of reach if he had time to use two slings on his rifle.

A year or so after moving to Lemhi County, a daughter was born and they named her Druzilla. Five years later (1935), a son was born, named Theodore.

Along with guiding hunting parties with a packstring, Elmer teamed up with Captain Harry Guleke and ran the river with him in scows for close to ten years. Guleke, who always slept in a hammock, is considered the pioneer river rat on the main Salmon River. In the 8'x32' scows equipped with sweeps, they carried a lot of freight and supplies, as well as hunting parties. At that time, people running from the law would seek refuge in the canyon. So, you didn't ask them where they came from when trading staples for fresh produce.

After extensive testing of hand loads and experimenting with firearms, Elmer authored two small books in 1936, *Big Game Rifles* and *Cartridges* and *Six Gun Cartridges and Loads*. These are reprinted today.

The war years came (WWII) and after volunteering for military service and being turned down because of his age, Elmer was put in charge of final inspection and proof firing for the Pacific theater at Ogden Arsenal in Ogden, Utah. This left Lorraine raising two kids on the North Fork ranch by herself.

With the war over, Elmer returned home and authored a book called *Keiths Rifles for Large Game* in 1947. This was his first large book and also one that is reprinted today. About this time, the whole family became very sick with the flu, Elmer with double pneumonia and daughter Dru, now seventeen, passed away. Shortly thereafter, the Keiths moved off the North Fork to #130 Lombard in Salmon.

The fifties were good for Elmer, who was now working for the *American Rifleman*. He made a trip to Africa and bagged the big five: elephant, rhino, cape buffalo, lion and leopard. Later a book was written called *Safari*.

In the sixties, Elmer started work for *Guns* magazine and later *Guns & Ammo* magazine, where he worked for nearly twenty-five years. Before his career was ended, he authored nine books, including *Sixguns* and the last being *Hell, I was There*, numerous articles and thousands of letters.

Lorraine Randall Keith and Elmer Keith

In 1973, he was awarded the first "Outstanding American Handgunner" award. He was known in a narrow field, all over the English speaking world, as a firearms expert and proponent of large caliber rifles for big game. Hunting trips included two to Africa, several to Alaska, two to Canada, one to Mexico, numerous trips to Idaho, Montana, Wyoming, Colorado, Oregon and Texas. The .338 caliber hunting cartridge using 250 grain bullets and the .44 magnum handguns were attributed to his research and proposals. Elmer passed away February 14, 1984, after suffering from a massive stroke in 1981. He is buried in Salmon. He was a fifty year Mason at Lemhi Lodge #11 AF&AM.

Elmer was known by his ten gallon Stetson hat (4 ½" brim) and high heeled boots. A typical day for him was to rise a 4:00 a.m. and start writing with his typewriter, have tea downtown Salmon at 8:00 a.m., breakfast at home at 9:00 a.m., a nap, and the rest of the day with people, shooting or off fishing for steelhead.

Lorraine continued to live in Salmon until October 1990, when she moved into a retirement home in Boise to be near her son.

Son, Ted, graduated from Salmon High School in 1954. He worked for the Indianola Ranger Station, including service on Ulysses and Bear Trap Lookouts.

Later, he was a smokejumper at Idaho City and McCall for two summers. He graduated from the University of Idaho in 1960. He married Betty Heuck of Nampa and they raised three daughters and a son. Ted, a CPA, has been at Boise State University for twenty-five years, serving as the first Internal Auditor. Starting with the National Guard in Salmon, he finished the service as a Sergeant First Class in the Special Forces Reserve.

Even though the Keiths are gone from Lemhi County, Elmer put Salmon on the map with over fifty years of writing for a lot of hunting and firearms enthusiasts. In 1986, Smith and Wesson produced a commemorative .44 magnum revolver to Elmer Keith, which also has Salmon, Idaho inscribed on the cylinder.

A copy of all Elmer's books, Stetson hat, western books and a commemorative .44 magnum were donated to the Lemhi County Historical Museum.

—Ted F. Keith

Orson and Verna Embley Kellogg

Orson H. Kellogg was born March 18, 1867 at Parkville, Michigan. He married Verna Embley on October 8, 1896 and in 1908, the Kellogg family came from Michigan to Lemhi County. They came by train to Armstead, Montana, then over Lemhi Pass by stagecoach to the City of Salmon. With Mr. and Mrs. Kellogg were their three eldest children, David Embley Kellogg, born 1899, Frances Kellogg and Paul Orson Kellogg, born 1905. Another son, James, was born while at Boyle Creek. They settled on the North Fork of Boyle Creek on a ranch formerly owned by Margaret Embley Martin Baer, who was Mrs. Kellogg's sister. Mrs. Baer was the mother of Donald Martin, who later was well known in the County.

In 1909, the Kellogg's son, Paul Orson, age five, died of a ruptured appendix and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery. The Kelloggs started to build a house, such as they had in Michigan, but it was never finished. Orson Kellogg's death on 23 May 1912, put an end to their building plans. Today it is finished and is a lovely home.

After Mr. Kellogg's death, the widow moved to town and taught in Salmon schools and other county schools. She later married Fred Mitchell and moved to Lewiston, Idaho. Verna Embley Kellogg Mitchell died at age fifty-four and is buried in Lewiston.

During the flu epidemic of 1918, David Embley Kellogg, the eldest of the children, died in Spokane, Washington. He died on 24 March 1918, at age eighteen of pneumonia and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

John Jewett, Frances Kellogg, James Kellogg, Verna Kellogg at Kellogg Home on Boyle Creek (1915)

Frances married John Jewett in 1917. Their four children were: Emma, John Wesley, Elmer and Laurence. John and Frances were divorced in 1927 and she later married James R. Allen, who adopted the four children. Frances died at age forty-two and is buried in Newport, Oregon.

James, the youngest of the Kellogg children was last known to be in Anaconda, Montana in 1945.

—Emma Allen Cotant

Vernon and Maxine Andrus Kelsey

Orson Vernon Kelsey, son of Amos and Serena Jensen Kelsey, was born at Shelley, Idaho, September 13, 1913. He attended schools in Shelley and helped his father on the farm during his growing-up years. Like his father, he was a good farmer and he loved animals, especially horses.

On August 2, 1936, he married Maxine Andrus, daughter of Milon and Althea Quinn Andrus, who was born January 2, 1916, at Firth, Idaho. She attended schools at St. Margaret's in Blackfoot, schools at Firth, ISU in Pocatello and the University of Idaho at Moscow. She has one sister, Mrs. Chester (Marguerite) Sutton.

Maxine and Vernon moved to Klamath Falls, Oregon shortly after marriage and then to Tule Lake, California on a land-lease arrangement, until 1940. At that time, they bought a farm at York, near Idaho Falls, and moved back to Idaho.

Ten years later, they yielded to the lure of the beautiful Salmon River area and bought the Twin Peaks Ranch on Rattlesnake Creek from Ned and Molly Pepper. While on the ranch, they raised cattle and fast quarterhorses and became involved in activities connected to these animals. They helped get high school rodeo started in Salmon and participated in many county fair events, from judging queen contests and starting the races to showing their horses.

Mike Loening bought the ranch in 1956 and Vernon and Maxine moved back to the Idaho Falls area. They went into the sheep business, which consisted, for the most part, of buying lambs, feeding them out on newly harvested alfalfa, grain and sugar beet fields, and then selling them.

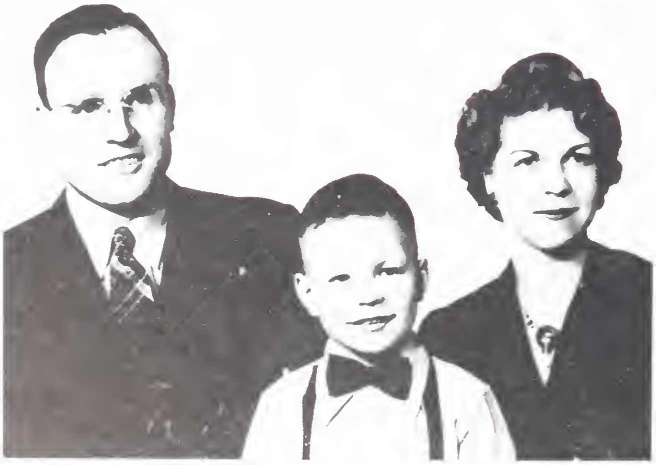
Vernon was active in the formation of the Bonneville County Sheriff's Posse and the Eastern Idaho Cutter Association and participated in both organizations.

The Kelseys spent their winters in California, where they trained and raced their horses, along with those of other owners, maintaining a training stable. Some of their best horses were: Rondo C., Bypoo, Tink-Poo, Tiger-Van, Snazzy Man, Peaches Vandy and Little Peach. The latter was the leading dam of Register of Merit colts in the Quarterhorse Associations for several years in the 1960's.

In 1960, they bought a farm north of Shelley, where they lived until Vernon's death in 1967 after a long bout with cancer. He was buried in Shelley's Rose Hill Cemetery. An excerpt from the *Post Register*, September 11, 1968, states "The main feature of the ten races run Thursday was the vern Kelsey Handicap, scheduled for late afternoon. The race honors a veteran Idaho horse breeder and support of Idaho racing." The races spoken of were part of the program at the Eastern Idaho State Fair at Blackfoot.

Maxine was instrumental in the organization of the Bonneville Sheriff's Posse Auxiliary and was the first secretary of the Idaho Sheriff's Posse Association. She also rode in the first horseback square dance team in Idaho.

She is a part president of the York Farm Bureau; was a member of the York School Board until they were consolidated in 1948; is a member of the Henrietta Chapter #21, Order of the Eastern Star, Rebecca Lodge, Lilly #33; is a member of the Senior Citizen's Bowling League, and of the Pinecrest Golf Association.


Vernon, Kenton and Maxine Kelsey

Maxine has been a volunteer with the American Red Cross for the past fifteen years and in 1981, she received the Volunteer of the Year Award. In 1989, she was awarded the Marie Keller Award for outstanding service to her chapter and her community.

In 1971, she married Milton Deschamps, an Idaho Falls businessman. He died of cancer in 1975.

The kelseys had one son, Kenton, who enlisted in the Marine Corps in 1955 and served for four years. He then enlisted in the regular Army, working in the explosives ordinances department. He retired from his branch of the military service in 1977. Kenton is now a government employee and works in the Department of Ways and Means for Total Destruction of U.S. Military Chemical Weapons. He plans to retire in February, 1998.

Kenton married Hilde Taenstaedt in Eschenback, Germany. They have three children and four grandchildren. Their home is in Tooele, Utah.

—Doris Brown

George A. Kenney

George Alexander Kenney, son of Stephen W. Kenney and Sophronia C. Alexander, was born August 29, 1838 in Bernardston, Massachusetts. He was married three times, first to Lorette Olive Salisbury in Warsaw, Minnesota, second to Melissa Bryan in Salmon, Idaho and third to Mabel Smith in Minneapolis, Minnesota.

When the Civil War started, George enlisted on April 29, 1861, in the Minnesota Volunteer Infantry at Ft. Snelling, Minnesota. Wounded at the first Battle of Bull Run, he recovered and continued to serve until shot in both legs at Antietam. He was captured and imprisoned at Libby Prison in Virginia. George was paroled and served in the War Department in Washington, D.C., until discharged May 25, 1864.

After the war, he returned home, married, studied medicine, was admitted to practice and continued as a physician and surgeon for sixty years.

Under government assignment to give medical aid to the Indians, George came to Idaho in 1874 with his wife and three daughters. They traveled by covered wagon from Corinne, Utah. George's brother Dwight and family were also in the wagon train.

The two families homesteaded what became known as the "Seventeen Mile House" on the Lemhi River. Incidentally, this was also the site of the birthplace of Sacajawea, who helped guide Lewis and Clark.

The brothers indulged in a number of enterprises, including a stage stop on the Salmon to Redrock stage line, salting and canning butter to sell to the mines of Leesburg and making cider from the apple trees they had planted, (much of which turned "hard" and was in competition with saloons.)

They became close friends with Chief Tendoy, who warned them many times to move their families to Salmon if it appeared that trouble might be imminent. Once when the brothers were away, Chief Tendoy hid the women and children in a cave when Chief Joseph and his Nez Perce tribe passed through the valley, pursued by the U.S. Army.

Since Dwight Kenney had for a long time been interested in medicine, he wished to study anatomy under brother George, but they had no skeleton. So, when Sheriff Charles Snook captured a notorious road agent named Bender and subsequently had to kill him to prevent escape, George took the body to Seventeen Mile and the brothers were in the process of boiling the pieces in several large pots in the yard when the women discovered what was happening and forced them to stop. Eventually, they body was placed on top of a sod building so birds could clean the skeleton. The skull disappeared, supposedly carried off by a curious eagle. The brothers wired the skeleton together, minus the head. A couple of years later, when a stage stopped at Seventeen Mile House, George spied a skull, which the driver had found along the road over Lemhi Pass. George claimed it and wired it to the rest of the skeleton in order for the brothers to continue their studies.

Dr. George Kenney

George and his first wife and three daughters; Sophronia Arilla, who married Frank Pollard; Nellie Estelle, who married first to William Joseph Brown and second to John Gahan; and Carrie Cromwell, who married first to Chet Mathewson and second to Robert Hunter. George's second marriage was to Melissa Bryan. They had a daughter, Orpha, who married George Stone. There were no children born of his third marriage.

George's final years were spent living with his daughter and son-in-law, Billy and Nellie Brown. He had become blind but was still very mentally alert. His great grandchildren, Bill, Bob and Dick Brown, were delighted by his tales of the Civil War, while seated on the floor around him.

George passed away on January 2, 1931 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery, overlooking the mountains and area he loved so well.

—Bill Brown

Charles William Kesl

Born May 2, 1909 at Gilmore, son of William Benjamin and Mary Kesl. With the loss of his sister and mother before turning ten years old, Charles took care of his little brother, Elmer. They mostly lived alone as their dad was off working. If anyone came by, Charles would say "Light down, come in, have a piece of cake and make yourselves at home."

The boys rode down to the Lemhi Store and got what they needed, charging it to their dad and packing it back in gunny sacks. They attended D.C. Bar School through the eighth grade. They got themselves ready and rode their horses. They were late once when they decided to hook the goat to the cart. It took them to nearly noon to get there and the teacher was getting worried.

Charles was known for his horsemanship. At seventeen, he drove six horses, pulling water wagons, was an excellent Roman Rider and bronc rider in rodeos. He always liked buying and trading horses and was gentle with them.

While working at the Livingston Mine on East Fork of the Salmon River, he met Lenora (Nonie) Kerr. They married July 3, 1931 at Dillon, Montana where Charles was working on a ranch.

They returned to the Lemhi Area. Thomas Jack Kesl was born April 3, 1932. They lived in Hayden Basin, the D.C. Bar, ranches around Leadore and later the Pahsimeroi. They both worked and leased ranches and worked for T. L. McFarland. Charles worked at Patterson Mine and drilled at Hells Canyon.

They rode for the Cattle Association summers from 1935 to 1939 and lived in tents up Tobias

Creek. The three of them spent their days in the saddles. The late '40's, they again rode for the Cattle Association, this time up Hawley Creek.

William Lee (Bill) was born March 21, 1949.

Charles tended bar for Lindskog and Plum at the Railroad Tavern at Leadore for two years, worked for the BLM from 1961 to 1966 and drove mail stage from Idaho Falls to Salmon from 1966 to 1971. Charles was known as a slow driver until he got in the mail truck and people said they could set their watches by his arrivals. They bought a home in Idaho Falls and Nonie worked for Kermit Purcell in his motel.

After Charles suffered a heart attack, they moved to Pahsimeroi Valley and worked for Don O'Neal for five years, then was Pahsimeroi water master for six years. Nonie cooked at the Patterson School. The kids loved her good cooking and still comment on it.

Due to health problems, Charles had to quit working and in 1982, they bought a mobile home and moved to Elk Bend. Son Jack had lots there and Nonie landscaped, raised chickens and a garden. As many times as they moved and no matter the condition of the houses or yards, Nonie always had them looking great in record time.

Many people in Lemhi County have fond memories of Charles and Nonie and their friends were always numerous. Charles had little use for Christmas or birthdays, as they were never celebrated as he grew up. The couple's homes were home to nephews and nieces for many years, as well as others. Folks always found time to stop by and visit. Thanksgiving would find those living alone at their table.

Charles, son Bill, granddaughter Julia, Nonie Kesl

Charles died May 17, 1986. Nonie still lives at Elk Bend in the summer and with son, Bill, in San Francisco in the winter. She likes working in the yards and her garden.

—Thelma Udy Kesl

Elmer A. Kesl

Born June 30, 1911 at Gilmore, son of William Benjamin and Mary Kesl. Elmer's mother died when he was only eight. Elmer and brother Charles, lived on their D.C. Bar homestead, and got themselves ready and rode to school while their father worked at Gilmore mines.

Elmer married Veola Ling, January 18, 1930, Stella Dole in 1936. William Burrell was born July 5, 1937 to Elmer and Stella but died a day later. Other children followed: Elmer Pete, September 17, 1939; Charles LaMonte, December 27, 1941; Linda, March 31, 1946; and Jimmy, September 7, 1948. Stella became ill and died August 8, 1949. Elmer married Gladys Vezina Crown July 13, 1955 and to them was born Patricia Ann.

Elmer and Charles caught wild horses and broke them to sell to local ranchers. During hard times, they broke horses for room and board and a new saddle each year. Rodeo stock producers would have Elmer try bucking horses before they would buy them, as he was noted for his ability to ride bareback in rodeos.

Elmer ranched on the Kesl homestead until after the death of Stella, when his dad sold the ranch. He rode for the Cattlemen's Association at Leadore, then operated heavy equipment and mined (sometimes underground) around the country, including Cobalt. Elmer went to Wyoming and worked several years in uranium mines where he developed cancer. Living in Arizona to be near family, he died April 22, 1978, buried Salmon Cemetery. Gladys lived on in Arizona near her children until May 5, 1988, when she died.

History repeated itself when these children were left motherless at such early ages. Pete drove a tractor down from the D.C. Bar homestead to meet the bus to Leadore School. He had a hard time staying awake to study and often had ear infections. After the loss of his mother, he lived with his Uncle Charles a lot. He has worked hard and is a self-made success. His present position is Operations Manager for the world's largest Heap Leach gold mine, located at Round Mountain, Nevada. He owns and flies his own plane.

Pete first started drilling at Cobalt, then worked in western states mines. Once his back was severely injured and he was told he could have it fused sitting or standing. He had no surgery and stood the pain, working in casinos in Nevada. Pete and Gloria had three children, Jill, Stella and Kevin before separating. He married Diane and they had Ginger. He and present wife, Becky, have a daughter, Cindy, and five stepdaughters.

Monte also lived with Uncle Charles a lot. He worked for ranches and married Betty Brown. He worked in mines, ranched, welded, raised potatoes, etc. Betty died suddenly August 30, 1970, leaving him with three small children. Helen Brown of Lemhi, mostly raised these children and they attended and graduated from Leadore School. Lori has canoed with Olympic teams. Scott is well known for his bull riding, ranking fourth in 1989 before getting gored at Las Vegas finals. Scott got his pilot's license while healing. Danny also has a pilot's license and works for the University at Moscow.

Monte remarried and has a son, Brett, who lives with him and Kay at Round Mountain, Nevada.

Linda also lived with Aunt Nonie. She has two living children, one died as a baby, lives and works at Battle Mountain, Nevada.

Jimmy was raised by his Aunt Beulah and has never used the name of Kesl. He resides in California.

Three generations in a row lost their mothers at such early ages.

—Mrs. Jack Kesl

Elmer Kesl and son Pete

Thomas Jack Kesl

Thomas Jack Kesl was born April 3, 1932 at Challis, Idaho, son of Charles and Lenora (Nonie) Kesl.

Jack has always enjoyed animals and outdoor life. He grew up with many pets as playmates. There was a pig that lay on him when his belly was scratched, an extra large lamb named Bummer and Reuben, his horse, who could untie knots as fast as they were tied. At the age of three, he spent long days on horseback as his parents rode for the Cattlemen's Association. Those summers, they lived in tents and packed all of their supplies on the horses.

Jack has always been an extra tough individual, from running around the outside of the house in the nude in the winter when dared, at age two, walking to D.C. School his first five years, breaking horses, riding in rodeos, drilling, etc. At fourteen, he shot himself through the foot with a .22, but never went to a doctor.

When Jack graduated from Leadore High School in 1950, he had a brand new Studebaker, paid for with money from ranch work and riding in rodeos. It cost $2,150.

Jack was drafted into the Army in November, 1952. Due to a knee injury, he didn't come home from Camp Roberts on leave. Thelma Udy was attending college at Ricks, but got anxious to be with Jack. The mothers drove her to California and they were married at San Luis Obispo, May 28, 1953. Orders were received for Fort Bragg, North Carolina, 82nd Airborne. A small trunk held all the couple's clothes and household goods.

Jack received his honorable discharge November, 1954. He soon found work on Lemhi ranches. Julia Lea joined the family June 3, 1955. Jack decided to try drilling. The next nine years were spent living in their trailer houses in Nevada, Wyoming, Oregon, Idaho and California. The family increased with Kila Kay on June 25, 1957 and Lily Anne, July 28, 1959. Jack began as a drill helper and progressed to Head Driller and Trouble Shooter. With two in school, it was time to settle in one place, so Jack built tires for Firestone at Salinas, California from 1964 to 1978. In 1968, they opened "10-8 Radio Sales" in the home. They carried the largest line of C.B. radio equipment in Monterey County.

For two years, there were five teenage girls Jack called his harem. Guardianship of Tammy and Natasha brought joy and pain, as raising of all children does. Family size went down to three in six months as Julia and Natasha went to Ricks College, Tammy to her dad and Kila married Scott Day on December 24, 1974, Julia married Bradley Staley February 15, 1975. Thelma had to learn to cook all over again.

Jack had a bad back, due to tire building, so the new cedar log home, older home and acreage were sold and Idaho again became home. In 1979, they bought land at Elk Bend and built for storage, with the help of the kids. Jack was drilling for Udy Core Drilling.

Lily married David Klundt, July 3, 1981, at the May Church on her grandparents, Charles and Nonie's fiftieth anniversary. Both occasions were celebrated with a dance at the May Grange Hall.

Jack is still drilling and Thelma travels with him. Home is Elk Bend, but a motorhome is where most of the year is spent.

Jack still loves Lemhi County, to hunt, fish and snowmobile. When he can retire, they hope to enjoy it more. Some people look forward to retirement and travel, but staying at home will be a real treat.

—Thelma Udy Kesl

Thelma and Jack Kesl

Thomas Walter Kesl

Tom was born at home on lower Big Flat, down the Salmon River, on July 6, 1904, son of William Benjamin and Grace Kesl. Grace died suddenly July 9, 1905, while alone with her small son.

Tom spent most of his life in Lemhi County. He attended D.C. Bar School through the eighth grade. He worked on ranches around Lemhi. Tom was always strong like his dad, Bill Kesl. When he had lifted a few too many at the bars, he often got into fights. One time, he had a man working for him who spent a great deal of his life in trouble with the law, mostly from getting into fights. They were haying and for some reason Tom told him he was fired. The man said, "Nobody fires me." Then he got on the buckrake and buried the teeth in the ditch bank. Then he said, "I quit, where is my month's pay?" Tom told him to meet him at the bar that night and he would get what was coming to him. They met, they fought, Tom won and then said, "That is what you had coming to you."

Tom owned a ranch above Lemhi when he married Marie Harkness Wheeler at Challis on June 9, 1934. Marie was a pretty, stylish Leadore teacher with a son about ten years old from a previous marriage. Tom and Marie had no other children. Marie loved pretty things and had lovingly polished silver, and crystal.

Tom worked on ranches and owned several. He was a self made carpenter and enjoyed remodeling and finishing up his homes. After he sold Lemhi ranches, he bought a ranch below Leadore. He refinished the staircase to original beauty, among other improvements. They sold this ranch to Mr. Klinger and bought a ranch at Star, Montana, in the late 1940's. There was a beautiful large home with servants quarters behind and large unique hay barn with ramp to carriage rooms above. The barn still stands.

Tom and Marie returned to Lemhi County and lived on the Bar in Salmon for awhile. Tom went into construction and took on a bid for the Forest Service he was unable to finish on time and thus met financial difficulties. This broke Tom's spirit. He took Marie to her son, Bruce Wheeler, in California. Tom returned to Dillon area and worked on ranches, then for a stable in California. With failing health, he joined Marie and spent his last days in a motel at Lumas, California. He died November 30, 1971. Marie lived on, close to her son until over ninety years of age.

—Mrs. Jack (Thelma) Kesl

William Benjamin Kesl

Born June 25, 1876 at Mankato, Jewell, Kansas, the fifth of six children of Mathias and Barbara Schilhanec Kesl, originally of Prague, Bohemia. This family of Kesls lived in Iowa and Kansas before coming to the Nampa, Idaho valley with the railroad in the 1890's.

Bill came to the Stanley Basin to work on a dredge at sixteen and had little contact with family after that. Two sisters came to visit in the late 1930's, Kate and Gene.

Bill worked on Mackay Dam, which was built entirely with horses and mules. He drove stage from Challis through Salmon, up the Lemhi and over to Red Rock (or Wisdom), Montana. One time, Bill bet another driver he could ride his one horse to Wisdom in less time than the stage with fresh horses each twenty miles. He won by about three and one-half hours.

Bill married Grace Barrack at the Harvey Ranch, August 20, 1903. He build a house on a ranch at the lower end of Big Flat (down Salmon River), where Thomas Walter Kesl was born July 6, 1904. Alone with her baby, Grace died suddenly July 9, 1905. Bill leased the ranch out July 27, 1905.

Bill married Mary Silveria (aka Silva). They moved to Gilmore mines where Bill engineered and built roads, etc. Katherine (Kate) was born August 24, 1907, Charles William, May 2, 1909 and Elmer A., June 30, 1911. Kate died of typhoid March 19, 1917. January 2, 1919, Mary came down with Spanish Influenza and never recovered. Pneumonia left one lung badly damaged and after much suffering, she died at Butte, April 3, 1919. Her body was returned to Salmon via railroad.

Bill homesteaded on the D.C. Bar above Lemhi. He was a strong man, able to pack a full fifty gallon drum on his knees. He could swing a broad axe with precision, thus he finished the walls and floor of log homes he built. He built seventeen miles of ditch with horse and plow (McFarland ditch) in exchange for water from Mill Creek. (A true engineering fete with no instruments, as was his roads). In the spring, when he turned water down, he would swim across Mill Creek Reservoir.

Bill started a freight line that serviced mines, Livingston and Gilmore included. During a freight haul up a long grade, a driver's horses quit pulling. This driver gathered brush and started a fire under them. "You will pull or I'll burn you to hell." The horses jumped forward and stopped the wagon over the fire, the driver repeated the procedure. Bill ran down the hill and drove the team off the fire and told the driver that his wagon was loaded with explosives. Bill was kind to the horses and once beat a man for beating his horses.

Bill sold the D.C. homestead in the late '40's and bought Ray Follet's ranch out from Leadore, which he leased to son Charles and later sold to Ted Whittaker. He bought a bar at Anaconda, Montana, which he left to Elmer and son Pete. Bill made his home on Jesse Creek in Salmon the last few years. He died May 13, 1960, after an amputation of his foot.

The facts here have been gathered through newspaper and family. Bill had good hearing, but suddenly could not hear me when I asked him any questions about his life. The only one he ever told about himself was his grandson Pete, who lived with him at times. Thanks to Pete for these stories.

—Mrs. Jack Kesl and Julia Staley

CENTER: Bill Kesl, sisters Gene and Kate at DC Bar home

William Lee Kesl

Born at Salmon, March 21, 1949, son of Charles William and Lenora (Nonie) Kesl, Bill attended Leadore, Challis, Salmon and Idaho Falls schools. He graduated from cosmetology school in 1968. Bill went to Salinas, California and stayed a few months with his brother Jack and family. Finding no promising jobs there he went to San Francisco. He worked in several different salons and in 1981 opened his own lovely shop on Geary Street, which he still has. He also has a unique home on Bush Street, where his mother spends the winters with him.

Bill Kesl with hula hoops, Dad Charles (sitting)

Bill always had many talents and his interests were different from the other Kesls. I remember him singing the song advertising Joy detergent when he was two. At ten, he could twirl many hula hoops at one time, turn cartwheels and perform other gymnastic feats. He had a great talent for designing clothes and styling hair before he went to cosmetology school.

—Mrs. Jack Kesl

Billy and Lila King

Billy B. King was born June 8, 1923 up the Salmon River on the old King Ranch at Shep Creek to William Thomas King and Dorothy Harris King. His sister, Judy Mae, was born August 14, 1924.

In approximately 1926, his mother left their father and took the children and moved to town. In approximately 1927, his mother married William Schermer and two daughters were born, Genievie and Virginia Schermer Walchly. Mr. Schermer was a trapper and the family traveled on the stage coach to Leesburg to take pack animals to Big Deer Creek to a cabin and trapped during the winter. Studies were done at home.

When Mr. Schermer died, the family ran the Lemhi Hotel and Billy did chores for different people in town while going to school. As a young man, he worked for Marion Smith on the Lake Ranch packing "dudes" to Williams Lake. He also worked for Chauncey Stroud on the Twelve Mile Ranch. He then worked for Dewey Nieman on the Nieman Dairy.

His mother married Floyd Kilpatrick in 1942. Billy entered the Marine Corps during World War II and was stationed on the U.S.S. North Carolina.

In 1947, Billy married Lila Lake in Salmon in his parents' home, the big brick house at the end of North Terrace. Lila was born in Wahoo, Nebraska in 1931 to Edgar R. and Ida Anna Lake, moving to Salmon in 1944.

The young couple moved to Cabin Creek Ranch and farmed for Ralph and Elizabeth Chorn on shares. They had to boat the river, as the Iron Creek Bridge was not there. They packed water from the creek and had no electricity. Ann Marie was born in 1948. The winter of 48-49 was especially devastating the river froze, no cars on the highways, as nothing would start and the cows went dry, hard time for everyone.

In 1950, Danny Douglas was born and they moved to Oregon and returned the same year, going to work for Benson's Sawmill, falling timber and living at the Hughes Creek log camp. Lila cooked for the loggers. In 1953, Clifford Dean was born and they bought her folks old place in Salmon.

BACK ROW: Billy B. and Lila J. King FRONT ROW: Dorothy Harris Kilpatrick (Billy's mom), Ann King Sanders with Jennifer (on lap), Ida Lake (Lila's mom)

In 1954, they moved to Brookings, Oregon and felled timber. In 1959, they moved to Yellowstone Park, after the earthquake, to tear down the Canyon Hotel, then back to Salmon and worked for Elmer Smith on the ranch until he went to work felling timber for Arden Westfall and then for Biggs and Kelly. In 1962, they moved to Arizona, working in the woods for John Jewett and that same year, moved to Carson City, Nevada, where both sets of parents lived.

Billy went to work for Florer Plumbing and Lila worked for the Nevada State Library.

They moved back to Salmon in 1971, as Cliff wanted to graduate from Salmon High School, they started King Plumbing. In 1974, Lila took Emergency Medical Technician training and took the Licensed Practical Nurse course at Steele Memorial Hospital and was employed as a staff nurse. She served on the State Board of Nursing for six years. In 1988, Lila completed her advanced courses and graduated from Lewis Clark State College with an associate degree and became a registered nurse and returned to her duties at Steele Memorial Hospital.

The whole family loves to camp, fish and raise a large garden. Billy is a member of B.P.O.E. #1620. Lila sews, knits, crochets, paints and Billy likes woodworking and has a greenhouse.

Danny graduated from the University of Idaho and has a degree in forestry. He married Linda Lee Twitchell in Firth. He is employed at the Sawtooth National Forest. His second marriage is to Dee Chambly and he has two step-daughters, B. J. and Dawn Meeks.

Ann Marie went to school at the University of Nevada and the University of Idaho and is married to Howard Sanders and lives at Ralston, Wyoming. They have one daughter, Jennifer, and three sons, Jason, Robert and Ryan. Howard is employed by American Oil.

Clifford Dean went to school at the University of Idaho, then apprenticed with his dad and became a plumber. He is now an industrial and commercial plumber in Silverdale, Washington. He married Janet Seher and they have two sons, Jonathan Clifford and Wade Mathew. His second marriage was to Leila Gehrke Cardwell and they live in the Seattle, Washington area.

Five generations of the King family were born in Lemhi County.

—Lila King

Harry and Maria Thompson King

Harry George and Maria Josephine Thompson were married September 23, 1887 at Omaha, Nebraska. Harry was a native of St. Ives, Huntingdon, England, born there in 1859. Josephine was born in Montok, Illinois in 1864.

Josephine's Victorian parents were very careful that she have a "proper" bringing-up and when she was seventeen, sent her to Brownell Hall, a boarding school in Omaha, Nebraska. The family had moved to Ashland, Nebraska when Josephine was seven. She loved her music, playing the organ and singing in the church choir. At Brownell Hall, her roommate was the only daughter of Buffalo Bill, Arta Cody. Josephine remembers the girl in her memoirs: "She was like her father with dark eyes and striking features, she was just a young buffalo, overdressed and loaded down with jewelry. She used to wear a wide brimmed hat with a long ostrich feather on it; a sealskin coat and heavy silk dresses. She had a large garnet locket that was always decorated with egg and other food. She also wore diamonds; imagine a fourteen year old dressed like that!"

Harry had come to Ashland to be an assistant cashier in the local bank; this dashing Englishman soon became popular with the young crowd and before long began courting Josephine, a spirited redhead, who was active in the community with her many talents. There was a rocky courtship, and much to the consternation and disappointment of her parents and older brothers, Harry and Josephine eloped to Omaha to be married.

Their married life began in a small Kansas town, Ulysses, where daughter Constance was born and following other opportunities, moved several times, until settling in Mammoth Springs, Arkansas. Harry was associated in a bank there and life was good. There next two children, Alice and Josephine, were born there. Hard times came and the bank closed. They sold their home and property and looked westward toward a move to Idaho.

Josephine's brother and his family had a store in St. Anthony and they urged the Kings to come there and go into the business there. Life in St. Anthony, an adventure for them at first, as the change in countryside, weather and lifestyle brought new experiences every day. Their fourth daughter, Beatrice, was born there. Harry King became interested in the Spring Mountain mining prospects near Boise and they moved there after disposing of their affairs in St. Anthony. Daughters Constance and Alice went to St. Margaret's School while there, and another girl, Eleanor, was born to them. After four years, Harry sold his mining interest to Salt Lake City people and the family moved to Salt Lake for the winter, went to school and Constance took lessons on the Tabernacle organ.

Another move brought them this time to their permanent home in Salmon, Idaho, where Harry took a position with the First National Bank. The Kings and their girls soon became busy in the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer, where Josephine played the organ for twenty-five years, with the girls singing in the choir. The first son, Harry George, Jr., was born on July 24, 1907.

Later, Josephine acquired a farm on the east side of Salmon (note: the present site of the Salmon City Park). She operated a dairy with registered Jersey cattle. Milk and butter were delivered throughout Salmon, door to door, to her customers. She became well known in the state and nation for her

Josephine and Harry King

purebred Jerseys, always bringing home the top awards from cattle shows and fairs.

Upon retirement, Harry and Josephine moved to San Francisco, where their daughter, Constance, now married to Denton Slaughter, was living. Young Josephine also was working as a court reporter in the area. Alice had married Fred Carl of Gibbonsville and Beatrice married George Wilson at Challis. Eleanor and Harry, Jr., lived in California with their parents.

Missing the beautiful Salmon and Lemhi River Country, and because the country was now deep in a depression, they moved back to Salmon to spend the remainder of their retirement years. Harry died at his home in July, 1937 and Josephine in April, 1948.

—Ann Carl Hirschy

Horace Burdette King

In 1880, A. D. King and his wife Abby Ostrander King and family of six boys and one girl, left their home along the Kickapoo River in Dane County, Wisconsin and started the long overland journey by wagon train to the Oregon Territory. They arrived in the Lemhi Valley in 1881. They started a sawmill at the mouth of Fourth of July Creek.

Horace Burdette King, Sr, also known as "Detty", married Emily J. Newlan, oldest daughter of Marcelina Newlan Durand Nagel, on December 25, 1887, in Salmon.

In 1890, they moved on to the Kendrick area of Idaho. Horace Burdette, Jr., (Bert), was born in 1890 in the Idaho Territory and William Thomas King in June, 1893. Detty and family moved back to Salmon and he worked in the mines at Leesburg. They had a ranch on the Bar and raised horses. In 1916, William King filed on a homestead up the Salmon River at Shep Creek and the whole family moved there, raising horses and cows.

In 1922, Bert, Jr. married Irma Whitman and William Thomas married Dorothy Harris, a native of Lemhi County. The whole family lived on the ranch.

In 1923, Billy Burdette was born to William and Dorothy and Myra was born to bert and Irma. Judy Mae was born in 1924 to William and Dorothy and in 1925, Eugene Burt (Bud) was born to Bert and Irma. Billy and Judy both now live in Salmon, Bud in Challis and Myra in Nevada.

In 1937, they lost the ranch and William Thomas died. Burt and family moved to Salmon on a ranch by the Lemhi River, then in 1940, moved to Midway and ran a gas station/tore.

Horace King, Sr., worked for Howard Sims for many years on the Bug Ranch up the west fork of Williams Creek. He also told of working in the Pahsimeroi Valley, when it was a sea of rye grass and buffalo wallers. He died in Salmon in 1951.

BACK ROW: Horace Burdette, Jr., Horace Burdette, Sr., William Thomas King **FRONT ROW:** Emily Newlan King

Horace, Jr., lived in Challis in his later years where his son, Eugene "Bud" lives. He died in Salmon in 1975. Bud married Johnnie Levridge from Texas during WWII and they had four children: Sharon, Eugene, Ron and Linda. They also have several grandchildren living in the Challis area now.

Myra had four children and was last married to James (JR) Beck.

William Thomas King's children: Billy B. married Lila Lake in 1947 and they have three children: Ann, Danny and Clifford. Danny works for the Forest Service in Stanley, Idaho.

Judy Mae first married Pat Johnson, who was killed in a car/train accident. She was last married to Gene McLeod and worked for the Bureau of Reclamation, National Park Service, Federal Highways and Forest Service for a number of years in different places in the west.

Emily Newlan King was the oldest daughter of Marcelina Newlan Durand Nagel. Marcelina was French Canadian Indian. She had Emily and Mary Anne by Tom Newlan in the Walla area, then married Victor Charles Durand and had six boys, the last being Charles Victor Durand, father of Roy Durand. Mr. Durand died in 1881 and she then married

Christian Nagel in 1885 and had two daughters, Tressie and Grace. They lived on their ranch on the Salmon River by the Shoup Bridge, later known as the Fife Ranch. She died in Salmon in 1919 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Lila King

George W. Kingsbury

George W. Kingsbury and family left Deadwood, South Dakota in the summer of 1902. They were accompanied by Thomas Roberts and family. They camped for a month near Thermopolis, Wyoming, then started for Idaho. They hit the Snake River above St. Anthony and traveled to Blackfoot. While inquiring about the country, they heard the Mackay mines were running and decided to go there.

In crossing the desert between Blackfoot and Arco, they stopped at a cabin at the foot of the butte belonging to a man called "The Dutchman". He kept a herd of pigs to try to keep the rattlesnakes under control. The Dutchman had the only water for miles in every direction, and being an enterprising fellow, sold water for twenty-five cents a bucket. The family had no choice but to buy the water for themselves and their livestock. The next day, they arrived in Mackay and found the mines all closed, but heard Salmon was a good town, and proceeded to go there.

George W. and his wife, Adulate, were the parents of four children, Grace (married George Francis), Allegra (married Frank Writtenhouse, the architect who designed the Lemhi County Courthouse that was build in 1901), Eesa (married Ferril Terry, who drove stagecoach between Salmon and Redrock, Montana and later between Salmon and Leesburg and Forney), and Henry Earl, who had come to Idaho with the Kingsburys, married Amy May Roberts, daughter of Thomas and Adeline Landers Roberts. Henry Earl was born December 23, 1878, died June 5, 1961; Amy May Roberts was born May 30, 1885, died January 12, 1957.

The first year they were in Salmon, there was an outbreak of smallpox. Amy's mother was one of the fatalities.

In December of that year, the Lemhi Indians contracted the disease. They would take sweat baths and jump in the Lemhi River, trying to cure themselves. This would, of course, kill the Indians. The Indian Agency had to put guards along the river to keep them from it.

George W. bought the livery barn and saddle shop in Salmon, and Earl worked for him until the spring of 1904, when he went into the freighting business. He had a six horse freight team and two wagons and hauled freight from Redrock, Montana to Salmon until the spring of 1906, when he bought a ranch on Carmen Creek.

In 1907, when the Indians were moved to the Reservation at Fort Hall, the Indian Agency was opened up to settlement by bids on each one hundred sixty acres of farmland. Henry Earl and his brother-in-law, Ferril Terry, both homesteaded on ground up McDevitt Creek.

George W. was serving as a County Commissioner for Lemhi County in 1901 when the new Courthouse was built. In the fall of 1910, Earl and Amy and their children, Adele and Bud, moved fifty-five miles to Meyers Cove, where they had purchased another ranch. The nearest neighbor was fifteen miles away and Amy didn't see another woman until the next spring. When they sold out at Meyers Cove in 1914, they moved to McGowan Basin at Forney and built a house. This move was to enable the children to go to school.

By this time, George W. had passed away and Adulate was living with her son and daughter-in-law. Adulate used her homestead act (signed by President Harding) to acquire one hundred sixty acres there at McGowan Basin, which her son ran. They also bought a homestead at Moyer and one on Panther Creek, below Opal Creek.

In 1943, Earl and Amy sold their property to William Wilson, their son-in-law and moved into Salmon to spend their last years.

—Jed Wilson

Earl and Amy Kingsbury (about 1948)

Yankee Oats—China dish or cup and saucer in each package —Nolan & Ford.

Loran and Lola Kingsford

Pocatello retirement in 1974 brought Loran and Lola Kingsford to Salmon. For sixteen years they have loved the mountains and friendly people who have made this some of the happiest years of life.

Loran was born in 1909 at Niter, Bannock, Idaho to Martha Mildred Ormond and Robert Kingsford. Where they homesteaded and broke land from sage brush, eventually farming three hundred twenty acres.

The home they built proved small for the ten children who came to bless their lives.

Loran learned the traits of driving teams and operating farm equipment, also hazardous conditions of bringing firewood from mountains during severe winters.

Loran attended local schools. Always enjoyed giving people a bad time. At age eighty-one, this has not changed, but Boy Scouts love him! So do nine grandchildren!

Loran married Olive Chatterton in 1940 at Preston, Idaho. Their first baby was stillborn in December, 1941 at Soda Springs. Olive nearly died and it was a terrible night with temperature fifty-two below zero.

They moved to Pocatello in 1942 where son LaMar was born in January, 1944 and daughter Peggy in July, 1953.

In Pocatello, Loran leased and operated his second service station. Later, he drove his truck, working for the State Highway Department. He worked at the Pocatello Gun Plant, followed with twenty years of the Police Department.

They enjoyed family and friends, fishing, hunting, camping in tents at Yellow Jacket Lake, Selway river and Walton Lake, Idaho, above the Lochsa River.

It was here that seventeen year old LaMar drowned in 1961, great sorrow. A tragic car accident took Olive in May, 1965. Life has to go on, though, only for a dad and a twelve year old daughter. To help the sorrow, Loran surprised Peggy with her own riding horse! She and friends did enjoy that! Also, the baby colt two years later.

Lola was born 1921 at Taylor, Bonneville, Idaho to Elvira Lords and Oliver Quinton. They too were farmers and he built the house where Lola was born. She grew up in a family of four, where love abounded but experienced hard economic times of the great depression, losing two farms and comforts of home.

She thinned sugar beets, picked potatoes, scrubbed clothes, carried water, cleaned chicken coops, cooked, baked and sewed all her clothes. In spite of hard work, she was neat, well groomed and a lady.

She enjoyed reading, drama, music, dancing, visiting relatives and church.

Lola married Jesse Wheeler in June, 1939, and they lived at Osgood, later Idaho Falls, where he was a mechanic. They moved back to Osgood and farmed three years, then moved to Mackay in 1946, where he and his dad worked at logging. Winter months, he did plumbing. Jesse was killed in a logging truck accident in May, 1950, at Silver Creek, Lemhi, Idaho.

Lola and seven year old son, Richard, remained in their new log home at Mackay one year, then moved to Idaho Falls for employment in a retail business.

In 1955, Lola re-married and three more children were adopted. She found herself single again in 1965 and became a bookkeeper.

One of the boys had left after six years with her. The younger boy left after ten years, many tears were shed because of these sad turns of events. Judy, the third child, remained and brought much joy to her mom.

With the marriage of Loran and Lola in 1969, came the love of three children: Richard, Judy and Peggy and then their companions and the grandchildren.

Lola worked at the Bannock County Assessor's office until 1974 and retirement for Loran. He now loves gardening and sharing produce. They enjoy many hobbies and traveling. They have strong faith in God and are thankful for America's freedom.

—Loran and Lola Kingsford

Loran and Lola Kingsford

Ina Mae Simpson Kirk

Ina Mae was born in Baker, Oregon in 1892. She came to Salmon with her mother and family. There were four girls, Iva, Ida, Ina and Eva and one boy, Arthur. Their mother was a seamstress and came to Salmon at the suggestion of Bill Cruis, who was her relative. He was called Uncle Bill by the children. Ina carried a bird cage with a bird in it all the way from Baker, Oregon. The family arrived over the HG Pass in a stagecoach to the half-way station above Tendoy, it was known as the Pyeatt House.

The family moved into a home on Water Street. The mother did a lot of sewing for the miners in the area. She was a big woman, six feet tall and three hundred pounds, she came from the black hills of Arkansas. Mrs. Simpson married Robert Stobie, who was always known as Grandpa Bob. Together, they had one little girl named Jessie.

Ina worked for Mrs. O.E. McPherson and Mrs. Tet Madson to help with the family finances and to help with the school expense. She was a beautiful woman, small and petit with little hands and feet. Her complexion was fair and her hair dark seal brown color.

In 1915, she married Mr. Kirk, he was a miner and was mining here in the Salmon area. Their oldest daughter, Harriet Evelyn, was born in the upstairs of the Baker Hotel. Aunt Lou Withington was the midwife. After the baby was born, Dr. Wright signed the birth certificate but forgot to put the sex or name on it. This proved a problem later in Evelyn's life when she tried to go on a trip to Mexico, but she said lots of people would love to have had a birth certificate like that. Another daughter was born two and one-half years later. Their married life was spent in the mining areas, not only here, but Mullen and Butte.

Evelyn went to the third grade at Geertson School, where Frances (Dean)Donlan was the teacher. She couldn't read until Miss Dean taught her and has loved to read ever since. After the Geertson School, she went to Baker to school. After a divorce from Mr. Kirk, Ina married Mr. Christian Nielson and the girls spent the rest of their childhood on the Nielson Ranch.

When Evelyn was seventeen, she married Mr. Fred Malcolm. They had two children, a girl, born in 1933, she died at birth. In July, 1937, Edward Lord Kirk Malcolm was born. He looked like a Malcolm. He had red hair and big brown eyes. Edward attended school at Salmon. He wa a big boy, about six foot two and one hundred seventy pounds, by the time he was seventeen. He started school in Mullen, where Evelyn and Fred were living while Fred worked in the mines. Edward was a special young man, he could relate to people so well and was kind. He could take care of a baby one minute and do some kind act for an older person the next. He was killed in an automobile accident on the way to Gibbonsville to a party. The car was hit broadside and Edward was thrown from the car and died enroute to the hospital. He was happy on the ranch and had planned on ranching on the ranch up Sandy Creek that "Dad Nielson" had bought.

After Edward died, Fred and Evelyn were divorced and Evelyn married Bill Knighton. They spent some time in California and did a lot of traveling.

—Evelyn Westergard

Dr. Charles Kirtley

Charles Luther Kirtley was born at Salmon, Idaho, November 22, 1872. He was the son of James L. and Mary Kirtley, early pioneers of Lemhi County. His early life was spent in and around Salmon, where he was engaged in placer mining on Kirtley Creek. He attended the public schools of Salmon and later spent a year in a preparatory school at Deer Lodge, Montana, before entering the University of Idaho at Moscow.

Dr. Kirtley was a member of Idaho's first football team, which defeated Washington State College, then Washington Agricultural College, twice in the spring of 1893. He liked to recall that he scored one of the touchdowns. He was graduated from the university in 1896 and received the degree of Bachelor of Civil Engineering. He was a member of the first graduating class of the University of Idaho.

Charles Luther Kirtley, M.D.

Following his graduation, he spent a year at Louisville Medical College and afterwards studied medicine at Rush Medical College in Chicago, receiving his degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1901. After securing a state license to practice medicine in Idaho, he located at Salmon, where he practiced successfully until the spring of 1903, when he moved to Custer, Idaho. Here, he was company physician for several mining companies, besides having a general practice in all of the surrounding mining camps. He remained in Custer for several years, but in 1909, he took up his residence in Challis, where he continued to do his utmost to relieve pain and suffering among the people of Custer and Lemhi Counties. During that time, he made many trips on snowshoes and with dog sled into the rugged Sawtooth Mountains to take care of someone.

On August 3, 1907, Dr. Kirtley was united in marriage to Josephine Malm of Custer. To this union, three sons and one daughter were born, all of whom, together with his wife, survived him when he passed away, suddenly, at his home, December 1, 1938, of a heart attack.

In addition to his medical profession, Dr. Kirtley was an untiring prospector, who spent much time and large sums of money in the development of mining properties in the hills of Custer County. He was a physician of exceptional ability, but chose to spend his life in the comparatively small community among the people he loved. His was a life of public service and both the people of Custer and Lemhi Counties mourned the end of his useful career.

In 1941, the University of Idaho named it's $149,000 engineering laboratory building in honor of one of its first and most loyal graduates, Dr. Charles Luther Kirtley, M.D. of Challis, Idaho.

—Doris Brown, History Committee

James and Mary Price Kirtley

James L. and Mary Price Kirtley left their home in Missouri in 1865, seeking better opportunities in the west.

Stopping at Virginia City, Montana for a short time, their first child, Frank, was born. Shortly after arriving in Lemhi County in 1867, another son, James, was born, said to be the first white child born in Lemhi County.

James homesteaded eighty acres on the creek that bears his name, Kirtley Creek. While he worked his placer claims, Mary raised a large garden and obtained milk cows. James and the boys made many trips to Leesburg, hauling vegetables, milk, butter and cheese packed in wet grass.

By 1883, they had eight living children, Frank, born in 1865; James in 1867; Katherine in 1871; Charles in 1872; Nell in 1875; Wade in 1879; Isabel in 1881 and Frances in 1883.

BACK: Emma Ball FRONT: Katherine Kirtley, Nell Kirtley

Mary moved her family into Salmon where she became Postmistress in 1882, holding this job for eight years.

In 1884, the family bought six hundred forty acres, two miles east of Salmon. The original house, barn, outbuildings and orchard are still standing.

James sold his placer claims, continuing to live at the diggings as foreman for many years. He was elected school commissioner in 1869. He was a charter member of the Masonic Lodge, serving as First Worshipful Master. Mary was a charter member of the Eastern Star, serving as First Worthy Matron.

Mary Kirtley passed away in 1908. Her funeral cortege was said to have been one of the largest seen in Lemhi County, as she was a much beloved member of the community.

James L. Kirtley, while walking home late one evening in 1915, stumbled, fell into a ditch and drowned.

Frank worked as a mail carrier down river, operated a livery stable with Chet Mathewson. In 1927, he became a State Game Warden. He married Emma Bell in 1894, one daughter, Josephine, was born. He had the honor of bringing the news of Idaho's Statehood from Anaconda, Montana to Salmon.

James, Jr. attended the University of Idaho. Served as Lemhi County Recorder, and married Rose Carnes in 1917. They had three living children, Tom, James and Mary. He died in 1924.

Katherine married Timothy Dore, had one daughter, Dorothy. Katherine was blinded in an accident and was an invalid, she died in 1947.

Charles was a member of the first graduating class of the University of Idaho in 1896 with a degree in civil engineering. He then went to Rush Medical in

Mary Price Kirtley

Chicago, receiving his medical degree in 1901. He practiced medicine in Salmon until 1903, then in Custer County the rest of his life. He married Josephine Malm in 1907, they had four children, Jimmie, Jack, Gordon and Charlotte. He passed away in 1938.

Nell married Robert Walker in 1899, their six children were: Douglas, Kirtley, Kathleen, Oliver, Isabel and Pauline. While attending others during an epidemic, she was stricken and died in 1917.

Wade attended the University of Idaho, worked in mining, operated the family ranch in later years. He managed the Annual Old Time Dance for many years. He married Alice Coles in 1909, no children. He died in 1936.

Isabel never married. She cared for her parents, an invalid sister and niece, helped raise seven nieces and nephews. She loved horses, helping friends, family or anyone down on their luck. With her partner, Hilliard Grieber, they operated ranches, freighted, raced horses, packed dudes into primitive areas. She passed away in 1947.

Frances married W. W. Simmonds in 1907. He was Lemhi County Recorder for fifty years. They had three children: Richard, Robert and Corinne. She passed away in 1973.

Kirtley descendents still living in Lemhi County are: Patti K. Long, Douglas L., Douglas B., and Clinton Shaw, and great grandchildren.

—Jean Isabel Shaw Johnson

Tamara Lynn Miller Klamt

Tamara Lynn Miller is the daughter of Betty Longhurst Green and Charles Frederick Miller. She was born November 1, 1957, in Salmon.

Tammy attended schools in Salmon, except for one year in Stevensville, Montana. After high school, she went to Bauder Fashion College in Arlington, Texas and graduated in Fashion Merchandising. She has followed a career in that field until this day.

She has lived and worked in Pocatello, Idaho Falls, Phoenix and Tucson, Arizona, Costa Mesa and San Diego, California. She has worked in sales, display, personnel management and most recently, as an area manager for Pacific Eyes and T's. She loves her work, and is a devoted employee and friend. She likes people and works well with them.

Tammy was married to Joe Klamt in Pocatello and later divorced.

Tammy is a lot of fun and missed very much by her family and friends in Salmon.

—Pat Halton

Tamara Lynn Miller Klamt

Urban Frank Kluesner

Urban was born January 20, 1919 in Sterling, Idaho, son of Harry G. and Martha E. Buchholz Kluesner.

He came to Lemhi Valley, July, 1940. His first job working in the hay for Art Van Siclin. Going over the hill into Horse Prairie, breaking horses for E. R. Smith.

He helped tear out the railroad tracks from Salmon to Armstead.

October 6, 1940, he married Aloha Gene Brown. They lived in Blackfoot until 1947. Four children were born to this union: James Walter, Dorothy Jean, Rita Rose and Martha Ann.

In 1943, they bought a thoroughbred stallion, the first to stand at stud in Bingham County, "Idaho Dawn" cost $250 with a $10 breeding fee. The stallion paid for himself the first year.

They moved to Leadore from Blackfoot on to the old Brown homestead. In 1950, they bought the old Crean Ranch from Kenneth Brown.

They moved their home there until 1981. A horse Urban was riding, fell on the ice and Urban was injured, leaving him paralyzed from the neck down, he was unable to speak. He passed away January 2, 1985.

Urban pioneered the charlois cattle into Lemhi County, starting with Charbray and working into purebred, having a large clientele for the breeding stock. When the ranch was purchased, it had one hundred acres under cultivation, they plowed the remaining two hundred sixty acres, plowing up several buffalo horns.

After the sagebrush was plowed, it was raked and burned, then planted with alfalfa. By building a large ditch, the three hundred sixty inch drained water right out of Mill Creek, then the ranch was able to produce. Water was always a main concern, especially if the snow didn't fall in the winter.

So, in 1960, he was the first to put down a deep well for irrigation in the upper Lemhi Valley, using a windmill. It was one hundred ten feet deep. In 1966, he added two hundred more feet.

Urban and Terry McRae worked with Senator Frank Church to ge the present mail route for the rural area.

He was active in the Leadore Grange, a member of the Leadore Roping Club, furnished bucking stock (cows) for the Fourth of July rodeos, helped sit riggins and saddles, he gave the young cowboys a lot of encouragement.

He was secretary of Mill Creek Water District and president of the Upper Snake River Charlois Association.

He loved a good woman, a good dance, and a good drink. Always ready with a quick smile.

Urban Frank and Martha Buchholz Kluesner

His children and grandchildren are: James married Sharon Colder February 2, 1064, they had three children: Troy, Jimi Sue and Dusty; Dorothy married Paul McPherson February 3, 1966, (divorced), they had one son, Tyler James; Rita married Marlan Merrill June 20, 1971 (divorced), they had one child, Kip.

Urban's grandson, Tyler James McPherson, married Jodi Hall July 11, 1986. Another grandson, Troy Kluesner, married Jami Smith September 16, 1989 and they have one child, Cayde.

—Dorothy Kluesner Morrison

John Knowles

Grandpa was born in Lebanon, Kansas on July 1, 1866 and grew up there. His first marriage was to Frances Watson and they had one girl.

Grandpa and a couple of railroad men cut the Chinamen's pigtails off so they had to get out of town. They got two, they were killed, but the rest run.

Grandpa left his wife and girl, started out west and ended up on Wyoming with a cattle drive. Then he met my grandmother in Black Hills, Dakota and they had five children before she died in Soda Springs, Idaho. They moved around a lot. Finally, he married Elsie Croney in Idaho Falls. They lived there for awhile and in 1917, he came to Salmon and this is where he made his home, besides some of these little ghost towns around here. After Grandma died in 1932, my aunt and uncle were here to live with him. Willard Foster and Etta Knowles came to Salmon in 1906, they did different kinds of work here. They hauled freight over to Montana, then they farmed up on Carmen Creek.

Uncle Willard, Aunt Etta and Grandpa lived over in the Middle Fork for over twenty years, off and on. They took hunters to the Middle Fork. Then they quit and went back up to the Carmen Creek Ranch. Uncle Will and Grandpa helped build the bridge here in Salmon in 1934. Uncle Willard died in 1947 and Grandpa died in 1945. Aunt Etta died in 1972.

—Delores Birch

William and Alice Knowles

My father was born William John Knowles, February 21, 1896 at Wind River, Wyoming. He was always called Bill.

When he was five years old, he was left with a farm family to help out until his folks came back to get him. They left to come to Idaho to make it better for them. Most people moved around a lot. My father was sixteen when he saw Grandpa again.

He did not want to come back because he liked the people he was with. His own mother was dead and he had been promised a good pony if he would stay, so, stay, he did.

He came to Idaho with a cattle drive when he was twenty years old and never went back to Wyoming. The cattle were left at Pocatello and then he and a friend went up to Soda Springs, where his folks were and they all met again. He told me about getting to know his own brother and step brothers. He went to work then on a farm which belonged to Alice Hobbs dad.

He met my mother and they were married on March 18, 1918 in Pocatello, Idaho. Then Daddy was sent overseas during the first World War and my oldest sister Emma was born while he was away. They lived in Bancroft, Soda Springs, Lund and Alexander, all in Idaho. I was a year old when they took a wagon and buggy and moved to Heyburn, Idaho. We were there for eleven years and then moved to Burley.

My mother was sent up to Grace, Idaho, to stay with my aunt when my sister was born and then stayed with a cousin at Burley when my brother was born. Mother died at Burley when my brother was just half an hour old. He was a week old when we brought him to Heyburn.

My older sister was married and she stayed with us off and on. Her husband was herding sheep at Paul, Idaho. We had some people living with us to help with us children, but no one wanted to take care of six children.

Ellen and my Dad were married, but she left him. So, after that, I took care of the three children and worked with my two older brothers. Daddy was a foreman, working for Burley Buick Sand Company and did not make much money. We lived at Burley on a ranch for two years, then came to Salmon. Daddy, the boys, Jack and Morgan Birch, came up on the spring of 1936. Then in the spring of 1937, the rest of us came.

Daddy and my stepmother were married here in Salmon on May 11, 1939 and lived together until they both died here. I first met my stepmother in Burley and the children all took a liking to her.

Daddy leased a place and we rented it for two years until the owner died. Then Daddy began getting out wood. He and my two older brothers were in the CCC until war broke out and they went over to Germany. My brother Jerry was in the Korean War.

My dad had a half sister he did not know of until 1965 when I found her. Both of my parents are dead. My own mother died in 1933 and Daddy died in 1970. My step mother died in 1971.

—Delores Birch

Frank and Betty Schofield Kohl

Elijah Stimpson Schofield was born January 3, 1852 in Manchester, England. He was the fourth son of Joseph Schofield and Elizabeth Hinchcliff Schofield, who came to America before the Civil War. They had another child, a girl, in 1954.

In New York, Joseph joined the Union Army. In his second hitch, he was taken prisoner at the Battle of Cold Harbor, Virginia and sent to Andersonville, Georgia, where he died, August 15, 1864. His wife, despite being ill, took her children and joined the Mormon Horton Height wagon train at Immigration Canyon, Utah. She died on October 18, 1862. The children made their home with three of Elizabeth's sisters, who had moved to Salt Lake, previously.

Elijah, being young and interested in mining, bought a horse and came to Lemhi County in 1868, where he worked at various mines. Eventually, he met and married Eliza Jane Holbrook, December 19, 1883 in Salmon. The Holbrooks were the second family group to settle in Salmon in 1867.

In 1887, Elijah and Eliza moved to Geertson Creek, where, over a period of years, they homesteaded and desert-entried three hundred sixty acres. They had three children: Elijah, Jr., Walter and Estelle.

When Eliza died in 1923, Elijah kept ranching until, due to ill health, he leased the ranch to his children and their families. When he died in 1933, the children inherited the land they had leased. Eventually, Walter bought his sister's share, making two hundred acres.

Walter married Mary Louise Sampson Cheal of Brigham City, Utah, on January 25, 1914 in Salmon. They had six children: Louis, Verne, Virgil, Ruby, Betty and Donna. Walter and his family ran the ranch until he leased it to Frank and Betty Kohl ir 1946.

Frank Kohl of Carmen, Idaho, born September 13, 1921 married Betty Schofield, born February 5, 1927, on June 15, 1945. They had five children: Cheriene, Michael, Rhonda, Eden and Lance. Frank and Betty bought the ranch in 1959 and later bought eighty acres more.

On March 23, 1968, Michael married Karin Whiting of Kuna, Idaho. In 1979, they leased the ranch from Frank and Betty. They have three children: Jason, Justin and Kristyn.

Frank and Betty still live on the ranch and Frank helps where and when he can. Michael is the fourth generation to run the ranch. Frank and Betty's grandchildren and one great-grandchild make the sixth generation to live on the ranch.

Four generations have raised the same crops and kinds of livestock with the exception of pigs, chickens, alfalfa seed and peas.

There were twenty-two acres of dry land pasture. Frank and Betty decided to divide it among their five children, so they could have homes on the ranch some day.

Cheriene Kohl married Dick Howard on October 10, 1970, they have one daughter Tamara, but are now divorced.

Rhonda Kohl married Michael Crismon on April 3, 1976, they have two children: Jedediah and Kendra.

Eden Kohl married Edgar Stark on May 26, 1984. They have three children: Daniel, Desiree and Mariah.

Lance Kohl married Lori Wiederrick on December 14, 1982, they have four children: April, Wendell, Whitney and Ethan.

Tamara Kohl married Richard Andrews on September 25, 1987, they have one son, John, and live at Walter and Louise's house on the ranch.

Justin Kohl married Patricia Mitchell on April 14, 1990, they have one daughter, Tristynn.

This fall of 1990, Frank and Betty were honored at the Lemhi County Fair for being one of the five Centennial Ranches in Lemhi County. They owned only forty-nine acres of her grandfather's original homestead but forty acres qualified.

—Betty Schofield Kohl

Frederick Emil Kohl

Frederick Emil Kohl was born September 26, 1878 in Westcliffe, Colorado. He was the eighth of eleven children of German immigrant parents, Friedrich and Julianna Schick Kohl.

He left home when nineteen and worked at farming and in the woods, sawmills, and orchards in several of the western states. He left San Francisco the day before the earthquake and fire of 1906.

Fred rode into Lemhi County in 1911 with a horse, saddle, and $500. This valley reminded him of the West Mountain Valley where he was raised. He felt at peace, no longer homesick, and remained here until his death.

Fred married Precious May Neal on August 12, 1913 at Carmen. Precious was born at Stewart, Iowa on January 4, 1894, the only daughter of Meade McClelland and Jessie Alice Long Neal. They went on their honeymoon via springwagon and horses to the Yellowstone National Park.

Fred worked on various ranches, then started leasing ranches which included Governor Shoup's at Tendoy. In 1922, they bought a ranch on Big Flat. In 1929, they traded that place in on the Pete McKinney ranch on Carmen Creek. They sold that in 1946 and retired in Salmon. Fred received his fifty year membership jewel from the Odd Fellows Lodge in 1959. Fred died on January 23, 1963, and Precious died on February 2, 1982.

Fred had little formal education, so he stressed schooling. He said he would give each child two year in college, if they wanted it. They took him up on the offer. His children attended grade schools at either Sandy Creek, Big Flat, or Lower Carmen, and all graduated from Salmon High School.

Fred and Precious had seven children. Neal Fredrick was born June 21, 1914 and died of diabetes when he was thirteen.

Doris Lillian was born November 28, 1915 at Carmen. She graduated from Albion State Normal and taught school at Upper Carmen one year. She married Richard Malcolm Young at Salmon June 25, 1938. They had two children, Linda Ann and Richard Allen.

Alice Mary was born April 1, 1917 at Carmen. She went to Los Angeles and stayed with relatives to attend the Sullivan School of Cosmetology, where she received her license. Alice married Gordon Wellington James at Salmon on July 17, 1939. They had two children, Karel May and Neal Gordon.

Loah Laurena was born December 17, 1919 at Carmen. She graduated from Albion State Normal and taught school at Fourth of July Creek, Lower Carmen, and Salmon. She married Doyle Leytner Mulkey at Missoula, Montana on November 17, 1944. They had four children, Bruce Leytner, Julana Arden, Brent Wesley, and Diana Gay. Diana died on February 8, 1960.

Fredrick Emil Kohl

Frank John was born September 13, 1921 at Tendoy, Idaho. He was awarded a Junior College Certificate BS in education from the University of Idaho Southern Branch at Pocatello. He married Betty Jane Schofield at Missoula, Montana on June 15, 1945. They have five children, Cheriene Louise, Michael John, Rhonda Lynne, Eden Elizabeth, and Lance Wendell. He was a Deputy State Brand Inspector from 1959 through 1985, and is still ranching.

Fred Ernest was born November 8, 1923 at Carmen. He graduated from the University of Idaho at Moscow, later getting his Masters and Doctorate Degree at the University of Wisconsin in Madison. He was working for the Extension Department at Moscow when he retired. He married Mertia Ann Nelson on October 23, 1948 at Walla Walls, Washington. They have three children, Freddie Ann, Alice Marie, and David Nelson.

Meade Wesley was born October 12, 1930 at the Rose Hospital in Salmon, the only child not born at home. He graduated from the University of Idaho. He worked for the Farmer's Home Administration and the Housing Administration in Boise until he retired. He married Barbara Ducet on September 16, 1955 in Boise. They had two sons, Mark Wesley and Marshall Scott. After a divorce, he married Donna Schorzman Jenkins at Rupert. They adopted a daughter, Alexandria Precious, November 9, 1971.

Of Fred and Precious' six living children, all live in Idaho. Four in Lemhi County.

—*Frank John Kohl*

Precious Neal Kohl

Precious May Neal was born January 4, 1804 at Stuart, Iowa to Meade McClelland and "Jessie" Alice Long Neal. Her father named her Precious because three of their babies had died between her and her eight year old brother, John.

Her parents, along with their children, John, Precious and Edgar, came to Lemhi County in 1897. Her mothers family, John and Nancy Kelsey Long had been here for several years. Two more sons, Henry and Ernest were born here.

The Neals first lived at the Red Butte Ranch on the Salmon River below Tower Creek. Later they homesteaded the place northwest of the present Carmen bridge. They moved to Carmen Creek in 1907.

The children attended Carmen school, before they moved to Carmen Creek. They had to ford the river, so only went about five months a year as they couldn't cross in the winter. Precious rode horseback to high school in Salmon. In the winter months she stayed with the Reverend Perry family.

She first met Fred Emil Kohl at a dance at Carmen. He, at that time, was working for Peter McKinney. They were married August 12, 1913 at the home of her parents, the Reverend Ellis Bush officiating.

Seven children were born to the couple. Neal, the oldest child died at age thirteen. The rest, Doris (Young), Alice (James), Loah (Mulkey), Frank, Fred, and Meade are still living.

They lived on several ranches in the County. They had just purchased the Peter McKinney Ranch on Carmen Creek, in 1929, when the Pioneer Bank, then later known as the Citizens Bank, closed. They did, however, manage to keep up payments on the ranch and educate their children.

Fred had come from a large Catholic family, but as the rest of the family attended the Methodist Church, some joining it. He later became a member also.

Precious was the first president of the Women's Society of Christian Service of the Salmon Church, a member of the Daughter's of the American Republic and a member of Anna Rebekah Lodge for forty one years.

During the early years she was often called upon by relatives and neighbors to come to their homes to help with the sick. Their home was on the main road, at Carmen and as it was during the depression, there were many "tramps", as they were called. The Kohl's doors were always open for a free meal and sometimes a place to stay overnight.

The Kohls retired and moved to Salmon in 1946. Fred died in an Idaho Falls hospital January 23, 1963. Precious had a small house built in Salmon that year. She lived there until the last year or so before her death at the home of her daughter, Doris Young, February 2, 1982.

—*Loah Mulkey*

Rose Leigh Koops

Rose Leigh Koops was born June 1, 1891 to Richard (Beaver Dick) Leigh, an Englishman from Manchester England and Susan Tadpole, a Bannock Indian from Fort Hall Reservation.

Rose was born on the Leigh Ranch bordering the Teton River. She attended school at Wilford, Idaho with an older sister, Emma, and brother, Billy. She spent one year at the Lincoln Creek boarding school on the Reservation.

Her first journey was a three day trip with her family to Jackson Hole, Wyoming when she was three weeks old, in a cradle board strapped to the saddle of her mother's horse. Other trips were in the company of famous men, as Senator Boise Penrod, Dr. Penrose and President Teddy Roosevelt.

Her early childhood was spend working with her family. Her father was a professional guide and outfitter. Her mother was camp cook, the children were helpers. They fed and watered the horses, carried in wood and water and sometimes brought in meat for dinner. Emma and Billy were allowed to accompany the hunters on some of these trips.

In 1897, Emma married Kit Carson Thompson and seven children were born to them: Myrtle, Charles W., Earl, Ralph, Leonard, Vera and Carson.

Billy remained single and moved to Shelby, Montana where he died of pneumonia.

Rose married Frank Martin in 1903, they had no children and later divorced. She married Everett "Dutch" Koops, he was of Dutch ancestry. He had served in the Spanish American War, then came to Idaho and met Rose. They farmed and operated a dairy farm near Blackfoot, Idaho until 1945, when they sold out and moved to Shoup, living there until the high waters of the Salmon River flooded over the banks washing their home and belongings down the River of No Return, leaving a flat area and gravel bar exposed. They moved into Salmon and lived on the Bar. Everett passed away July 19, 1962. No children were born to them, but they were always surrounded by nieces and nephews to take fishing and hunting. Rose remained in Salmon until her health failed then she moved to Fort Hall in 1972, where she made her home for ten years before moving into the Hillcrest Nursing Home in Pocatello, where she passed away June 12, 1982.

Rose used to recall the adventures her father told them, concerning the fate of his first wife and six children, how the family died from the smallpox in the winter of 1876. He told of his service to the U.S. Government, as a scout, helping to track Chief Joseph and his band. He was proud and he related the events that led to having Jenny and Leigh Lakes in Jackson, Wyoming named after them in memory of their service to the Hayden Survey Party.

Rose was proud of the crafts her parents taught her. She learned how to ride and handle a horse properly at the age of three. Her father taught her to handle a gun safely at five, but did not get her own rifle until she was eight years old. He presented her with a .22 Craig rifle, which she immediately used to bring down her first deer.

From her mother, she learned the art of outdoor cooking over a campfire, pheasant, deer, rabbit and other foods. She learned to tan hides and sew them into moccasins, shirts and tents, using a needle and thread.

After her father's death, she combined all these crafts to help her mother support them.

Rose's most memorable trip was in 1970, back to Jackson Hole, where she was an honored guest of the Teton Historical Society and was presented an inscribed pendant from the Park Service, in memory of her parents.

She was proud when the Rotary Club of Rexburg purchased twelve acres on the Snake River, down a few miles from Beaver Dick's first homestead, developed it into a State Park and named it "Beaver Dick State Park". This is where the descendents hold their annual family reunions.

Rose's last trip was home to Salmon. She was laid to rest next to "Dutch" in the veteran's section of the cemetery, overlooking the river she loved to fish and surrounded by the rugged mountains she enjoyed hunting.

—Susan Holland

STANDING BY DOOR: Dee Holland, great grand nephew SITTING ON BENCH: Rose IN HAT: "Dutch" Koops IN BACK: Margaret Thompson, great grand niece The home at Shoup before the 1956 flood

Galen and Norma Kossler

In 1974, after looking at cattle ranches in several states, Galen and Norma found the perfect location twelve miles from Salmon, near Baker. The ranch was purchased from lawyers Herndon and Pike. Clark and Harriet Riggan owned the property until 1972, obtaining it from Holt Craft in 1948.

Galen lived his first forty years in a small log house on Flagstaff Mountain, seventy-seven hundred feet elevation, west of Boulder, Colorado. His grandparents, John and Mary Krezenz Drexel, bought the fifteen hundred acres of ponderosa pine country from a homesteader in the 1890's. Galen's parents, John Joseph and Edna Hetzer, raised Galen and his five sisters on this isolated mountain, where the school teacher lived with them and their only classmates were cousins.

Norma Wigginton Kossler, an older brother and a sister, Elaine, grew up in Massillon, Ohio. Parents, John Moore and Mildred Wiandt, are frequent visitors and John claims the Lemhi River is the nicest fishing ever.

Norma graduated from Kent State University in 1962 and Elaine from Ohio University in 1961. After teaching three years in Ohio, they moved to Boulder and taught there, Norma getting her Masters Degree in Elementary Education in 1967 from the University of Colorado.

Galen and Norma met at a square dance in 1968 and before long, Norma was step-mother to twins Steve and Mike, age sixteen, Mark, thirteen and Ian, ten. Galen had worked fourteen years for Public Service Company of Colorado, ranching on the side. In 1969, the family moved to Paonia, Colorado, where they ranched for five years, putting together several small ranches.

Selling eighty acres at Seventeen Mile in 1976, the Kosslers acquired two hundred acres from Jessie Engquist. This increased the ranch to about six hundred thirty acres and included a BLM permit on Withington Creek. The ranch supports about one hundred thirty-five mother cows and twenty-five yearling heifers.

Steve attended three years and Mike graduated from Colorado State University. Mark graduated from the University of Idaho and Ian attended Western Montana in Dillon. All are married and each has three children. Steve ranches in Paonia; Mark manages the Crazy Mountain Ranch in Clyde Park, Montana; Ian is part owner of a semi and hauls on the west coast. He and wife, Kathy Scott, a Salmon graduate, live in Bend, Oregon. Mike and Donna lease the Lemhi Valley Estates Ranch between Tendoy and Lemhi.

Summer activities include riding and work projects with the Back Country Horsemen and Galen has been a director of the BCH for nine years. He was a director with the Lemhi County Cattle and Horse Growers for four years and for the Farm Bureau for two years.

Norma and Galen Kossler, Flagstaff Ranch, Colorado

Norma started working in the old City Library on Tuesday, February 22, 1977 and has worked Tuesdays since and some Saturdays. She helped move books into the new Library the first part of March, 1977.

Holding most offices in Cowbelles, she was president in 1984, County Fair Superintendent in needlework for four years; Ranchwife of Lemhi County in 1978; a member and officer in PEO.

Both are involved in the United Methodist Church, where Galen is a trustee and Norma, financial secretary. She was president of the United Methodist Women for four years, church treasurer for eight years. Watercolor painting is a current hobby. Norma and her mother have traveled to many foreign countries since 1980, joined by Galen and Elaine at times. Elaine Wigginton is in her seventeenth year of teaching third grade in Salmon.

The Kosslers are very thankful to live in Salmon among so many good friends and in such beautiful country.

—Norma Kossler

Kriley Family

Matthias and son, Carl Jacob Kriley, came to Lemhi County from Blackhawk, Colorado in 1905. They freighted supplies into the back country for miners and ranchers. Eventually, Carl joined the U.S. Forest Service.

In 1912, he married Arnold Buster, who had come from Kansas with her family a few years before. She was a telephone operator in Salmon. They moved to the Fourth of July ranger station, where Carl was a ranger. Here, Mildred was born in 1913 and Stewart in 1915.

Meanwhile, Matt homesteaded a little valley between Fourth of July and Boyle Creeks, which is known as Kriley Gulch. In 1918, the whole family moved to the ranch.

Carl J. joined the family in 1921 and Paul in 1923. All the children graduated from the Fourth of July Creek School. Mildred attended high school in Salmon, as did Carl J. and Paul, graduating in 1939 and 1941.

In San Francisco, in 1934, Mildred married Gaylen Stout. They had Carl William in 1939. That year, the Kriley Gulch Ranch was sold and they moved to Boyle Creek. Arnold became ill with a liver ailment and was never well again.

In 1942, the Boyle Creek Ranch was sold. Matt moved to Salmon, where he lived until his death in 1953.

Arnold died in December, 1942. Paul, in the Army, came home for the funeral and left for the European

War theatre. Carl J. was already in the Pacific theatre.

Carl and Stewart joined Mildred and family in Richland, Washington. Here, Carl J. and Paul came when the war was over in 1945.

The next spring, they returned to Salmon and built the Alaskan Cold Storage. In June, I joined the family by marrying Paul. By fall, the business was opened.

Carl J. and Paul then boated the Middlefork River in a twelve man rubber raft, starting at the head. They had problems going over Dagger Falls, but salvaged the boat and enough gear to shoot a bear and survive on bear meat.

In 1947, Carl J., with C. L. Gilpin, took the first commercial trip on the Middlefork, with the first two women ever floating it (and their husbands). It furnished valuable publicity for the newborn Middlefork Boats.

In the next few years, I taught at Salmon High School. Paul and Carl J. boated with Don Smith on the Salmon River, besides boating the Middlefork. Paul started Standard Plumbing and Heating.

In 1950, Gayle Stout was killed in a fire. Carl married an old time family friend, Florence Behrman. Standard Plumbing and our house were sold and the Clear Creek Ranch on Panther Creek became Kriley's Quarter Circle K cattle and dude ranch.

In 1951, Mildred married Ted Rathjen. In 1952, their son, Scott, was born. That year, the cold storage was sold. later, the Rood Ranch on Panther Creek was purchased.

In 1954, our son Patrick was born. In 1957, we left the partnership and the county and now live in northeastern Oregon near Imnaha. Pat and family live in Boise, adopted son, Richard, in Orofino.

Carl Stout joined the Navy in 1956. He and his family live in Spokane now.

Stewart died of a rare blood disease in 1958.

Later, the ranches were sold. Carl J. married Maxine Hanson, daughter of the buyer. A daughter, Donna, was born in 1962. They owned the Tom Wynn ranch above spring Creek until 1968. They now live in Lac La Hache, British Columbia, where Matt was born in 1974 and Stewart in 1977.

Carl died in 1966. Florence lives with her granddaughter, Linda and family in Idaho Falls.

Mildred is with Scott and family in Allen, Texas.

Barbara and Joe Bloomsburg, Grandma Daniels, George and Betty Bloomsburg (1932)

—Barbara Bloomsburg Kriley

Albert and Cora Kuhn

The Albert Kuhn family moved to a farm near Baker, Idaho in the 1930's. They had purchased the property that was later sold to Lester and Mabel Withington. The ranch is located at the end of the Withington Creek road.

This couple had one son named Calvin. Calvin was born on May 1,1925, in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Mr. Kuhn was known to his friends as Al. His wife, Cora McGill Kuhn, was a registered nurse. Cora died when she wasn't very old, and her sister, Maggie, was hired by Al to keep house and tend his son. Cora's brother, Ikey McGill, was also hired to help on the ranch.

Al spent quite a lot of his time buying up stock to ship out on the Gilmore and Pittsburg Railroad. Sometimes, he would buy pasture from neighbors and put the stock in pastures before shipping them to market.

He told of one lady, Ruth Jensen, who sold her lambs to him, the next morning, she walked from her place, about a half mile from his, and asked if she could have her bum lamb back. He told her she could if she could find it. She stood by the pasture and called, "Come, Jumby, come, Jumby!" The lamb came running to the fence. He picked the lamb up and put it over the fence and they went up the road home. She kept the lamb as long as she lived.

Al was quite crippled up from Rheumatism and walked with a cane. He had to spend some time at the hospital in Missoula, Montana; so he hired someone to drive his truck to go get the stock that he purchased. He hired Russell Hartvigson to do a lot of hauling for him. His son, Calvin, always liked to go with Russell. Russell and Calvin became very good friends and loved those trips together.

Calvin went to the Baker and Salmon schools. He married Martha Pond of Idaho Falls, Idaho and in 1947, he joined the American National Bank that had it's head office in Idaho Falls. He remained there until 1954. Calvin graduated from high school at St. Jon's Military Academy in Delafield, Wisconsin and graduated from Stanford University in Palo Alto, California, in 1947. Later, he attended the Graduate

School of Banking at Rutgers University, and he graduated from Rutgers in 1954.

In 1958, Calvin was transferred from Idaho Falls to Boise as vice-president of the Idaho First National Bank. The Idaho First National Bank had purchased the American National Bank. While living in Boise, Calvin was active in many civic organizations. Some of them were: The Democratic Party Organization, the Masonic Lodge and the El Korah Shrine.

May 27, 1962, Calvin gave the commencement address for the graduating class from the Salmon High School. The theme was "Positive Thinking In Your Future". He passed away, following a lengthy illness, in Boise, Idaho on 28th June, 1979. He was fifty-four years old.

—Eunice Hartvigson

Kurry Family

According to *Leesburg Pioneers*, Herman Kurry came to Leesburg in 1867. He opened a bakery there and did a thriving a business. He was the father of Albert and Henry Kurry.

Albert Kurry married Loula Anderson, daughter of James M. Anderson of the Boise Valley. Albert had the Brush Creek Ranch, now known as the Flying B, on the Middlefork. The winter of 1919-1920 was a terrible one for the ranchers of that part of the country. First came snow then freezing rain and ice over everything, a silver thaw, as it was called. The livestock found it impossible to keep their footing in the steep terrain of the Middlefork and many fell to their death or were otherwise lost.

William Wilson wrote, "Albert Kurry started into the winter (1919-1920) with three hundred cattle. Spring came about the 10th of April and Albert had thirty head left."

The following June, after an illness of three weeks, Loula Kurry died from heart disease, at her Middlefork home, on Friday, the 11th. Her obituary says, "Mrs. Kurry was well known and highly esteemed. Though delicate and frail of body, she possessed unusual fortitude to live the pioneer life. It was not uncommon for her to ride horseback all the way to Salmon."

William Wilson writes of Mrs. Kurry's death, "About 20 June, his wife died there on the ranch. At that time, there was no telephone service, no airplanes that could get into the Middle Fork. Albert wanted to take her to Boise to bury her, so we packed her body twenty miles on a pack horse to the railroad. The train went from Salmon to Armstead, Montana, then south to Pocatello and into Boise. After Mrs. Kurry's funeral, Albert came back to the Middle Fork and it was at that time Henry, his brother, first came to the Middle Fork."

Henry Kurry was born October 6, 1881. He spent many years on the Brush Creek Ranch with Albert and then owned the Yellow Jacket Ranch. The two brothers were part of that group of hardy Middle Fork ranchers who were successful in raising cattle in a very remote area. At market time, the cattle were trailed, single file, over narrow Forest Service trails, a distance of about twenty-five miles to the Yellow Jacket. From there, they were trucked another sixty miles or so to the rail head at Salmon.

In the Middle Fork country, everything had to be transported by pack animals, and Henry is remembered for having his own unique approach to packing. Rather than split the goods to be packed into two equal packs, he would pack it all on one side and balance the pack with rocks. He always wore high boots and could often be seen going out after his horses in the early morning with the long, untied laces trailing behind him. He was never known to be tripped up by them.

In 1935, after many years as a bachelor, Henry Kurry married Pearl Leacock, daughter of Abner C. and Sarah Buckingham Leacock. They lived on the Yellow Jacket Ranch until 1946. At that time, they moved to the north fork of Tower Creek where they bought the old Lee Aikens place.

Their neighbors and good friends on Tower Creek were Wanda and Kester Cockrell and Doc and Louise Norton.

In 1957, Henry and Pearl retired, sold the ranch and moved to Meridian, Idaho, where Henry's nephew was living. Henry Kurry died in June 1968, in Meridian, Idaho. Pearl Kurry died in 1974 in a nursing home near Boise. Pearl Leacock Kurry will be remembered lovingly by those who knew her as a sweet and generous woman, always a wonderful friend.

—Marilyn Alford

Pearl Leacock Kurry and Henry Kurry

Edgar Rudolph and Ida Drewel Lake

Edgar R. Lake was born in St. Paul, Minnesota in 1902 to Esther Johahanson Lake of Sweden and Edward James Lake. While he was very young his parents divorced and he and his mother moved to a farm in Mead, Nebraska where she was employed as a housekeeper for two older gentlemen. Ed was raised on the farm and at age fourteen took a job as a mechanic in Mead. When he was sixteen he and his friends went on a cross country trip in an old touring car which he fixed many times. While a young man, he was a chauffeur for Ted Lewis, the bandleader, and a race car driver and mechanic at Indianapolis raceway. In 1927, while working for a bridge company, he met Ida Drewel in Raymond, Nebraska. They were married in Kansas in 1927.

Ida Anna Minnie Drewel was born in 1908 in Leslie, Missouri to Louis Henry Drewel and Wilhaminia Knehans, both born in Franklin County, Missouri. The family moved to Alliance, Nebraska and then to Raymond, Nebraska. Ida was raised on the farm. At age eighteen she went to beauty school in Lincoln. She married Ed Lake in 1927 and moved to Mead, Nebraska where Ed was employed as a mechanic. In 1931, Lila Jean was born in the Wahoo Hospital. Larry Louis was born in 1934 in Mead. The family moved to Aberdeen, Idaho in 1937 where Mr. Lake was a mechanic and worked for the school district teaching mechanics and taking care of the school buses. Linda Ann was born in American Falls Hospital in 1942.

Ed and Ida Lake with Larry and Lila

In June,1944, they moved to Salmon, Idaho where Ed was employed at the Pioneer Garage by Edwina Nichols. They bought the old Dewey Carlson place on the bar, where Lila still lives. Mrs. Lake was a seamstress, making clothes and wedding dresses for many people in the Salmon River and Lemhi Valleys. In 1945, Ed started Lakes Auto Repair in the Benedict Building and as the years went by he worked for all the garages in town. He made several runs on the river with Don Smith on the old wooden scow.

Lila married Billy B. King in 1947. They have one daughter, Ann, and two sons, Danny and Clifford. Larry graduated from University of Idaho in 1957 with a degree in geology. He married Irene Callahan of Bonners Ferry and they have two daughters, Tamera and Christinia. They now live in Las Vegas, Nevada. Linda Lake lives in Salmon and works at the Motel Deluxe. In 1953 the Lakes sold their home to Lila and Billy King and moved to the North Fork Store and Cafe where they were both employed by Pete and Ethel Routh. In 1955 they moved to Oregon and stayed there until 1959 when they moved to Carson City, Nevada. Mr. Lake died there in 1967. Mrs. Lake and Linda returned to Salmon in 1972, moving next door to Lila and Billy King. Mrs. Lake died in 1989. Linda still lives at home and loves the yard, flowers and birds.

—Lila King

Albert and Virginia Benjamin LaMaire

Albert Joseph, born September 24, 1896 in St. Joseph, Hoodgle Province, West Flander, in Belgium. He was the youngest of eleven children. Al's mother, Adeline Muylle, was Belgian and his father, Petrus, was French.

The La Maire family owned and lived in a huge "L" shaped building, which held their living quarters and their many businesses, in which his older brothers and sisters worked. These businesses included a bakery, a laundry, a dress making shop, a coal yard, and a paint shop.

Al learned two trades at home, painting and decorating, from his father, and the bakery trade from his mother. He left home to work as a baker and cake decorator for the World's Fair of 1910 in Brussels, Belgium.

Virginia and Al La Maire

After the fair, he worked in a bakery in Brussels. One of his duties was to deliver bread, rolls, and cake to King Albert and Queen Elizabeth of Belgium. The king spent much of his time in his rose garden, and Al had to go through the garden to make his deliveries, so became acquainted with the king, and sometimes talked to the queen. The king was very kind, and didn't seem as aloof as one would think a king would be.

In 1913 Al came to the United States to join an older brother in the painting business in Detroit. It was here he learned the English language.

In 1917 Al enlisted in the U.S. Army, for World War I had begun. He was a private for only two days when he was promoted to sergeant, and worked as a baker and cook. This enlistment entitled him to papers of citizenship when the war was over.

He later learned that during this same war, twenty-seven German officers came to the LaMaire home. They demanded rooms and meals. When Al's father objected to this, they beat him until they thought he was dead and threw him on the manure pile, and then took over his house. After they left, his wife had him brought back in the house and she care for him. He died soon after.

After the war, Al came west to Wyoming and Idaho. He met and married Elise Thatcher in 1935. They had one son, Odiel. They settled in Lemhi County, and bought the old Dr. Wright home on the bar. Al said he would never want to live anyplace other than Salmon. Elise died in 1947.

Virginia Ivie Benjamin was born May 1, 1910 in Salmon, Idaho, the daughter of George W. and Ivie Jean Brown Benjamin. She had two sisters, Clarice, married to Ned Smith and Carrie, married to Irvin B. (Abe) Porter. She attended school in Salmon and went to Business College in Boise. Virginia then kept books for her dad in the "Salmon Meat Market". Later she worked for the Citizens National Bank.

Virginia married Jerold Jay Chipman on her twenty-first birthday. They were the parents of Jean Marie, born May 23, 1932, and Gordon Robert, born December 12, 1934. Jay and Virginia were divorced in 1946. Virginia was awarded custody of the children, and went to work at Lemhi County Courthouse for Charles Herndon, Sr., the prosecuting attorney.

Al and Virginia met when he was doing some painting for her parents. They were married September 29, 1951. Their daughter, Susan Kay was born May 17, 1953. Al was a small man, and Virginia used to say of him, "There's not much of him, but what there is, is solid gold!" They had a happy life together. Al continued with his painting business until 1973, when he retired.

Virginia developed cancer in 1968, and had several surgeries and much treatment for this long illness. In October of 1985, it was discovered that Al also had cancer. His was a shorter battle. He died only two months later, on December 5, 1985. Virginia passed away in November of 1986.

They are survived by their four children, fourteen grandchildren and several great-grandchildren.

—Susan Sellick

David L and Clarissia Mann Lambeth

David L. Lambeth was the son of John F. Lambeth and his wife, Rebecca. On December 20, 1916 he married Clarissia B. Mann, the daughter of Jess and Ivy Shaw Mann. They lived on the Poison Creek Ranch.

Their children were: Galord D. Lambeth of John Day, Oregon, Merrill Lambeth of Canyon City, Oregon, Carroll Lambeth of Moab, Utah, Helen Hoagland of King Hill, Idaho, Lola Mae Bombs of Salmon, Idaho, Ardella Brown of Boise, Idaho, Mabel Weaks, who is buried in Jerome, Idaho, Bill Lambeth of Parma, Idaho, Geraldine Gentry of While Hall, Montana and Charlotte Marie Robert, serving in the U.S. Army.

—Helen Hoagland

David and Clarissia Lambeth, 1920.

John F. Lambeth

John F. Lambeth a wealthy stockman, died Sunday evening at his farm home four miles south of Salmon. He would have been sixty- seven years old on September II, 1916. Nearly two years ago, his health began to fail. In February, 1916, he was stricken by paralysis and has been helpless since that attach.

He was twice married. One of the children of the first marriage is M.C. Lambeth living thirty-five miles up the Salmon River in Lemhi County. Another is a daughter living at the former Missouri home of the family. John Lambeth, Jr. is the eldest of the six children of the second marriage and their mother is buried at the former family home at Iron Creek. Of the children, there are three sons and three daughters: Mrs. Laura Peck, Mrs. Jennie McCraken and Miss Rebecca Lambeth and John, David and Grandville Lambeth. Two of the daughters are living at Baker, Oregon and one is on the Camas Prairie.

Mr. Lambeth was a man of large means. He was one of the original settlers on the desert lands about Gooding, Idaho, then known as Deponis. When he sold for a song, compared with their valuation afterwards. Two thousand dollars was the amount he realized for the Walter Gooding farm, afterwards sold for Three Hundred Dollars per acre for speculative purposes. The stone dwelling on the land cost Twenty-Five Hundred Dollars to build. When Mr. Lambeth sold it, he also got rid of some long standing law suits over water rights. A brother of the Gooding owner of this farm was afterwards Governor Frank Gooding whose rise from obscurity to wealth came about from the same townsite speculation.

Mr. Lambeth came from Missouri to Idaho, settling first on Camas Prairie. Then after a residence at Deponis some years, he came to the Salmon Country and acquired valuable real estate in farm and town property. Here he at one time owned a thousand head of horses which were collected on his several farms. For a number of years John Jr. has had active management of the farm.

The interment was postponed until this Friday evening to await the arrival of members of the family.

Idaho Recorder, September 8, 1916.

—Helen Hoagland

The John Lambeth Family: Rebecca and John; Children — Merrill, John Jr., and Laura.

Ophelia Peterson LaMont

Although I haven't spent much time in Lemhi County, since I'm very young, I have a hunch I will get better acquainted with this beautiful area as I grow and get around faster, because I have so many relatives here.

Both my mother, Angela LaMont, and my father, Cory Armstrong, grew up in Salmon and got their education here until scholarships took them to Missoula, Montana and Boise, Idaho, where they met me.

My grandparents are also present residents of Salmon, where my Grandpa Art LaMont has his own Miracle Auto Body Shop and Grandpa Verl Armstrong was in the printing business for many years. I have lots of uncles and an aunt here, too.

My great grandmother, Ophelia Peterson LaMont, also graduated from Salmon High School and lived in Salmon all during her teenage years, along with her five brothers and sisters, Beth, Melba, Russell, Lola Carolyn and Reid Peterson. Ophelia and her sister, Melba, both worked at the Rexall Drug Store when the Beers family owned it. After high school, Ophelia went to B.Y.U. for four years, coming home to work in the drug store most summers, then on to Los Angeles where she met and married Carl Maxim LaMont, a fellow worker in the bank and a member of the U.S. Coast Guard. Besides Art, they have a daughter who teaches school and works as a counselor in Nutri System in Phoenix, Arizona. Although Ophelia has been living in Los Angeles for fifty years, when anyone asks her where she's from, she always says, "Salmon, Idaho". Melba went to beauty school in Idaho Falls and married a fellow from St. Anthony, Idaho, and they have traveled with the Air force until retirement. Now they have a ten and a half acre citrus ranch in San Diego County, California. They have three children and three attorneys in the family and eight grandchildren. Beth lives with her husband in Las Vegas, Nevada. Russell lives with his wife and two children in Pennsylvania. Lola Carolyn died in an auto accident with her husband and youngest son, nine years ago. Reid and his wife, Beverly, have both retired from Security Bank Trust Department and live in Riverside, California.

Their father, Arthur Peterson, did body and fender work in the old Pioneer Garage when Harvey Lipe hired him during the depression in the early thirties. Their mother, Lola Backman, and father, Arthur, also lived on a ranch near Leadore after they were married in 1917. They had met on a mission in Colorado. But Lola was a city girl and after three girls in three years in Idaho, enticed Arthur to go with her back to Salt Lake where her relatives lived.

Arthur's father, James Ephraim Peterson, and his mother, Carolyn Gottfredson, had twelve children, but some of the older married ones remained in Utah when the family with five young unmarried children bought a ranch west of Leadore and moved there September 1, 1915. One of the married daughters, Rosalia, also moved with her husband, John Whittaker, and their children to a ranch just a couple of miles from where the Petersons settled. Their great grandchildren still live there, today, although the ranch has grown considerable.

Don't you think Lemhi County has something very special to bring so many members of one family?

—Alexander Armstrong and Ophelia LaMont

George and Hazel Gear LaMunyan

George was born in North Dakota in 1879. He moved to Colorado when just a boy and lived there until a young man, and came to Idaho as a teamster in 1903. He worked at a livery stable until he got a job driving stage to Red Rock, Montana. The road at that time was over Lemhi Pass.

When the stage company changed hands, he started driving freight wagons for John Snook. When the railroad came into Salmon, he moved back to Colorado and married Hazel Gear who was born in Ashland, Kansas in 1889, and moved to Colorado in a covered wagon when she was fourteen years old. Two children were born in Colorado, Harry in 1917 and Erma in 1919.

In the fall of 1919 they returned to Idaho leasing the Russell Yearian ranch, while Russell was in World War I. When Russell returned, George leased a ranch at Leadore. Two boys were born while in Leadore, Bill in 1920 and Edmond in 1924. The ranch was worked into production, then sold. George leased another ranch, and this pattern existed throughout his farming career. This ranch located near Baker was worked into production of hay, grain, and potatoes. George also started a herd of cattle here, other and the milk cows. The last child of the family was born here, Lester, in 1926. Neighbors here were the Drnjevic's, Goodell's, and Durand's.

The next move was closer to town, but still far enough out so the kids went to a one room school house four miles from town. When this ranch was sold, the family moved across the Lemhi river to the Geertson ranch.

They lived for a while on part of the Beers ranch until they could move on to the Geertson place. The kids continued to go to four mile school by walking through the fields and crossing the river on a big cottonwood tree that had fallen across the river. The next term they went to Geertson creek school. Neighbors here were the Johnson's, Schofield's, McKinney's, and Starr's.

Two of the children at this time started to high school, one already being enrolled. With no school bus, it was either walk or buy a car. A 1928 (used) Chevrolet was purchased and by hauling the neighbor kids, it helped pay for the car.

The family moved next to the North Fork area to a ranch on Hull Creek, known in those days as Spring Creek. There was a school house there and it was from here Edmond and Lester finished grade school. High school kids rode a bus to Salmon which was a one and one-half ton truck with a canvas cover. It was a cold, rough, and dusty ride. Neighbors at this ranch were two colorful men, and their families, Elmer Keith and Jerry Ravendal.

The next move was up the Salmon river where George and his boys helped the Fox brothers on their ranch until the Summers place became available to lease. This is the last ranch where the crops was shared. Neighbors here were the Edward's, McCracken's, and Hyde's.

The final ranch move was to South St. Charles St., on a dairy. This was strictly for wages for George and two boys. The neighbors here were the Jakich's, Coates, Conlee's, and Whitehead's. This ranch was sold just before World War II and the family moved to town where George worked for a dray company. Bill continued working for the new owners of the dairy. Erma worked for a "five and dime" store in town. Harry was married and worked in a grocery store.

Hazel and George LaMunyan

All four boys were in World War II and all returned except Edmond whose plane was lost over Romania. He is buried in the National Cemetery at Jefferson Barracks, Missouri.

George died in 1963 at age eighty-four and Hazel died in 1985 at ninety-six. Harry márried Norma Johnson of Salmon and have three children, Lana, Gary, and Bill. He is a retired pharmacist, remarried and lives with Florine in Post Falls, Idaho.

Erma married Nord Geordge of Wilsall, Montana, a highway designer now retired. They have two girls, Marlene, and Carole and live in Salmon. Bill married Edna Ivie, of Hailey and have two boys, Larry and Steven. Bill was acting postmaster at Salmon before retiring and still lives in Salmon. Lester married Elenor Combs of New Jersey and have three girls, Faye, Sherry, and Betsy. He is a retired body and fender mechanic and lives in Lyons, Oregon.

George's philosophy was, "If you take everyone as they are and not as you think they should be, you will find they are all your friends and fun to be around".

—Bill LaMunyan

Frank Lantz

Frank Lantz homesteaded at what was to become Cunningham Bar in 1916 and deemed this "home" after leaving his father's West Virginia farm during the summer of 1913. However, that dream was interrupted by a draft call from Uncle Sam for service in World War I and he spent two years in France.

In May of 1925 Frank loaded all his possessions and a year's supply on a scow and headed for Little Squaw Creek on the Salmon River. He used the boards from his boat to start his first cabin. He planted an orchard of some eighty trees. He panned for gold and when the Forest Service offered him a job he accepted it and worked twenty-seven years for them. He ran a trap line and packed hunters in the fall. Frank made occasional trips to Hamilton, Montana, and it was there he met his wife, Jessie Leona Lockwood. They were married in Hamilton in October of 1935, and she moved to his home on the Salmon River. Jessie had been a cook in the restaurant and she loved life on the river. She also worked for the Forest Service, giving radio messages from fire lookouts. They grew a garden, and together built a new two-story cabin and were able to move into it before the winter of 1940.

Frank loved baseball, history books, and the current news. They had a radio, a gas washing machine and refrigerator . . . the comforts of home.

In the fall, they would make a trip to Salmon for winter supplies. Frank said, "Jess was busy every single minute, till fifteen minutes before she died''. That was on June 3, 1955 of a blood clot. She was buried in Corvallis, Montana.

Frank did not leave his mountain home, but must have grieved and felt a terrible emptiness when Jess was gone. He continued work with the Forest Service where he strung telephone lines and fought fires. He built most of the trails from Horse Creek to Sabe Creek and to within ten miles of the Magruder Ranger Station—nearly two hundred miles in all. Most of the work he did alone, and all of it by hand. Frank tended his garden and orchard and always wore rubber boots to protect himself from the rattlesnakes. He raised hay for his horses on the twenty acres.

On the morning of October 14, 1964, tragedy befell Frank. As he was heating a large tub of water on the wood stove, his log home caught fire and nothing was spared. It spread to the wood and storage sheds and was a miracle the whole bar wasn't consumed. Frank had lost everything . . . .years of hard work, priceless rifles, photographs, books, crystal ware . . . items that had been in his family for two hundred years. Frank was seventy-four at the time. He sent out but one request: ''Send me some chewing tobacco''.

Winter was coming and when friends heard of the accident, everyone rallied. People worked day and night, guides and outfitters dropped their fishermen along the banks of the river and hauled tons of building materials to the site without charge. Hammers swung by lantern light. Some of the women helped by serving meals. In a week, they were moving Frank into a new house, not as large as the two-story home, but adequate and comfortable with all appliances propane. He was tremendously grateful. Frank never wanted to move to town as long as he had his health.

Frank had frequent visitors and always had a place for them to stay. He never carried a watch or kept a schedule. Those coming from Shoup brought his mail.

In the fall of 1971, Frank spent several weeks in the Daly Hospital in Hamilton, Montana, fighting a bad case of pneumonia and its after effects. He recuperated and longed to return to his home. Finally he was allowed to go, but just ten days later, after his morning breakfast, he was found slumped over the table.

The Forest Service helicoptered his body to Hamilton to be buried alongside his wife, Jessie, in the Corvallis Cemetery.

Many of his friends and acquaintances remember him from the forty-six years he spent on the river. They remember his love of lemon meringue pies, corn whiskey, baseball, horses and dogs.

Frank had little use for laziness, politicians, paper work, and of all things, tomatoes. But he could tell a friend from a far distance and he had a heart as big as the sky that blanketed him at night and kept him safe in his Salmon River home.

—History Committee

Earl S. and Ruth Hayward Larson

Ruth was born 1911, the second of five, to Willard and Bertha Beck Hayward in Chester, Utah. She moved to Aberdeen, Idaho, then Rupert, while a child. She graduated from Rupert High School in 1929. She went to college at Albion Normal, then to Oakley, Idaho to teach.

Earl S. (Hooley) Larson was born 1908 in Oakley. He was the only surviving child of Alice Josephine Nelson and Lars Peter Larson. His mother died when he was three weeks old. He was raised by grandparents, Swanty and Charlotte Nelson and several aunts and uncles in Oakley. He graduated from Oakley High School in 1926. He went to college in Utah for two years, but due to an accident, he had to quit his schooling, return to Oakley, and help with farming.

The new teacher and the young farmer met at a dance in Oakley. This dance laid the foundation for a long life together filled with love, music and harmony. They married in Wells, Nevada in 1932. They moved to Burley, where they farmed until 1945. While there, they had four sons: Lars Keith, Kenneth Rex, Willard Earl, and Jay Scott. In 1945, they moved to a ranch six miles north of Salmon. While there, they added two daughters: Jean Alice and Shirley Ruth.

In 1955, Ruth returned to teaching. She taught children at all age levels and truly loved them and teaching. Due to Hooley's poor health, they sold the ranch to Red and Irene Bolander in 1959 and moved to town, at which time Hooley sold insurance with Stevens Insurance Agency. Hooley had open heart surgery in 1967 and lived until 1974 when his loving heart gave out on him. After going back to college to re-certify in 1965, Ruth resumed teaching again. In 1970, she became the librarian at the Pioneer school, a job she held until her death in 1978.

Ruth and Hooley loved music and played for dances around Salmon for many years. Hooley was particularly fond of calling square dances and everyone really enjoyed his unique style and sense of humor. They played a variety of instruments and dearly loved doing so. They also sang for many different occasions. The harmony of their music carried over into their personal life as well. They taught their children that richness is not in money, but in the quality of friendship. This was realized more fully after their deaths by all those that stated. ''He/She was my best friend.''

Ruth had difficulty reading music, and played by ear instead. She always felt she couldn't play well, but the trick was making people think she could, which she did quite well. He short fingers would not let her play music as written, so she substituted her own notes, which greatly frustrated her music teacher. But she would just smile because she knew the untrained ear could not detect the changes. She was organist for the Second Ward of the LDS Church for many years.

Keith married Coyla Lalliss and they had five children. They lived in Bountiful, Utah. Keith died in 1976. There are now four grandchildren. Ken married LaVonne Whiting. They had seven children and have lost one son. They now have fourteen grandchildren. They live in Philomath, Oregon. Bill married Janice Whiting "LaVonne's sister". They had seven children and have lost two sons. They now have four grandchildren. They live in Pocatello, Idaho. Scott drowned in 1970. Jean has four children and two grandchilren. She lives in Salmon and is married to Robert Anders. Shirley Larson Sullivan has one child and lives in Salmon also.

—Shirley Larson Sullivan
—Jean Larson Anders

Earl S. (Hooley) and Ruth H. Larson

Abner Clark Leacock

Abner Clark Leacock farmed for fifty years in Lemhi County and was highly thought of in the Forney Community where he spent most of his life. He was born August 23, 1850 in Washington County, Pennsylvania. At Clarinda, Page County, Iowa, in 1876, he married Sarah M. Buckingham, who was born there in 1857. She was the daughter of Joshua Buckingham, County Commissioner of Page County, Iowa for five terms and a Civil War veteran. In 1899 he was known to be a resident of Buffalo, Wyoming.

A daughter, Beulah, was born to Abner and Sarah, but there is no further information except that Beulah married Silas Wyant on January 13, 1897. Abner and Sarah's first son, Emerald H. Leacock, was born in Page County, Iowa in July of 1883. The family moved to Wyoming in 1885 and there, a daughter, Pearl A. Leacock was born in July, 1888. Pearl attended high school in Salmon and later married Henry Kurry.

In April, 1891, a second son, Leomidist Leacock, was born in Wyoming. The next year, 1892, the Leacock family came to Lemhi County. The account of a murder at Medicine Lodge, Montana in August, 1894, listed Abner Leacock as one of several teamsters who were present. He was a freighter for the Red Rock, Salmon and Thunder Mountain Stage.

In April, 1896, the Leacock family lived at the mouth of Napias Creek, where they ran a Stage Stop and Hotel. Meals were served to travelers and miners. The stage ran from Salmon to Leesburg and on to Big Creek (Panther Creek) and then to Forney. If the weather was not favorable, the travelers stayed overnight at the hotel. During the winter, the trip over the pass was often made by sleigh, transferring to the stage on the other side of the Leesburg hill.

On September 18, 1899, Sarah Leacock died at her home at the mouth of Napias Creek. She was forty-two years old.

In her obituary, Sarah was described as a lovely woman, an affectionate and devoted wife and mother and a kind and generous neighbor. Despite the somewhat glowing description contained in her obituary, she was known by many to have a sharp tongue and had more than one altercation with local miners over the serving of food. Sarah Buckingham Leacock is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Abner Leacock married again on May 8, 1901. His second wife, Clara Anderson Fellows, was born in Gotenborg, Sweden in 1868. She came, with her family, to Park City, Utah where her father was a cobbler. Clara's first marriage was to James A. Fellows in 1891. Fellows was a railroad engineer on the Oregon Short Line (Union Pacific), living in Dillon and Butte, Montana. A daughter, Beatrice, was born to them in 1393, while they were visiting York, England, James Fellows birthplace. Clara and James were divorced in 1891 and he returned to England.

At the time of the 1910 census, Abner, Clara and Beatrice were listed as residents of the California Bar Precinct, Leesburg.

In 1917, Beatrice married Dalton Watters and later John Gilmore of Helena, Montana.

Clara was a wonderful homemaker. She loved her beautiful flower garden and served outstanding meals to the travelers. She baked bread and canned everything available from the garden and orchard.

In November, 1924, the Idaho Recorder reported the A.C. Leacock, the Big Creek rancher, was in Leesburg delivering winter supplies of vegetables for O.E. Kirkpatrick. He was, by the, seventy-four years old. Clara developed serious eye problems and was nearly blind the last twenty years of her life. Their grandson, Jimmy Leacock, lived with them until 1943 when he entered the service. Then Abner's daughter, Pearl came to help out until he died at age ninety-four.

Abner C. Leacock died at his ranch home on Panther Creek on November 4, 1944. After his death, Clara moved to Dillon, Montana to live with her daughter, Beatrice. In 1954, she died at the home of her grandson, Bruce Watters, in Dillon and is buried there.

The Leacock Junction home they had lived in burned during the same month that Clara died.

—Bruce Watters

Abner C. and Clara Leacock

James "Jimmy" Leacock

James "Jimmy" Leacock was born June 19, 1911 in Butte, Montana. He was raised by his maternal grandparents Abner and Clara Leacock at Leacock Junction and attended school at Forney, where he stayed with the O'Connor family. Jim graduated from the grade school at Forney, and this ended his formal education. Jim's real education came with his work as a horseman and miner. Working for the U S Forest Service, he became expert with pack strings and a skilled farrier. He worked at the Sula Mule Pack Station in Montana on Many Springs, shoeing the mules and preparing the pack strings for the summer fire seasons.

Jimmy was also a miner with years of "on the job" experience in Leesburg and Butte. He retired from Cominco Mining in Deer Lodge, in 1974, suffering from lung cancer.

He was a combat veteran of World War II and suffered from fungus infection as a result of duty in the Pacific Islands.

Jim loved the mountains and horses. He followed the amateur rodeo circuit for several years with limited success.

Gerlean Whitney and James Leacock were married in 1960 in Dillon. No children were born to this marriage. Gerlean died in 1976. Beatrice Fellows, Jim's mother, died in 1963.

James Leacock died from lung cancer in 1976 and was buried with full military rites beside his wife in Deer Lodge, Montana.

—Bruce D. Watters

Jimmy Leacock in front of Leacock Station.

Stuart E. and Leona Shanafelt Lee

Stuart Lee was born September 21, 1909 in Idaho Falls. His parents were Stuart Lee, Sr. and Leah May Hill. He had one sister, Harriet. He grew up with an interest in anything mechanical, and was soon taking part and putting back together almost everything he got hold of. Cars were not common, and when he was a mischievous teenager, he and his cousin disassembled a Ford Model A belonging to the mayor of Idaho Falls, carried the parts up a couple flights of stairs to the top of a building in that city, and reassembled it. It was up there for some time before someone figured out how to get it down.

Leona Shanafelt was born March 17, 1912 to William and Ethel Shanafelt. She had an older sister, Pansy (later known as Pat), and a brother, Arthur, whom everyone called "Shanny". The children were raised on a ranch and moved to Salmon so the kids could go to high school.

Stuart and Leona were married in 1933, and had one daughter, Donna.

When Pearl Harbor was attacked, Stuart enlisted in the navy. Some of the time, when he was stationed in the U.S., Leona would go where he was stationed and get a job for a few months, leaving Donna with her grandparents. Once, during the summer, both Leona and Donna liver near Portland, Oregon when Stuart was stationed there.

Stuart and Leona were divorced in 1949. Stuart later married Ila Barnett. He passed away in 1979 in Bellevue, Washington.

One of the favorite things to do (weather permitting, and sometimes even if it didn't) was to go on picnics. Leona and her parents, and often, other relatives and friends, would all fix good things to eat and go somewhere in the area to eat. When the chokecherries were ripe, they would make chokecherry picking a part of the outing. Both Leona and her mother, Ethel, made the BEST chockcherry jelly and syrup.

Leona loved to sew. She made all her own clothes, and her daughter's. She also did beautiful crochet work, and her doilies and afghans are treasured by her daughter and grandchildren.

Her patience with her grandchildren has earned Leona their love. The girls can remember turning her house into a "cafe" and selling her own food back to her.

After the death of her parents, Leona took over the rentals Will had built. Whenever someone moved out, she gave the house a thorough cleaning from top to bottom before renting it again. Many of her renters became her friends, and she still hears from many of them.

Leona worked in dry goods stores in Salmon. She always loved her flowers, and would get up at five in the morning to get out and dig in the flower beds before going to work. Her yard has always been one of the prettiest in town.

Leona's top priorities are her friends and her pets. She visits her friends often, and very few pets are as well cared for as hers. She has always been self-sufficient and independent. She still lives in Salmon, and her family is very proud of her.

—Mr. and Mrs. Jed E. Wilson

Vern and Frances Leonard

In 1945, Vern Leonard and Charlie Carter brought a diesel engine from Meadows, Idaho to be installed at the Salmon Power Plant. Vern started to work for Idaho Power in I942. He had been the manager at the Meadows plant. It is a small place near New Meadows and no longer has a post office. He saw the Salmon plant grow from two engines and two hydros to six engines and two hydros.

The hydros were a challenge. The water came from the Lemhi River in a canal parallel with it. In the wintertime, it was sometimes choked with ice, in the fall, with leaves and with debris in spring. When the salmon came up the Lemhi River to spawn, they had to jump over the four foot high dam. It was a spectacular sight to see those big fish leap out of the water and over the dam. Sometimes they failed and had to try again. The townspeople would gather at the dam to watch them.

In 1947 the plant building was enlarged to house another bigger engine and replace one hydro with a more efficient one. Soon the electrical needs were out-growing the plant capacity. In 1950, Idaho Power build a high voltage transmission line from Bannock, Montana to Salmon and Cobalt. The power plant was maintained for stand-by. In 1968, the Power Company purchased two self-contained automatic engines. They can produce four times more power than the old plant. The old engines and hydros were sold and the building is now used for storage. The next twelve years Vern read meters. He got acquainted with most of the people in the area and their dogs.

A month after he came, he brought his wife, Frances, and his daughters, Virginia and Verona, to Salmon. They purchased a home on East Main Street. James was born in 1948. The children were educated in the Salmon schools and all graduated from Salmon High School. The family was involved in the school activities including P.T.A. 4-H was a part of their growing years.

Virginia graduated from Viterbo College in Wisconsin. She lives in Colorado.

Verona got her degree from Montana University. She married Thomas Enright. They have three children and live in Wyoming.

Jim joined the army in 1967. He served as a helicopter pilot in the Medical Evacuation Corps. He was wounded in Vietnam. After his discharge, he attended the University of Idaho where he earned a degree in mechanical engineering. He is employed by Idaho Power in Boise. In 1983, Jim married Linda Davis at Cascade, Idaho.

The Leonard family spent many enjoyable times in the mountains in their 1943 Jeep. They followed dim trails that led to old cabins and mines. It gave them a glimpse of the rugged past. Now most of the trails have been closed by man or by time and weather. The old buildings have decayed away or have been removed.

The bowling lanes were built in 1955. Vern and Frances were charter members of the leagues and associations. They both held officer in them. Frances is a member of the Salmon Golf Association. She served on the Election Board for many years. They are members of St. Charles Catholic Church.

Vern retired in 1970. They bought an acreage south of Salmon and built a new home. Their place is a part of the land that Thomas Pope purchased from the government in 1890. They keep a couple cows and few sheep. They raise a garden. They support the Lemhi County Fair. Lemhi County has been a good place for this family.

—Mrs. Vern (Frances) Leonard

Kenneth E. and Gayla L. Lesley

We were married September 26, 1967 in Winnemucca, Nevada by my father, Rev. Carl Losser. We traveled to western states, working cow ranches, kids camps, dude ranches, pack outfits, and farms.

We moved to Salmon from Murphy in February, 1980. Gayla, to run the office and manage the Root Ranch and Flying B Ranches. Bud, to fix things, put up their hay, work at the ranches when needed.

In the fall, we formed a partnership with LaMont and Shirlene Anderson of Burley and bought Eakin Ridge Outfitters from Rusty and Linda Munn. Harold Hanson had it formerly. Later we acquired an adjoining area from Norm and Billy Guth and combined the two into one outfit.

In November, 1982, our daughter, Kendi Lynn Lesley was born in Twin Falls, Idaho. It was an emergency we get prenatal care, for both mother and baby.

In 1986 we leased 2 Dog Partnership place on Diamond Creek and run our horses and mules there, irrigate it and pasture it, some years, cut and bale it.

In 1989 we lease and run shares together with Dr. Zach Johnson, his ranch at Kirtley Creek, and also the acreage above us and south of us, and raise hay, pasture, custom haying, selling some, but mostly raising it for our own use.

We continue to operate and manage Eakin Ridge Outfitters, offering winter, spring, and fall guided and spot hunts in Units 20 and 20A in the Frank Church Wilderness of No Return. We have float boat one day trips between Iron Creek and North Fork. Jet boating, Corn Creek to Sabe Creek, summer pack trips, hourly, half, all day, horse and mule back rides. We have a mammoth jack at stud and also raise mules. We have a few menagerie of barnyard animals as well.

It has been said of Bud that he takes off his long underwear once a year on July 3rd and puts them back on July 4th. He likes to tell stories and jokes, most mixed with truth and half truths, but the listener thinks it's true, isn't quite sure, and then finds himself wondering, but passing it off as a good chuckle anyway.

Bud likes to ask younger folks if they know what a bundling board is? If they don't, he tells them that before motels and hotels, folks used to put travelers up in their homes, and sometimes if all the beds were full, they might have to share a bed with members of their own family. So, one time, Bud was in such a circumstance, but they didn't have a bundling board, which went down the middle of the bed to keep the occupants separate, if they were of the opposite sex. So a pillow was placed there. The next morning, after breakfast, the girl was feeding chickens and her hat blew off her head and flew over a fence. Bud told her he'd get it. She told him not to bother for he didn't know how to get over a pillow the night before.

We love where we live and work, Lemhi County, the community of Salmon, neighbors Moorheads, Coiners, Maylands, and Bigleys. We are located three miles south and two miles east of Salmon on the old Rice Ranch.

—Gayla Lesley

Gayla, Kendi and Kenneth (Bud) Lesley

F. W. HAMAN.
WILL
Manufacture - Tinware - and - Ironware
In all their Branches
THIS WINTER
: IN THE :
QUARLES' BUILDING.

WILL OPEN
MAY 1ST 1893
With a Full Line of
HARDWARE,
—AND—
House :· Furnishing :· Goods.

Elizabeth Leslie

Elizabeth (Betty) Leslie was born August 23, 1897 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. She was the oldest of three children born to Harry F. and Elizabeth C. Wormack Maier. When her father died from a fall, her mother had to take in washing and ironing to make a living and Betty had to quit school at age thirteen to go to work to help support her mother, brother and sister. At age sixteen, she met Walter Erickson. Walter thought Betty was too young for him, but they continued to date until she was nineteen, when they decided to marry. On September 12, 1916 they eloped to Elkton, Maryland. When the couple returned to Philadelphia, Betty's mother, angry at her daughter for eloping, had moved all of her belongings out into the front yard. The young couple moved in with Walter's parents. Walter was his mother's favorite son, so she wasn't too pleased about the marriage either. Betty and her mother-in-law got along well and in later years, Betty gave her mother-in-law all the credit for having taught her as a young bride how to cook . . . and Betty was an excellent cook.

During World War II, Walter worked in a defense plant building airplanes and Betty worked in the printing department of the Marine Corps Depot in Philadelphia. Walter died in 1945. Betty had always wanted to travel, so when the war ended, she headed west. In Arizona, she met Maynard Leslie. Les had lived in Salmon before he joined the Navy, so after marrying on June 1, 1948, they moved to Salmon.

Elizabeth Maier Erickson Leslie

Les and Betty both enjoyed gardening and Betty took pride in canning and freezing all the vegetables grown in their large garden. Betty and Les had lots of good friends and neighbors and they both enjoyed playing cards and fishing with their many friends. Les was a member of the Odd Fellows and American Legion and Betty has been a member of the Rebakah Lodge and American Legion Auxiliary for many years.

When their health failed in 1986, Betty and Les moved to Salmon Valley Care Center, where Betty still resides. Mr. Leslie died in 1987.

Betty has two daughters, Elizabeth Gallagher, North Fort Myers, Florida, and Jean Benton, Salmon, Idaho. One daughter died in 1919 at the age of eight months. Betty has five grandchildren and six great grandchildren.

—Jean Benton

Alice Lewis

Little remains but memories of the Alice Lewis family, but they are good memories, for the Lewis girls had much influence on the young people of Lemhi County and thus have helped shape it. Of Mrs. Alice Lewis we know little except that she lived on Daisy, the second house back from Main Street, which house no longer stands. Much later, Mrs. Lewis moved to the log house behind the Dan O'Connel house on Main Street. The important thing, however, is that she raised, by herself, three very exceptional daughters. It is assumed that Mr. Lewis died before the family moved to Salmon from Montana.

Alice was an excellent seamstress and she supported her family on the sewing she did for the ladies of the Salmon community.

The oldest Lewis daughter was also Alice, who had married George Patton of the Wise River area of Montana. The Pattons lived in the Shoup residence, at the corner of Shoup and Daisy Streets and Alice kept boarders, many of whom were recipients of not only her excellent food, but also of her motherly, caring advice.

A second daugther, Ethel, was one of the memorable teachers of the Salmon school system. Anyone who had Ethel as a primary teacher had also a hard-rock foundation for the remained of his or her education. Tragically, Ethel was stricken with pneumonia and her sudden death occurred before her effectiveness was realized by those who had been recipients of her influences.

Florence, the youngest daughter, was also one of those natural, excellent teachers who inspired her high school students to further their learning and enjoyment for life. Florence married Claude Coyle, a band teacher in the Salmon schools, as well as leader of the Salmon Municipal Band. They also ran a photo shop upstairs in the Odd Fellow's Building.

It was a loss to the community when these two moved to Washington State in the latter 1930's.

Alice Patton died in Reno, Nevada, where she had once lived, and where her daughter, Betty and son, Hugh, resided.

Florence Coyle Davis lives in Seattle. She has one son who also resides there.

All three girls, Alice, Florence, and Ethel, were living memorials to a mother who loved and encouraged excellence from her offspring, and got it.

Mrs. Lewis's favorite saying was, "When my ship comes in, we'll . . . ..etc. etc." Her ship, as she was probably picturing it, never did come in for her, but we who knew her girls felt it came to the shore everytime one of her three girls was born.

—Phyllis Caples

Arthur and Frances Pountney Lewis

Reverend Canon Arthur Ernest Lewis was born January 25, 1910 in Earls Coine Essex, England, the son of Ernest and Beatrice E. Wooders Lewis.

He grew up and attended school in Essex. Arthur was a London City Missionary for eleven years when he joined the British Navy for World War II. Following the war, he attended St. John's Theological College in London.

He married Frances Bunny Pountney in London in March 19, 1948. Arthur was ordained as a priest September 25, 1949 by the Archbishop of South Wark in South Wark Cathedral in London.

He ministered in Greenwich, at St. Mary's in Nottingham and at St. John's in Rochdale until 1955.

By that time, several children had been born, namely: Andrew Phillip, born January 15, 1948, in Manchester, Rachel Elizabeth, born October 12, 1950, at Nottingham, Simon, born July 31, 1952, at Nottingham, and the family had adopted Timothy Peter, born December 1, 1948, at London.

They then immigrated to the United States, to Tucson, Arizona. They later moved to Tombstone where Arthur ministered. In 1961 the family moved to Willcox until 1968 when Arthur returned to Tucson to St. Mathews Church. During this time, three more children were adopted; a Navajo Indian daughter, Mary, born November 17, 1957, and two Korean daughters, Sarah, born December 2, 1958 and Naomi, born June 11, 1960.

It was a fun household with eight children and the family regularly took a summer trip to the California coast.

Arthur and Bunny Lewis

In 1974, Arthur moved to Phoenix, Arizona to the Trinity Cathedral where he served until retirement in 1974. Tragedy struck when their oldest son, Andrew, was killed in a car accident in 1976.

Bunny and Arthur had always desired to live in mountainous area to experience the four seasons, and in December, 1982, they moved to Salmon. They purchased five acres in Perreau Creek Subdivision (Lot 13) and constructed a beautiful large home. The work was expertly performed by Jerry Stolp and Ron Folgelman.

Unfortunately, a few years after their home was built, Arthur slipped into poor health and passed away at home on May 5, 1986. He is laid to rest in the Salmon Cemetery along with the ashes of his son, Andrew.

Bunny was very involved with numerous activities and made many friends in a very short time. An artist, she greatly enjoyed the Salmon Arts Council, her church work and outside activities. In 1989, she felt if necessary to return to Tucson to be with her mother, Katherine Pountney.

Their daughter, Rachel, graduated from Willcox High School and attended the University of Arizona. There she met and married Wallace Hammond of Salmon. Two children were born, Thomas J., born May 23, 1970, in Tucson, and Jeffrey Dean, born December 2, 1972, in Tucson. The family then moved to Salmon where Rachel has resided ever since.

Rachel and Wallace divorced and she married Dick Smith of Leadore. They lived at Basin Creek on the Burtenshaw Ranch and she also managed the Silver Dollar Cafe in Leadore before they moved to Salmon in 1980.

On March 6, 1982, Rachel and Fred Snook Jr. were married at her parents' home in Tucson. They have since made their home at the old Sims Ranch on Cemetery Lane. Rachel has been employed as a legal secretary for Snook and Snook; at QB Beam Plant, and at the Recorder Herald.

In May of 1988, as Rachel was preparing for T.J.'s graduation and beginning a new job at QB, she received the "unexpected news" that she was expecting with an estimated due date of Valentine's Day, 1989. However, at the Snook Family Christmas Day Brunch she began labor and a beautiful baby boy named Frederick Hamilton Snook II was a special Christmas gift, weighing in at a mighty four pounds.

T.J., after graduation in 1988, worked on the Great Yellowstone Fire, then joined the Marines. He has won many honors and has been stationed throughout the U.S. and overseas.

Jeff, graduates in 1991 and will attend Western Montana College. He is an expert skier, member of Salmon High track team, and twice won the Oregon Governor's Cup in dirt bike racing.

—Fred Snook

Lewis' grandsons, T.J. Hammond, Frederick Snook, and Jeff Hammond

Loella Whittaker Lipe Lewis

Loella "Ella" Whittaker was born at Circleville, Utah, July 29, 1899. She was the oldest of eleven children born to John and Rosalia Peterson Whittaker. Her brothers and sisters are Ura, Floyd, Lena, Leonard, Maggie, Helen, Grace, Ted, George and Cal. She spoke of her parents fondly and said they had a good home. Her father was a farmer and her mother operated a hotel in Utah. Ella watched the children while her mother scrubbed the clothes and maintained the hotel for the customers.

Ella had a happy and busy childhood. She told of her animal friends. She had a pet goat that she raised on a bottle that was too mischievous and soon Ella was without her pet goat. As a teenager she had a little white albino horse named Bingo. Bingo was trained to do tricks and was her special pet. She went to town for the mail about ten miles away about twice a week. On one trip home she was caught in a blizzard and came close to not finding her way home. She ended up with frostbite but was home safe.

When Ella was sixteen years old a guy came to Utah selling farm land in Lemhi County, Idaho. Her father bought the land that is now the James Whittaker Ranch. Her father bought a railroad car to move his family, some animals and their belongings to Idaho. School at Leadore was a one room dirt roof building where the students all sat around one round table. Soon another larger one room school was built and about twenty-four students attended. Miss Mable Carlson was her teacher. She later became Mable Pearson.

Ella was an ambitious young lady and went to work cooking at the Keating and Lyden Hotel in Leadore until she met and married Harvey Lipe. He worked for the "Old G & P", as everyone called it. It was the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad. She remembered when the train brought in one hundred fifty-eight cars of animals and equipment for the Barnham Bailey Circus and all the excitement in town.

In 1921, Ella and Harvey's first son was born. His name was Charles and was called "Chuck". When he was just a baby they moved to Salmon where Robert was born in 1924. They later adopted a little girl named Shirley. Ella was a good mother. He daughter, Shirley, is an accomplished musician and plays the piano very well. She is married to Charles Robert Hogge and they live in Salt lake City, Utah. Robert and Chuck bother served in the service during World War II. It was a sad day for Ella when word came that Robert had been killed at sea during the war. The ship he was serving on was bombed and twenty-one lives were lost from that bombing. Ella is honored each year as a "gold star mother". Chuck is living in Salmon and does electrical and refrigeration repair work. He is married to Mabel Hall

Ella Whittaker Lipe Lewis

Haskins.

Ella spent her life being active in the LDS Church. She helped in many ways when the church was just starting in Salmon and had many fond memories of activities and services that she performed in serving in church functions.

Ella spent some time at the Pope Ranch down the Salmon River where she worked very hard. She raised enough hay to fee forty head of cattle, lots of peaches and pears. She had a beautiful garden and did most of the work alone. For ten years Ella worked at Kings Store in Salmon. She only retired when the new retirement laws forced her to. She enjoyed the work and had made many friends.

Ella and Harvey were divorced and in 1955 Ella married William "Billie" J. Lewis who was the Chief of Police in Salmon for twenty- seven years. He passed away in 1970.

Ella's mother was able to live with her for several years in Salmon before she passed away in 1963. Ella was glad to be able to care for her mother when she was older.

During the winter of 1980 a fire broke out in Ella's home on the Bar. She was gone that afternoon. A great deal of damage was done. She suffered some cherished losses. While her home was being repaired, she slipped on the ice and broke her leg. She was laid up for many months. Family and friends convinced her she would not be able to care for her home anymore, so she moved into the Imperial Apartments where she has many friends and neighbors. Ella is a charming lady that is a pleasure to know by her large family and many friends.

—Melva Kauer

William James Lewis

William James (Billy) Lewis was born February 7, 1895 to Robert Lewis and Harriet Elizabeth Castle Lewis, in Cokedale, Montana. He went to school in Cokedale, Electric, Aldridge, and Bridger, Montana. He also went to school in Bear Creek and Red Lodge, Montana.

Billy worked in the Montana Coal & Coke Company with the survey crew and also in the office.

He worked in Livingston, Montana for two different hotels and also drove horse cabs. Billy then went on to Yellowstone Park and Shield River where he drove teams while working on ranches, in logging camps

William James (Billy) Lewis

and mines.

In 1914, he drove a team in Yellowstone Park. That was the last year they had horses in the Park. He then went on to Washoe, Montana to work in sink mines until March, 1915.

Billy traveled to Los Angeles and worked in the steel mill for awhile. Then back to Montana from there. From Montana, he went to Lake City and to Midvale and worked in the steel mill there. It was then on to Diamondville, Wyoming, to work in the coal mines. Then to San Francisco, California to work in the steel mill.

Billy joined the service during the First World War. He shipped out of Fort Mason to Siberia. While there, he was in the special duty force. he was discharged from the service December 28, 1919. Back to Roundup, Montana in the 1920's where he worked in the mines until it went on strike and shut down.

Billy came to Idaho in 1921 where he worked in the Goldstone Mine, the Italian Mine and Pope Shenon.

On October 3, 1921 he married Thelma Blossom Cooper. To this marriage five children were born, namely: Elizabeth Grace born October 7, 1922, Mabel Harriet, born March 7, 1925, Robert Wilys, born January 15, 1927, Charles William, born July 29, 1929, and Ina Kathleen, born August 19, 1936.

Billy drove stage for Mrs. Edith Horn and then drove oil truck for Salmon Oil. In 1937, he went to work for the Salmon City Police Department. He was the first Chief of Police in Salmon. He worked by himself for several years and was on twenty-four hour duty.

Billy took care of the CC Job Corp camp when they got out of hand. He didn't have a police car the first few years he was on the police force.

He was with the Civil Defense while with the Police Department. Billy was with the City Police Department for twenty-seven years. He retired in 1964. W.J. (Billy) Lewis, Salmon Chief of Police, was variously described as, "I'd rather have the F.B.I. looking for me than Billy Lewis"; and he was tougher than parfleche with a heart as big as your hat. Paradoxically, both descriptions are well known. He never gave up a case unless it was either solved or resolved. He was also known to dig into his pockets for cash to feed a down and outer. Salmon could be proud of having police officers of the ability and determination that was possessed by Billy Lewis. The town could feel that it was in safe hands. He certainly lived up to the oath that he had taken and public safety was the up most thought in his mind.

According to reports, probably one of the greatest accomplishments of Billy Lewis over the years was the wisdom he used in dealing with young people. He stood for no nonsense but guided a good many youngsters back on the right road and gave them respect for the law at a time when it made a lasting impression on them.

The climate of law and decency which prevails in our area is, of course, due in large measure to the good citizens who stand ready to see that the law is enforced but also as a result of the influence over the years of the Salmon City Chief of Police, Billy Lewis.

Billy Lewis passed away September 4, 1971.

—Ina Lewis Horn

Michelle Parmenter Liddiard

I was born October 8, 1965 to Jack and Shirley Parmenter in Salmon, Idaho. I was their sixth child and only daughter. I enjoyed growing up in the small community of Salmon and spent most of my childhood playing with my pets on the farm and puddling in the irrigation water with my dad.

My parents lived on a farm south of Salmon when I was born. We lived in a small home that had a wringer washer and a wood cook stove. The bathroom was out the back door and off to the right about twenty paces. The floors were covered with linoleum. We moved to our new home in 1972. We

Todd and Michelle Liddiard

were so excited because we eventually had carpet, an indoor bathroom and an automatic washer.

The year that I was three, I decided to take a hike up in the foothills by myself. I followed our black cocker spaniel "Cookie" up the hill and after a while I became lost. I heard my father yelling for me but I am sure he didn't hear me calling back. After such a long walk I was tired and did the only thing I knew and laid down on the warm soil to take a nap. I remember Delos Olsen, our next door neighbor, waking me up and carrying me part way home. Bill Baker, who was the sheriff, carried me the rest of the way. I remember telling my parents with wide eyes that he (the sheriff) didn't even shoot me.

I attended Salmon Elementary, Salmon Jr. High School, and the newly built Salmon High School in 1979. I have many friends from school that I remember and still keep in touch with. I participated in band, drama, Honor Society, track, volleyball, and cross country running during my high school years. I enjoyed it all and remember the superior coaches and supervisors we had.

I graduated from Salmon in 1983 and I remember in my senior year that I enjoyed Terry Magoon's AP English class the very most. I attended Bringham Young University from 1983 to 1985. I worked from 1985 to 1988 in Provo, Utah.

I met Todd Liddiard in 1983 at BYU and we were married on April 1, 1988. We have three children: Elise (two), Arielle (one) and Hayden Liddiard. We now live in Kaysville, Utah, but visit Salmon regularly. We always love coming home and my children enjoy the same adventures on the farm that I did.

—Michelle Parmenter Liddiard

Annie Kerstine Jeppesen Lindskog

Annie was born May 8, 1879 in Manti, Box Elder, Utah. Her parents were John Peter Jeppesen, born February 13, 1859 and died October 4, 1922, and Annie Maria Christensen, born May 6, 1858 and died June 5, 1933. They both came from Denmark. John and Annie helped settle Manti.

Annie spent her childhood and received her education in Box Elder County. She was the eldest daughter of eleven children, namely: John Peter Nielsen (1877-1877), Daniel Peter (1881-1952), Rosalia Emilie Knudson (1883-1962), James Sylvester (1885-1946), Rasmus Lemuel (1888-1964), Harvey Leonard (1890-1915), Lillie Altha Christensen (1893-1974), Grace Deloris (1896-1975), Rachel Arlene McKee (1898-1975), and Rowland "Whitey" (1902-1962).

Annie married James Knudson November 24, 1900. They had two sons, Golden James (1900-1963) and Leonard P. (1903-1907). James disappeared one day. They suspected foul play.

Annie Lindskog

After several years, she divorced James and married John Severine Lindskog, born Floda, Sodermanland, Sweden on June 1, 1886. John died June 27, 1927 of a stroke at the age of forty-one, leaving Annie with five children to raise, namely: John Jeriod (1910-1970), Annie Grace Blood (1911-1984), Orion Erik (1913-1980), Marie Charlotte Bennett (1915-1990) and Harvey Owen (1923-1945).

Annie lost her son, Harvey, at the age of twenty-two. Killed in World War II, he was in the South Pacific, and was a tail gunner on a B-17.

Annie lost a brother, Harvey, age twenty-five years, who had just returned from his mission. He was kicked in the pit of the stomach by a horse and died. Also, a nephew, named Harvey, seven years old, who died the same way. It was a terrible blow for the whole family.

Annie was a member of the Church of Latter Day Saints. She and her family raised a large garden, they canned everything they could, as did many. They would put the jars in a large wagon and gave them to the church for the more needy, along with some of the rugs she weaved. She and her family worked very hard and they got by.

She moved to Salmon in 1926, where she made her home by her sister Arleen McKee down South St. Charles, over to Church St., which was known then as the Alkali Flats, until her death on January 8, 1949. Her grandson, Jeriod Lindskog, resides there now.

Annie had many grandchildren. There were one or two sons by Golden James Knudson, Shirley Kay Palmer (1933), Dixie Jean Fisher Blanchard (1938), Vera Jacquine Rich (1946), Linda Carol (1949-1965), Jeriod Lee (1953), Donna LaVera Blood (1931-1931), Adrain Severine Blood (1933), Wanda Loy McCarthy, Thomas Roy (1945), Dennis Richard (1952),Floyd Charlow (step-grandchild) (1937), Terrell LaVare Wheeler (1933), Patricia Ann Aldous

(1934), Juanita Ellen Yeager Charlton (1936), and Melvin Boyd Yeager (1939).

I remember at the age of twelve, taking a can with it's key and opening it, unwinding a piece of tin, cutting it in three inch strips, wrapping them in paper, taking a strand of her hair, rolling it onto her head, then bending each end in to make curls. This was one thing I could do for Annie.

Annie's grandfather, James Christensen, was the brother of Andrew Christensen, great-grandfather of Howard W. Hunter, President of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

—Mrs. ("Scoop") Pat Aldous

Marjorie Euna Malcolm Lindskog

Marjorie Euna Malcolm was born November 23, 1919 in Salmon, Idaho, the daughter of Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm. She attended school at Carmen, Idaho and high school at Longview, Washington while living a year with her grandmother Malcolm.

Marjorie married Charles "Chuck" Stull on April 30, 1937 at Challis, Idaho. Chuck's parents are unknown by this writer, but his father was a German baptist minister. He came to Lemhi County with the Civilian Conservation Corps. They lived at Patterson, Idaho where he worked for Ima Mining Co. In September, 1943, two sons ages two and three burned to death in their tar paper cabin at Patterson. Marjorie had gone next door for a few minutes while the boys were napping and her gas washer was running. The oldest son was playing outside. Marjorie suffered severe burns trying to save the boys.

Chuck served in the U.S. Army from 1944 to 1945. On his return to Salmon, he drove the mail stage from Salmon to Mackay. Later he was employed at Blackbird Mine. The couple divorced. Chuck remarried twice after their divorce, living at Wallace, Idaho. He had sixteen children in all and died in Wallace on October 25, 1985.

Marjorie worked in local cafe's to support her boys until July 3, 1948 when she married John Lindskog as his second wife. John was born February 23, 1910 at Bear Valley, Utah, the son of John and Anne Jeppson Lindskog. He came to the county in 1926, from Moore, Idaho on a motor cycle. John married first Eleanor Everts and had three daughters, namely: Shirley, Dixie and Jackie.

John and Marjorie lived in Clayton, Gilmore, Leadore and Salmon. He loved to mine and owned or operated several in the area. They settled in Salmon in 1953, living in the old Lindskog house.

John worked at Intermountain Sawmill until his death with cancer on June 2, 1970. Marjorie continued to raise their son, working as a housekeeper until suffering a stroke. She died June 15, 1990. They are both buried at the Salmon Cemetery.

Marjorie's children by Chuck Stull were: John Raymond born in 1938, and Robert Gary born in 1944. Both born in Salmon and now live in Boise. Frankie and Jimmy died at a young age.

Marjorie had two children by John Lindskog. A daughter, Linda Carrol was born in 1949 and died May 22, 1965 in a drowning accident on the Salmon River following a car accident fourteen miles south of Salmon. Linda panicked while being rescued and was washed down stream. That same night, during the search, three others drowned, Dale Bates, a rancher, Beacher Black, age nineteen, and Betty Lou Jenkins, who was to be her mother-in-law. Linda's body was not found until June, 1965 at Dead Water.

A son was also born to Marjorie and John, Jroiad Lee, born in Salmon in 1953. Jroiad is still residing in Salmon and is owner/operator of the J & L Electronics located in the old Lindskog home on Church Street.

—Wilma Williams

Jroiad Lindskog, Marjorie Malcolm Lindskog, and John Lindskog

Orion E. and Eleanor Charlow Lindskog

The hearts and souls of some people become bound to the land. Such it was with Orion E. Lindskog. When told by the Boise doctors that he could not return to the high altitudes because of his heart condition, he lamented that he could never go home again. To him, life was not worth much if it could not be lived in Lemhi County.

His life began in Bear River, Utah, on October 27, 1913, with his parents, John and Anna K. Jeppson Lindskog. When he was two years old they moved to Moore, Idaho. At the age of eleven, he arrived in

Salmon with his family. He had an older half-brother, Golden Knutson, two brothers, John and Harvey and two sisters, Grace and Marie.

During the Depression, he was employed with the Civil Conservation Corps. Near the end of that era, he and his brother, Knute, brought a team of horses to haul firewood to sell in Salmon.

In 1937, he worked the Gilmore Mine for Milo Zook. During the winter, he carried his homemade skills the three miles up to the mine. Schussing down the hill at the end of the day.

He tried to enlist in the service at the beginning of World War II. However, Milo went to Salmon and had him deferred. The war effort needed miners who could get the lead out. Orion was very disappointed.

On October 23, 1943, he married Eleanor Reagle Charlow, who had migrated to Salmon from Pennsylvania in 1941, with her young son, Floyd. The newlyweds bought the Jagger Hotel and Cafe in Gilmore. For about a year, Eleanor worked the hotel and cafe, while Orion mined.

In 1944, Orion went into partnership with his brother, John, and four other men at the Livingston Mine, on the East Fork of the Salmon River. After three years, the mine was sold and the partnership dissolved.

It was during this time, on September 28, 1945, their son, Thomas Roy entered the world.

Orion used his share of the Livingston Mine sale to buy the Railroad Tavern in Leadore, with Charlie Plum. They took turns running the tavern, depending on what other resources they had going.

The Railroad Tavern was originally the depot for the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad that rumbled through Leadore from 1910 until 1939. It was reincarnated as a bar and cafe that was very popular with truckers and poker players, when gambling was legal. It was also the home of the annual Hunter's and Fisherman's Balls.

While they owned the tavern, Orion mined at the Leadville Mine near Railroad Canyon, and bought and mined the Hilltop Mine, between Gilmore and Leadore. He spent one year working on the Brownlee Dam in Oregon.

They were blessed with another son, Dennis Richard born on January 24, 1952.

In 1959, they purchased the Valley Mercantile, another historical landmark, built by W. F. Stone in 1910. The Stones had operated the business for fifty years. The Lindskogs maintained it as one of the last true general stores. Besides groceries, a person could buy clothes, lumber, plumbing and electrical supplies, plus hunting and fishing gear. The couple ran the store together in the winters, and Orion mined in the summers.

The tavern was sold in 1961 and the Valley Merc was sold in 1974. Orion continued to mine for Howard and Sandy Sims.

Orion was also a skilled carpenter. He remodeled the Valley Merc and built several houses in the county, the last of which was the Harry Coleman home. He also built the first firehouse in Leadore, with help of friends.

Orion was on the Leadore City Council and the Chief of the Leadore Fire Department for about twenty-five years.

Throughout the years, the family derived great pleasure from the hunting, fishing and camping that the area provided. They were also great fans of the school sports.

On September 19, 1990, Orion passed away in Boise, Idaho. Eleanor remarried in 1984 and lives in Stratford, Oklahoma.

Tom lives in Bozeman, Montana. He and his wife, Cindy, have two children, Shanna and Travis.

Dennis and his wife, Julie, live in Letthbridge, Alberta, Canada. They have four children: Erik, Karl, Heidi, and Amy.

Floyd has seven children: Sherry, Mike and Tammy who live in North Carolina. Daughter, Denise, lives in Blackfoot, Idaho. He also has twin sons, Ron and Don, and a daughter, Darla, in Oklahoma.

—*Cindy C. Lindskog*

Orion and Eleanor Lindskog

Harvey Lipe

Harvey was born in Bannock, Montana on October 30, 1899. He was the son of Jacob "Jake" and Annie Ellis Lipe. Jake's family was from Illinois. They moved west in about 1818.

Harvey's family moved from Bannock when he was approximately three years old. They lived on a little ranch about two miles below the old town of Junction, Idaho, where his father ran a blacksmith shop.

Harvey started school at the new schoolhouse in Junction in 1906. Junction was about a mile north of Leadore. He went to school in Junction until about 1912. His family moved to Leadore and he finished schooling there.

Harvey worked for the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad. He met and married Ella Whittaker. That marriage brought two children, namely: Charles "Chuck", born in 1921, and Robert, born in 1924. He and Ella later adopted a little girl, Shirley.

Harvey and Ella divorced and he married Cora Ford. Cora and Harvey died in Lemhi County. (Refer to Harvey Lipe feature)

—History Committee

RIGHT FOREGROUND: Harvey Lipe in his father's blacksmith shop

Charles Henry Lish

Charles Henry Lish was born February 21, 1902 at Rockland, Idaho, the son of Peter and Eloise Harris Lish. About 1920 he moved to Lemhi County in the Pahsimeroi Valley working in the mines and ranching.

His sister-in-law, Iris, invited her sister, Evelyn, to spend the summer with them. He right away asked for a date to go to the dance. That was all it took. On January 23, 1923 at Salmon, Charles and Evelyn Melvina Blanchard married. She was born April 3, 1907 in Imbler, Oregon, the daughter of Don and Geneverie Blanchard.

They first lived at Patterson working for a fellow by the name of Cochran. When their first son was due, Evelyn went home to Hansen until after his birth. Charles brought her home in his "Bug". He had built the car and it had no top and no fenders. As time went on, Charles worked at different ranches. A second son was born and he became very ill. They took him to St. Anthony to a specialist but he died and is buried there. Two more sons were born premature and didn't live long. They are buried at the May Cemetery.

In 1930, Charley worked for Fox Ranching and Timbering at Salmon. Evelyn and her sister, Iris, took a job picking potatoes along beside men. It was rough times. They worked two days and the employer refused to pay them. Returning to Patterson, they leased a ranch. Charley went to Idaho Falls and picked potatoes for extra money. Evelyn kept the children and did the ranch chores as well as household duties.

In 1936, Charley worked for General Electric Mine. Moved to May, Idaho, leasing a ranch on a share basis and thirty milk cows. They sold the cream that was kept in the ice house, which was made with thick walls filled with sawdust. In the winter, blocks of ice were sawed from the Salmon River and hauled by truck. Each block was covered with thick layers of sawdust and then stacked from floor to ceiling. They were covered with a tarp to keep the sawdust out of the food. The ice would last all winter and summer. The family enjoyed ice cream from this ice.

It was not all work. Saturday nights were spent dancing. Charley, was a self made natural musician, as were his parents and siblings. From a young age, he learned to play the fiddle, guitar, saxaphone, trombone, and even a saw.

Planes were rare in those days. One morning an empty plane just skimmed their house and crashed into the mountain side across the valley. Later, they found out the pilot and passenger had bailed out near Challis.

Charles worked at the sawmill and the Blackbird Mine and he lived in Salmon where he built a home.

Evelyn Blanchard and Charles Henry Lish

In 1948 he moved to Weimer, California, working first in road construction then as a cook at the sanitarium. Evelyn went to work there and became a licensed vocational nurse. They retired at Colfax, California. Charles died there in 1983 and Evelyn is still residing there.

They had eight children, namely: Glenn, Ralph and Kenneth who all died very young, Weaver, Ray, Dale, Melvin and Jean.

—*Wilma Williams*

Columbia Ann Lish

Columbia Ann Lish was born October 12, 1859 or 1860 in Utah, the daughter of Jonathan and Matilda Langford Lish. She grew up in Utah, Wyoming and Idaho. On December 25, 1878 she married Joseph D. Cockrell. They had two daughters. Pearl was born about 1879 and married Frank K. Andrews on July 6, 1899 in Salmon. They later moved to Winnemucca, Nevada. Cecil was born about 1880 and married Marion M. Mulkey on January 31, 1900 in Salmon. They spent their lives in Lemhi County and had one daughter, Karletta.

Joe was born in Dunfries, Virginia about 1852, the son of George and Sarah(?) Johnson Cockrell. He came west in the 1870's operating a freight line out of Utah, traveling to Idaho and Montana.

Columbia and Joe moved first to Idaho Falls then to Salmon in the early 1880's. Around 1910, when the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad came into Salmon from Red Rock (Armstead), Montana, Joe's business slowed to mainly local freighting. he decided to start a stage line from Salmon to Yellowstone Park and back. The trip took two weeks and he charged thirty-five dollars.

Joe and Columbia divorced before 1886 and where Joe died is not knows.

Columbia married John Henry Holbrook in Salmon in March of 1886. John was the son of early pioneers, John and Elizabeth Holbrook, who came to Lemhi County in 1866 or 1867. John H. was born March of 1862 in Utah. He was a blacksmith and worked with his father in the shop at Holbrookville, located next to what is now Steel and Ranch Center. Holbrookville was located from the present day Carol's Rock Shop to the City Park on Highway 28.

John and Columbia (Lum) had four children, namely: Vida M., born May 10, 1887 in Salmon. She married Professor Fred A. Hagen on July 1, 1907 in Salmon. He was a musician. One child, Fredrick, was born March 19, 1909 and died November 15, 1909. Vida died on April 16, 1909. Both were buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Clyde was born September, 1889 in Salmon. He resided in Pocatello in 1923. John was born July, 1893 in Salmon and lived in Nevada in 1923. Laura was born October, 1896 and died July, 1898. She drowned and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

John Henry left Salmon before 1910 in search of his son-in-law who had deserted Vida just before she was to give birth to their child. John never returned. but the family heard he lived in Inkom, Idaho. It's believed he and Columbia divorced. In 1910, Columbia and her sons were lodging with Charles D. Lee and his family.

Columbia was a member of The Royal Neighbors and in 1906 was their Chancellor. She died while visiting her daughter, Mrs. Andrews, at Winnemucca, Nevada. She is buried at the Order of the Eagles Cemetery.

—*Wilma Williams*

Clyde Holbrook, son of Columbia Lish Holbrook

Emily Mariah Lish

Emily Mariah Lish was born February 2, 1861 in Utah, the daughter of Henry and Emily Allen Lish. When just over a year old she traveled by wagon across the plains with her parents to Iowa. She returned to Utah about 1870.

Emily first married Clement Carlos Adams on May 6, 1880 at Victor, Montana. He was a rancher. He was born March 25, 1856 in Rumney, Wales, the son of George and Sarah Banen Adams. He died June 25, 1888 with "tick fever" leaving Emily with five children. Ida May was born in 1881 and Benjamin was born in 1884. Both died very young. Sarah was born in 1882 and she married Richard Neafus. Clement, Jr. was born in 1886. He married his cousin Lavina Adams. Charles was born in 1888 and married Josephine Lewis.

On December 4, 1889, Emily married a neighbor, George "B" Crippen, who was born December 31, 1860 in Burke, New York, the son of Charles and Diana Botsford Crippen. The family lived in Montana, Louisiana and New Mexico working as a rancher, plantation owner, in the oil fields and in the timber before moving to Salmon about 1908.They arrived here by wagon on Memorial Day. His first job was in the hayfields.

Emily died on February 4, 1910 at her home on Kirtley Creek and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. George moved his family to the hills and mined. Later he was road overseer on the east side of Lemhi in 1915. He moved to Kelso, Washington in 1930 and operated a grocery store and died in 1932 at a railroad crossing.

George and Emily had nine children in all. Montana George and Warren Irvin were twin boys born in 1890 and died as young adults. Orville was born in 1892 (See John Adams family) he married Lavina Adams. Orville was her third husband. Charles was born in 1899 and married Lela Clarno and they settled in Washington state. Elmer was born in 1901 and died in 1924. He never married. Thelma was born in 1903 and married Herbert Babcock and later married Earl Wiederrick. They resided in Washington state. Bessie "Irene" was born in 1906 and married Guy Frazee, owned a ranch on Hayden Creek and then operated the Tendoy Store where Irene was Post Master from 1946-48. They owned a grocery store at Dell, Montana, retiring and living in Salmon where they bought apartments on South St. Charles Street and made their home on the Bar. Their children were Ellen, Kenneth and Ralph. Diana was born in 1897 and married George Ward. They resided in Oregon. Ella was born in 1894 at Woodside, Montana. She married James F. Pugh on April 20, 1914 at Salmon, Idaho. Jim was a widower with two children from his first wife, Flora Johnson. Jim was born on September 6, 1884 in Plainsview, Nebraska, the son of John and Catherine Fox Pugh. He came to the county at age three with his father and grandmother Fox who raised him, as his mother had died giving birth to him. Jim died on March 16, 1947. Ella remained living at Lemhi where they had owned a ranch in 1927 on Hayden Creek and one near the Lemhi Store. She was very active in the Grange and also holding family reunions. She died on May 1, 1974 in Salmon. The Pugh children were Margarette, Adrain, Leola, Hazel, Dorothy, Ella A., John, Don and Wilma.

—*Wilma Williams*

Everett Lish

Everett Lish was born in 1827 in Minsink, Orange County, New York, the son of Joseph Lyons Lish and Harriet Ann Tripp.

He came with his parents to Utah in 1850 or just before. Sometime before 1855 he married and had children but the names of either are not known. He was not in census index 1850 or 60 in Utah.

Spring of 1855, Everett was among the Mormon missionaries sent from Salt Lake City to settle on the Lemhi River. They had traveled from Bear River (southeast corner of Idaho) with oxen, cattle and wagons. The purpose was to establish a settlement (Fort Lemhi), farm the land and do missionary work among the Indians. Everett befriended one Indian and gave him a gun. He was brought to account for it. This was not the cause of the Indian uprising. However, it did establish that all transactions with the Indians had to be authorized by the president of the group. he probably left with the group after trouble with the Indians in 1858. He was noted with the group as having a spouse and family.

We next find him in June of 1863 while the Civil War was still in progress, a Mormon Company with nine wagons loaded with provisions and pulled by teams of oxen, started from Utah for Iowa. In the group were Joseph L. Lish, his wife, and two sons, Everett Lish and family; Henry Doctor Lish, with wife and baby daughter. The family made it there as Henry Lish had another daughter born on August 11, 1863 at Magnolia, Iowa. Henry remained there until about 1870 when he returned to Utah.

The above date taken from page 467 of "Our Pioneer Heritage, by Kate B. Carter. Where Everett and family went or any other data on them has not been found. He must have been a trusting fellow to have given the gun to an Indian.

—*Wilma Williams*

Johnathan Hustas Lish

Jonathan Hustas Lish was born July 30, 1833 or 34 in Greenwood, New York, the son of Joseph Lyons and Harriet Tripp Lish. He came to utah with his parents as pioneers just before 1850 for the Mormon Church. He attended with his brother, Timothy, the first school at Willard (Willow Creek), Utah. About 1856 he married Matilda Emoline Langford at Willard. She was the daughter of Fielding and Sarah Bethurem Langford and was born July 15, 1841 at Harrison, Indiana. They had three daughters. Sarah Emoline was born March 22, 1856. She married Edward Taylor Hoagland in 1875 and they had eleven children. They resided in Utah and Idaho. Columbia Ann was born in 1860 (See Columbia Ann Lish history). Mary Lucilas "Lou" was born in 1864. She married Joel "Bub" Terry. She died in 1891.

The family story is that Jonathan and Matilda separated and he raised the girls. Matilda died in 1884 at Willard, Utah.

Jonathan resided in Utah, Wyoming and Idaho during his life. As a young man he worked at farming then took up working for freighters.

His obituary states he had lived in Salmon for fifteen years but it's believed he was with the freighters coming in and out of Salmon before settling here. His nephew, my grandfather, stated he had something to do with the Birch Creek massacre (Clark County) in 1877. In searching, I have not found knowledge to this fact. It is possible he was with his good friend Elizah "Lize" Schofield that went through Birch Creek a day or two before. The freighter encountered the Nez Pearce Indians, Chief Joseph's young hot heads, from the tribe. They still wore war paint from the battle at Big Hole, Montana. The freighter fed the Indians and gave a rare fruit of this area, oranges, thus making them happy and had not harm come to anyone.

Jonathan and Lize one had a wagon wreck. He broke his arm and was cursing. Lize laughed, saying he should have used his head like he did.

Jonathan loved to play cards with the fellows. He would remark "Whack Away" when it was anothers turn, thus acquiring the nick name.

He led a group of Salmonites to Hagerman, Idaho by wagon and buggies to can peaches. They traveled with canning bottles, etc., over Trail Creek. At the end of canning, there was to be a dance, but Jonathan decided the group was to head home. Myrtle Currier (Withington), a young lady, never forgave him the rest of her life for taking her away.

Jonathan died in Salmon on February 21, 1902 from injuries received a few days prior after falling from his wagon. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—*Wilma Williams*

Peter Everett Lish

Peter Everett Lish was born February 27, 1898 in Rockland or Malad, Idaho. He was the son of Peter and Eloise Harris Lish. He learned to play the guitar, banjo, piano, and the saw. He was playing for a dance at Rockland when he met Iris Celesta Blanchard, July 4, 1917. They both loved to dance and music was a big enjoyment. He had just been through infantry training and awaiting to go overseas when World War I ended. He went to work for Iris's father on a freight line, the job taking them first to American Falls, then Burley and Hansen, Idaho. They drove a twenty horse team. It was at Hansen he married his dance partner on May 19, 1919.

Iris was born on June 24, 1903 in Joliet, Montana, the first of twelve children. Her parents were Don and Geneverie Blanchard. As she grew up, she learned to cook, can, sew, keep house, raising a garden, and caring for younger children. She has been there always to lend a helping hand to her family and friends.

Everett and Iris settled for a time at Cedar Hill, Idaho, working for his uncle, Andrew Lish. Just a young couple, they were left in charge for three years because Andrew had to move to Ellis, Idaho to take over his father-in-laws ranch. In 1922, Everett and Iris, with two small children, along with his parents, moved Andrew's stock and belongings to the Pahsimeroi Valley. It took fourteen days to just reach Big Creek.

When the ranching was caught up, Everett worked on road crew between Ellis and Challis, as a driller and powder man.

At about 1930, they moved to Salmon for a time, still working for Andrew. They really liked the Pahsimeroi Valley so they moved back, ranching for others or leasing ranches. They moved to Empire, Nevada in 1956 where he worked for the Gypsum Mine for three years. Again, they returned to the Valley.

Everett served on the school board at Patterson,

Iris Blanchard and Peter Everett Lish

Idaho for twelve years and was a committeeman for the Boy Scouts of America.

Iris had learned how to cook for large threshing crews, so she kept plenty of meat and produce stored. They would brine cure the meat, salt and pepper it to keep the insects off, then bury it deep in the grain to keep it cool. It would keep all summer. She would can or store fresh produce in the root cellar. I remember her having lots of green plants in her home and among them was parsley for cooking.

On their golden wedding anniversary in 1969, their children hosted a big celebration at the May Grange. They were so proud of each and everyone of their children, granchildren, etc.

They lived two years in Pingree helping their son-in-law on a ranch. Then in 1973 they retired in Salmon, where they enjoyed being close to family and friends. Everett was member of the Old Time Fiddlers and traveled all over the state. He won acclaim as one of the best fiddlers in the state.

He died at their home on Confederate Drive on October 17, 1975. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. They were both members of the LDS Church.

Iris continues to live at Salmon at the Imperial Apartments. She moved from their home on Confederate Drive after the bad flood of the Lemhi River in 1984. Iris still enjoys music and plays the snare drum once a month at the local nursing home. She still crochets and plays cards even though she has had a stroke. She looks forward to her visits with her children.

Everett and Iris had seven children; Chelda Miller of Patterson, Leona Mackey of Salmon, Adah Drollinger of Harrison, Montana, Helen O'Neal of Salmon, Everett Jr. of Salmon, Elmer of Challis and Melva Horton of Challis.

—Wilma Williams

Peter Lions Lish

Peter "Pete" Lions Lish was born on January 24, 1876 in Portage, Utah, the son of Henry Doctor Lish and Emily Allen. As a boy he grew up in Utah, Montana and Idaho. On March 9, 1898 he married Eloise Harris at Woodruff, Idaho. She was the daughter of Joseph and Charlotte Green Harris born March 10, 1874 at Woodruff, Idaho. The couple made their home in southeastern Idaho. Pete had a business of hauling timber from a canyon near Rockland, Idaho that is now named Peter Lish Canyon. Later he worked at the sugar beet factory in Twin Falls and the railroad in Pocatello. For two years he and his eldest son leased a dry farm on Cedar Hill. In 1922, the entire family, including a daughter-in-law and two grand children, left Rockland with two wagons, one buggie and herding fourteen head of horses to the Andrew Lish ranch at Ellis, Idaho in the Pahsimeroi Valley. Andrew was Pete's brother and he had employed them to work on the ranch. They also worked on a road crew at Ellis living in tents. He hauled timer down the Salmon River from Cow Creek by wagon with his sons and brother-in-law, Judah Wells.

Eloise Harris and Peter Lions Lish

In 1929, they moved to the Salmon area at Kirtley Creek working also for his brother Andrew. Most of the children married and settled in the county, but Pete and Eloise traveled back and forth to Rockland until retirement.

At the age of sixteen, Pete became a fiddler and played by ear not knowing a note. He taught and encouraged his children to play at least one or more musical instruments. They formed a family band and entertained for dances, Eloise played the organ but not for dances. Music was the family's favorite pass time.

Pete died in April of 1956 in Blackfoot, Idaho and Eloise died in September of 1956 in Sacramento, California. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They had eleven children in all. Everett, born 1899, married Iris Blanchard and had seven children. They resided at Patterson until retiring in Salmon. Everett died in 1975 in Salmon. His widow still lives in Salmon. Charles Henry was born in 1902. He married Evelyn Blanchard and they had eight children. Three died at a young age. They lived in May and Salmon until moving to California in 1947. Alveretta (Peggy) was born in 1903. She married Harry Bates and lived at Patterson. They had five children, one died young. She married her second husband, Ellis Geordge and they lived in Nevada and California. After his death she returned to Salmon later marrying Earl Barnett. She died in 1990 in Salmon. Ella Louise was born in 1905 and married

Edward Walker. They adopted one son. She married Adrian Pugh and ranched on Hayden Creek until retirement. She died in 1985 in Salmon. Dora "Dode" was born in 1907. She married Claude Vance. They made their home in May. After his death she married Lee "Mike" McFarland. They resided in Shoup, Lemhi, Patterson and eventually moved to California. Mike died in 1959. She returned to Salmon and married Earl Barnett and they later divorced. She died in 1989 in Salmon. Irvin was born in 1908. He married Mae Safford and they had one son. His second marriage was to Hazel Pugh. They had three children and resided at Lemhi, Patterson and Salmon. He died in an auto wreck near Salmon in 1979. His widow lives in Wyoming. Melvin was born in 1911. He married Martha Moore and they had one son who died as an infant. They then had two daughters. They lived at Patterson and now live in Salmon near Carmen. Bessie was born in 1914. She married Charles Malcolm and they had four daughters. He died in 1983. She is still living in Salmon. Leslie, Wesley and Emily all died as infants.

—*Wilma Williams*

Bud and Elsie Lockes

We had three children, Jean, Kenneth and Jim, when we moved to Lemhi County from the Snake River Valley in May of 1949.

We were potato farmers near Roberts, Idaho. Our neighbor wanted our irrigation water. He raised more potatoes than we did and he bought our lease.

We came to Salmon looking for a place. Blaine Cook took us up Boyle Creek to talk to Kester and Wanda Cockrell. It was a beautiful time of year, the orchard was in bloom, and the place was nestled in the forest. Much different than Roberts. We bought the place and we enjoyed life there summer and winter.

On Boyle Creek, 1956: Kenneth, Jim, Bud, Elsie, and Jean Lockes.

Jean and Kenneth went to school there on the Creek.

The following summer we got hailed out. There was nothing to do but go back to Mud Lake where Bud went to work for Hill Milling. The following spring we leased a farm at Monteview, raising hay and grain. Bud trucked hay to Salmon and into Montana. This farm was later sold so we bought a piece of raw ground and built a basement house. Bud also drove school bus, then worked at A.E.C. at the Nuclear Reactor Testing Site, during the winter. With the help of the Farm Home Administration, we had the first deep well drilled for irrigation there. When our farm started to be productive, our neighbor wanted to buy it. We always wanted to come back to Salmon, so we sold and bought a home at Tendoy.

Our daughter, Jean, married while we were in Monteview, but we lost her three days after their baby was born.

Bud went to work for the Idaho Fish and Game Department putting in the first fish screens. We leased a small ranch at the end of the Big Flat and later bought it. Kenneth helped us on the ranch. Jim went into the Navy.

The ranch and working with the Game Department was too much and Bud developed health problems. The doctor advised him to give up something. We sold the ranch to Patrolman Albiston and moved to Boise. Kenneth went to work for Mr. Brown on Boyle Creek, then later moved to Boise where he started working for Idaho State Highway Department. Bud worked as a guard at the Idaho State Penitentiary.

Jim married Bonnie Sullivan while he was in the Navy. After he was released, they came to Boise, bought a home and went to work as a Culligan Man. Neither Jim nor his dad were happy with city life. We traded our home in Boise on the ranch up the Lemhi where Jim and Bonnie live yet.

Bud and I lived in Salmon. He worked as custodian at Brooklyn School for a while. He was custodian at Lemhi County Courthouse at the time of his death on March 4, 1974. Kenneth had been transferred to Lemhi County from Banks with the highway Department. He married Sheila Ellsworth and is still working for the Highway Department. They have two children, David and Ginger. Jim and Bonnie have two children, Troy and Tine, both are married.

—*Elsie Lockes*

John Henry Long

John Henry Long was born September 25, 1833 in Pennsylvania to James Long and Caroline White. He was the second of eight children. His brothers and sisters were: Robert, James, William, Marjorie, Eliza Jane, Jemima and Arrabella.

John H. Long married Nancy Kelsey in November of 1856. Fourteen children were born to this union.

Four died in infancy.

John and Nancy came to Salmon in 1887. They brought five of their children with them. Three married daughters and two sons remained in Kansas. Within two years the three married daughters moved here.

They lived on a ranch two miles north of Salmon until the death of Nancy in 1907. He enjoyed fishing and loved to walk. He walked from the ranch to Carmen Creek to fish and visit his daughter. He served two-year terms as county commissioner.

Upon his retirement, he lived with his children in the summer months and spent the winters in California. He enjoyed gardening and grafted different fruits on the apple trees. He had a beautiful flower garden of dahlias and gladiolus.

John Henry Long died September 2, 1923 at the home of his daughter, Mae Rose.

—Dorothy Hodges

Nancy Kelsey Long and John Henry Long.

Robert Long

Robert Long was born October 16, 1831 in Pennsylvania. The son of James Long and Caroline White. In 1850 he resided with his parents in Clarion County, Pennsylvania and was a collier (coal miner).

Robert Long known in early county history as Bob Moore arrived here during or shortly after the Civil War. Possibly during the early gold rush. We do know it was before the 1870 census was taken. He came with or had a partner by the name of Joseph Woodward. Joe died January 18, 1881 and one of the first to be buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

It's been told over the years by the family that he deserted the Civil War because an officer had mistreated him so when the opportunity came, Bob hit the fellow over the head with the butt of his rifle and left.

He acquired property just north of Salmon and ran pack strings to all the surrounding mines. He had a competitor and whenever they came to town to eat, they always sat at the same table facing each other with guns upon the table. They never allowed their backs to be turned towards each other.

Bob's property ran on both sides of what is now known as Highway 93 North. This did not include any of the foothills called now the Bar. Although this was true, Bob tried to control them along with his property. Whenever there were settlers show up, he would ride up with his gun (called a needle gun) and politely asked them to move on.

He owned all the water rights from Jessie Creek and much of Bob Moore Creek. The later being named after him. He sold on September 6, 1882 to E.T. and William Andrews the old Nutz ranch on the west side of the Salmon River about one-half mile north of Salmon, 320 acres which also included one-half the water rights from Jessie Creek for irrigating for the sum of six hundred dollars.

On occasion, Robert would partake of too much to drink at the local saloons. At this time, there was a toll bridge across the Salmon River. So whenever this happened, Bob would head the team for home in a gallop, stopping for nothing. If the attendant did not see him in time to open the gate, Bob went through anyway. He never failed to return the next day and pay the toll and damages, if any.

In or about 1887, Bob became ill. He called in neighbor Charlie Pautszke and asked him to write his brother, John Long of Kansas, to come and take over the ranch. He told Pautszke about his trouble and desertion in the Civil War. He asked him to please convey to his brother he thought he was being poisoned by a lady for his money. Whatever the cause, he died on October 14, 1887 slowly, but before John and his family arrived.

The story continues that John arrived and had to pay off a couple who had cared for Bob and the place by giving them some property. The ranch then became known as the Long Ranch. In May, 1890, their mother, Caroline Long of South English, Iowa, visited Salmon. She was Bob's only known heir and on May 14th she legally signed the ranch over to John.

Bob's obituary states he was among the first settlers of Salmon City and one of its best citizens who was loved and respected by all. Upright and honest in business transactions and liberal to a fault. He was hale and hearty and well met. He had friends plenty and enemies none. Bob was known by many as "Bob Moore" although he was born with the name of Robert Long.

—Wilma Williams

Lyle Heber Longhurst

Lyle was born in Shelley, Idaho on October 8, 1919, to Phil and Anna Longhurst, he is one of eleven children. He moved with his family to Salmon in 1926 where his father ranched for two years on the Big Flat and two years on Carmen Creek. The family then moved back to Idaho Falls in 1930.

After graduating from the eighth grade, Lyle worked as a farm laborer for awhile, then in 1934 he left home and returned to Salmon where he worked on the old Keystone place on Carmen Creek for five summers. He spent one winter in the Civil Conservation Corps and worked at the Shelley sugar factory three seasons. he first married in 1939 and worked at the Swedish Bakery, where he was on Pearl Harbor Day. He soon moved to Coulee Dam, Washington, to get into defense work. In the spring of 1943, he volunteered for the service throughout the South Pacific campaign, and was discharged in December of 1946. He returned to the Swedish Bakery again for awhile and then went to work as a mechanic in the Hudson garage. In 1948 he moved to Salmon and, with his father, ran the Salmon Hot Springs.

In 1950 he was recalled to duty with the Navy, and was assigned to duty near Honolulu, Hawaii. Discharged in 1951, due to health problems, he returned to Salmon and in the fall of 1953, he moved to Pocatello and studied electronics at Idaho State College for three years. He accepted a job with the Field Engineering Department of Philco-Ford. For ten years he was Site Engineer at various long range radar stations operated by the Air Force. He then spent a couple years in the Caribbean, during the Cuban crisis, on a job with the CIA. Following this, he was sent to Vietnam for a few months. He quit Philco-Ford in 1969 and worked as a heavy equipment mechanic in Las Vegas, Nevada until the spring of 1977 when his health demanded that he retire. He returned to Salmon where he nursed his mother until her death in 1981. He married Ethel McFarland on June 1, 1980.

In 1982, Lyle and Ethel began a college career at Western Montana College. Lyle graduated with a BS degree in natural Heritage, class of '84. He graduated with a BA in American Studies, class of '86. They then moved to Moscow, and Lyle graduated with the class of '89, at age 70, with a Master's Degree in History.

Since they were married, Lyle and Ethel have traveled extensively, when not in school; Hawaii, New Zealand, Australia, Alaska, Canada, Mexico, Peru, Argentina, Chile, Colombia, and have crossed the United States and back three times.

Lyle's first child, a daughter, Linda Joy, born January 1, 1943, in Coulee Dam, Washington, passed away in 1976. He has five other children. Lynn

Lyle Longhurst

Lyle and Ethel Longhurst in 1989

(McIntosh), born April 2, 1947 in Idaho Falls, lives in Redondo Beach, California. She has three boys; Travis, Kevin and Patrick. Jo Ann (Morton), born April 12, 1950 in Salmon, lives in Redondo Beach, also. She has two daughters, Timmi and Tammi. Eddie, born March 21, 1952, and Jimmie born August 3, 1958 were both born in Las Vegas, Nevada. Johnnie was born May 3, 1964 in Tonopah, Nevada. They have all remained bachelors and reside in Las Vegas, Nevada.

Lyle has several hobbies which have kept him busy since retirement. He loves to fish, tinker around in his wood shop, and dance. He spends many hours each week on his personal computer. He has done quite a bit of writing, but never bothered to publish any of it. His biggest project was a history of the old Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad that ran from Armstead, Montana, to Gilmore and Salmon from 1910 to 1939. This was the subject of his Master's Thesis at the University of Idaho.

At present, Lyle and Ethel are living on Carmen Creek, where Ethel spent many years with her first husband, Harold McFarland. They are still active and enjoy life to its fullest.

—Lyle Longhurst

Phil and Anna Longhurst

Philip Alberto Longhurst, born December 31, 1893, at Iona, Idaho, and Anna Magdeline Bolander, born November 1, 1896, at Salt Lake City, Utah.

Phil and Anna were married on June 25, 1916. They farmed around the Shelley area until 1926. They moved to Salmon and bought the Neiman place on the Big Flat. In the fall of 1928, they sold out and leased the Ybargen place on Carmen Creek. Early in 1930 they sold out again and Phil bought a 1930 Chevrolet truck and they moved to town. Phil trucked in the area until fall. They then moved to Idaho Falls.

They were in the Snake River area until 1946 when they moved back to Salmon and leased the Isley ranch on Tower Creek. In 1948, they leased the Salmon Hot Springs, and with their son, Lyle, they operated the resort and ranch until 1950. Phil then took a job with the Calera Mining Company at Cobalt. They bought a home on South St. Charles and migrated between there and Cobalt for several years. About 1965 they bought a home in town, at 705 Shoup Street. Phil passed away in 1973, and Anna passed away in 1981. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They lost their first child, a daughter, Gail, at age two, but raised ten children, five boys and five girls. These ten are shown in the accompanying photograph.

Lyle, born October 8, 1919, Louise, born January 14, 1924, Phil, born September 14, 1932, Betty, born January 8, 1921, Jerry, born October 30, 1936, Dorothy, born May 19, 1927, Bertie, born August 22, 1918, Doyle, born October 22, 1922, Marion, born November 15, 1925, and Bonnie, born September 13, 1936. Dorothy was born on the Big Flat, near Salmon, Phil was born in Idaho Falls. The rest of the children were born in Shelley.

All his life Phil was a dreamer. He always said a man should make a living with his head, not his hands, but he never did. He was never satisfied with what he was doing, or where he was living. Until he went to work for the Calera Mining Company, he moved with about every change of the moon. He could tell you how many tomato plants, or onion plants you could grow per acre, how many pounds of produce you could grow per plant, how much the crop would bring and what the net profit would be. it wasn't always tomatoes or onions, he had made many plans for making money during his lifetime, but he never capitalized on any of them. He was a farmer, an exceptionally good farmer.

Anna had a green thumb that made many people jealous. During their few years on St. Charles St., and Shoup St., their home was the envy of nearly everyone who passed by. The flowers they grew were as beautiful as anyone could hope for. They could grow vegetables on a sidewalk, or so it seemed.

Anna and Phil Longhurst in 1958

Anna was a kind, loving woman. She saw many periods of hardship throughout her lifetime, but never complained. She was always happy and cheerful, and she always did her part, and more. She is remembered by her family for many things, including her favorite solution for any problem that might arise: "Don't worry, it'll all come out in the wash". Anyone who knew her will remember her contagious smile, one that she used until the last moments of her life.

Phil was a stubborn Englishman, honest, highly principled and a devoted father. He smoked Prince Albert until shortly before he died. He seldom drank, but when he did it was a straight shot of whiskey. He rarely attended church, except for weddings and funerals. He had no hobbies except his garden, which, along with Anna's flowers, were always the envy of those who saw them. Phil and Anna have been missed by many friends and a large family, ten children, about fifty grand children, many great grandchildren, and several great, great grand children.

—Lyle Longhurst

FRONT ROW: Bertie, Doyle, Marion and Bonnie BACK ROW: Lyle, Louise, Phil, Betty, Jerry and Dorothy

Bob and Ann Loucks

Robert Ralph Loucks began working as Lemhi County Agricultural Extension Agent in March, 1970. He was the extension agent in Camas County from 1968 to 1970 and was in Jerome County in 1967. A county agent's job involves farm and ranch management assistance, weed and pest control, and managing the 4-H program. With the help of many ranchers, Bob has completed field trials in weak calf syndrome and other diseases, trace mineral deficiencies, worm and fly control, and alfalfa varieties. He has won state, western states, and national awards, especially for his work in teaching financial management. None of the awards mean as much to him as the specially designed belt buckle given to him by a group of cattlemen and friends in 1990 for his twenty years of service in agriculture to Lemhi County.

Bob was born in Boise, Idaho on October 4, 1942, the third of eleven children. His father, Verne Ralph Loucks, was a butcher and a farmer. They settled at Eagle, Idaho. Ralph was born in Missouri, and his mother was Clara Belle Harrison, a direct relation of Benjamin and William Henry Harrison, both Presidents of the United States. Ralph's father, George Henry Loucks, was born in Applegate, Michigan and packed mules in South Dakota before marrying and moving to Missouri. George's father, Levi Loucks, also born in Michigan, fought with the Michigan Veteran Volunteers in the Civil War. Levi's father, Henry Loucks, was born in Canada and Bob has a photograph of this family taken in 1835.

The Loucks family is well-documented and can be traced to New York, where two brothers landed in America on June 14, 1710. Originally named du Laux, the family came from southern France where they had won land in the war with the Moors. The Catholics drove these Hungenots into Germany, and then Queen Anne of England invited them to sail to the colonies.

Ironically, Bob's mother, Ann Theresa Schell, came from a German Catholic family that moved to the Volga region of Russia. Pograms against these people drove them out of Sewalt, Russia in 1912 and they came to the United States where they settled at Heyburn.

Bob graduated from Boise High School in 1960. He lettered in wrestling and has always been an enthusiastic sports fan. He attended the University of Idaho where he met and married Ann Louise Olson on September 11, 1964. He graduated from the University of Idaho in 1965 with a bachelor's degree in agricultural science. In 1966, he managed a swine operation in northern Idaho. In 1976 to 1977, he and Ann went back to school on a sabbatical and he earned a master's degree in animal nutrition and Ann finished her bachelor's degree. Today, Bob is a full professor and he has served on several advisory committees for the University.

Ann was born in Seattle, Washington on November 9, 1943 to Frank and Patricia Olson. Frank was a career naval officer serving in World War II and the Korean War and retiring as a Commander in 1963. The family moved many times while Ann was growing up. She lived in Los Angeles and San Francisco, California; Pueblo, Colorado; Portland, Oregon; and Omaha, Nebraska. She was most impressed by Boise, Idaho, where her father had command of the training center from 1953 to 1956. After Ann graduated from high school in Omaha, she returned to Idaho to attend the University of Idaho. Her family later settled in LaJolla, California after her father retired.

Ann's father was Swedish and his father, Frank Axel Olson came to America in 1904, settling at Albany, California. Her mother's family was English and came to America in the 1700's. They were abolitionists who moved from Virginia to Kentucky and then were among the earliest farmers settling in southern Illinois.

Bob and Ann, September, 1989, on their 25th Wedding Anniversary

Trish, Tim, Kelly Clements and Jim Loucks

Bob and Ann had four children. The oldest son, Joseph Michael died in Jerome, Idaho in 1967 at the age of two. James Robert Loucks was born in Jerome on May 21, 1967 and was followed by Patricia Ann on June 23, 1968. Timothy Roy was born in Salmon on May 13, 1972. All three of the children grew up in Salmon and graduated from Salmon High School.

Jim attended Idaho State University and graduated in the law enforcement vocational program. He married Kelly Ann Clements, also from Salmon, on August 12, 1988, and has been a patrolman and a detective in Blackfoot, Idaho since 1986. He enjoys the outdoors and sports and was the main reason the Loucks kept sheep for several years.

Trish was the stongest follower of her father's interest in horses. She was also the family mathematician, graduating from the University of Idaho in 1990 with a degree in agricultural economics. She has begun working in the field of bank management.

Tim graduated from Salmon High School in 1989 and attends the University of Idaho majoring in engineering. He loves the outdoors, too, but would have enjoyed fewer horses and more motorcycles on the place.

Bob and Ann live on Withington Creek where, without the benefits of television for the past twenty-one years, they enjoy hobbies that can best be described as the three R's: Readin', Ridin', (and as we grow older) Recollectin'.

—*Ann Loucks*

Reginald J. and Nancy Smith Lowe

Reginald Joseph and Nancy Smith Lowe, with their three children, Alice, Reginald J. Jr., and Joyce, moved to Lemhi County in June, 1935. The family loved the romance of the area and its rugged beauty. Reginald was a writer, trucker, builder, and talented singer and impersonator. He impersonated Sir Harry Lauder and sang many of his songs on programs. Nancy also had a lovely voice. They both wrote stories and poetry. Nancy wrote a series of articles for the Recorder-Herald on the history of the area. She interviewed many old-timers.

The Lowes lived for a time up Kinney Creek and Sandy Creek. While living near Seventeen Mile, the children attended the Leadore school. At that time it was amazing to find such an efficient school in what seemed to be such a wilderness. Mr. Joseph Dilley, the superintendent, had wisdom and understanding beyond his years. He was backed up by very fine teachers. They lives of many isolated ranch families were enriched by the activities and productions of this school. Most students rode the bus, some quite long distances. The Lowe children rode over seventy miles a day.

Superintendent Dilley made several trips to Boise where he was able to sign up Alice under the Works Progress Administration. She worked at the school doing part of her preparations on the bus. Her art work for the school included some small paintings for various rooms, three 12' x 30' murals used as backdrops for the stage, and six wing paintings of trees, shrubs and flowers which were used with the backdrops. These were destroyed when the school burned down.

In May of 1936, Alice, and Reginald Jr. graduated from Leadore High School along with Geraldine E. Adams, Margaret Crnkovich, Duane R. Ellis, Wanda L. Hancock, Frank P. Hays, Clair Jeppsen, Delmont Jeppsen, Charles Massey, Melvin Phillips, Rose Rooney, Richard O. Rosendahl, and Nellie Steele. The commencement speaker was the Idaho State Superintended of Public Instruction who was very impressed with the caliber of the school and also with the stage paintings done by a high school student. Alice was valedictorian. She had scarlet fever the year before and missed a year of school.

The Lowe family moved to Salmon where Joyce graduated from high school. Alice went to Dixie Jr. College in St. George, Utah, studied art and graduated in May, 1938. Reginald attended Utah State Agricultural College. He enlisted in the U.S. Navy during World War II and served in the South Pacific Theatre as Chief Radio Technician on the destroyer U.S.S. Blackhawk. Joyce also attended Dixie College, excelled in music and won the music award.

The Lowes moved to Ogden, Utah to work in the war effort. Later they moved to Salt Lake City, acquired some property and established a business with their son, building van bodies and sleeper cabs.

Reginald Jr. married Renee Allen. They had a son, Kent and a daughter, Janeen. He worked for Sperry-Rand and other electronic companies. They live in Midvale, Utah. Joyce worked for Freed Motor Company in Salt Lake City until she married Thurman Barker and moved to Fort Wayne, Indiana, then later to Logan, Utah. They had two daughters, Alyson Elisabeth and Margaret Melissa. Joyce died in Logan in 1980. Alice married Fredrick Corbett and had three daughters, Nancy Linelle, Margaret Dawn (twin), and Joyce Elayne and five sons, David Lowe (twin), Allan Fredrick, Lindon Joseph, Loel Gene and Jerry Dale. All attended Salmon schools.

The Lowes retired, moved to Mayfield, Utah, then back to Salmon where they spent the last six years of their lives. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Alice Corbett

Oscar and Adellia M. Lund Bohannon.

Walter H. and Sarah Wentworth Lund

Henry Lund was born May 25, 1860 in Norway. He came to America and married Mary Ricklick. Mary Ricklick was born in Jordan, Minnesota on November 28, 1871. The couple had one son, Walter Henry Lund who was born in Phillipsburg, Montana. An item in the September 18, 1901 Salmon newspaper gives the following: Henry Lund of Carmen Creek is able to furnish the best quality of sauerkraut in any quantity at twenty-five cents per gallon.

Henry died near Idaho City, Idaho. Mary Ricklick Lund died March 1, 1946 in Salmon, Idaho. She had remarried to James B. DeAtley.

Walter Henry Lund, the son of Henry Lund and Mary Ricklick, was born May 25, 1860. He married Sarah Marie Wentworth on May 25, 1915 in Salmon, Idaho. They were the parents of two children: Adellia Marie, born March 26, 1916, and Melvin Lund. Adellia married Oscar Bohannon.

Walter Henry Lund died November 15, 1976 in Portland, Oregon but is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Joyce Smith

Walter and Fannie Hibbs Lund

On a homestead about half way between Gibbonsville and North Fork, Idaho, on a summer day in August of 1901, Fannie Ella was born to Jim and Mary Ann (Cox) Hibbs, the middle of a growing family of nine children. By 1906, there were Nellie, Frank, Della, Jimmy, Clarence, Lawrence, Wilford, and Charley, besides herself, Fannie Ella.

Fannie and her brothers and sister went to school at Shoup, Idaho. During the earlier years, her father carried the mail on horseback from North Fork to Shoup until the road was established. They he worked on the roadwork too.

During the early years, the children all helped with the job of raising a large garden, plus raspberries, strawberries, cows, hogs, and horses.

In 1919, Fannie accompanied her father to Wisdom, Montana, on horseback from Spring Creek (a distance of about 100 miles) to get a Model T car. A man returned the horses while Fannie had the privilege of riding home in the new car. But Fannie did enjoy the horses. She and her siblings would put a rope under the horses' tails to make them buck. They had already tamed the cows!

Other playmates were two six-foot long bull snakes! The house that they lived in down at Shoup had a rotted log on the bottom in one section with a hole large enough to allow the snakes access in to the room where the children slept. They would come in and snuggle up.

Besides the work, and the play, there was also the hazards of these early days. Fannie lost a finger while crossing the river on a cage at the Middle Fork in October of 1938. She remembered when her father would set large traps to catch the bears that would come upon their back porch.

In November of 1920, Fannie married Walter Lund. They had three sons: James who died at birth, Oscar, born December 3, 1922 at Ulysses, Idaho, and Kenneth, born January 14, 1925 in Salmon, Idaho.

When Fannie and Walter separated, it also brought a separation to their sons as Walter took Oscar and went to Gibbonsville, and Fannie took Kenneth and settled in Salmon.

Fannie worked hard at making a living for herself and son. She worked at anything from washing dishes in a cafe to herding sheep for Walter Fox.

Fannie's sister Nellie married Harry Adams. They had eight children, namely: Harry, Walter, Lydia, Edna, Edward, Howard (a twin that died at birth), Jim and Artha. Sister, Della, married Charley Twining. They had three children, namely: Flora, Mary Jane, and Doris. Brother, Frank, married Mattie Agie. They had one daughter, Loise. Jim, Jr. married Elizabeth Agee. Then he married Marlo. His children were named, Mary, William, Floyd, Bob, Jim, Jr., Dolly, Pearl, and Artha. Clarence married Lovona Mann. They had seven children, namely: Dorothy, Pearl, Pansy, Rosetta and Arzetta (twins), Ralph, and Clarence, Jr. Brother, Lawrence, did not marry and had no family. Wilford married Elizabeth Agie Hibbs. They had five children, namely: Arlene and Eileen (twins), Carl, Ethelyne, and Patricia. Charley married Elizabeth Agie Hibbs They had one son, Charles (Chuck), Jr. Fannie's son, Kenneth, died of heart trouble at age forty-two, leaving a wife and children.

—Julia Randolph

Fannie Hibbs Lund with son, Oscar, and Alice DeAtlee Bauer with her two children.

The Jasper (Jack) Lyne family about 1941

Jasper E. and Cecile Achord Lyne

Jack Lyne was born in Nicholia, Idaho, on August 26, 1889, the con of Thomas E. and Cora Lee Lyne. Cecile Achord was born in Gibbonsville, Idaho, on August 17, 1900, the daughter of John B. and Jennie Stinson Achord.

They were married in July of 1919 in Salmon, Idaho. They were the parents of Howard, Chicago, Illinois (now deceased), Clio Lyne Smith, Spokane, Washington, and Deloris (Tommy) Lyne Nolan, Post Falls, Idaho.

Jack was in the warehouse and freight business, consisting of mule and horse teams, wagons and stages. This equipment was used in operating a

At Deadwater below North Fork on the Salmon River (*photo Ed Stepanek*)

DAVID O. McKAY LIBRARY
RICKS COLLEGE
REXBURG, IDAHO 83460-0405